

Alyawarr Bible



Portions of the Holy Bible in the Alyawarr language of
Australia

Alyawarr Bible

Portions of the Holy Bible in the Alyawarr language of Australia

copyright © 2009 Wycliffe Bible Translators

Language: Alyawarr

This translation is made available to you under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-Noncommercial-No Derivatives license 4.0.

You may share and redistribute this Bible translation or extracts from it in any format, provided that:

You include the above copyright and source information.

You do not sell this work for a profit.

You do not change any of the words or punctuation of the Scriptures.

Pictures included with Scriptures and other documents on this site are licensed just for use with those Scriptures and documents. For other uses, please contact the respective copyright owners.

2021-11-11

PDF generated using Haiola and XeLaTeX on 11 Nov 2022 from source files dated 27 May 2022
284d4e02-292d-5bd8-a8a6-8360a307b937

Contents

Genesis	1
Exodus	36
1 Samuel	70
2 Samuel	91
Matthew	100
Mark	148
Luke	180
John	243
Acts	281
Romans	321
Galatians	340
Colossians	347
1 Thessalonians	352
2 Thessalonians	357
1 Timothy	361
2 Timothy	369
Titus	375
James	377

Genesis Arrpmernenty-they

Akngyel alker-then ahern-then ingkerrenh arrpmernek

¹ Awank-akerr, Akngyel alker-then ahern-then arrpmernek. ² Kwaty alayelant ahern ingkerrenh arthen. Ingwemerntarl ingkerrenh-angkwarr ayntenh. Akngyel awer ilkwa tyarlewek. Akngyel-kenh Itnweng rtnenh.

³ Akngyel angkek, “Arrtyernerl-aynta!” Rap arrtyernenhey-alhek-anem. ⁴ Akngyel arek mwerr arrtyernenhey-alhek. Akngyel ingwethen arltethen amentant-atherr arrpmernek. ⁵ Akngyel itnewek “Arlta.” Kel ra akethirrenhek. Ingwer Akngyel itnewek “Ingwa.” Arlta arrwekel anyent ikwerel, atwerrpirrenhek. Ingwemernt-anem irrek. Ingwel-anem. Ikwer-they angkep arrpemarl ra akethirrenhey-alhek.

⁶ Akngyel angkek, alker ampep-warl arrkngert rnkernetyek, kwaty alay amentant-atherriletyek. Kel alakenh-anyem. ⁷ Kwaty ingwer irrwerl, kwaty ingwer kwaty kweneng. ⁸ Akngyel arrkngert renh itnewek “Alker.” Ikwer-they angkep arrpemarl ra akethirrenhey-alhek. Ingwirrek arrpemarl. Arlta 2 ikwerel, kel ingwepenh-anem irrenhek.

⁹ Akngyel angkek ahern-then kwaty alay-then amentant atherriletyek, ahern artwerreyirrey-kety. Kel ahern aremirrek. ¹⁰ Akngyel itnewek ahern-then kwaty alay-then. Akngyel arek rarl mwerr-angkwarr arrpmernek.

¹¹ Akngyel angkek atherrk-then arwerl amern-akert-then atherrk ntang-akert-rnem-then rnkernetyek. Kel alakenh-anyem. ¹² Arwerl ingwerek-ingwer-then ntang ingwerek-ingwer-then Akngyel arrpmernek. Akngyel arek ingkerrenh-angkwarr, rarl mwerr-angkwarr arrpmernek. ¹³ Ingwirrek arrpemarl. Arlta 3 ikwerel, kel ingwepenh-anem irrenhek.

¹⁴ Akngyel angkek “Ingkenyel arrtyernetyek arltel, ingwel arrtyernetyek alkentel.” Arltethen ingwethen amentant-atherr ra antheek. Ratherr aherrety-then alyangkwh-then ament-atherr arrpemarl ra antheek, rernem iterl-arayntetyek ilenger rernem akarrirretyek. ¹⁵⁻¹⁶ Akngyel arernernek atherrap-antey, ikngwer arernernek ra artewentyel arrtyerney-angker arltel. Akngyel antyarr akngerr arernernek. ¹⁷⁻¹⁸ Alkent ra arernernek alyeparl arrtyernetyek ingwel. Alkent-then ingkeny-then ra arernernek, ingwethen arltethen akngaketyek. Akngyel arek ingkerrenh-angkwarr, rarl mwerr-angkwarr arrpmernek. ¹⁹ Ingwirrek arrpemarl. Arlta 4 ikwerel, kel ingwepenh-anem irrenhek.

²⁰ Akngyel angkek kwaty alayek, atnwenh ingwerek-ingwer ikwerel anyantetyek. Rap angkek thip ingwerek-ingwer alkerel alhayntetyek. ²¹ Akngyel arrpmernek kwaty-areny ingwerek-ingwer kwaty alay kwenel anyantetyek, akely-rnem-then, ilkwernem-then. Akngyel arrpmernek thip ingwerek-ingwer alkerel alhayntetyek. Akngyel arek ingkerrenh, rarl ingkerrenh mwerr-angkwarr arrpmernek. ²² Akngyel renh-rnem ilek, “Akgerram-akngerrirretyek, arlperryirremel kwaty alay-angkwarr ingwer-rneman alker-angkwarr ingwer-rneman.” ²³ Ingwirrek arrpemarl. Kel ingwepenh-anem irrenhek, arlta 5 ikwerel.

²⁴ Akngyel angkek, “Ahern ikwer-penh atnwenh ingwerek-ingwer akngerrirretyek, ateralth-rnem-then, mwerr-rnem-then, ahernel alheyel-rnem-then.” Kel alakenh-anyem. ²⁵ Akngyel atnwenh ingwerek-ingwer arrpmernek, atnwenh ateralth ingwerek-ingwer, atnwenh mwerr ingwerek-ingwer, ahernel alheyel ingwerek-ingwer. Akngyel arek ingkerrenh, rarl ingkerrenh mwerr-angkwarr arrpmernek. ²⁶ Akngyel angkek, “Ahern-areny arrpmernetyek rernem anetyek anwantherr-apeny, rernem Atyetyart anetyek kwaty-areny ingkerrenhek, thip ingkerrenhek, atnwenh ingkerrenhek, atnwenh mwerr-rnemek-then, atnwenh ateralth-rnemek, ahernel alheyel-rnem-then.”

²⁷ Akngyel arrpmernek artwethen arelh-then, ratherr rapeny anetyek. ²⁸ Akngyel ahern-areny ilek akngerrirretyek, ahern ingkerrenh-angkwarr, apmer arrpanenhel. “Arrantherr atyetyart anetyek, ahern ingkerrenhek, irrpeng ingkerrenhek, thip ingkerrenhek, atnwenh ingkerrenhek.”

²⁹ Ikwer-penh Akngyel renh-rnem ilek, “Atha arrenhantherr anthem, amern-rnem-then arwerl ntang-akert-rnem-then, arrantherr arlkwetyek. ³⁰ Atnwenh ahern-areny-rnem-then, thip alker-areny-rnem-then, ahernel alheyel-rnem-then. Ahern-areny ingkerrenhek, atha amern-rnem-then atherrk-rnem-then anthem.” ³¹ Akngyel ingkerrenh arek, rarl mwerr-angkwarr arrpmernek.

2

Arlta 7-el Akngey ltyerrek

¹ Alker-then ahern-then ingkerrenh anenh.

² Arlta 7 ikwerel-antey Akngeyel warrk ikwerrenh ywerrelhilek. Ltyerrek-anem. Ra ipmelhek-anem. ³ Akngeyel arlta 7 anyentan akngakek ltyerrey-angker, impenan arlta ikwerel ra ltyerrenh.

⁴ Alakenh-anyem Akngeyel alker-then ahern-then ingkerrenh arrpmernek.

Eden apmer arrwekeleny

⁵ Lyertenyenp, alker-then, ahern-then Akngey INGKART ra arrpmernek-penh arwerl-weny, atherrk-weny. Kwaty ra thweney-angenh-antey ahern-warl, ingwer aney-angenh-kety amern lyapelheletyek. ⁶ Kwaty apeynt lherrparnpenh ahern-they. Ahern-anem ra apelyilek.

⁷ Akngey INGKARTel ahern-anem inek, artwa anyent-anem mpwarek ahern-penh. Ra ahern-areny renh itethilek-anem, pewilemel. Awer-anem anthek. Ahern-areny ra itethirrek-anem, weyangkemel. Iteth-anem irrek ra.

⁸ Akngey INGKARTel akngerrakw-ampenyek arwerl ilek-ilek-anem rnkernek, apmer itnan Eden. Artwa renh-anem ra arrernek apmer ikwer-itwek. ⁹ Arwerl ilek-ilek rnkernek ra, arwerl lyapelemel, amern-akert-rnem-then. Arwerl atherr apmer ampep-itwek lyapek.

¹⁰ Arwerl ingweran mwerr itethiley-angkerarl, arwerl ingweran akalty-anthey-angker. Amern ntwā arlkwenty arwerl ikwer-penh nga apmwek-then mwerrek-then akaltyirrem, atherr-angkwarr-antey. Apmer Eden-they kwaty atnyerr ankalhenh, arwerl-rnem atherrkenyil-ayntetyek. Lher anyent-they ra irrpety-anem irrek, irlkwenty-anem. ...

¹⁵ Akngey INGKARTel artwanem amern-angketyarr ikwer-itwek arrernek, ra arntarnt-arayntetyek. ¹⁶ Akngey INGKARTel renh ilek, "Arwerl ingwer-rnem-itwek ntwā arlkwayntetyek. ¹⁷ Arwerl ingwer apmwek-then mwerrek-then akaltyirreyel, menty arlkway-angenh. Ntwā arwerl yanh-penh arlkwentyan, nga arlta ikwerel-antey ilwem."

¹⁸ Akngey INGKART angkek, "Ahern-areny anyent anerl-anekerr, atha ilkwatherr ikwer mpwarey."

¹⁹ Akngey INGKARTel ahern-anem inek arrpemar, ra atnwenh ilek-ilek, thip ilek-ilek-anem mpwarek ahern-penh. Ra artwewarl akngetyek, ra itna renh-rnem itnewetyek. ²⁰ Ahern-areny ranem itneweynek atnwenh ateralth-rnem-then, mwerr-rnem-then, thip-rnem-then, ingkerrenh-antey. Alakenh-anyem ahern-arenyel itnewek-penh itnakert ingkerr-anem rernem anek. Ahern-areny ament-areny ilkwatherr-weny anenh, atnwenh rernem ament anenh arrpemar, ingwer-ikwer. ²¹⁻²² Akngey INGKARTel ahern-areny renh ankwayntetyek athenek. Artwa ra apelp-anem ayntek. Artwa ikwer-penh ngkerraly anyent ra inek. Renh ampwerrkileynek, ra arelh-anem ikwer mpwarek ilkwatherr, ngkerraly anyent-penh. Akngey INGKARTel arelh renh atnwenhek artwa ikwer-warl. ²³ Ra arek-penh arelh renh, ra angkek, "Nhenh atyeng-apenyarl, nhenh arlka atyeng-penh, ngkwern atyeng-penh arnwarnekarl. Atha renh itnewem 'arelh', ra atyeng-penh artwepenh arnwarnekarl wenh!"

²⁴ Aleyarl alakenh aynteyel ra. Artwa anyentel anyikw-then amikw-then iwerl-alhem. Ra arelh ikwer-itwek itengirrem, anyent-apeny-antey ratherr aynteyel. Alakenh-anyem Akngey INGKARTel arrernek.

²⁵ Arrwekeleny ratherr arnkweweny anenh, nyerrirrey-angenh-antey.

3

Artwethen arelh-then apmwelheleyel

¹ Rtnwem anyent anenh Akngey INGKARTelarl arnwarnek, irrtwyerremel apmwangk-warr iley-angker. Apmwarlap ran atnwenh ingkerrenh-angkwarr. Arlta anyentel ra alhek arelh-warl. Ra ayerne, "Mpwelenhant apék ilek Akngeyel, arwerl anyent-penh mpwelanth amern arlkwey-angenharl wenh, mentyarl aretyek?"

² Arelh ra angkek, "Akngeyel ilek, 'Arwerl ingwer-rnem-penhant arlkwetyek. ³ Arwerl anyent-penh nthakenh mpwelanth amern akey-angenh amern-angketyarr ampep-itwek. Mpwelanth arwerl ikwer-penh arlkwenty, mpwelanth ilwemar.'"

⁴ Rtnwem ra irrtwyerremel ilek, "Mpwelanth nthakenh ilwey-angenh arwerl ikwer-penh amern arlkwenty. ⁵ Akngey akalty, arlta ikwerel mpwelanth amern arlkwenty, Akngey rapeny mpwelanth anem, akalty-anem, apmwangk-warr-then mwerr-angkwarr-then."

⁶ Arelh ra amern renh arek. Amern ra mwerr-angker innga. Ra ilkelhenh, amern arlkwenty-penh Akngey rapeny akalty-anem anetyek. Amern renh akek, arlkwemel-anem. Arelh ra artwanem antheke, ratherr atherrel-antey arlkwek amern renh. ⁷ Ratherr iterl-arek ratherrarl Akngeyey awelhey-angenh. Angath-antey ratherr apmwelhelekan. Ratherr iterl-arekhekan-anem, ratherr arnkeweweny-anem anenh. Arwerl tywerrk aylpepenh ratherr arnkwa atanthenh pweytilemel, aylpemel-anem. Artelhenh-anem ratherr.

⁸ Ikwer-penhan alherrp ratherr awek, amern-angketyarr ikwer-itwek Akngeyarl alhenh. Ratherr aterirremel arwerlele arlengkewelhek Akngey ikwerety. ⁹ Akngey INGKART artwa ikwer arlkek, "Nthenh-angkwarr nga?"

¹⁰ Artwel renh ilek, "Ayeng arnkeweweny arlengkewelhek ngkwengety, nyerr-anem irrek."

¹¹ Akngey INGKART angkek, "Nthakenh mpwelanth iterl-arekhekan, mpwelanth arnkeweweny anenhan? Ntwa amern-angketyarr ampep-itwek arwerl anyent-penh arlkwek apek?"

¹² Artwa ra angkek, "Arelhel amern akek, rap ayenh-anem antheke, athanem arlkwetyek, arelh yanhel ntwarl ayenh anthekearl."

¹³ Akngey INGKARTel arelh renh ayerneke, "Arwerl ilek-penh ntwa arlkwek?" Arelh ra angkek, "Rtnwemel ayenh irrtwyerl-ampernek wenh! Ikwer-penh atharl arlkwek."

¹⁴ Akngey INGKARTel rtnwem renh ilek, Ntwa arelh renh irrtwyerl-ampernek-penh, nga atnertel artnerrel-apem ahern-penh arlkwerl-aperl-anem. Atha ngenh anyent apmwewarilem intem-antey.

¹⁵ "Arelh nhayman ngkwengety arlkarirrem. Arelh-kenh-rnem-then ngkwenh-rnem-then ilkelhey-angenh intem anayntem. Arelh-kenhel-rnem ngenh akapwert atwayntem, ngkwenh-rnemel ingkan tnhwayntem."

¹⁶ Akngey INGKARTel arelh renh ilek, "Nga ampakert rlterrk anayntem. Nga artwa ngkwenhek aleth ilkelh-ayntem. Artwa Atyetyart-anem ngkwenh anayntem."

¹⁷ Akngey INGKARTel artwa renh ilek, Nga arelh ilenhek awelhek, ntwa amern-anem arlkwek. Atha weth ngenh artwerilek arwerl ilenh-penh amern ntwa arlkwekerr. Nga atyeng awelhey-angenh. Ahern yanh apmwananem, amern rnkernaynteyekan. Nga warrkirretyek artewentyel amern intwelhelekyek, nga ilwetyek-atwety. ¹⁸ Atherrk apmwethen intwayntem. Ntwa amern-angketyarr ikwer-penh amern arlkwey-angenh.

¹⁹ "Ntwa artewentyel warrkirretyek amern ngkwenhek. Nga ahernirreyenh ilwenty-penh. Ahern-penh atha ngenh arnwarnek. Nga angkep ahern arppemarl irreyenh. Ngan ahern arwarl."

²⁰ Adam-el arelh ikwerenh itnewek Eve.

²¹ Akngey INGKARTel arnkwanem ikwer-atherr mpwarek, atnwenth yenp-penh.

²² Akngey INGKARTel ilek, "Ratherr iterl-areyel apmwangkwarr-then mwerr-angkwarr-then, atharl iterl-areyel-apyeny. Amern-angketyarr yanh-they ratherr alpekyekant-anem. Ratherr arwerl yanh itethiley-angker-penh ratherr arlkwey-angenh anetyek. Ratherr arlkwenty-penh, ratherr intem-antey iteth anekerr." ²³ Akngey INGKARTel renh-atherr aketh-warl-anem irrentek, apmer ingwer-warl-anem ratherr alpek.

²⁴ Aypmelh-akert-rnem akngerrakw-ampenyek arrnkngert rnkernek arwerl ikwerety. Nayp arlpenty Akngeyey rnkernek, ikwer-atherr-itwek. Nayp arlpentyel ampep-they arrtuernenh. Aypmelh-akert rernem akwerrelant arrnkngert rtnek, ratherr angkep alpekerr, arwerl ikwer-itwek arlkwekerr, amern-angketyarr ampep-itwek, ratherr intem iteth anekerr.

4

Cain atherr, Abel atherr

¹ Adam-then Eve-then ratherr awek akely atnyenek. Awek akely ikwerenh itnan Cain. Eve angkek, "Atha renh itnewey Cain, INGKARTelarl awek akely ayenh antheke." Itna Cain angka ikwerenh-angkwarr aynteyel, "INGKARTel ampa antheke INGKART-they renh inek." ² Ikwer-penhan, Eve ra awek ingwer-anemarl atnyenek. Amelikw renh itnewek Abel. Ratherr ilkwerrek-anem. Abel yep-yep arntarnt-arenh-arenh, Cain ran amern atherrkarl ingwerek-ingwer lyapelhelenh. ³ Ingwer-ingeran Cain ra amern INGKART-anemarl tyenkerr antheke. ⁴ Abel ra yep-yep akwerrek atwemel, INGKART ra tyenkerr antheke arppemarl. Yep-yep akwerrek lyertenyankearl atnyenek. Abel-el aker atwek, ra INGKART renh tyenkerr anthetyek. Aker ikwer-penh ra tyelk mwerr-rnemant rlwanemel INGKART renh tyenkerr anthetyek, mpwerrkenty anter-akngerr.

INGKART Abel ikwerant inkwerelhek, renharl ra tyenkerr anthekek. ⁵ Cain-ekan ra inkwerelheyangarl. Cain ra artwerrety-anem anenh, ahelirremel.

⁶ INGKARTel Cain renh ilek, "Ilekek ngarl aneyel artwerretyan? ⁷ Ntwarl ayenh tyenkerr arraty-angkwarr antheke-penh, ngarl irrkngerney-anem anetyek. Ngarl mwerr-angkwarr anem, ngap irrkngerneyarl aneman. Ngarl mwerr-angkwarr anem, ngap irrkngerneyarl aneman." INGKARTel renh ilek, "Ngap apmwelhelekerr, nga mwantyel iterretyek."

⁸ Cain-el ayteyikw ikwerenh irrtelherl-alhek, "Mpa, ayla awangk alhey arrkent, peyleyn ilkwewarl." Irrtelherl-alhek ratherr arrkent alhetyek-arrpantey irrywerremel, renh ra atnwenhek akwerr-warl, ra atwey-alhetyek renh. Cain-el renh atwek, ipmek-antey.

⁹ INGKARTel Cain renh ayerne, "Abel-alew? Ayteyengkw ngkwenh-alew?" Cain-el renh irrywerremel tyerne, "Inpa, ayeng arlarl."

¹⁰ INGKARTel renh ilek, "Ntwa atwek ayteyengkw ngkwenh. Arrknga thelhelek ikwer-they ahern-warl. Atha ngenh apmer nhethey irrentem, ntwarl ayteyengkw atwek, rarl arrknga thelhelek apmer nhel. ¹¹ Ahern nhekan amernan nthakenh ntwal intwelheleyang-anemarl. Arrkngarl ayteyikw thelhelek-kety." ¹² INGKARTel renh ilek, "Nhenhekan amern atherrk intwelheley-angenh. Apmer nhelan nga aney-angenh-anemarl arrangkw. Nga alhaytant-anem."

¹³⁻¹⁴ Cain-el renh ilek, "Ntwa atyeng angka awerr arrerne. Apmer nhetheyarl apmer ingwerel-anem ayeng anayntem. Apmer-wenyengarl ayenh ingwerentyel atwetyek alhewer, mentyan."

¹⁵ INGKARTel renh ilek, "Ingwerel ngenh atwenty, atha renh arntety anthem. Ingwerel ngenh atwekerr, atha ngkweng-warl impaty arrernem." ¹⁶ Apmer Nod-warl ra alpek, Eden-they akngerrakw. Cain aney-alpek intem-antey INGKART ikwerety, angkepurreyang arrangkw, ikwerenh-rnem-warl. Ingwer-kenh apmer-itwek aney-alpek.

...

6

⁵ ... Akngeyel arek, apmwangkwarr ahern-areny ingkerrenh anenh. Rernem apmwangkwarrant iterrenh. ⁶⁻⁷ Ra iterrek renh-rnem ingkerrenh ywerrelhilemel atwetyek, atnwenh-rnem-then, thip-rnem-then, ahernel alheyl-rnem-then. Artwa apmwangkwarrarl aneyel-rnem-then ingkerrenh ywerrelhiletyek. "Atha renh-rnem mpwarey-angenh, atyeng awalheley-angenh-rneman. Ra iterrenh, apmwel renh-rnem mpwarekerr." ⁸ Akngey inkwerelhek artwa Noah ikwer, rarl ikwer inkwerelhemel awalhek rarl renh ilekek.

⁹⁻¹⁰ Noah ra anyentant mwerran Akngey ikwer awalhek. Alerikw irrpety ikwerenh-rnem itnan ikwer-rnem-kenh Shem, Ham, Japheth.

¹¹⁻¹² Akngeyel ingkerrenh iterl-arek, rernemarl apmwangkwarr anenh. ¹³ Akngeyel Noah renh ilek, "Ahern nhel artwa ingkerrenh ahelant atwerreyel, mwerr aney-angenh. Atha ahern-areny ingkerrenh irrarlkeyenh ahern nhek. ¹⁴ Arwerl mwerr-angker arterna, ntwal rtnwa arnwarnetyek warl-akert. Warl arnwarnetyek amentew-ament rwem-akert. Ankerel aperna kwen-then akwerr-ampeny-then. ¹⁵ Arlpenty ingga mpwara 130 metres-ek-atwety. Arlpaw ingga mpwara, 25 metres-ek-atwety. Irrwerl ingga mpwara, 15 metres-ek-atwety. ¹⁶ Arwerl ilperr-ilperr-rnemarl irrwerlengan arrerna! Anker-anem aperneyna kwaty aylpekerran. Altywerarl ntwal arrernetyek arriwan ampepekan. Iwerr ingwer-ampenyek arrerna aylpenhey-alhayntetyek. Rnem irrpety irrwerl-akert mpwara!

¹⁷ Atharl kwaty ilkwa tyarlewem-kety, ahern-areny ingkerrenh irrarlkeyek. ¹⁸ Atha ngenh ingga ileyel, nga, anew ngwenh, alerengkw ngkwenh-rnem, ampengkw-rnem-then arrantherr rtnwa ilenhel arrantherr iteth anetyek, kwaty-kety. Ingkerrenh aker-rnem tywana, atnwenh-rnem-then, thip-rnem-then, ahernel alheyl-rnem-then. ¹⁹⁻²⁰ Atnwenh amarl-rnem-then irrwey-rnem-then anewart-anewart akngakeyna, rtnwewarl tywenemel. ²¹ Amern akngerr-antey arrerna ikwer-rnem ngkweng-then. Ayeng ilkelheyl rernem iteth intem-antey anetyek."

²² Noah Akngyek awalhek, rarl renh ilantheke.

7

¹⁻¹⁸ INGKARTel Noah renh ilek, "Rtnwewarl aylpa, ngkwenh-rnem-akert. Atha ngenh iterl-areyellarl, mwerrarl ngan atyeng awalheyl." Kel arlta ikwerel-antey Noah-rnem rtnwewarl aylpenhek, Shem, Ham, Japheth. Ingkerrenh-antey rernem aylpenhek rtnwa ikwer-warl, anewikw-rnem-anem alerikw-rnem-anem. Noah

ikwerenh-rnem-akert aylpenhek rtnwa kwen-warl. Aker ahern-areny ingwerek-ingwer
 rernem akwernek rtnwewarl, atnwenth ateralth-rnem-then ingkerrenh,
 thip-rnem-then akwernek rtnwa ilkwa ikwer-warl. Anewart-anewart
 irrwey-rnem-then amarl-rnem-then ingwerek-ingwer atherrarl-atherrarl akwernek
 rtnwa kwen-warl, Akngeyarl renh-rnem ilantheh. Ingkerrenharl ahern-areny
 renh-rnem tywenek. INGKARTEL rtnwa arriw ikwer-rnemnp akentek. Kwaty apeynt
 ikwer-they irrwerl-anem irrwerl-anem lherrparnpek kwen-they. Akngeyel alker renh
 altywerilek. Kwaty thelhelek alker-they, arlta 40-ek-atwety, ingwa 40-ek-atwety. Kwaty
 rntwek arlta arrpanenhel. Kwatyan kwen innganam. Kwaty atnyerrel rtnwa ilkwa
 irrwerlilek, irrwerl-anem irrwerl-anem. Apwert ingkerrenh kwatyel kwenek. Kwatyel
 rtnwa irrwerlilek ikwer-rnemnp. Ahern-areny ingkerrenh kwatyel ilwerl-athenek.
 Apmer arrpanenhel anenh-rnem, atnyerrel ingkerrenh ilwerl-athenek. Akngeyel
 ingkerrenh apmer arrpanenhek irrarlkek ingkerrenh kwaty atnyerrel. Irrpetyap rtnwa
 ilkwelarl anak-rnem renemant iteth anenh. Noah rant ikwerenh-rnem-akert iteth
 anak. Kwaty rtnenh aleth arlta 150-ek-atwety, arlta arrpanenhel. ... **8**

¹ Akngey ra iterl-antey-areyel, iypelerleweyang New-rnem-then atnwenth-rnem-then.
 Akngeyel awer tyarlewek. Kwatyarl akelyirreynek ahern ingkerrenh artwerreyityek.
 Kel alakenh-anyem Akngeyel awer thwenek. ² Akngeyel arrkngert arernernek, kwaty
 ahern-they thelhelenhek. Akngeyel kwaty apeynt ywerrelhilek. Akngeyel kwaty alker-
 areny ywerrelhilek arppemarl. ³ Arlta 150-penh kwaty akelyant-anem ahernel rtnenh.
 Alkent 5-ek-atwety kwaty ra akely-anem irreynehh. ⁴ Kwatyarl atnyerr ywerrekel,
 rtnwa ilkwa ra Ararat apwertel-anem arrernelhey-alpek. ⁵ Alkent 10-penh apwert
 ingkerrenhan akethel-anem arem-anemirrek. Alkent 10-ek-atwetyarl rtnek-penh kwaty
 akelyirrek.

⁶⁻⁷ Alkent anyent-penh Noah-el iwerr tyet altywerilek, ra aretyek. Noah-el thip anyent
 irrperwl angerl thwenek. Noah arntarnt-arehnenh thip ikwer ra apey-ल्पentyek. Ahern
 artwerreyirreyek-atwety thip alkerel-antey alhenh. Alkerel-antey ra amperelenh,
 kwaty-antey ra arenh. ⁸ Kwaty ywerreynentyek Noah ra thwenek thip pwelker-anem,
 kwaty ywerreynentyek ra aretyek. Thip anyent ra arrernelhetyekan ikwer arrangkwarl.
⁹ Kwatyantarl ayntek. Ra apey-alpek arppemarl, rtnwa ilkwa ikwer-warl. Noah-el thip
 anyent renh anterrkwey-ayntek, kwen arppemarl akwernemel rtnwa ilkwa ikwer-warl.

¹⁰ Arlta 7-penh, Noah-el pwelker anyent renh arppemarl thwenek. ¹¹ Thip ra apey-
 alpek atwerrp, alperr anyent-akert-anem. Noah ra arek kwatyarl ywerr-anemirrek.
¹² Arlta 7-penh pwelker renh thwenek arppemarl, ra arlta ikwerel apey-alpeyang
 ywerrey-alhek. ¹³ Noah-el iwerr altywerilek-anem, rtnwa ilkwa renh ahern artwerre-
 tyirrenty aretyek. Ra arek ahernan atwerrety-anem. Noah-el arek kwatyarl kel-anem
 ywerreyneyel. ¹⁴ Alkent atherr-penh ahernan ingkerrenh-angkwar artwerrety-anem.

¹⁵⁻¹⁶ Akngeyel Noah renh ilek, “Ngan ngkwenh-rnem-akert tyerr-anemelha, rtnwa
 ilkwa ilenh-theyan. ¹⁷ Atnwenth ilenh-rnem-then thip-rnem-then ahern alheyel-rnem-
 then ingkerrenh tyarlewa rernem akngerr arppemarl irretyek ahern nhel.”

¹⁸ Noah renem-tangkwek atwarrek rtnwa ilkwa ikwer-they. ¹⁹ Atnwenth ingwerek-
 ingwer ingkerrenh atwarrek rtnwa ilkwa ikwer-they, amentew-ament.

²⁰ Noah-el apwert ilperr-ilperr arernernek, aker ampertetyek. Noah-el tyenkerr
 INGKART renh anthek, kwenirremel angkek. ²¹ Akngeyel aker intenek mwerr-angker
 ikwakert. Rernemarl apmwel-areh aneyelek, ampa akely-penh, atha ahern apmweley-
 angenh-anem. Akngeyel renh ilek, “Atha ahern-areny-rnem nthakenh atwey-angenh
 weth atha atwek-apey, menty-anem. Anyent-inger-antey athan irrarlkek. Akely-penh
 apmwangkwar alkenhirreyelan, awaretyel.

²² Atha ahern-areny ingkerrenh atwey-angenh-anem. Ahern nhenh intem-antey
 aynteyenh. Rernem amern lyapelheletyek, amern akwetyetyek. Ahern nhenh ywerrey-
 angenh arltel, ingwel, aherretyel, alyangkwek ywerrey-angenh. Ahern nhenh aherretyel
 ywerrey-angenh, ahern nhenh ingwel ywerrey-angenh. Ahern nhenh intem aneyenh
 ahern nhenh ywerreyek-atwety.”

9

*Akngeyel Noah renh ileyel, rarl atnyerr ilkwel atwey-angenh ywerrelhilemel aleth-
 antey*

¹ Akngeyel Noah renh ilek, alerikw ikwerenh-rnem-akert, “Ampa akngerr atnyena
 ahern nhel, thip-rnem-then, ahernel alheyel-rnem-then, aker irrpeng-then. Ahern
 nhel akngerrirretyek ampa akngerr anetyek. ² Atnwenth ingkerr arrekantherrety

ater irrayntem aneyenh, ahern nhel. Nga ingkerrenhek Atyetyart aneyenh. Atha ngenh arrernem Atyetyart nga anetyek, ahern-areny ingkerrenhek. ³ Aker ntwā alhewer arlkwetyek, ingwerek-ingwer. Atha ngenh atnwenh ingkerrenh anthem, ntwā arlkwayntetyek. Kel, atha ngenh antheke amern ntwā arlkwayntetyek.

⁴ Aker menty, arrkngewenyirremel ayntey. Iteth-antey, ra arrkngakert-anteyarl atnwenh ran. Nthakenh arrngeynp arlkwey-angenh. Arrknga thela ahern-warl, artwerretyilemel, aker arlkwey-alenty. ⁵ Atnwenh thel artwā anyent ipmek atwenty, artwā ingwerel ipmek arppemarl atnwenh renh atwetyek. Artwā anyentel artwā ingwer ipmek atwenty, ipmek arppemarl atwetyek.

⁶ Artwā ingwerel atwem, angkep renh atwenhey arppem. Atha ahern-areny ingkerrenh arppmernek, atyeng-apeny ingkerrenh anetyek. ⁷ Ntwā akngerr-anem ahern nhel ngkwenh-rnem atnyena! Artwā akngerr ntwā anetyek, ahern nhel artwā akngerrirretyek.”

⁸ Akngeyel Noah ikwerenh-rnem-akert ilek, ⁹⁻¹¹ “Atha arrenhantherr ilem, Nhepenh-anyeman kwaty arrekantherr-warl atha tyarleweyang-anem, menty. Kel anyent-inger atha kwaty ilkwan tyarlewek, ingkerrenh atwetyek, ingkerrenh ahern nhek irrarlketyek. ¹²⁻¹³ Mpwelarr ilkwa alkerek atha arrekantherr arrernem. Mpwelarr arrantherr alker-itwek aremel, arrantherr iterl-aretyek wetharl atha arrenhantherr ilek-angkwarr. ¹⁴ Kwaty kwenpayel mpwelarr aremirrenty atha iterl-aremel atharl weth arrekantherr ilek-angkwarr. ¹⁵ Nthakenh atha atnyerr ilkwel atwey-angenh ywerrelhilemel aleth-antey. Yanh-angkwarr atha ilek, nthakenh atwey-angenh. ¹⁶ Atharl arem mpwelarr alker-itwel aremirrenty, atha iterl-aremarl atharl weth arrenhantherr ilerlelpek-angkwarr.

¹⁷ Mpwelarr lwewarrernelheyl alkerel apmelerrarl atharl weth ilerl-alpek-angkwarr, arrantherr iterl-aretyek. Ilenh atyetyart impen anwantherr iterl-aretyek.” ...

11

Akngeyel angka ingwerek-ingwer ilpertilayel

¹ Awank-akerr, ahern-areny-rnem angka anyentelant angkerrenh. ² Ikwer-theyan ingwer-rnem apmer Babylon akngerrakw-ampeny-warl alpek. Rernem ingkerrenh alperlewek akngerrakw, peleyl ilkwe warl, apmer Shinar-arrangarr-warl. Apmer-anem rernem arrernek. ³⁻⁴ Rernem angkerrenh, “Tern ilkwa mpwaretyek, warl arpanenh, warl arlpenty-then anwantherr mpwarey alker-warl-athek, alkerek-atwety. Apwertweny anwantherr mpwarey bricks-elant, ankerelant anyentelhilem anterrkwetyek bricks renh. Ingkerrenhel anwenhantherr iterl-aretyek apmer anyentek. Anwantherr apmer arpanenh-warl nthakenh arlpimperrey-angenh. Anwantherr arlperptyirreyang anetyek, apmer anyent ikwerel.”

⁵ Akngeyel tawen renh aretyek apetyek rernemarl arnwarnenh. ⁶ Ra ilek, “Nhernem warrkirreyel rernemarl angka anyentel angkerreyel. Rernem arlkwententyelan, ilek-ilek mpwarerl-ane Kerr. Rernem tnakelheyl rernemarl warl ilkwa artek-penh. ⁷ Atha renh-rnem angka amentew-ament-anem iley, rernem awerrey-angenh-antey ingkerr anayntetyek.”

⁸⁻⁹ Angka anyentarl angkerrenh-penh Akngeyel renh-rnem angka ilpertilhilek ingkerrenh. Angka ingwerek-ingwer-anem rernem angkerrenh. Rernem menty-anem ipmek, warrkirreyang-anem. Rernem arlperptyirremel alpek apmer arpanenh-warl, aney-alpek. ...

Abraham-kenh aynikw

²⁷ Nhenh angka Terah-penh-anem. Terah Abram Nahor-rnem aynikw-rnem anenh. Haran-kenh-rnemek aynikw anek. Haran ra Lot-kenh aynikw anenh. ²⁸ Haran Ur tawen-itwek atnyenek Chaldea-areny-rnem-kenh apmer-itwek. Ra apmer ikwerel-antey ilwek, aynikw ikwerenh Terah iteth anenhel-antey. ²⁹⁻³⁰ Abram-el Sarai anew inek ikwer, Nahor-el Milcah anew ikwer inek. Milcah aytey ikwerenh Iscah anenh, Haran-kenh alerikw. Sarai ampek arrangk w anenh. ³¹ Terah anperl-alhek Ur tawen-they, Canaan ikwer-warl anperl-alhetyek. Ra Abram alerikw ikwerenh akngek, Sarai, amikw ikwerenh, arrengikw ikwerenh, Lot ra akngek arppemarl. Rernem Haran tawen-el-anem aney-alpek. ³² Terah ra ampwirremel aherrety 205 anenh. Ikwer-penhan Haran tawen ikwerel-antey ilwek.

12

Akngeyel Abram renh iley, apmer ingwer-warl alhetyek

¹ Akngey angkek Abram-warl, “Apmer nhanyem iwerl-alha ngkwenh-rnem-akert, apmer atharl ngkweng iylparrernem-warl alpemel. ² Atha ngenh arntarnt-arayntem apmer ilenhek, akngerr-anem atha ngenh anthem, akngerram-akngerr irreytek. Ingkerrenhel ngenh iterl-arayntem. Ngkwenh-rnem-angkwarr angka atyenh arlpimpirreyen, apmer arrpanen-angkwarr, ingkerrenhel ayenh iterl-arayntetyek-awaty. ³ Ingwer-rnem mwerr anayntem ngkweng-itwel, ayeng mwerr arrpemar ikwer-rnem anayntem. Alakenh-anyem ahern-areny ingkerrenh ngkweng inkwerelhetyek. Ingwer-rnem ngkweng awelhey-angenh, rernemar apmwangkwarr apenteyenh, atha renh-rnem arntety anthemarl.”

⁴⁻⁵ Abram aherrety 75 anenh, artwa ampwanem, Akngeyelarl ilek apmer ingwer-warlanem ra alpetyek. Abram Akngeyek awelhek. Anew ikwerenh Sarai ampikw ikwerenh Lot, ampwal ilek-ilek ingkerrenh warrkenh-rnem-then, rernemar apmer Canaan ikwer-warl alpek.

⁶ Abram ra arwerl ilkwewarl, arwerl arnenty ikwer-warl alhek, ikwerenh-rnem-akert. Abram arwerl arnenty apmer Moreh ikwer-warl alhek, apmer Shechem-itwek. Canaan-areny-rnem arrwekel-antey apmer ikwer-itwek anenh. ⁷ Akngey Abram ikwer aremirrek. Renh ilek, “Atha ngenh apmer nhenh anthetyek, ngkwenh-rnem-akert intem-antey.” Abram ra apwert ilperr-ilperr-anem arrernek Akngey aker tyenkerr anthetyek inkwerelhemel.

⁸ Abram ra Bethel apmer akngerrakw-ampeny-warl alhek, rap ampepel ayntenhek apmer Ai-arrangarr. Kalikw-anem artek. Ra apwert ilperr-ilperr ingwer-anem arrernek, Akngey ikwer kwenirremel inkwerelhek. ⁹ Ikwer-penhan ra antekerr-anem alhek, apmer arlpaw-ampeny-warl.

Abram alheyel Egypt-warl amern inetyek

¹⁰ Apmer arrpanen Canaan-ampenyel, amern lyapey-angenh-anem ra arenh, aherrety innganem. ¹¹⁻¹³ Abram-then Sarai-then Egypt-warl rernem alpek, amern-angketyarr-warl atherrkeny-ampeny-warl. Abram iterremel angkek anew ikwerenh-warl, “Egypt-warl alhenty nga angkwerey atyenh-arrpantey ilelha ingwer-rnemek. Egypt-arenyel inngerr mwerr-angker ngenh arey-ayntenty, ayenharl rernem atwekerr, ngkweng-they angwarekerr.”

¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Rernem Egypt ikwer-warl alhek. Egypt-arenyel renh arek ra mwerr-angker innga. Atyetyart ilkwel-rnem Pharaoh-an ilek Sarai renh. Artwel-rnem Sarai renh akngkek Pharaoh-kenh apmer-warl. ¹⁶ Pharaoh rarl iterrek Sarai ikwer Abram-kenh angkwerikwek-athen, ra Abram renh ingkerrenh antheke, yep-yep-rnem-then, pwelek-rnem-then, tangkey-rnem-then, warrkenh-rnem-then, kamwerl-rnem-then ingkerrenh antheke.

¹⁷ Atyetyart ilkwa rarl Sarai renh apmwangkwarr ikngwey-ayntek-they, INGKARTEL Pharaoh-kenh-rnem arntety ilkwanam antheke. ¹⁸⁻¹⁹ Pharaoh-el ingwer ilantheke, Abram renh ikngwetyek, ratherr angkerretyek. Pharaoh ra angkek Abram ikwer-warl, “Ntwa atyeng iley-angenh arraty anew ngkwenh. Kel ineyna apmer nhenh-they alpemel. Apalel anew ngkwenh atha ikngwek.” ²⁰ Pharaoh-el ikwerenh-rnem thwenek, Abram renh artengewetyek, ratherr ampwal-rnem ikwer-atherrenh ingkerrenh akngeynteyek, apmer ingwer-warl alpemel.

13

Abraham Lot ratherr amentant-atherr alheyel

¹ Abram Sarai atherr alhek apmer arlpaw Canaan-ampeny-warl, Lot ra ikwer-atherr-angkwarr alhek arrpemar. ² Abram ampwal akngerr-akert alhek, pwelek-rnem-then, yep-yep-rnem-then, nanikwet-rnem-then, thilp-then, gold-then.

³ Abram ra apmer arrpanenhel aneynenh, apmer arlpaw antekerr-ampeny-itwek. Ayerrer-anem ra alpek, Bethel tawen-warl. Kalikw-anem rap ampepek artey-alhek, apmer ikwerenh. Ayntey-alhek tawen Ai-they ampepel, Bethel tawen-they angath. ⁴ Apey-alpek antekerr-they, ra aynteynek apwert ilperr-ilperr-akert ikwer-itwel, irrkatyel arrpemar. Ra kalikw akely-anem artek. Ra kwenirremel Akngeyek-anem angkek inkwerelhemel.

⁵ Lot-el akngerr arrpemarl atnyenek, yep-yep-rnem-then, nanikwet-rnem-then, pwelek-rnem-then, warrkenh ikwerenh-rnem-then. ⁶⁻⁷ Apmeran akely inngarl ayn-tenh atnwenh-rnem-then ingwerek-rnem-then. Atherrkarl atnwenh ingkerrenhel arlkwenh. Abram-kenh warrkenh-rnem-then Lot-kenh warrkenh-rnem-then atnwenh arntarnt-arey-angker-rnem rernem apmer-they ahel-anem ilterrenh.

⁸ Abram angkek Lot-ek, “Aylakan mwerrant-atherrarl anetyek. Aylekakenh-rneman mwerrant-arey armpemarl anetyek, ilterrey-angenh. Aylak arrer nthakenh ilterrey-angenh. Artwa aylekakenh ilterrey-angenh anetyek. ⁹ Ahern arlpawel nhan! Aylak amentant atherr alhey. Ngarl altwerl alhem-kety, ayengan akngerrakwarl alhey. Ngarl akngerrakw alhem, ayeng altwerlarl alhey.”

¹⁰ Ikwer-they, Lot alhek arwewek-antey. Kwaty akngerr ra arey-alhek Jordan Ilpay-itwek. Aleth-antey ra Ilpay atherrkeny aynteynenh ikwer-angkwarr apmer Zoar-ek-atwety. ¹¹ Jordan Ilpay ingkerrenh ikwer-tangkwek rlwanek akngerrakw-ampeny. Rarl akngerrakw alhek, Abram amentant atherr ratherr irrek, arlpertryrremel. ¹²⁻¹³ Abram anek apmer Canaan-ampenyel. Lot alhek tawen Sodom arrenty, wak-rnem artey-alhek, artwa apmwernem arrenty-itwek, rernem INGKARTEk irrpelthirrenh. ¹⁴ INGKARTEl Abram renh ilek, “Apmer ingkerrenh-angkwarr ara! ¹⁵ Atha ngenh anthey, nga intem-antey anayntetyek, apmer arpanenh ilenhek, ngkwenh-rnem-akert. ¹⁶ Atha ngkwenh-rnem akngerram-akngerrileyenh, arrantherr akngerr-anem ahern nhel anetyek. Ngkwenh-rnem akngerrirreyenh ahern akely akngerr aynteyel-apeny. ¹⁷ Nga angkepellarreng apmer nhel alhaynta, atharl ngenh anthetyek.”

¹⁸ Wak kalikw akely-rnem lhelherl-alhek akngeynemel apmer arwerl arrenty-akert ikwer-itwek aney-alhek apmer Mamre-arrangarr; Hebron-itwek. Apmer ikwer-itwek apwert ilperr-ilperr tyenkerrek-arelh ra arrernek, Akngey ikwer inkwerelhemel kwenirrek.

14

Abram-el Lot renh arntarnt-areyel

⁸ ... Atyetyart tawen ikwer-areny-rnem, Sodom-areny, Gomorrah-areny, Admah-areny, Zeboim-areny, Bela-areny. Rernem atwerrenh Atyetyart ingwer-areny-rnem-then. Atyetyart Chedorlaomer, Elam-areny atyetyart, Tidal, Goiim-areny atyetyart. Amraphel, Shinar-areny atyetyart. Arioch, Ellasar-areny atyetyart. Atyetyart 5-pel-ek aherry 12 anek, ikwer-rnemek. ⁹ Ikwer-penhan rernem ikwer-warl apetyek, rernem atwerretyek. ¹⁰ Atyetyart ingkerrenh akarrirrek peleyk ikwer-itwek, itnan Sidim. Sodom-areny-rnem Gomorrah-areny-rnem-then rernem anyentirrek, artwa ingwer-rnem atwerretyek. Ingwer-rnem rernem Sodom-areny-rnem-then Gomorrah-areny-rnem-then antengilek. Sodom-areny-rnem-then Gomorrah-areny-rnem-then rernem aytnek irrkewarl, anker-angketyarr-warl. Ingwer-rnem anterrek apwert-ampeny-warl. ¹¹ Sodom-then Gomorrah-then-the they amern ingkerrenh rernem rakek, ampwal ilek-ilek. ¹² Abram-kenh ampikw-then-antey, Lot anterrkwek, akngeynemel.

¹³ Abram artwa Hebrew anenh arwerl arrenty ikwer-itwek. Arwerl arrenty ran Mamre Amor-areny-kenh. Artwa Mamre Amor-areny. Ayteyikw ikwer-atherrenh anek, itnan ratherr Eschol, Aner. Ratherr mwerr innga anek Abram-ek. ¹⁴ Artwa anyentel Abram renh angkan ilek, rernemarl alerikw ikwerrenh anterrkwek, ampwal ikwerrenh-rnem-akert. Abram-el artwa ikwerrenh-rnem anyentilek. Kel rernem alwernek apmer Dan ikwer-warl. ¹⁵ Abram-el renh-rnem ingkerrenh atwek-penh, ingwer-rnem anterrek apmer Hobah-warl Damascus ikwer-angkwarr aterel. ¹⁶ Abram-el renh-rnem alwernek, apmer Hobah-ek-atwety. Ra alerikw Lot renh ineynek, arelh-rnem-then ampwal ikwerrenh-rnem-then.

¹⁷ Abram rarl king ingwer-rnem-then atwek-penhan, ra apey-alpek. Atyetyart Sodom-areny apetyek Abram-warl peleyk Shaveh ikwer-itwek, ratherr angkerretyek. Shaveh ikwerrenh itna ingweran arterter King-kenh.

¹⁸ Atyetyart Salem-areny itnan Melchizedek. Ra wayn-then amern-then Abram-warl akngetyek. Melchizedek INGKART anenh, Akngey ilkwa ikwer. ¹⁹ Melchizedek angkek, “Akngey atha ayernem, ngenh rlterrkiletyek, rarl alker-then ahern-then armpmernek. ²⁰ Nga Akngey ikwer inkwerelthey-areny, ntwarl artwa ingkerrenh atwek, rlterrk ikwerrenh-akertel. Ntwa artwa ingkerrenh antengilek.”

Abram-el Melchizedek ampwal ilek-ilek ingkerrenh ikwerrenh antheyel

²¹ Atyetyart Sodom-arenyel Abram renh ilek, “Atyenh-rnem, Sodom-areny-rnem ingkerrenh ipma, apmwal-rnem ntwal akngemel.”

²² Abram-el Atyetyart Sodom-areny renh ilek, “INGKART Akngeyel anyentelarl ahern-then alker-then armpmernek. ²³ Atha renh arraty innga ilek, atharl ampwal-rnem nthakenh iney-angenh, ntwal ayenh ingkern ayntarrp-ilekerr, nga atyeng angkekerr, ‘Atharl Abram renh ampwal ingkerrenh antheke.’ Akngeyelant ayenh ampwal ingkerrenh antheke. ²⁴ Amern arlangant anwantherr arlkwey artwa atyenh-rnemelan arlkwekant. Aner Eschol-atherr ampwal akely-rnem inem armpemarl.”

15

Akngeyel Abram renh alheylel

¹ Abram-el altyerr arek, INGKARTelarl renh ilek, “Nga aterirreyang anetyek, atha ngenh arntarnt-areyel, ilek-ilek akngerr atha ngenh anthetyek.” ² Abram angkek, “INGKARTay, ntwā ayenē ilek-ilek akngerr antheē. ³ Ntwā ayenē ampan anthey-angenharl. Ayeng ilwentyel, warrkenh atyenhel ilek-ilek ingkerrenh inem.”

⁴ INGKARTel ilek, “Ntwā alerengkw ngkwenh atnyeneyenē. Warrkenh ngkwenhel nthakenh ingkerrenh iney-angenē. Alerengkw ngkwenhel ingkerrenh atnyeneyenē, nga ilwenty-kety.” ⁵ Akngeyel renh atnwenhek aketh-warl. Ra renh ilek, “Alker-warl itnywena! Antyarr-rnem ntwā areyē! Ntwā count-em-anem renh-rnem ila! Ngkwenh-rnem antyarr ilenē-rnem-apeny akngerrirreyenē.”

⁶ Abram Akngeyek inkwerelhemel awelhek. Akngeyel renh artwā arrayat innga arek, rarl Akngeyek awelhenh.

⁷ Akngeyel ilek, “Ayeng Akngey ra, atharl ngenh apmer Ur-they, Chaldea-rnem-kenh apmer-they atnwenhey-alhek, apmer nhenh ngenh anthetyek, ngkwenh-rnem-akert.”

⁸ Abram angkek, “Akngeyay, nthakenh atha iterl-areman apmer yanē atha atnyenetyek?”

⁹ Akngey ra ilek, “Pwelek amarl akely atyeng-warl akngetyay! Nanikwet anyent yep-yep irrwey anyent rwelyarr anyent, pwelker anyent.”

¹⁰ Abram Akngey ikwer awelhek. Aker-rnem akngkek, Akngey renh anthetyek, tyenkerr-anem. Abram-el aker renh-rnem rlweth-rlweth akek, amentew-ament ar-rernek ahern-warl, pwelker-then rwelyarr-then rlweth-akey-angenē-antey. ¹¹ Irrety-rnem-then inkwel-rnem-then akarrirekk aker-warl. Thip ingwerek-ingwer-then. Rernem aker-warl apetyek. Abram-el renh-rnem irrentek.

¹² Ingkeny aylpenhetyek irrek. Kel ankwanem irrek. Abram artewentyel aterirrek-anem. Ingwel artek. ¹³⁻¹⁴ INGKARTel ilek, “Ngkwenh-rnem ingwer-rnemek warrk antherl-aneyenē, arlkarewerl-aneyenē. Ngkwenh-rnem nhak-itwek ingwer-rnemel warrk antherl-aneyenē, rernem aleth innga warrkirr-ayntetyek aherrety 400-ek-atwety. Apmer ingwer-areny-rnemel renh-rnem ilpertureyēnē. Ngkwenh-rnem apmer ingwerel arlengeny-apeny aneyenē. Atha apmer ingwer-areny-rnem ingkerrenh arntety antheyenē. Atharl apmer renh atwem-kety, rernem apmer-they alpeyenē apmpwal akngerr-akert. ¹⁵ Nga ampwirremel ilweyenē, ngkwenh-rnemel ngenh ikwer-itwel-antey akwernayn, nga artwā ampwanem mwerr aneyenē. ¹⁶ Rernem aherrety 400-penē apy-alpeyenē, Amor-areny-rnemel apmer nhenh atnyenetyek.”

¹⁷ Ikwer-penhan ingkeny aylpenhek, ingwemernt-anem irrenhek. Rwalap-then rwa lherrm-then, ampep-itwek aker ampep-angkwarr amerirrenhey-alhek. ¹⁸⁻²⁰ Arlta ikwerel-antey Akngeyel Abram renh alhelek, “Atha ngkwenh-rnem ingkerrenh apmer nhenh antheyenē. Egypt lher-they Euphrates lher ilkwa ikwerek-atwety, ingkerrenh-kenh apmerek-artwey. Atha ngkwenh-rnem apmer ingkerrenh-antey ilenē antheyenē.”

...

16

Angka Hagar Ishmael atherr-akert

¹⁻³ Sarai, Abram, ratherr anewart ampeweny anenē. Arelh warrkenh anyent ikwerenē, itnan Hagar. Sarai angkek Abram-warl, Akngeyel ayenē menty ilek ampekety. “Warrkenh atyenē ntwā ikngwā, ntwā ampa atnyenetyek.” Alakenhaym Abram ra arelh warrkenh-anem ikngwek. Abram apmer Canaan-itwek aherrety 10 anenē. Abram awelhek, anew ikwerenhelarl renh ilek. Sarai ra warrkenh Egypt-areny ikwerenē Abram renh antheē. ⁴ Abram-anem Hagar-itwek ayntek, ampanem ikwerenē anenē. Ikwer-they Hagar tnakelhenh, ikwer Sarai irrpelthirremel. ⁵ Sarai angkek Abram-warl, “Ntwā atyeng apmwel-areth mpwarek. Atha ngenh warrkenh yanē antheē anew ngkweng ra atyengety arlkarirrekarl. INGKARTel iterl-areyē ntwārl atyeng apmwel-areth mpwarek.” ⁶ Abram angkek, “Warrkenh yanēn ngkwenharl. Ntwārrwē kel atnyenetyek. Ayengan arlarl.” Sarai-el Hagar renh ayntarrp-ilek. Irrwernek. Hagar anterrek-anem ikwerety.

⁷⁻⁸ Akngey-kenh angel-el Hagar renh arey-alhek apmer arlpaw-itwek kwaty ngenty-itwek, apmer Shur-ampeny-itwek. Angel-el renh ayernek, “Hagar Sarai-kenh warrkenh, nthēn-they nga alpeyēl, nthēn-warlay?” Hagar angkek, “Ayeng Sarai ikwerety aterel alpeyēl.” ⁹ Angel-el renh ilek, “Sarai-warl alpa, ikwer awelhetyek. ¹⁰ Atha ngenh ngkwenh-rnem akngerr innga antheyenē, ingwerel-rnem nthakenh count-emiley-angenē.”

¹¹ “Ntwa avey akely atnyeneyenh, ntwa renh itnewa Ishmael. ¹² Ra artwa ateralth aneyenh, tangkey saddle-ek akwerrp-apeny. Ra artwa aneyenh, tangkey ateralth-warl arrerrem-apeny. Ra awelhey-angenh ingkerrenhek aneyenh, ingkerrenh ikwer awelhey-angenh arpemar. Ra nthakenh ikwer-rnem-itwek aney-angenh, nthakenh ingwerenty-itwek ra aney-angenh.”

¹³ Hagar-el INGKART renh ilek, “Nga atyeng aremirrek.” Ra iterrek, “Atha INGKART arek-penh, ayeng iteth-antey aneyel, ilwey-angenh.” ¹⁴ Alakenh rernem kwaty ngenty renh itneweyel Beer Laha Roi, kwaty ngenty ampepel apmer Kadesh-they apmer Bered-angkwarr aynteyel. ¹⁵⁻¹⁶ Abram-el atherr Hagar-el-atherr avey akely atnyenek, avey ikwerenh itna itnewemel Ishmael. Abram ra aherrety 86 ampwa innga anenh, renharl ratherr atnyenek-penh.

17

Akngeyel Abram renh ilantheyel, avey ikwerenh artwiletyek

¹ Abram ra aherrety 99-anem. Akngey ikwer aremirrek angkemel, “Ayeng Akngey Atyetyart ra. Nga aleth anaynta, arraty innga. ² Abraham-ay, atyeng nga aweltheyek. Atha ngenh alhelek-angkwarr, atha alhelem arpemar, atha ngkwenh-rnem akngerr innga ileyenh.”

³ Abram ahern-warl inngerr kwenirremel atnertel ilperr-ayntek. ⁴ Akngey angkek ikwer-warl, “Atha ngenh alhelem, nga Atyetyart anetyek, ingkerrenh ngkwenh-rnem ngkweng-they akngerrirreyenh, apmer arpanenh-areny-rnemek. ⁵ Rernem ngenh itneweyenh Abram-weny, Abraham-ant-anem. Alakenh-anyem nga Atyetyart aneyenh apmer arpanenh-areny-rnemek. ⁶ Atha ngenh akngerr innga antheyenh, ngkwenh ingkerrenh. Rernem apmer arpanenh-areny aneyenh Atyetyart ilkwernem-then. ⁷⁻⁸ Atha ngenh arntarnt-arem, atha ngenh alhelek-angkwarr. Atha arrenhantherr apmer Canaan-anem antheyenh, arrantherr apmerek-artwey-wenyarl aneyel, atha arrenhantherr apmer Canaan anthem arrekanther.” ⁹ Akngey angkek Abraham-warl, “Nga atyeng-angkwarr anayntetyek ngkwenh-rnem-then. ¹⁰⁻¹¹ Arrantherr avey arrekanther-renh artwa mpwaretyek, yanh alhelenty aneyenh, atharl arrenhantherr ilek-angkwarr. ¹² Arlta 8 ikwerel-antey arrantherr avey renh-rnem artwa mpwaretyek, alethang-rnem-then ingkerrenh, rernemarl warl ngkwenhel aneyel-rnem-then. ¹³ Apmer ngkwenh-itwek atnyenek-rnem-then ntwa ingkerrenh artwa mpwaretyek, warrkenh ngkwenh-rnem-then ingkerrenh. ¹⁴ Rernem alakenh-anyem mpwarey-angenh, rernem atyeng irrpelthirrenty, atha renh-rnem ilek-kety. Angka atyenhek awelhey-angenh anenty, atha renh-rnem atwem.”

¹⁵ Akngeyel Abraham renh ilek, “Ntwa anew ngkwenh Sarai itnewey-angenh, ntwa renh Sarah-ant-anem itnewem. ¹⁶ Atha renh arntarnt-areyel, atha ngkweng aler anthem ikwer-angkwarr. Akngerr ikwer-they akngerrirreyenh arpemar, apmer arpanenh-areny Atyetyart-rnem-then.”

¹⁷ Abraham ra ilperr ayntek arpemar. Ra irrpelthirremel atherrek, “Nthakenhan artwa aherrety 100-kenh ampa atnyenetyek? Sarah-el nthakenh ampa atnyeney-angenh aherrety 90-el?” ¹⁸ Abraham-el Akngey renh ayerne, “Ishmael-el-arleng atyenharl?”

¹⁹ Akngeyel renh ilek, “Arrangkw wenh! Anew ngkwenhel Sarah-el avey atnyenem, ntwa renh itneweyenh Isaac. Atha renh ingkerrenh alhelem. Atha ngenh awek ngarl perayirrenh Ishmael ikwer. Atha renh arntarnt-areyenh, akngerr ikwer-they irreyenh, apmer arpanenh-areny-rnem. ²⁰ Ra Atyetyart irreyenh 12 prince ikwer-rnem. Atha renh Atyetyart ilkwa anetyek arrerneyenh, apmer arpanenhhek. ²¹ Atha arraty mpwareyenh, atha alhelek-angkwarr Isaac ikwer-angkwarr, renharl Sarah-el atnyeneyenh, irrkaty-angkwarr aherrety ingwerel.” ²² Ikwer-penh Akngey alpek-anem.

²³ Abraham-el Ishmael, alerikw ikwerenh, warrkenh ikwerenh-rnem-then, apmer ikwerenh-itwek atnyenekarl-rnem-then. Ra renh-rnem artwilek, Akngeyelarl ilek-angkwarr. ²⁴ Abraham aherrety 99 anenh, artwa ampwanem. ²⁵ Ishmael aherrety 13 anenh, amerrk-antey, rernemarl renh-rnem ingkerrenh-anem artwilek. ²⁶ Abraham-atherr Ishmael-atherr arlta anyent ikwerel-antey artwirrek. ²⁷ Abraham-kenh artwernem arlta ikwerel-antey artwirrek arpemar.

18

Abraham-el artwa irrpety arntarnt-areyel

¹ Akngey aremirrek Abraham ikwer apmer Mamre-itwek, arwerl arnenty ikwer-itwek. Arlta ampep ikwerel Abram kalikw ikwerenh arriwel anenh. ² Ra arek artwa irrpety rney-alhenty aketh-itwek.

³ Ra ikwer-rnem-warl anterrek, renh-rnem rlwatetyek. Ra ahern-warl-athek kwenirrek, angkemel, “Anper alhey-angenh, lywenty-itwek ltyerrenherr-arey! ⁴ Kwaty atha arrekantherr iney-akenh ingka ahern-penh lhewelhetyek, arrantherr lywel ltyerretyek. ⁵ Amern-then atha arrekantherr iney-akenh alethel arrantherr alpetyek.”

“Ya, kel mwerr,” rernem angkek.

⁶ Abraham wak-warl aylpenhek, Sarah-arl anenh-warl, renh ilek, “Amern arlety irrpety inay, amern rtamp ampernetyek.” ⁷ Ra aker mwerr innga rlwanek, anter-akngerr akely. Abraham-kenh warrkenhel pwelek irrwey akely atwerliwek aker artwa irrpety ikwer-rnemek. ⁸ Abraham-el aker-then milk-then anthek, artwa irrpety renh-rnem. Abraham lywel anenh, rernem amern arlkwenh-kety.

⁹ Rernem ayerne, “Anew ngkwenh Sarah-alew?” Abraham ra angkek, “Kalikw kwenel.” ¹⁰⁻¹¹ Artwa alethang angkek, “Aherrety anyent-penh ayeng apey-alpeyenh Sarah ampa akely atnyeneyenh. Sarah-el-tangkwel ampa atnyeneyenh arrwekel-antey ayeng apey-alpey-ality.” ¹² Sarah-el angka awek-penh, irrpelthirremel. Sarah atherrek, “Nthakenh atha ampa atnyenem ampwelam-athen, aylanth atherr-antey ampwa, nthakenh ampa atnyenem.”

¹³ INGKARTel Abraham ilek, “Nthakenhek Sarah angkek atherremel-anem, atyeng irrpelthirreyel? Ayengan INGKARTarl, ampa innga atha anthey-angker! ¹⁴ Aherrety anyent-penh ayeng apey-alpeyenh aherrety ingwer ikwerel-antey. Sarah-el ampa atnyeneyenh arrwekel-antey ayeng apey-alpey-ality.”

¹⁵ Sarah ra aterirrek, irrtwerremel ilelhek, “Ayeng atherrey-angenh arrangk.” Artwa alethang ra ilek, “Inngarlap nga atherrek.”

Abraham-el Akngey renh ayerneyel, ra apmer Sodom atwey-angenh menty aretyek

¹⁶ Artwa alethang irrpety rernem apmer Sodom-warl alpek. Abraham ikwer-rnem-angkwarr antelherl-alhek, artengewemel iwerr iylparrernetyek ikwer-rnemek. ¹⁷ INGKART iterrenk, “Abraham atha iley-angenh apmer Sodom-arl atha atwem.

¹⁸ Ikwerrenh-rnem akngerrirreyenh apmer arpanenh-warl arlpertryreyenh. ¹⁹ Atha Abraham renh arntarnt-arek, ra ikwerrenh-rnem akalty-antheyek atyeng-angkwarr, rernem arraty anetyek. Ikwer-penh atha renh-rnem arntarnt-arem, atharl renh-rnem ilek-angkwarr.”

²⁰ INGKARTel Abraham renh ilek, “Atha awek tern atherrarl artwa apmwangkwarr aneyel. Atha angka ilkwa awek. ²¹ Ayeng alhem, atha renh-rnem aretyek, nthek-angkwarr rernem aneyel, innga apek, arrangk apek.”

²² Artwa alethang ratherr anperl-alhek, apmer Sodom ikwer-warl-anem, Abraham INGKART-itwelarl anenh. ²³ Abraham-el INGKART renh ayerne, “Artwa apmwernem ntwa atwenty, artwa mwerr-rnem ntwa atwem arppemar? Arlernem-alew? ²⁴ Tern yanh alerl atnyenenty artwa mwerr-rnem 50-akert? ²⁵ Ntwa mwanty arntarnt-aretyek. Ngan INGKART arraty innga, arlernem-then arntarnt-aretyek, tyatyemiley-angenh renh-rnem.”

²⁶ INGKART angkek, “Atha apek artwa mwerr-rnem 50 arentyel, atha apmer Sodom renh ywerrelhilemel atwey-angenh.”

²⁷ Abraham angkek, “Ayengan ahern-arenharl. Nthakenharl artwa 45 mwerr-rnem arentyan? Ntwa tern ilkwa yanh ywerrelhilemel atwetyek?” ²⁸ INGKART angkek, “Atha apek artwa mwerr-rnem 45 arentyel, atha apmer Sodom renh ywerrelhilemel atwey-angenh.”

²⁹ “Artwa mwerr-rnem 40-alew?” Abraham-el renh ayerne. “Kel menty atwey-angenh.” INGKART angkek, “Atha tern ilkwa ywerrelhilemel atwey-angenh.”

³⁰ Abraham angkek, “Nga atyeng ahelirrey-angenh, INGKARTay. Nthakenharl artwa 30 mwerr-rnem arentyan? Ntwa tern ilkwa ywerrelhilemel atwetyek?”

INGKART angkek, “Atha apek artwa mwerr-rnem 30 arentyel, atha apmer Sodom renh ywerrelhilemel atwey-angenh.”

³¹ Abraham angkek, “Ayengan arrangk. Artwa 20 mwerr-rnem-alew?” INGKART angkek, “Atha apmer renh ywerrelhilemel atwey-angenh.”

³² Abraham angkek, “Nga atyeng ahelirrey-angenh INGKARTay, artwa mwerr-rnem 10-alew?”

“Kel, menty atwey-angenh,” INGKART angkek. “Atha tern ilkwa ywerrelhilemel atwey-angenh.”

³³ Abraham angkekarl-penh INGKART alpek-anem. Kel Abraham apmer-warl alpek.

¹ Atwerrp-anem angel atherr apetyek apmer Sodom-warl, tern ilkwewarl. Artwa Lot keyt ilkwa iwerr-angkwarr anenh. Lot-el angel renh-atherr arek, ra akapwert ahern-warl-athek kwenirrek. ² Ra angkek, “Mpwelanth apmer atyenh-warl apetyenherr-atherr; ingkernem-then mpwelanth lhewelheteyek. Ingwa anyent-inger mpwelanth ayntetyek, ingwepenh mpwelanth alethe alpey-akenh.” Ratherr renh ilek, “Mwerr aylanth akethel ayntem, tawen ampepel?” ³ Lot-el renh-atherr irrtyelh-ilenh inngantey apmer ikwerenh-warl alpeytek, ratherr inngantey alpek ikwer-angkwarr, apmer ikwerenh-warl. Lot-el amern ampernek ikwer-atherr.

⁴ Rernem ankwayntetyek irrek-anem. Artwa ingkerrenh Sodom-areny-rnem ikwer-nem-warl, artwa atningk apetyek. ⁵ Rernem ayerne, “Artwa alethang weth-atherr-alew? Warl ngkwenharl aneyel atherr-alew? Akngetya renh-atherr anwantherr apmwa mpwaretyek ikwer-atherr-angkwarr.”

⁶ Lot alhek arriw-warl-athek. ⁷ Ra menty angkek. ⁸ “Kwey aleyak nhenh-atherr akngeyenherr-areyay, artwa atherr mentyarl. Atha renh-atherr arntarnt-arey, ratherr atyeng-itwel ilkwatherr aneyel.”

⁹ Artwa apmwarnem arlkek, “Iwerr-kety alha! Arrkngert angkey-angenh! Artwa yanh alethangarl, nthakenh ra anwekantherr angkey-angenh alakenh. Anwantherr ngenh atekerr!” Rernem akarrirrenhey-alhek arriw renh ngkweltyiletyek, warl Lot-kenh.

¹⁰⁻¹¹ Artwa angel ratherr Lot renh ayteng inek, warl renh martemel artwernem akethelarl rtneh-rnem ingkerrenh aparrngilek, rernem iwerr renh arey-angenhilek.

¹²⁻¹³ Ratherr Lot ikwer angkek, “Ngkwenh-rnem apek apmer nhel aneyel? Alerengkw-rnem-then. Ingkerrenh apmer nhenh-they akngeyna, aylanth apmer nhenh atwem-kety. Aylanth apmer nhenh atwem, rernem apmwangkwarr alheyl-kety.”

¹⁴ Lot-el malyikw ikwerenh-atherr ilek, rernem apmer-they alpeytek ingkerr-antey. Ratherr ikwer irrpelthirrenh, menty renh awenh.

¹⁵ Ingwepenh angel-el atherr Lot renh ilek ra apmer ikwer-they alpeytek, “Anew ngkwenh alerengkw ngkwenh-atherr anamerl apmer nhenh-they atnweneyna alpemel. Arrangkwelan nga alpey-angenh, ingkerrenharl arrenhantherr atwem.”

¹⁶ Lot arlan anyentel-antey rtneh. Akngey ilkelhenh renh atnyeneyek. Angel-el Lot renh anew ikwerenh alerikw ikwerenh-atherr-then apmer ikwer-they atnwenhek.

¹⁷ Angel-el renh-rnem ilek, “Apmer renh artepang arey-angenh alpeytek.”

¹⁸⁻¹⁹ Lot-el ilek, “Awethem ntwa ilekan. Apwert-warl anwenhantherr ilanthey-angenh, apwert arleng-ketyarl, anwantherr atwelhekerr. ²⁰ Tyarlewa anwenhantherr apmer akely ikwer-warl alpeytek.” ²¹ Angel-el ilek, “Ya, kel mwerr; atha apmer renh atwey-angenh. ²² Anamerl alhenh-arey arrenhantherr atwekerr-awaty.” Lot-el tawen akely renh itnewek Zoar, angka ikwerenh-angkwarr aynteyel apmer akely.

²³ Ingkeny tyerrelheteyek irrek-anem. Lot apmer Zoar ikwer-warl aney-alhek-anem. INGKART-kenh lherrm ikwerenhel tawen renh-atherr atwek. ²⁴⁻²⁵ INGKARTel lherrmel-anem apmer renh atwek. Apmer atherr-antey ra atwek, arwerl-rnem-then atherrk-rnem-then. Altherrp-itwekan atwek arppemarl lherrmel. Akngeyel arppemarl tern ilkwitwel atwek arppemarl. Tern ilkwernem ingkerrenh atwek. ²⁶ Lot-kenh anewel artepang arek, ra apwert thalt-anem irrek.

²⁷ Ingwepenh ikwerel-antey angkep-antey arppemarl Abraham alpek irrkaty ikwer-warl, rarl arrwekelarl angkek Akngey-warl. ²⁸ Ra kwen-warl-athek lherrm-rnem kwert-then tyerrelhey-ayntenty apmer ikwer-atherr-they.

²⁹ Akngey ra iterl-arek, Abraham ra alhelek Lot-anem arntarnt-aremel. ...

21

Isaac ampa akely atnyeneyel

¹ INGKARTel Sarah renh arntarnt-arek, rarl Sarah renh ilek-angkwarr. ² Abraham ampwanem irrek. Sarah-el awey akely atnyenek. ³ Abraham-el renh itnewek Isaac. ⁴ Arlta 8 ikwerel-antey renh artwilek, INGKARTelarl renh ilek-angkwarr. ⁵ Abraham aherrety 100 anenh.

⁶ Sarah angkek, “Akngeyel ayenh irrknerney anthe. Ingkerrenhel awem, atharl awey akely atnyeneyel, rernem inkwerelhem arppemarl.” ⁷ Rap angkek, “Ingwer-rnemel Abraham ilek, ‘Sarah-el awey aylpaty anthem,’ ra ikwer-rnem irrpelthirrenh. Lyert, ra ampwan aneyel, awey ikwerenh atnyeneyel.”

Abraham-el Hagar-then Ishmael-then irrenteyel

⁸ Isaac kel ilkwerrek. Ra kel amernant arlkwenh, aylpaty menty ipmek. Abraham-el tyenkerr ilkwa ikwer atnyenek. ⁹⁻¹⁰ Sarah-el awey Ishmael renh arek. Sarah-el alharlkwemel Abraham-ek angkek, “Ntwa warrkenh yanh Egypt-areny irrenta!

Ampikw ikwerenh-then. Ayeng ilkelhey-angenh ampa Hagar ikwerenh-kety ngkweng-they ampwal-rnem inayntetyek. Ampa atyehelant ampwal ngkwenh-rnem atnyenerl-ayntetyek, arntarnt-arayntetyek ngarl ilwem-kety.”

¹¹ Abraham ahelirrek, Sarah-elarl renh irrentetyek-anem arrkernelhek. ¹² Akngeyel Abraham renh ilek, “Menty arelh yanh-then ampa akely-then menty alpetyek tyarlewa, Sarah-elarl renh ilek-angwarr. Isaac impen ngkwenhan. Ikwer-they akngerram-akngerrirreyenh arrpemar. ¹³ Arelh warrkenh-kenh ampikw yanh menty-anem. Yanhan alerengkw ngkwenh arrpemar. Ikwer-they akngerram-akngerrirreyenh arrpemar.”

¹⁴ Abraham-el Hagar renh arranty kwaty-akert antheke amern-then, anpethel akngeyntyek. Hagar-then Ishmael-then irrentek-anem. Ratherr alpek, apmer Beersheba-angkwarr, arlpaw-angkwarr.

¹⁵ Kwaty kel ywerrek-anem. Hagar-el awey renh iwerl-alhek, lywenty-itwek. ¹⁶ Ra arleng-warl alhek, arrernelhemel, awey renh arekerr, ra ilwekarl-kety.

¹⁷ Akngeyel awey renh awek, rarl artnek. Akngey-kenh angel-el irrwerl-they arlkek, “Hagar, ilekek nga artneyel? Aterirrey-angenh. Akngeyel awek, awey rarl artnek. ¹⁸ Awey ngkwenh inerl-alha, renh arternpiletyek. Atha ngkwenh-rnem akngerram-akngerrirreyenh.”

¹⁹ Akngey kwaty Hagar ikwer anayntelhilek. Ra kwaty ngenty arek. Hagar-el kwaty inpek arranty-warl, awey renh antheke, antywetyek.

²⁰ Akngeyel awey renh arntarnt-arek. Ra ilkwerrek-anem. Ra apmer arlpawel anenh. Ra akaltyirrek pewenarrek. ²¹ Ra arlpawel anenh, rernem apmer renh itnewek Paran. Ingwer-ingeran amikw ikwerenhel anew inek ikwer, aleyak Egypt-areny. ...

22

Akngeyel Abraham renh ilantheyel, Isaac renh ipmek atwetyek

¹ Abraham renh Akngeyel arrkernek, nthekwern irrem ran wenh. Arraty renh arrkernek Akngeyel, ikwer-angkwarr anetyek apek. Akngayan ikwer arlkek, “Abraham-ay!”

“Ilekekay!” ran angkek.

² “Isaac, alerengkw ngkwenhant aknga apmer yanh-warl, Moriah-warl. Atyeng aknga Apwert renhan atha ngkweng tnerneamarl. Aknga renh tyenkerr-anem atyeng. Atweng-alha renh, tyenkerr-anem. Ikwerek-anem tyenkerr-anem atyeng atwa! Yanhan alerengkw ngkwenhan.”

³ Ingwepenh-antey rap akemirrek. Ingwepenh-antey Abraham ra artwa ingwer-atherran-anem ikngwerl-alhek alerikw-anem ikwerenh. Rwanem ngkwelty ngkwelty-ilek ra, tangkey-anem ingwepenh-antey saddle-emiley-ayntek. Saddle arertney-ayntek tangkey-warl artep-warl. Rwanem ra inenh. Tywenerl-alhek ra. Apmer ikwer-warlap ra alhek Abraham irrkaty ikwer-warl renharl Akngeyel ilek-warl. ⁴ Irrpety-inger-penh rap arek arleng innganem, alker innganem, arleng-antey-anem. ⁵ “Mpwelherl-ayntenh-atherr. Akngeyek inkwerelhemel alhem-kety! Awey nhenh atyenh atha alerey akngem-kety. Anerl-ayntenh-atherr! Mpwelh-ayntenherr-atherr tangkey nhitwek. Akngeyek inkwerelhemel alhem-kety.”

⁶ Abraham rap awey ikwer-warl rwernem tywenekan pwerlep-warl, artep-warl-anem, awey ra akngeyn-aynteyew-anem. Abraham-el akngeyneh rwalep-then inkwartey-then. Ilperlarlap ran. Anperl-alhek-anem ratherr. ⁷⁻⁸ Awey rap apatey-alhek, “Aker nthenharl ngkwenh tyenkerrew? Yep-yepew?” Abraham renh-anem ayernenh. Awey apatenh-anem. Abraham-anem ikwer angkenh, “Akngeyelarl tyenkerr anthem.”

⁹ Akngeyelarl Abraham renh ilek-angkwarr, akngeyel ratherr anperl-alhek-anem. Apwert ilperr-ilperr renhan ra arratyilekan. Rwnernem ampwerrey-inenh arratyilemel. Awey renhan tyweney-alhek rlterr-atherr itep-atherr renhap athenew-anem. Awey renhan arertnek ra, rlterr-atherr itep-atherr. ¹⁰ Inkwartey-anem irrwerlilek ra atantheyek-anem awey renh. ¹¹ INGKART-kenh angel angkek ikwer, “Abraham, Abraham!”

“Ilekekay?” Abraham-an angkek.

¹² “Ipmay! ipmay! Abraham ipmay!” Angel-an angkek. “Abraham ipmay! Atwey-angenh! Yanh atha ngenh iterl-areyel-anem. Alerengkw ngkwenh ayenh antheke ntwa. Ngkwenh. Anyent-antey. Impen-antey. Iterl-areyel-anem. Athap ngenh anthem ampa arnkengeny-anem. Akngerr-anem.”

¹³ Abraham-el an arerl-arrernek, “Ay, yep-yeparlap wenh!” Akapwert yanhey yep-yep mwernelhenh ra. Arwerl-rnemel mwernek artekerrel-anem. Akapwertan renh.

Mwernek-anem. Rewelyey-anem renh. Artekerr arwerl-rnemel-anem renh yep-yep mwernekan. Rap ywarn-anem tyerrelhenhan, Abraham-el renh-anem arerl-arrekan. Rap yep-yep renh, Abraham-el tyenkerr-anem renh anthehan, ikwer-warl-anem arernekan. Apwert ilperr-ilperr ikwer-warl-anem ra arernekan. Tyenkerr-anem renh anthehan. ¹⁴ Abraham-el apmer renh itnewek INGKARTel Wantem. Lyert aley renh itneweyel INGKARTel Wantem apwert ikwerenhel. Itnan renh antheh, apmer Tyarlap-tyarlap ran. Itnan renh antheh Akngeyey. Apwert ilperr-ilperr renhan.

¹⁵ Angel ikwer angkek arppemarl, ¹⁶ “Ngarl impenirrey-angenh atyeng angwenhirrek, impenirrey-angenh alerengkw ngkwenhek. ¹⁷ Ngenh anthem ampa arnkengeny-anem, akngerr-anem. Ampa akngerr-anem atha ngenh antheman. Athap ngenh anthem ampa arnkengeny-anem. Akngerr-anem. Ampa akngerr-anem atha ngenh antheman. Apmer arpanenh-anem ampa ngkwenhel tern ilkwarnem akngeman amentew-ament. Tern ilkwarnem-anem. Apmer arpanenh-anem. Tern arpanenh ngkwenh ingkerrenh akngerrirreyen, ahern akely-rnem akngerr aynteyel-apeny. Ampa ngkwenhel-rnemey. ¹⁸ Athap ngenh arntarnt-arem irrwerl-theyan, ngarl atyeng awelhek. Athap ngenh arntarnt-areman Abraham-ay.”

¹⁹ Abraham ra warrkenh ikweren-atherr-warl alpek alerikw ikweren-akert. Abraham rap alpek apmer Beersheba-warl-anem. Aleth-antey aney-alpek-anem ra. ...

23

Sarah ilweyel

¹⁻² Sarah aherrety 127 anenh, apmer Kiriath Arba ilwemel-antey ikwer-itwek-antey. Apmer itna ingweran Hebron, Canaan-itwek.

³ Abraham rarl amperrngirrek ikwer. Ikwer-penh Abraham Hitt-kenh-rnem-warl alhek, ra renh-rnem ayerney-alhek, ⁴ “Ayengan alethang. Nthenhek atha anew atyenh arrewaly akwarnem? Apmer mwerr ngay ntw a akely atyenh anthem?”

⁵⁻⁶ Rernem angkek, “Ngarl Atyetyart ilkwan intey nthenhek ngarl arlkwententyelan? Kel, ntw a intey yanhek anew ngkwenh arrewaly akwarna.” ⁷⁻⁹ Abraham angkek, “Ephron ayernerr-arey intey renh parrik impalth-itwek tharlemiletyek. Atha man ilkwan anthem, arrantherr ayenh ingkerrel aytaretyek, atharl anthem.” ¹⁰ Ephron apmerek-artwey, artwa Hitt-kenh apmer tern ilkwa arriw-itwek-antey anenh. Abraham-el apmer ikwer ayernek. ¹¹ Ephron angkek, “Kel, intey atha anthey, ingwerel-rneman ngenh aytaremel ntwarl atyeng-they intey ineman.”

¹²⁻¹³ Abraham angkek, “Man ilkwa innga atha ngenh anthem, arraty-angkwarr.”

¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Ephron ra ilek, “Menty! Thilp 400 ntw a payemeley-areny inteyekey! Arwa ngkweng aknga, man-weny. Atha ngenh menty antheh, man-weny-anem.”

¹⁶⁻¹⁸ Abraham-el artwa Hitt-kenh 400 thilp antheh, artwa akngerrrel aytarek-angkwarr. Alakenh Abraham-el apmer Ephron-kenh payemelek ikwerant-anem, ikweren-rnem-akert, intey-akert, arrewaly renh akwernetek. Apmer ranap arwerl-angkytyarr. ¹⁹⁻²⁰ Abraham-el anew ikweren intey ikwer-itwek akwernek, rarl payemelek-itwek, Hitt-kenh-rnem-itwek.

24

Isaac Rebekah atherr

¹ Abraham artwamp-anem irrek, ampwal akngerr atnyenek. Akngeyel renh arntarnt-arek. ² Ikwer-penh, Abraham-el warrkenh ikweren innga ilek, rarl ampwal ikweren-rnem arntarnt-arayntetyek. ³ “Anew apmer Canaan-areny iney-angenh alerey atyenh. ⁴ Kel apmer ayengarl ilkwerrek-ampeny-arenyant anew ikwer inetyek, atyenh-rnemarl aneyel-itwek.”

⁵ Warrkenh ikwerenhel renh ayernek, “Nthakenharl arelh ra apetyetyek ilkelhey-angenhel. Ilek-apenyarl Isaac atha thwenenty, renh ingkwetyek.”

⁶ “Kel, menty ipmay iterrey-angenh,” Abraham-el tyerek. ⁷ “INGKART alker-arenyel ayenh atnwenhey-alpek apmer nhenh-warl, apmer alhelenty nhenh-warl ayenh ra antheh, atyenh-rnem-akert. Nga apmer ikwer-warl alhentyan, INGKARTel angel ikweren thwenem, arraty-antey atnwenhetyek arelh ikwer-warl. ⁸ Ra arlkarirrentyan menty ra aney, alerey atyenh Isaac akngeyney-angenh, ikwer-warl.” ⁹ Warrkenh ra Abraham ikwer illehek, “Ayeng ngkweng awelheyl, ntwarl ayenh ilek-angkwarr-antey.”

¹⁰ Ikwer-penh warrkenh ra ampwal ilek-ilek akngerr-anem Abraham-kenh kamwerl 10-warl tywenek. Ikwer-they ra anperl-alhek apmer Syria-ampeny-warl, artwa Nahor anenh-warl. Nahor Abraham-kenh ayetyikw. ¹¹ Ra kamwerl-rnem kwaty-itwek apmer

tern akwerr-ampnyek apmer ltyerreyek arrerney-alhek. Atwerrp-anem arelh-rnem tern ilkwareny-rnem kwaty-warl apetyek.

¹² Warrkenh ra kwenirremel irrwerl-warl-athek angkek, “Akngeyay, ngan Abraham Atyetyartarl aneyel. Ntwa ayenh arraty ila, anew atha Isaac-ek anetyek, ntwarl Abraham renh alhelek-angkwarr-antey. ¹³ Arelh yanh-rnem kwaty-warl rlungk apetyem, ¹⁴ atha renh-rnem ayernem anyentel kwaty anthetyek apek, rarl ayenh kwaty anthemal athap renh iterl-aremarl, Isaac-kenh anewikw, ntwarl Atyetyart atyenh alhelek-angkwarr.”

¹⁵⁻¹⁶ Aleyak anyent mwerr-angker ingga apetyek kwaty inpetyek, ampwal kwatyek-arelh anpethel akngetyek, itnan ra Rebekah. Rebekah ra Bethuel-kenh alerikw. Bethuel ra Nahor-kenh ra Nahor-kenh alerikw, Milcah-kenh ampikw. Rebekah anper ikwer-angkwarr alhek, kwaty-anem ra inpenh kwatyek-arelh-warl. Ra apmer-warl alpetyek-anem irrek.

¹⁷ Abraham-kenh warrkenhel renh ayerney-ayntek, “Kwaty atyeng antha!”

¹⁸ Aleyak ra angkek, “Kel, antywa!” Ra anpeth-they renh atwarrelhilek, anterrkwemel artwa renh-anem kwaty antywetyek antheke.

¹⁹⁻²⁰ “Atha kamwerl-rnem-then kwaty antywetyek anthem,” aleyak ra angkenh. Aleyak ra kwaty thelhek. Ra angkepellarreng kwaty inperlenty-akngenh kamwerl-rnemek. Kel kamwerl-rnem kwaty akngerr antywek-penh. ²¹⁻²² Abraham-kenh warrkenhel arelh renhant-anem arenh, ra renh aretyek, ra apek ingga nhenhan. Artwa warrkenh ra atnyenek ampwal alhek-arelh anyent ampwal akwek-arelh anyent, apwert gold-penh. Ra Rebekah renh antheke. ²³ Warrkenh ra ayernek, “Angwenh aynengkw ngkwenhan? Warl arlpimp ngkwenhan anynteyel, anwantherr ayntetyek?”

²⁴ Aleyak ra ilek, “Artwamp atyenhnan Bethuel-arl, Nahor-kenh alerikw, Milcah-kenh ampikw. ²⁵ Kel warl arrekantherr arlpimparl. Amern atherrk akngerr kamwerl-rnemek.”

²⁶ Warrkenh ra kwenirrek, Akngey-warl-athek angkemel. ²⁷ “Kel, Abraham-kenh Atyetyart, ayeng ngkweng inkwerelhem, ntwarl ayenh Abraham-kenh-rnem-warl atnwenhek, ntwarl alhelek-angkwarr.”

²⁸ Rebekah anterreynek apmer-warl ikwerenr-rnem anenh-warl, ra renh-rnem ilek. ²⁹⁻³⁰ Rebekah-kenh awayikw, itnan Laban. Ra renh awek, rarl renh ingkerrenh-angkwarr ilek. Ra ampwal alhek-arelh-rnem-then, ampwal akwek-arelh-rnem-then kel arek. Laban anterrek Abraham-kenh warrkenh-warl, kamwerl-rnem-itwel rtnenh-warl, kwaty ngenty impalth-warl. ³¹ INGKARTEL ngenh mwerr-antey akngetyek apmer nhenh-warl. Akethel anwekantherrety rtney-angenh. Apmer atha ngkweng mpwarek, nga ingwel ayntetyek, kamwerl-rnem-then, ngkwenh-rnem-then.

³² Abraham-kenh warrkenh alhek, Laban-angkwarr. Laban-kenh warrkenh-rnemel ampwal-rnem atwarrelhilek kamwerl-rnem-they. Kel ra atherrk-rnem kamwerl renh-rnem antheke. Kwaty-anem ikwer-rnem akngetyek warl kwen-warl Abraham-kenh warrkenh-rnemel ingka lhewelhetyek. ³³ Ikwer-penhan rernem amern-anem artwa renh-rnem antheke, rernem arlkwetyek. Warrkenhel ilek, “Amern arlkwey-alentyelan, angketangkwelel atha ngenh ileman ilekekarl ayeng apetyek apmer nhenh-warl. Kel ilant ilekek nga apetyek,” Laban angkek.

³⁴ Warrkenh ra ilelhek, “Ayengan Abraham-kenh warrkenharl. ³⁵ INGKARTEL Abraham renh aleth arntarnt-arenh, akngerr renh antheke, yep-yep-rnem-then, pwelek-rnem-then, nanikwet-rnem-then, kamwerl-rnem-then, tangkey-rnem-then, thilp-rnem-then, gold-rnem akngerr, warrkenh-rnem-then. ³⁶ Atyetyart atyenh-kenh anewikwelan ampa atnyenek ampwelant-anem. Ra awey atnyenek, Abraham-el renh antheke ampwal ilek-ilek akngerr ingga. ³⁷ Atha Atyetyart atyenh ilek, ayengarl ikwer awelheyek, rarl ayenh ilek-angkwarr. Ra ayenh ilek, ‘Menty arelh Canaan-areny ikngwey-angenh alerey atyenh. ³⁸ Atyenh-rnem-ampny-theyant anew ikwer inetyek.’

³⁹ Atha Atyetyart renh ayernek, ‘Nthakenharl arelh atyeng-angkwarr apetyey-angenh?’

⁴⁰ Atyetyart atyeng angkek, ‘Ayeng aleth Akngeyek inkwerelhemel awelheyel. Akngyelarl angel thwenem, ra ngenh atnwenhetyek arelh ikwer-warl anew ikngwetyek alerey atyenh. ⁴¹ Rernem arelh renh ngkweng-angkwarr tyarlewey-angenh nga menty-anem ana.’

⁴²⁻⁴³ Ayeng kwaty ngenty ikwer-warl apetyek Akngey-warl-anem ayeng angkek, ‘Ngan Atyetyart ilkwa Abraham-kenh. Ayeng iylparrerna, Abraham-kenh alerikwek anew atha ikngwetyek. Arelh ra rlungk apetyem kwaty-warl, atha renh ayernem, ra ayenh kwaty ngenty itwek inpemel anthetyek, atha antywetyek. ⁴⁴ Rarl ayenh kwaty antywetyek anthyent, kamwerl-rnem-then, athap renh inggarl iterl-areman, ntwarl atyeng iylparrernek.’

⁴⁵ Atha Akngeyel ayernenhel-antey, arelh ra apetyek, kwaty inpetyek, ngenty ikwer-itwek, kwatyek-arelh anpeth-itwek akngetyenh. Ra kwatyek-arelh kwaty akngerr innga inpek, atha renh kwaty antywyetyek ayerne, kwatyek-arelh-they.

⁴⁶ Ra kwatyek-arelh anpeth-they ayenh anthe, atha antywek. Ra kwaty inpek kamwerl-rnemek-anem, anthwengiletiek.

⁴⁷⁻⁴⁸ Atha renh aynikwek ayerne, ra aynikw ikwerenh itnewek Bethuel, Nahor-kenh alerikw, Milcah-kenh ampikw. Anamerl-antey atha arrerne, ampwal alhek-arelh-then ampwal akwek-arelh-then ikwer-warl. Ikwer-penhan ayeng kwenirremel Akngey-warl angkek, inkwerelhemel, rarl arraty innga atyeng arelh renh iylparrernek, Abraham-kenh alerikwek anew ikngwetyek, Abraham-kenh-rnem-itwek. ⁴⁹ Ila atyeng Atyetyart atyennek, ntwarl renh arraty innga anthem. Atha apek aleyak renh akngenyetyek. Arrangkwelan aleyak ingwerek-anemarl ayeng nthwetyek alhem, anew ikngwetyek Abraham-kenh alerikwek.”

⁵⁰ Laban, Bethuel atherrel renh ilek, “Nhan Akngey-kenh-angkwarrarl, yanh-angkwarr anwantherr apenteman. ⁵¹ Kel-anem Rebekah akngeyna-anem, atyetyart ngkwenh-kenh alerikwek anew, INGKARTelarl ngenh ilek-angkwarr.”

⁵² Abraham-kenh warrkenh Akngey kwenirremel angkek inkwerelhemel ikwer, rarl renh arraty iylparrernekek. ⁵³ Ra arnkweren-then thilp-rnem-then ampwal akwek-arelh-rnem-then gold-penh ingkerrenh anthe, Rebekah renh. Ra ampwal mwerr-angker ingwer-rneman amikw-then awayikw-then anthe. ⁵⁴ Abraham-kenh warrkenh-rnem anyent-inger-antey ayntek, ikwer-itwek. Ingwepenh, Abraham-kenh warrkenhel renh-rnem ilek, “Kel, ayeng alpem-anem Atyetyart atyenh-warl.”

⁵⁵ Rebekah-kenh-rnem arrkngert angkek, “Aleray kwey Rebekah nhenh alerl aney anwekantherr-itwek-anem wik anyentel. Ikwer-penhant-anem ra alpeman.”

⁵⁶ Warrkenh angkek, “Arleng-alenty atyeng mpwarey-angenh ayeng anetyek, INGKAR-Tel arraty innga iylparrernek-angkwarr. Ayeng kel alpem Atyetyart ikwer-warl.”

⁵⁷ Rernem angkek, “Ilek-apenyarl Rebekah anwantherr ayernentyan nthakenh rarl angkem?” ⁵⁸ Rernem renh ayerne, “Kel mwerrang artwa nhenh-angkwarr nga alpem?”. Kel Rebekah mwerr angkek artwa ikwer-angkwarr alpetyek.

⁵⁹⁻⁶⁰ Rebekah renh-then arelh warrkenh-then Abraham-kenh warrkenh ikwer-angkwarr renh-atherr thwenek, alpetyek Abraham-kenh alerikw ikwer-warl. Ikwer-penhan rernem inkwerelhemel Akngey-warl angkek, “Anwantherr ngkweng Akngey-warl angkem, ngkweng-they akngerram-akngerrirretyek anyany-rnem-then, aperl-rnem-then. Akngeyel renh-rnem arntarnt-arayntem artwa ahelengkw-rnem-kety.”

⁶¹ Kel Rebekah ingwer-rnem-then alpetyek-anem irrek. Rernem kamwerl-warl nganek, Abraham-kenh warrkenh-rnem-angkwarr alpek.

⁶² Isaac ra Caanan-they antekerr-ampeny anenh. Apmer ra Beer Lahai Roi-they alpetyek, apmer Canaan-they antekerr-ampeny anenh. ⁶³ Atwerrp ra alhenh, artwernem-anem ra arnarek kamwerl-akert apey-alperl-anenty. Ra ikwer-rnem-warl-athek alhenh. ⁶⁴ Rebekah-el renh arnarek. Ra kamwerl-they atwarrek. ⁶⁵ Warrkenh renh ayerne, “Artwa angwenh apetyeyel?” Warrkenh angkek, “Atyetyart atyenh yanh an apetyeyel, Isaac-an.” Rebekah arnkwa artelhek inngerr-angkwarran, artwel arey-ayntekerr.

⁶⁶ Warrkenh ra ilek Isaac renh ilek-ilek-angkwarr ayntek. ⁶⁷ Isaac ra Rebekah renh atnwenhek kalikw kwen-warl. Ratherr itengirrek-anem. Ra ikwer inkwerelhek, amikw ikwerenharl ilwekarl-kety.

25

Abraham ilweyel

¹⁻² Abraham ra anew ingwer-anem ikngwek itnan Keturah. Ampnernem atnyenek 6-pek.

...

⁵ Abraham iteh-antey anenhel, ra ampwal ingkerrenh anthe, Hagar-atherr, Keturah-atherr. ⁶ Ra alerikw ikweren-rnem thwenek, akngerrakw-antey, arleng innga, alerikw ikweren Isaac-kety. Abraham ilwey-alentyel ra ampwal ingkerrenh Isaac anthe.

⁷ Abraham aherrety 175 ampwa innganem anenh. ⁸ Kel ra ilwek-anem. ⁹⁻¹⁰ Alerikw ikwerenhel atherr renh intey-itwek akwernek, Hebron-angkwarr akngerrakw, rarl Hitt-kenh-rnem-itwek payemelek intey renh. Isaac-el atherr Ishmael-el atherr Abraham renh anew ikweren-itwek-antey akwernek. ¹¹ Abraham ilwek-penhan Akngeyel Isaac renh arntarnt-arenh. Isaac ra alpek apmer Beer Lahai Roi-warl. ...

Jacob-then Esau-then

¹⁹ Nhenh angka Abraham-kenh alerikw-then Isaac-penh Isaac alerikw anenh Abraham-kenhan. ²⁰ Isaac aherrety 40 anenh ra itengirrek Rebekah-itwek, Bethuel-kenh alerikw-itwek. Bethuel ra apmer Aram-areny anenh. Laban Rebekah-kenh awayikw apmer Aram-areny anenh arppemarl.

²¹ Rebekah ra ampek arrangkw anenh. Isaac-el INGKART ayernekenh renh-atherr ampa anthetyek. INGKARTel Isaac renh awek, rarl ayernekenh ampek, renh-atherr ra anthetyek. ²² Rebekah ra atyewenheng-atherr-akerat awalhek, ratherrarl atwerrek. Ran Akngey ayernekenh, "Ilekek atyewenheng-atherr atwerreyel?" Rebekah ywarn iterrek nthakenharl ratherr atwerrenh.

²³ INGKARTel renh ilek, "Aler ngkwenh amentant-atherr ratherr atyetyart aneyenh, ingwer apmer ingwer-ampenyekan, ingwer apmer ingwer-ampenyek. Awayikwan ayteyikwek awelh-ayntem, ayteyikw rarlap atyetyartan anayntem. Amentant atherr ikwerek-atherr anaynteman." ²⁴ Rebekah ra ampa akely renh-atherr-anem atnyenek. ²⁵ "Arrwekeleny alta rnter-rnterarl anek, atha renh itnewem Esau." ²⁶ Ra awayikw ikwrenh atnererrk-they anterrkwek. Rernem renh itnan Jacob renh itnewek.

²⁷⁻²⁸ Awayenheng-atherr ratherr ilkwerrek-anem. Esau ran awangk-awarrarl anenh, Jacob ra arteny-areny anenh. Isaac Esau-ek arlkwentenh, rarl akerele renh wantenhek. Amikw ikwer-atherrenh Jacob anyentekant arlkwentenh. Isaac aherrety 60 anenh.

²⁹ Arlta anyentel, Jacob ra ltya ampnerrenh, Esau ra angayakw irrek. ³⁰ Esau ra ayteyikw ikwrenh ltyek ayernekenh, "Ltya ayenh anthay, ayeng angayakwirrek, atnert ayeng alhekek, angayakw innga irrek."

³¹ Jacob angkek, "Ngenh ampwal ingkerrenh antheyenh, nga arrwekelenyarl. Ntwa ayenh ampwal ingkerrenh antha, atha ngenh aker ltyarl anthey-akenh."

³² Esau angkek, "Ayeng ilwetyekan arrer-anem. Kel menty ampwal-rnem atnyeney-angenh ilwetyekan arrer-anem."

³³ Jacob angkek, "Ampwal ayenh anthay, akngeyelarl ngenh alhekek." Esau mwerr angkek ikwer, ra ampwal-rnem menty anthetyek.

³⁴ Jacob-el amern-then aker ltyethen Esau renh anthekek. Esau ra aker arlkwek-penh ra anperl-alhek apmer-warl alpek, ampwal-rnem menty iwerl-alhek.

26

Akngeyel Isaac renh alheleyel, renh arntarnt-aretyek

¹ Awank-akerr, Abraham rarl iteth anenh-angkwarr, apmer Canaan amern-weny irrek. Irrkaty-angkwarr arppemarl apmer ra amern-weny irrek arrwekel. Isaac tawen Gerar-warl alhek, Abimelech-warl, Philistia-areny Atyetyart ikwer-warl, INGKARTelarl Abraham renh ilek-angkwarr. ² INGKART aremirrek Isaac ikwer-warl. Angkek ikwer-warl, "Egypt-warl alhey-angenh-antey nhenhel-antey anaynta! Atha ngenh atnwenhey, apmer renh atha ngkweng iylparrernetyek. ³ Atha ngenh aleth arntarnt-arayntetyek apmer ilenhek, alethang inngey ngarl. Atha apmer ngenh anthem, ngkwenh-rnem-then, atharl Abraham renh alhekek-angkwarr. ⁴⁻⁵ Atha ngenh apmer anthem, ngkwenh-rnem akngerrirretyek apmer ilenhel. Akngerr innga rernem aneyenh, antyarr-rnem akngerr innga aneyel-apyeny. Ngkwenh-rnem ingkerrenh mwerrant-arey anetyek, apmer arrpanenhek, Abraham-arl atyeng awalhek-angkwarr." ⁶ Isaac apmer Gerar-itwek kel aney-alpek. ...

27

Jacob irrywerremel ilheleyel aynikwek

¹ Isaac artwa ampwanemarl irrek, ra annga aparrng-anem irrek. Ra alerikw ikwrenhenk arlkeke Esau.

² Isaac angkek, "Ayeng artwamp-anem. Arrer-anem ayeng ilwetyekan." ³ Isaac-el renh ilanthekek, "Ntwa aker atyeng atwerl-alpa. Pewenarr ngkwenh aknga! ⁴ Peleyn-warl alha! Aker ampnera peleyn ilenhek, mwerr-angker inetyek, mwerr-angker atha arlkweyek. Ayeng mwerr-angkwarr ngkweng angketyek ayeng ilwey-alenty, INGKARTel ngenh arntarnt-aretyek."

⁵ Rebekah awalhenh, Isaac rarl angkenh. Esau anpenhek awangk, akerek aretyek. ⁶⁻⁷ Rebekah Jacob-ek angkek, "Atha awek Isaac-elarl Esau ilanthekek aker ikwer atwerl-alpeyetyek ltyakert-anem ampnermel. Artwamp ilwey-alentyel arlkweyetyek, awayengkw ngkwenhek mwerr-anem ra angketyek, INGKARTel renh arntarnt-aretyek." ⁸ Amikw angkek, "Awelha atyeng! ⁹ Nanikwet akely atherr atwerl-alpa akngey-almemel. Atha ampneretyek aynengkw ngkwenhek. ¹⁰ Ntwa ikwer-warl akngeyetyek, ra arlkweyetyek ra mwerr-angkwarr angkey-alenty, ra ngkweng inkwerelhemel."

¹¹⁻¹² Jacob angkek, “Awayaty atyenh altangketyarr. Ayengan arrangkw, alteweny. Artwampel ayenh iterl-arekerr; atha irrywerremel ilerl-anenty. Apmwangkwarr atha ilerl-anentyek, ra akengenty atyeng angkekerr.”

¹³ Amikw ikwerenh angkek, “Mwerr; atyengarl ra iterrem. Akngeyel ayenh ayntarrp-iletyek. Kel nga alha aker atwetyekantarl.”

¹⁴ Jacob-el aker renh atwerl-alpek. Amikwelarl renh ampernek, aynikw-kenh impen. ¹⁵ Esau-kenh arnkwa amikwel Jacob renh antheke, ra aylpetyek. ¹⁶ Nanikwet-penh yenp ra mpwarek, Jacob ikwer-warl arrernek, itep-atherr-warl, itewarl, Esau-apeny. Aynikw-warl aker akngetyek. ¹⁷ Amikwel Jacob amern-then aker ltyethen ra antheke.

¹⁸ Jacob aynikw-warl alhek. Aynikw-warl ra angkek, “Kel, ayeng apey-alpek.”
“Nthenh-apeny ngan?” Aynikwel ayernek.

¹⁹ Jacob irrywerremel ikwer ilelhek, “Ayeng arrwekelenyan ngkwenh Esau. Atha aker atwerl-alpek, ntwarl ayenh ilantheke-angkwarr. Aker nanyeman arlkwa ntwā mwerr-angkwarr angka atyeng iletyek, Akngeyel ayenh arntarnt-aretyek.”

²⁰ “Alyarnpel-anem ntwā akeran atwerliwék! Ilek-kety?” Isaac-el renh ayernek. Jacob-el irrywerremel ilek, “Akngey INGKARTel ayenh aker antheke.”

²¹ Isaac angkek, “Arrer-apeny irray, atha ngenh arnep-arneyek, Esau-ek apek atha ngenh arnep-arneyek.”

²² Jacob arrer-apeny irrek ikwer-warl. Isaac-el renh arnep-arnek. Artwamp angkek, “Jacob-apenyarl nga angkeyelan, Esau-apenyarl nga arlkan.” ²³ Angka mwerr innga ra angkek Esau-ek-arrpante. ²⁴ “Nga alerey atyenh Esau innga?” Isaac-el ayernek.

“Ya, ayengan alerengkw ngkwenharl, Esau-arl,” Jacob-el irrywerremel ilek.
²⁵ “Aker-rnem atyeng akngetya, angka mwerr atha ngkweng iletyek. Jacob-el renh antheke aker-then wayn-then. Isaac-el arlkwek, antywek.” ²⁶ Isaac angkek alerikw ikwerenhek, “Apetya! Ayenh arrwantyetyek. Kel, atha ngkweng iletyek, atharl ngenh kel ilek-angkwarr.”

²⁷ Isaac-el arnkwa Esau-kenh intenhek, Esau-arrpante iterl-arek, angkek, “Ar-lka ikwakertarl nhan, ahern atherrkeny kwaty-penh mwerr-angker inteyel-apeny, amern lyapelhelekarl INGKARTel. ²⁸ Akngeyel ngkweng-warl kwaty thwenetyek, ngenh arntarnt-arem, amern-angkyarr; ntang ingwerek-ingwer-then, amern-rnem-then lyapelhelekyek. ²⁹ Nga Atyetyart ilkwa anetyek apmer arrpanenhek, ayteyengkw-rnemek, atyetyart ilkwa nga anetyek. Ingwerarl ngkweng akengenty angkenty, ayeng akengenty arrpemar ikwer angkem. Ingwerarl ngkweng mwerr angkenty, Akngey mwerr arrpemar ikwer angkem.” Isaac mwerr angkek Jacob ikwer.

³⁰ Esau awangk-angkwarr-penh aremirrek ikwer-warl aker-akert. ³¹ Aker mwerr-angker ampernek aynikwek aker renh anthemel, “Aker nhenh arlkwa atharl ngkweng akngetyek.”

³² “Angwenharl ngan?” Isaac angkek.

“Ayengan Esau-arl, alerengkw ngkwenh arrwekelenyan,” Esau ikwer ilelhek.

³³ Ikwer-penhan Isaac artewentyel arrewemel iterrek. “Angwenhelarl aker arrwekel-antey akngetyek? Atharl arlkwek, mwerr ayeng angkek, atharl arrwekel alhelekanemarl renh, kel-antey. Kel, yanhey-antey atha ilek.” Artwampel ilek.

³⁴ Esau artewentyel arlkemel artnek, aynikwarl awek-penh, “Kel ayenhan ntwā alhela arrpemar!” Esau-el ilek.

³⁵ Isaac angkek, “Ayteyengkw ngkwenhel ayenh irrywerl-ampernek.”

³⁶ Esau angkek, “Atherr-inger ra irrywerl-ampernek, itna ikwerenh-apeny.”

³⁷ Artwampel ilek, “Jacob-an Atyetyartarl arrekngerr-angkwarr; ingkerrenh-angkwarr. Arringker ingkerrenh ikwer awelhetyek. Atha renh ingkerrenh antheke, amern-rnem-then. Ilek-anem atha ngenh anthem, ingkerrenh-antey atha antheke-kety.”

³⁸ Esau-el aynikw renh ayernek arrpemar, “Ayenh-anem ilay, Akngeyel ayenh arntarnt-aretyek! Ampwal-rnem antheke apek!” Ra artewentyel artnen.

³⁹ Aynikw ikwerenhel renh ilek, “Apmer arlpawel nga aneyenh. Kwaty aypmerr ayntey-angenh arrangkw, aherrety innge.

⁴⁰ Ngethen atwerrerrl-ayntem Jacob-kenh-rnem-then aleth-antey. Ayteyengkw ngkwenh ngkweng Atyetyart aneyenh. Ingwer-ingeran, mpwel amentant-atherr irreyenh. Mpwel arlengant-atherr anetyek, ra ngkweng atyetyart-weny aneyenh.”

Jacob-el Laban-warl aterel anterreyel

⁴¹ Esau arlkarirrenh Jacob-kety, rarl renh irrywerl-ampernek-kety. Ra ament iterrenh, “Akngey atyenh ilwentyel, atha Jacob renh ipmek atwem.”

⁴²⁻⁴³ Rebekah-el awek ingwer-rnemel ikwer ilek, Esau Jacob ikwer mpwelrenh renh atwetyek, Jacob renh ilek, “Nga awayaty atyenh-warl alpa, Laban-warl, rarl apmer

Haran-itwek aneyel. ⁴⁴ Arleng ikwerety aney-alpa. ⁴⁵ Esau ra iyypelirrenty atha ingwerenty ilanthem ngenh ikngwerl-ल्पetyek. Mpwel aleth anayntetyek, mwerrant-atherr ipmek atwerrey-angenh anetyek.” ⁴⁶ Rebekah-el Isaac renh ilek, “Arelh Hitt-kenh-rnem, Esau-kenh anew-rnem, ayeng ikwer-rnem-kety arlkarirreyel. Jacob-el arelh Hitt-kenh ikngwenty-they, ayeng kel ilwemar. Ayeng ilkelhey-angenh ayeng iteth anetyek, rernem ayenh arlkawerl-ane Kerr:”

28

¹ Isaac Jacob-ek arlkek, renh rlterrkil iletiek. Ra mwerr angkek ikwer, renh rlterrkiletiek. Ra Jacob renh ilek, “Arelh Canaan-areny-rnem itengirrey-angenh. Kel menty-anem renh-rnem ipma! ² Artartey ngkwenh-kenh apmer-warl alha, Bethuel-warl, apmer Syria-ampeny, apmer Paddam Aran. Apmarlengkw ngkwenh-itwek anew ntwal ikngwetyek, apmarlengkw ngkwenh-kenh alerikw. ³ Ayeng Akngey-warl angkey, ra ngenh rlterrkiletiek, ampa ngkwenh-rnem akngerrirretiek. ⁴ Nga apmer ikwer-itwek anayntetyek, Akngeyel Abraham renh anthek-itwek, anwantherr aneyelan alethang-rnemar. Akngeyel Abraham renh alhelek, apmer renh anthetyek, Ngan arwa alethangarl aney-alhek.” ...

Jacob ra altyerr areyel

¹⁰ ... Jacob anperl-alhek apmer Beersheba-they apmer Haran-warl. ¹¹ Atwerrp-anem, ingkeny aylperl-alhekan. Apwert rtemal arrernek. Rap ankanwam ayntek. ¹² Rap altyerr arek. Angel-rnem ladder ikwerel angkepelarrang alhenh. ¹³ Alkerel irrwerl Akngey ra rtenh. Ra angkek, “Ayeng INGKART ra, Akngey arrencengkw ngkwenh-kenh, Abraham-kenh, INGKART Akngey ngkwenh-kenh, Isaac-kenh. Apmer nhenhan ngan aynteyelan, atha ngkwenh-rnemek antheyenh. ¹⁴ Rernem arlpertryrreyenh, amentewament irremel. ¹⁵ Atha ngenh apmer nhewarl akngey-ल्पem. Ayeng ngkweng ilkwatherr alhem. Atha ngenh arntarnt-aretyek intem-antey, nthakenh ngenh ipmey-angenh. Atha ngenh anthem, atharl ngenh alhelek-angkwarr:”

¹⁶ Jacob akemirrenhey-ल्पek, “INGKART wenh apmer nhel aneyel! Atha iterl-arey-angenharl! Iwerr altywer alker-warl-athek!” ¹⁷ Ra aterirrek, “Apmer nhenh aknganenty! Nhenh apekan Akngey-kenh apmerelarl ayeng aynteyel!”

¹⁸ Ra apwert rtemal renh arrernek Akngey, anterel apernemel. ¹⁹ Ra apmer renh itinewek Bethel, Luz-tangkwel arrwekel-antey itna ra ayntenh. Ra angkek, “Akngey nhel-antey aneyel!”

²⁰ Ra Akngey ilek, “Ntwal ayenh arntarnt-arem, amern-then arnkwithen anthem, ²¹ ntwal ayenh iteth-antey akngey-ल्पenty, ayeng ngkweng awelhem. Nga INGKART atyenh aneyenh. ²² Apmer nhan apmer ngkwenhan. Atha ngenh tyenkerr anthem.”

29

Jacob alheyel apmarley-kenh apmer-warl alhek

¹ Jacob aleth-antey alpenh akngerrakw-antey. ² Ra ngenty-anem arey-alhek. Ngenty ra apwert-rnemel artekarl. Yep-yep akngerr rtenherrenh, kwaty ngenty-itwel, apwertelarl artek-itwel. ³ Yep-yep arntarnt-arey-angker-rnemel apwert renh arnangilek, yep-yep-rnem kwaty anhwengilek-alkenh. Kwaty yep-yep-rnemarl ayntwek-penh, rernem angkep arppemarl marteynenh apwert ikwerel-antey.

⁴ Jacob-el renh-rnem ayernek, “Nthenh-areny arrantherr?”

“Anantherr apmer Haran-arenyarl,” rernem illehek.

⁵ Jacob-el renh-rnem ayernek, Arrantherr iterl-areyel Laban apek, Nahor-kenh arrencikw? Kel, anwantherr renh iterl-areyel, rernem renh ilek.

⁶ Rap renh-rnem ayernek, Ilel-apyenarlap ran? Kel, ra mwerr, rernem renh ilek. Alerikw ikwerenh Rachel apetyeyel apmer nhenh-warl yep-yep-rnem-akert.

⁷ Jacob angkek, “Itwern irrwerlel-antey, rwenp inngarl, yep-yep arlwelenhey-alpenh-arey. Kwaty renh-rnem anhwengiletiek, peyleyn-warl-anem akngeynemel, atherrk-anem rernem arlkwetyek.”

⁸ “Alerl-antey mpwelheyel ingkerrenhek, ingkerrenh-angkwarrant apwert renh ahartelheletiek, kwaty-kety.”

⁹ Jacob ikwer-rnem-itwek angkenh-antey, altyelikw ikwerenh apetyek, aynikw-kenh yep-yep-rnem-akert. Rachel yep-yep arntarnt-arey-angker anenh. ¹⁰ Renh arek, Jacob-elarl apwert renh arnangilek, yep-yep-rnemarl kwaty antywey-alkenh. Apmarlikw-kenh yep-yep-rnem anhwengilek. ¹¹ Jacob artnek, Rachel renh arwanyek, ikwer inkwerelhemel. ¹² Jacob Rachel ikwer illehek, “Ayengan Laban-kenh ampikwarl,

Rebekah-kenharl.” Rachel ra anterrek, aynikw ikwerenh iletiek. Ra aynikw ikwerenh iley-alpek.

¹³ Laban ra angka awekarl-penh, ra anterrek Jacob ikwer-warl, renh atnyenemel arrwantiek, apmer ikwerenh-warl-anem atnwenheynek. Jacob Laban ikwer-warl ilelhek. ¹⁴ Laban angkek, “Nga ampaty atyenh inngarl.” Jacob alkent anyentel Laban ikwer-itwel anak.

Jacob warrkirreyel Laban-ek

¹⁵ Laban Jacob ikwer angkek, “Nga ampaty atyengan. Arwa nga warrkirrekerr, ilek atha ngenh anthem, ngenh kwarteweyek Nthakenh nga iterreyelan?” ¹⁶ Laban-kenh alerikw-atherr anak, Leah-atherr. Ayteyikw ikwerenh Rachel. ¹⁷ Leah aleyak alpwey, alkwerp-apeny, Rachel aleyak pwenteyn innga. ¹⁸ Jacob ilkelhenh Rachel-ekant. Laban ikwer-warl angkek, “Aherrety 7-pelek-atwety ayeng warrkirrem ngkweng Rachel-itwek-anem ayeng itengirrey-alenty.”

¹⁹ Laban-el renh ilek, “Mwerrarl nga itengirrentyan ingwer-rnem-kety. Mwerr-ayteng atha ngenh anthetiek. Mwerr atyeng-itwel ana warrkirremel.” ²⁰ Jacob aherrety 7-pelek-atwety warrkirrek Laban-ek, Rachel renh anthey-akenh. Ra ikwer-itwel itengirrey-angenh-antey. Kel, aherrety 7-penh, Jacob ra inkwerelhek Rachel-ek. Jacob angkek Laban ikwer-warl,

²¹ “Kel-anem anew atyeng Rachel anthanem, ayeng ikwer-itwek ayntetiek. Aherrety 7-pel ayeng warrkirrenh. Atha warrk atyenh kel ywerrelhilek.”

²² Ingwa ikwerel-antey rernem amern kwenty-anem arlkwek inkwerelhemel. Artwa ingkerrenh akarrirrek ikwer-rnem-warl. Laban akngerrek yangkelhek, amern tyenkerr arlkwetyek, Jacob Rachel-itwel itengirrek-angkwarr, amern rernem akngerr arlkwetyek inkwerelhemel ikwer-atherr. ²³ Ingwel, Laban-el Leah-anem Jacob renh anthek, anew ikwer anetiek. Jacob ra ikwer-itwek ayntek, Rachel-itwel-arrpantey, apal-antey. ²⁴ Laban-el arelh Zilpah renh ilantheh Leah-ek warrkirretiek.

²⁵ Ingwepenh-anem Jacob-el arek, Leah-anem ikwer-itwek ayntenh. Ra iterrek Rachel-ek-athen. Jacob-el Laban renh ayerne, “Ilekek ntw aayenh irrtwyerremel ilek, Rachel anthetiek-arrpantey! Ilekek ntw irrtwyerl-ampernek? Ntw aayenh Leah anthek, ayengan warrkirrek Rachel-ekant.”

²⁶ Laban-el Jacob renh ilek, “Apmer anwekantherrenh-itwekan arrwekeleny-tangkwek itengirrem. Kwey arrwekeleny anthem, ingkerneny nthakenh anthey-angenh. Alakenh-anyem anwekantherrenh-angkwarran aynteyel, arrwekelenyant antheyel, ingkerneny arrangkwarl. Wik anyentek-atwety mpwelanth Leah-atherr anetiek. Ikwer-penhan nga Rachel-itwek itengirrey-akenh, nga aherrety 7 ingwerek-atwety atyeng warrkirretiek, atharl Rachel anthek-penh, iteng-anem.” ²⁷⁻³⁰ Wik anyent-penh, kwenty arlkwek-penh Laban-el alerikw ikwerenh Rachel anthek Jacob-itwek itengirretiek. Laban-el arelh Bilhah renh ilantheh, Rachel-ek warrkirretiek. Jacob Rachel-itwek innganem ayntek. Ra Rachel ikwerant inkwerelhek, Leah-angkwarran. Aherrety 7 ingwerek-atwety warrkirrek.

Jacob-kenh alerikw-rnem

³¹ INGKARTel arek, Jacob-arl Leah-kety arlkarirrenh, ra ikwer amperrngirrek. ³² Alakenh Leah-el ampa atnyenek. Rachel ampek arrangkwal eth anak. Leah-kenh away akely ayntenh. Ra renh Reuben itnewek, alakenh angka ikwerenhel aynteyel, “INGKARTel ayenh irrknerney anthek. Anew atyenh apek atyeng inkwerelhem.” Ra iterrek Jacob-an ikwer ilkelherl-anetiek-athen.

³³ Leah ra ampa ingweran atnyenek, away akely arrpemar. Leah angkek, “Akngeyel arek anew atyenh, rarl atyeng inkwerelhey-angenh. Alakenh-they ra ayenh away nhanyem anthek. Rernem renh itnewek Simeon.”

³⁴ Ikwer-they ra ampa ingweran atnyenek, away akely arrpemar. Away irrpety-anem ikwerenh. Ra angkek, “Ikwer-they anew atyenh inkwerelhem-anem atyeng. Away irrpety-anem atyenh.” Ranem renh itnewek Levi.

³⁵ Ampa ingweran atnyenek, away akely arrpemar. Ra angkek, “Rlengk-anem atha INGKART renh tnakem.” Ranem renh itnewek Judah. Ikwer-they Leah ra ampa ingwerek arrangkwal-anem anak.

30

¹ Rachel ahelirrenh Leah-ek, ampa rantarl atnyenek-they. Rap Jacob renh alharlk-wemel ilek, “Ayeng ilweyenh ampeweny-antey.”

² Jacob rarl awek-penh, ra antwerr-anem anenh ilelhemel, “Ayengan arlarl Akngey-wenyarl. Nhenhan Akngey-kenh-angkwarr.”

³ Rachel-el anew renh ilek, “Warrkenh atyenh Bilhah ikngwerl-alpa, ngkweng-itwek ayntetyek, ampa ntwā atnyenetyek ikwer-angkwarr.”

⁴ Rachel-el arelh warrkenh Bilhah ilantheh, Jacob-itwel itengirretyek. Kel ratherr itengirrek, Jacob arelh warrkenh ikwer-itwel ayntek. ⁵ Bilhah ra ampa akely atnyenek, avey akely. ⁶ Rachel renh itnewek Dan alakenh angkemel, “Akngeyel ayenh arntarnt-arek, Akngey atyeng awelheh atharl renh ayerne, kel ayenh avey akely antheh.”

⁷ Rachel-kenh warrkenh Bilhah, ra ampa ingwer atnyenek, Jacob-kenh. ⁸ Rachel angkek, “Ayengarl arrkernelhenh, kel angkwerey atyenh atha antengilek.” Rap avey akely renh itnewek Naphtali.

⁹ Leah iterrek kel ampa anyent ilenh ra atnyenek, ingweran ra atnyenek-angenh, arrangkw-anem. Ra arelh warrkenh ikwerenh Zilpah ilantheh, Jacob-itwel itengirretyek. ¹⁰ Ratherr avey akely atnyenek. ¹¹ Leah angkek, “Nhenh mwerr-angkwarr alakenh.” Ranem avey akely renh Gad itnewek, alakenh aynteyel angka ikwerenhel, “Nhenh mwerr-angkwarr alakenh.”

¹² Zilpah ra avey ingweran atnyenek. ¹³ Leah angkek, “Irrkngerney-anem ayeng aneyel. Arelh ingwer-rnem atyeng angkerreyel, ayengarl irrkngerney-anem aneyelek.” Leah-el renh itnewek Asher.

¹⁴ Kel rernem ntang weyt akwetyemel warrkirrek, avey Reuben-el amern mandrake-angketyarr arek, amern irrwarrl-apeny. Kel ra amern mandrake akek, amikw ikwerenh-warrl akngay-alpek. Rachel-el Leah renh ayerne, “Avey ngwenhel amern mandrake irrpety ayenh anthey.”

¹⁵ Leah-el renh ilek, “Kel amern mandrake-anemarl ntwā raketyek arrkernelheyel.” Rachel-el Leah renh ilek, “Ntwā amern mandrake ayenh anthem, nga Jacob-itwel iteng ayntey-kety.”

¹⁶ Atwerrp, Jacob kel apey-alpek, amern weyt-angketyarr-they. Leah ikwer anekirrek, angkemel, “Nga lyert atyeng-itwel ayntetyek. Avey atyenhel Rachel amern mandrake renh kwartewemel antheh-apeny.” Kel, Jacob Leah-itwek ayntek.

¹⁷ Akngey Leah-ek inkwerelhemel awelheh, rarl renh ayerne, ampa renh antheyek. Leah-el ampa akely atnyenek, avey anyent. Jacob-kenh avey 5-pel anek, Leah ikwer-angkwarr. ¹⁸ Leah angkek, “Akngey atyeng inkwerelheh, atharl warrkenh atyenh ilantheh, Jacob ikwer ratherr iteng anetyek.” Ranem renh itnewek Issachar.

¹⁹ Leah-el ampa ingwer atnyenek, avey akely. Jacob-kenh avey 6-pel-anem anek, amikw anyent-kenh 6 Leah-ek. ²⁰ Leah angkek, “Akngeyel ayenh ampa akngerr anthemel kwartewek. Anew atyenh atyeng inkwerelhem, aylernekanthenharl avey 6-pel aneyel.” Ranem renh Zebulun itnewek.

²¹ Ikwer-penh Leah-el kwey akely-anemarl atnyenek, renh Dinah itnewek.

²² Akngey Rachel-ek amperrngirrek, irrepernek, rarl renh ayerne, ampa renh antheyek. ²³ Rachel ra ampa ingweran atnyenek, avey akely. Ra angkek, “Akngey atyeng amperrngirrek irrepernek, ampa ayenh antheyek. Ingwerel-anem nthakenh ayenh kwanthey-angenh, ayengan ampewenyarl.” ²⁴ Ranem renh itnewek Joseph alakenh angkemel, “Atha Akngey renh ayerne, avey akely ingwer-anemarl ayenh antheyek.”

Jacob apmer Haran-itwek anenh

²⁵ Joseph, Rachel-kenh avey akely ayntek. Jacob Laban-warrl angkek, “Ayenh ntwā tyarlewetyek, ²⁶ ayeng apmer atyenh-warrl-anem alpetyek. Anew atyenh-atherr-then amperrnem-then anwernantherr ingkerrenh alpetyek. Ayeng ngkweng warrkirrek.”

²⁷ Laban-el renh ilek, “Nga atyeng arlkwententy, atyengel-arlung anarl! Artwa tyakel ayenh ilek, Akngeyelarl ayenh arntarnt-arek, ngkweng-angkwarr. ²⁸ Ilek atha ngenh kwartewem, nga inkwerelheh?”

²⁹ Jacob-el renh ilek, “Ayeng ngkweng mwerr-angkwarr warrkirrenh. Aker ngkwenh akngerr ingganem irrek. ³⁰ Lyertenyank ayeng apmer nhewarl apetyek yep-yep irrpetyaparl ngkwenh ntwā atnyenek. Anamerl yep-yep ngkwenh akngerrirrek. Akngeyel ngenh arntarnt-arenh, atyeng-angkwarr. Ayeng ipmelheyek warrk nhethey, atyenh-rnem-anemarl atha arntarnt-aretyek.”

³¹ Laban-el renh ayerne, “Ilek atha ngenh anthemān, nga nhel atyeng-itwel anetyek? Ilek-angkwarr ngkweng mwerran?” Jacob-el renh ilek, “Kel menty, man-weny. Ngkwety ntwā ayenh antheyang. Yep-yepel-then nanikwetel-thenant ntwā ayenh kwartewa. ³² Atnwenh irrpwerlant ayenh antha lthweyakw, arlkeny-arlkeny. Irrpwerl-rnem-then lthweyakw-lthweyakw-rnem-thenant ayenh antha! Kel ayeng inkwerelhem ilenh-rnemant ntwā ayenh antheyek. ³³ Ntwā alhengk-aretyek irrpwerl-then lthweyakw-lthweyakw-antarl ntwā ayenh antheh, atha ngkwenh anyelkel yep-yep-rnem inentyek,

ntwa alhengk-aretyek, yep-yep ngkwenh-rnem, atharl yep-yep ngkwenh-rnem irrtyertel-inekerr.”

³⁴ Laban ikwer angkek, “Mwerrarl ilenh-angkwarran.” ³⁵ Arlta anyent ikwerel-antey Laban-el atnwenth lthweyakw-lthweyakw-rnem-then irrpwerl-rnem-then ikw-eran amentilek, ikwrenh-rnem ament arrpemarl akngakek. Alerikw ikwrenh-rnem ra arrernek, yep-yep ikwrenh-rnem rernem arntarnt-aretyek. ³⁶ Laban-el Jacob renh ilek, “Arlta irrptyel alpa yep-yep ilenh-rnem-akert, nanikwet-rnem-then.”

³⁷ Jacob-el arwerl akek walyenp, arwerl akngerr. Arwerl-penh rltimep alerrkw, lthweyakw-lthweyakw ilemel. ³⁸ Arwerl renh-rnem rnkernek kwaty trough impaltheek, yep-yepel-rnem kwaty-warl apetyentel arwerl renh-rnem aretyek. ³⁹ Akwerrk lthweyakw-lthweyakw-rnem-then akngerr-anem anak. ⁴⁰ Laban-kenh-rnem lthweyakw-lthweyakw-rnem akngerr arrpemarl. Laban-kenh lthweyakw-lthweyakw-rnem pweytilek ikwrenh-rnem-warl. Akwerrk lthweyakw-lthweyakw-rnem akngerr-anem irrek. Jacob-el mustar-emileynek anetyek akngakeynek lthweyakw-lthweyakw-rnemant, ikwrenh-rnem-warl pweytiletyek. ⁴¹ Yep-yep rlterrk-rnem-kety arwerl-rneman alperr-akertan rnkernenh arrpemarl ra. Alakenh-anyem Jacob-el arlwerrek ikwrenh-rnem rlterrk ingkerr. Laban-kenh-rnem rlterrk-weny-antey. ⁴² Yep-yep-rnem nanikwet-rnem-then mwerr ingkerrenh arntety-weny akngerrirrek ikwrenh. ⁴³ Jacob man akngerr-akert-anem, yep-yep akngerr-akert, nanikwet akngerr-akert, kamwerl arrpemarl ikwrenh tangkey akngerr arrpemarl ikwrenh, artwa warrkenh-rnem akngerr arrpemarl ikwrenh.

31

Jacob anterreyel ikwrenh-rnem-akert

¹ Jacob-el awek Laban-kenh alerikw-rnem ikwer angkerrenharl, Jacob ra man akngerr-akert, yep-yep-rnem-then nanikwet-rnem-then, ampwal-rnem-then. Akngey anwekingkerrenh renh antheek, rarl akngey anwekingkerrenh-the y akngerr inek. ² Jacob-el Laban renh arek, Laban rarl ikwer arlkwenteyang-anemarl.

³ INGKARTEL Jacob renh ilek, “Akngey-kenh arreng-kenh apmer-warl nga alptyek. Ayangan ngkweng-angkwarr alhetyek arrpemarl ilkwatherr.”

⁴ Jacob yangkelhek Rachel-ek-atherr Leah-ek-atherr ratherr ikwer-warl apetyetyek, renh rlwatetyek yep-yep-akert. ⁵ Jacob-el renh-atherr ilek, “Akngey mpwel-kenh atyengety arlkarirreyel-anem. Akngeyel ayenh arntarnt-arek, akngey atyenharl ikwer inkwerelhek. ⁶ Ayengarl warrkirrek mwantyl Akngey mpwel-kenh. ⁷ Akngey mpwel-kenhel ayenh man arraty anthey-angenh. Akngeyelant ayenh arntarnt-areyel. ⁸ Akngey mpwel-kenhel yep-yep irrpwerl-rnemant, lthweyakw-lthweyakw-rnemant alhelek. Kel rernem-anem akngerrirrek. ⁹ Ilenh-angkwarr Akngeyel atnwenth renh-rnem kel rakek, ayenh-anem antheek.

¹⁰ Kel atha altyerr arek, atnwenth-rnem ingkerrenh. Yep-yep-then nanikwet-rnem-then akngerr inggan anak, lthweyakw-lthweyakw ingkerrenh. ¹¹ Akngey-kenh angel atyeng arlikek, ‘Jacob-ay.’ ‘Nhantey ayeng aneyelaw.’ Ayeng ikwer ilelhek. ¹² Angel-el ayenh ilek, ‘Ntwa areyel lthweyakw-lthweyakw ilenh-rnem? Aray! Atharl arek Laban renh, rarl ngenh irrtyerremel ilek. Atha atnwenth-rnem lthweyakw-lthweyakw renh-rnem mpwarek. ¹³ Aray, ayeng Akngey apmer Bethel-areny. Wetharl ntwa apwert anterel apernek, ayenh arraty ilek. Arraty ntwa ayenh alhelek. Apmer nhenh ntwa iwerlelptyek, apmer ngkwenh-warl-anem nga alptyek.’”

¹⁴ Angkwerheng ratherr Jacob renh ilek, “Akngey-they anwantherr arnkwa akngerr ineyang ikwer-they. ¹⁵ Ingwer-apenyarl anwantherr ikwer arrareyel. Man anwantherr anthey-angenh, anwantherrarl itengirrek. Ratherr tyel-angkenh anyikw ikwer-atherrenhek. ¹⁶ Arnkwernem ampwal ilenh-rnemant aylekenharl ampmer-nem-kenh-then, anwernekantherrenh. Akngey ikwer nga awelhetyekant. Alakenh-anyem akngey aylekenh-the y Akngeyel rakek, ngenh-anem antheek, anwantherr-anem renh-rnem atnyenetyek.”

¹⁷ Jacob-el anew-rnem-then ampmer-nem-then kamwerl-warl tywenek. ¹⁸ Rernem alpek anyikw ikwrenh apmer-warl, apmer Canaan-warl. Atnwenth-rnem ingkerrenh ampwal-rnem-then rarl inek malyikw-the y, ra akngeynetyek.

¹⁹ Laban-el yep-yep ikwrenh-rnem alta altheek-angkwarr, Rachel-el ampwal ikwrenh-rnem anyelkel inerl-alhek. Akngey-arrpantey-rnem, akely-rnem. ²⁰ Jacob Laban ikwerety anyelk-antey alpek. ²¹ Jacob ra Lher Euphrates artarnpenhek, apwert-angketyarr-warl, apmer itnan Gilead, ampwal ingkerrenh-akert.

Laban-el Jacob renh alwerneyel

²² Arlta irrpety-penh, Laban ra Jacob ikwer ywarek. Ingwerentyel Laban renh ilek. ²³ Laban-el Jacob renh alwernek, artwa ikwerenh-rnem-akertel, arlta 7-el, apmer Gilead-ek-atwety. ²⁴ Ingwel Laban-el altyerr arek, INGKARTelarl renh ilek, "Alhewer angkey-angenh-antey Jacob ikwer."

²⁵ Jacob-el kalikw-rnem artek, apmer Gilead ikwerel, apwert-angketyarrel. Laban-el-rnem apmer arrernek, apmer Gilead-itwel arrpemar, apwert ingwer-ampenyekar. ²⁶ Laban Jacob ikwer-warl alhek. Rap renh ilek, "Ntwa ayenh irrywerremel ilerlepek anterrey-alhemel, ampa atyenh atherr-akert. Artwa ingwer-rnem irryert-awarrarl aneyel-apenyarl ngan! ²⁷ Nga irryertelarl anterrek, atyeng ilerlepey-angenh. Atha ngenh inkwerelhemel menty intwaremer, nga atyeng ilhentyan. ²⁸ Atha artartey atyenh-rnem arrwantyey-angenh-antey, ntwa anterrelhilek. Arrayat-angkwarr-wenyarl alakenhan. ²⁹ Atharl ngenh atwetyek-anek. Akngey ngkwenh-kenh INGKARTel ayenh artwerilek, ngkweng apmwangkwarr angkey-angenh, ayenh arternpiletyek. ³⁰ Kel, atha ngenh iterl-arekarl, ngarl alpeytek alharntek akngey ngkwenh-kenh apmer-warl. Ntwa ingkart-arrpantey akely-rnem anyelkel inerlepek."

³¹ Jacob-el Laban renh ilek, "Ayeng ngkwengety anyelkel alpek aterel, ntwa alerengkw ngkwenh-atherr anterrkwekerr. ³² Anyentel apek ingkart-arrpantey renh anyelkel inenty, ntwa renh ipmek atwetyek. Ngkwenh-rnemal akaly arrpemarl anetyek, ntwarl renh atwemek. Arnkwa ingwer-rnemarl aynteyel, ntwa kel akngeyntyekan. Jacob apal angkek, iterl-areyang Rachel renh rarl ingkart-arrpantey anyelkel inerl-alhek."

³³ Laban ra kalikw arpanenh-warl aylpek, ingkart-arrpantey-rnem aretyek, kalikw renh-rnem arrangkw ywarek, Jacob-kenh, Leah-kenh, arelh warrkenh-atherr-kenh. Rachel-kenh kalikw-warl-anem aylpek. ³⁴ Rachel-el arlengkekew kamwerl saddle-warl, kweneng-apert, Rachel ranem irrwerleng anenh kamwerl saddle ikwerel. Laban nthwek ipantey.

³⁵ Rachel-el Laban renh ilek, "Akngey, atyeng nga ahelirrey-angenh, ayeng intem nhel anayntem. Akapwert ayeng arntety, ayeng nthakenh akemirrey-angenh." Alakenh-anyem ingkart-arrpantey ikwer-rnem Laban ra ywarek.

³⁶ Jacob ra ahelarl irrekel, Laban renh iltek, "Ilekekarl ntwa ayenhan itwengetilek, atha ampwal-rnem irryert-inenty-arrpantey? Atha anyelkel ingkart-arrpantey renh-rnem akngey-alpenty-arrpanteyan. Ayeng arlarl, atha renh-rnem akngey-alpeyangarl. Ilek ntwa ayenharl alwerneyel? ³⁷ Ntwa apek arek, atharl ampwal-rnem anyelkel akngey-alpek? Ntwarl renh arey-alhenty, ntwap renh arrerna akethek, akngerrel aretyek. Anwantherr ikwer angkerretyek, arrayilemel.

³⁸ Iterl-aray, ayengarl ngkweng warrkirrek aherrety 20-ek-atwety. Yep-yep akwerrk-rnem arek ilwey-angenharl mwerr. Ingkerrenh mwerr itethewek. Yep-yep ir-rwey atha anyelkel ngkwenh iney-angenh, inemel atwey-angenh. ³⁹ Arengk art-nwerel yep-yep ngkwenh rlterp-rlterremel tnhwek, atha yep-yep atyenh impen-anem angkep arrerneynem. ⁴⁰ Itwernek rwenp inngarl, ingwel ayenh irrentelarl atwek ankwayntey-angenh ilek. Aherrety 20-ek-atwety ayeng iylpareth ngkweng warrkirrenh, aylpenyirrey-angenh. ⁴¹ Ayeng ngkweng warrkirrenh aherrety 14-ek-atwety, alerengkw ngkwenh-atherr atha payemelemel. Aherrety 6-ek-atwety ayeng ngkweng warrkirrenh, atnwenh-rnem ingkerrenh payemelemel, ntwa ayenh anthetyek. Ntwa ayenh man mwerr payemeley-angenh, ntwa ayenh man akelyarl anthenh. Akngeyel-anem ayenh arntarnt-arenh, Akngey renharl arrengey atyenh Abraham-el apentek, akngey atyenh Isaac-el apentek. Arrengey atyenh-kenh Akngey Abraham-kenh, akngey atyenh-kenh Isaac-kenh Akngey ra ayenh arntarnt-arenh. ⁴² Ntwa ayenh thwenem apmer ngkwenh-they, ayeng arrangkw alpeytek, Akngeyel ayenh arntarnt-arem ilenh-angkwarran, ntwa ayenh arrangkw thwenek. Akngeyel ayenh arek, ra atyeng amperrngirrek, ayengarl ngkweng mwerr-angkwarr warrkirrek. Ingwel, Akngeyel angka awerr ngenh anthek."

⁴³ Laban-el Jacob renh ilek, "Alerey atyenh-atherr ntwa atnyeneyel, artartey-rnem-then. Atnwenh atyenh-rnem ntwa atnyeneyel. Ampwal atyenh-rnem-then ingkerrenh ntwa atnyeneyel, atharl ngenh anthek. Alerey atyenh-atherr-then artartey-rnem-then nthakenh atha ngkwengety anterrkwey-angenh. ⁴⁴ Aylanth angkerretyek, mwerrant-atherr aylanth anetyek. Apwert ilperr-ilperr-rnem aylanth arrerretyek, ingkerrenhel aylanthan iterl-aretyek, aylanth mwerrant-atherr anetyek."

⁴⁵ Jacob-el apwert ilkwa rnkernek. ⁴⁶ Jacob-el ikwerenh-rnem ilek, "Apwert ingwer-anemarl mpwer rnkerney. Apwert ingwer-rnem-anemarl akarriley." Apwert ilperr-ilperrel ampememel ratherr amern arlkwek. ...

⁵⁵ Ingwepenh, Laban-el artarteyikw-rnem arrwantyeyek, kwey ikwerenh-atherr-then. Alpek-anem ra apmer-warl.

32

¹ Jacob angkep alpenh. Angel-rnemel renh rlwatek. Jacob-el renh-rnem arek-penh angkek, ² “Nhenh Akngey-kenh apmerarl.” Ra itnewek apmer renh itnan Mahanaim.

³ Esau apmer Seir-el anenh, apmer Edom ikwerel. Jacob-el angkakert atherr thwenek Esau-warl, apmer Seir-warl. ⁴ “Alakenh ayeng ngkweng awelhem. Laban-itwek ayeng anenh. ⁵ Aleyan atyenh tangkey-rnem-then pwelek-rnem-then yep-yep-rnem-then warrkenh artwernem-then, arelh-rnem-then. Artwa nhenh-atherr atha ngkweng-warl thweneyel, nga atyeng inkwerelhetyek.”

⁶ Angkakert ratherr apey-alpek, ratherr iley-alpek, “Esau nhewarl apetyeyel atningk ingwer-rnem-then.”

⁷ Jacob ater-anem irrek. Aterirremel-anem akngakek, atnwenth-rnem ingkerrenh artwernem-then. ⁸ “Esau-el anyent-ampeny atwentyan ingwer-ampeny-they ikwerety anterremarl.”

⁹ Ikwer-they Jacob Akngey-warl angkek, “Akngey ngenharl arrengey atyenhel apenteh, akngey atyenhel apenteh. INGKARTay, ntwā ayenh thwenek apmer-warl, atyenh-rnem aneyel-warl. Ntwā ayenh alhelek, ayenh arntarnt-aretyek, atyenh-rnem akngerriletyek. ¹⁰ INGKARTay, nga atyeng inkwerelhek, ntwā ayenh ipmey-angenh, aleth-antey arntarnt-arek. Ayeng irrertety atyenhant-akert Jordan Ilpay-angkwarr artarnpenhek. Atyenh-rnem akngerr ingganem aleyant, atnwenth-rnem-then. ¹¹ Atha ngenh ayernem, ayenh awayaty atyenh-kety Esau-kety arntarnt-ara. Ayeng ikwerety aterirreyel, ra anwenhantherr ingkerrenh-antey atwekerr. Amenheng-rnem ingkerrenh-antey. ¹² Ntwā ayenh alhelek, ‘Atha ngenh arntarnt-aretyek. Atha atyenh-rnem akngerram-akngerrileyenh. Rernem akngerr innga aneyenh. Rernem akngerrirreyenh antyarr-rnem akngerr alkerel aynteyel-apeny. Ingwer-rnemel ywarn-antey count-emileyenh antyarr-rnem-apeny.’ ” ...

Akngey-then Jacob-then intewerrenh

²² Ingwa ikwerel-antey Jacob ra akemirrek. Anew ikwerenh atherr-akert arelh warrkenh ikwerenh-atherr-akert alerikw ikwerenh 11-pel-akert. ²³ Rernem Jabbok Ilpay-angkwarr artarnpenhek, atnwenth-rnem-then ikwerenh ra artarnpelhelek. ²⁴ Kel, ament-areny ra anak. Artwa anyent ikwer-warl apetyek. Ratherr atwerrenh ingwepenh-atewety. Ratherr intewerrenh. ²⁵ Artwa ra ikwerant-penh arrkernelhek, Jacob antengiletyek. Ra aneny atwek, aneny ngkwern akngenhelhelek. Iytekilemel-anem apmwelek. Ratherr aleth-antey intewerrenh. ²⁶ Artwa rap angkek Jacob ikwer-warl, “Ipmanem ayenh, ingwepenh-anem irreyel-kety.”

Jacob angkek, “Nthakenh alpey-angenh, mwerr-angkwarr atyeng angka, Akngeyel ayenh arntarnt-aretyek!”

²⁷ Artwa ra ayerne, “Ilek itna ngan?”

Jacob ra ilelhek, “Ayengan Jacob-arl.”

²⁸ Artwa ra ilek, “Itnan ngkwenh Jacob-weny-anemarl, ngarl Akngeyek arrkernelhenh artwernem-then. Ingkerrenhel ngenh itnew-ayntem Israel-ant-anem.” Angka ikwerrenh-kenhel-anem Israel aynteyel, “Ratherr Akngey-then intewerrenh, antengiletyek-arrpantey.”

²⁹ Jacob-el renh ilek, “Nganem itna itnewelha atyeng!”

Artwa ra tyerne, “Nthakenh ntwā ayenh iterl-arey-angenharl, ra mwerr-angkwarr mpwarek.”

³⁰ Jacob-el apmer renh Peniel itnewek, angka ikwerenhel. Alakenh-anyem aynteyel, “Atharl Akngey renh arek, ra ayenh ipmek atwey-angenh.” Alakenh-anyem aleyan aynteyel itnan

³¹ Ingkeny kel tyerrelhek-anem. Ra iyternemel-anem alhenh, aneny ngkwern renh tyerrek-kety. ³² Alakenhaym-kety Israel-kenh-rnemel apmelerr aker aneny-penh nthakenh arlkwey-angenh atnwenth-penh.

33

Jacob-atherr Esau-atherr mwerrant-atherr anak

¹⁻² Jacob-el Esau renh arnarek, irilkenty akngerr-akert, artwa 400, ikwer-warlarl apetyenh. ... ³ Jacob ra ingkerrenh-itwek arrwekel-ampenyel. Ra kwenirrek akngerr-inger arrwekel, rarl kakey ikwerenh-warl alhenhel. Jacob-warl. ... ⁴ Esau Jacob ikwer-warl anterrek, renh anterrkwemel renh arrwanyemel. Ratherr atherr-antey artnek.

...

35

Benjamin avey akely atnyeneyel, Rachel ilweyel

¹⁶ ... Jacob ikwerenh-rnem-akertel Bethel ikwer-they alpek. Rernem apmer Eprath-they arleng-antey alpenh. Rachel ra arntety awelhenh. ¹⁷ Arelh warrkenh rarl Rachel renh arntarnt-arenh. Arelh ra Rachel renh ilek, "Ntwa avey atnyeneyel." ¹⁸ Rachel ra ilwetyek-anem irrek, ra avey renh itnewek Ben-Oni. Rachel kel ilwek. Aynelikw ikwerenh renh itnewek Benjamin. ...

Isaac ilwek-anem

²⁷ Jacob ra alpek aynikw ikwerenh apmer-warl, apmer itnan Hebron, itna ingweran Mamre, Kerath Arba-they arrer. ²⁸ Aherrety 180 ra anenh. Isaac ra ilwek. ²⁹ Alerikw ikwerenhel atherr Esau-el, Jacob-el atherr renh apmer-itwek akwernek, rarl ilwek. ...

37

¹⁻² Jacob ra apmer Canaan-itwek anenh, aynikw ikwerenharl Isaac anenh-itwek. Angka nhenh Jacob-kenh-rnem-akert.

Joseph-el altyerr areyel atherr-inger

Joseph aherrety 17-anem anenh. Yep-yep-rnem-then nanikwet-rnem-then arntarnt-arenh, atherrk-warl ra akngenh, apmer Shechem-itwek. Kakey ikwerenhel-rnem. Aynikwet Joseph thwenek awayengk-rnem-warl, "Alha yep-yep-rnem arntarnt-arayntetyek." Joseph awayikwet-rnem-then yep-yep-rnem arntarnt-arek. Amikw ingwer atherr-kenh Bilhah-kenh-rnem, Zilpah-kenh-rnem. Jacob-kenh anew atherr-kenh. Joseph-el aynikw ikwerenh angka apmwa ikwer-rnem ilenh. ³ Jacob Joseph-ekant inkwerelhek alerikw ingwer-rnem-theyan, rarl ingkerneny ikwerenh. Arnkwa arlkeny ingwerek-ingwer-akert aylpey-angker ra antheke. ⁴ Joseph-kenh awayikw-rnem ikwer ahelirrek, ikwerantarl aynikw inkwerelhenh-kety, arnkwa mwerr-angker antheke-kety. Rernem ikwer-itwek angka mwerr angkerrey-angenh-anem.

⁵ Ingwer-ingerelan Joseph-el altyerr-anem arek. Ra awayikw-rnem ilek, rarl altyerr arek. Rernem ikwer ahelirrek. ⁶⁻⁷ Joseph angkek, "Atyeng arringkerr awelhenherr-arey. Anwingkerr atherrk weyt-rnem arlwarey-arlwarey akwetyemel arertneynenh, ataperrelemel arraty rnkernemel. Atherrk ntang weyt-akert ataperr arlwa atyenh arraty rtnek. Ataperr arrekingkerrenhan ikwer kwenirrekarl, atyetyartekarl kwenirrem-apeny."

⁸ Awayikw-rnem ingkerrenh-antey ikwer angkek, "Nganang ngay Atyetyart anwek-ingkerrenh aneyel?" Rernem ikwer ahel-anem irrek, rarl angka renh ilekek, ntang weyt-penh.

⁹ Joseph-el altyerr ingwer-anem arek. Ra awayikw-rnem angka ilek, rarl altyerr arek, "Ingkeny-then al kent-then antyarr 11-pel, rernem atyeng kwenirrek Atyetyartekar-apeny." Joseph-el ikwer-rnem anayntiley-angenh-antey.

¹⁰ Ra aynikw ilek, rarl altyerr renh arek. Aynikw ikwer ahelirrek. "Ilekarlap ran alakenh aynteyel? Ayeng amengkw awayengk-rnem-then ngkweng kwenirretyek Atyetyart-apeny?" ¹¹ Awayikw-rnem ikwer ahelirrek. Aynikw ikwerenh aleth-antey iterrenh, ywarn-antey, rarl angka renh ilekek.

Joseph-kenh awayikw-rnem ikwerety arlkarirreyel

¹²⁻¹³ Awayikw-rnem alhek, yep-yep-rnem-then nanikwet-rnem-then arntarnt-aretyek, apmer Shechem-itwek. Aynikwet Joseph thwenek, "Awayengk-rnem-warl alha." Joseph-el renh ilek, "Kel, mwerr."

¹⁴ Aynikwet renh ilek, "Awayengk-rnem arerl-alpa, iley-alpemel atyeng-warl, mwerr yep-yep-rnem rernem arntarnt-areyel." Ra renh thwenek Hebron arterter-they apwert irrkerrel-atherr ayntek, ahern arterter ampepel aynteyneyel. Joseph apmer Shechem-warl alhenh amern weyt-angketyarr-angkwarr. ¹⁵ Artwa anyentel renh ayernek, "Ilekek nga nthwerl-alpeyel?"

¹⁶ Joseph-el ilek, "Ayeng nthwerl-apeyel awayaty atyenh-rnemek. Ntwa apek arek renh-rnem? Nthenh-angkwarr rernem alhekan yep-yep-rnem-akert?"

Artwel ilek, "Rernem anper-antey alhek. ¹⁷ Apmer nhenh arrangkw-anem. Atha renh-rnem awek, rernemarl angkerrenh apmer Dothan ikwer-warl alheteyek." Joseph-el awayikw ikwerenh-rnem arek apmer Dothan ikwer-itwek. ¹⁸ Awayikwet-rnem renh arnarek, rernem ikwer angkerrek, renh atwetyek.

¹⁹ "Yanh ra apetyeyel altyerr arey-angker, tnakelherl-aney-angker. Atyetyart ilelherl-aney-angker! Mpa, anwingkerr ywerrelhemel atwey! ²⁰ Anwingkerr renh irrkewearl

iwey, ingwer-rnem-warl ilerl-anemel atnwenh ahelengkwel renh arlkwenty-arrpantey. Ran ilwentyel, rap atyetyart aney-angenh-anemar!”

²¹ Reuben ra awek rernemar! ikwer angkerrenh atwetyek. Ra arrkernelhek renh-rnem iletiek menty ra anetyek, atwey-angenh. ²² Ra angkek, “Apmer arlpaw-warl renh akngey, irrka ilkwewarl renh iwetyek.” Ra ikwer iterrenh aynikw-warl akngeynteyek-antey irrkewarl iwenty-penh, renh ayerrpiletyek.

²³ Joseph awayikw-warl apetyek. Rernem arnkwa arlkeny-angketyarr lhelhek, ²⁴ Irrka ilkwewarl renh iwek. ²⁵ Joseph-kenh awayikw-rnemel amern-anem arlkwenh. Rernem arek Ishmael-areny-rnem apetyenty apmer Gilead-they. Kamwerl-rnemel ampwal ilek-ilek akngetyenh Egypt-warl.

²⁶ Judah-el ilek, “Ilekek anwingkerr aytey anwekingkerrenh atwerl-ayntem?” ²⁷ Anwingkerr tharlemiley weker-rnem-warl kamwerl-angketyarr yanh-rnem-warl, weker-rnem-warl.”

²⁸ Joseph-kenh awayikw-rnemel renh tharlemiletyek weker-rnem-warl. Irrkethey tyerrek. Weker-rnemel renh payemelek, ngkwelty 20-pel-ek. Rernem Joseph renh akngek apmer Egypt-warl.

²⁹ Reuben irrkewarl apetyek, ra arrangkw-anem arey-alhek. Arnkwanem ikwerenh ilerrek, arralty-anek. ³⁰ Ra awayikw ingwer-rnemek angkek, “Awey ra ywerrek irrkethey. Nthakenh-anem ayeng irremam?”

³¹ Joseph-kenh awayikw-rnemel nanikwet atwek, arrkngewarl-anem pwerlpewek, arnkwa arlkeny-angketyarr renhan. ³² Arnkwa arlkeny-angketyarr renh rernem aynikw-warl akngeynek, arrkngenp. “Arnkwa nhenh aray! Alerengkw akely ngkwenh-kenh apek!”

³³ Artwamp Jacob ra alhengk-arek, “Aleray atyenh-kenh yanhan! Arnkwa arlkeny-angketyarr atharl alhengk-areyel, atnwenh ahelengkwel renh arlkwek apek!”

³⁴ Apmer-itwek amperrngirrek arleng-alenty, ra arnkwa ikwerenh ilerrek. Ra arnkwa apmwel-anem alypek, amperrngirremel. ³⁵ Rernem ywarn-antey arternpiletyek ikwer arrkernelhenh. Artwamp ilhelhek, “Ayeng aleth ikwer artnayntem ilwetyek-atwety.” Aleth-antey artnenh. ³⁶ Weker-rnemel Joseph renh tharlemilek, artwa Potiphar-warl. Potiphar Atyetyart anek artwa ahelengkw Egypt-areny-rnemek. ...

39

Joseph ra aneyel Potiphar-kenh warlel

² Joseph ra anenh Potiphar-kenh warlel. ³ Potiphar ra iterl-arek INGKARTelarl Joseph renh arntarnt-arenh, INGKARTel renh ilek-ilek antheke ampwal-rnem. ⁴⁻⁵ Potiphar-el renh arrernek ampwal ingkerrenh arntarnt-arayntetyek warl ingkerrenh, ranem Atyetyart-apeny anenh, Potiphar renh arrernek-angkwarr. Joseph rarl Potiphar-itwek warrkirrenh mwerr-angkwarr Potiphar renh INGKARTel arntarnt-arek armpemar! Ra ilek-ilek warrkirrenh Potiphar ikwer. ⁶ Joseph-el ilek-ilek ingkerrenh arntarnt-arenh. Potiphar atnaratyirrek, amernekant iterrenh. ⁷ Joseph inngerr mwerr anenh. Potiphar-kenh anew Joseph ikwer iterrenh, Joseph-ek iytenyirrek, ywarn-antey. Arelh ra renh ayerneke, ikwer-itwek ayntetyek.

⁸⁻⁹ Joseph menty angkek, “Kel, menty! Ayeng ilkelhey-angenh. Anew ngkwenh mwerr atyeng aneyel. Rarl ayenh arrernek, warl atha arntarnt-arayntetyek, warrkenh-rnem-then, ampwal-rnem-then. Nthakenh atha INGKART-angkwarr apmwel-areh mpwarey-angenh.” ¹⁰ Arelh ra aleth-antey ayerenh renh, ikwer-itwek ayntetyek. Joseph ra arelh ikwer awelhey-angenh, arlkarirrenh.

¹¹⁻¹² Arla anyentel, Joseph ra alhek, warl Potiphar-kenh-warl warrkirretyek. Potiphar-kenh anewikwel arnkwey-anem renh anterrkwemel ilek, “Nga atyeng-itwek ayntetyek.” Joseph ra warl-they anterrek. Arelh ra renh arnkwa aleth-antey anterrkwemh. Warrkenh ingwer-rneman warl kwen aney-angenh arrangkw, arelh rantarl anenh.

¹³ Arelhel renh arek, rarl anterrenh, arnkwa ikwerenh iwerl-alhemel. ¹⁴ Arelh ra warrkenh-rnemek arlkelhilek, “Artwa Hebrew yanh arenherr-arey, rarl anenhantherr kwantheyel. Ra apmwel-areh mpwaretyek atyeng arrkernelhek, ayeng ikwerety arlkekarl. ¹⁵ Rarl ayenh awek, ayengarl arlkek, ra aketh-warl anterrek, arnkwa ikwerenh iwerl-alhemel kwen-itwek-antey.”

¹⁶ Potiphar-kenh anewel arnkwa renh atnyenenh, Potiphar ra apey-alpetyek-atwety. ¹⁷ Arelhel irrtwyerremel ilek, “Artwa Hebrew warrkenh yanhan arrkernelhek, ayenh mpweny inetyek. ¹⁸ Ayeng ingwer-rnemek arlkek. Artwa ra aketh-warl-anem anterrek, arnkwa ikwerenh iwerl-alhemel.”

¹⁹ Potiphar ahelirrek-anem, ²⁰ Joseph renh tyayl-warl akwernek, Pharaoh-kenh artwa ingwer-rnemam tyayl-itwek anenh-warl. Joseph ra tyayl kwenel anenh, INGKARTEL renh aleth-antey arntarnt-arenh.

²¹ INGKARTEL Joseph renh arntarnt-arenh tyayl-itwek aleth-antey. Atyetyart tyayl-arenyel Joseph renh arntarnt-arenh armpemarl. ²² Atyetyart tyayl-areny Joseph ikwer Atyetyart-anem ra arnernek tyayl-areny ingwer-rnemak anayntetyek. ²³ INGKARTEL Joseph renh arntarnt-arenharl, atyetyart tyayl-arenyel Joseph ikwer atnaratyirrek.

40

Joseph tyayl-itwek aneyel

¹ Pharaoh-kenh warrkenh atherr, anyent wayn anthey-angker, warrkenh ingwer amern amperney-angker. ² Ratherr apmwelhelek. Pharaoh ikwer-atherr ahelirrek. ³ Atyetyartel artwa ikwerenh-rnem ilantheke warrkenh renh-atherr tyayl-warl akwer-netyek. Renh-atherr atherr-antey tyayl anyent-warl akwernek, Joseph-arl anenh-itwek. Rernem arleng-alenty aleth inga anenh. ⁴ Atyetyart tyayl-arenyel Joseph renh ilantheke, ra artwa renh-atherr arntarnt-arayntetyek tyayl kwen. ⁵ Ingwa anyentel artwa ratherr atherr-antey altyerr arek. Akngey ingwerant atherr ratherr arek.

⁶ Ingwepenh Joseph ra alhek, artwa renh-atherr aretyek. ⁷ Ra renh-atherr arey-alhek, ratherrarl iterrenh artewentyel. Joseph-el renh-atherr ayerneke, "Ilek mpwelanth artewentyel iterreyel?"

⁸ Ratherr angkek, "Akngey aylanth arek, ingwer-rnemel apek aylekanth anayntileyang angka renh."

Joseph-el ilek, "Akngey rant angka arratyan iterl-arey. Akngey arek-penh atyeng ilenherr-atherr atha apek iterl-aretyek."

⁹⁻¹⁰ Warrkenh wayn anthey-angker ra Joseph renh ilek, "Aylpa irrpety atha arek grapes-itwek, amern-angketyarr irrpety-antey. ¹¹ Pharaoh-kenh irrkwa atha atnyenetyek grapes-rnem ilyel anterrkwenhemel grapes-penh akarr irrkwa ikwer-warl thelhemel. Pharaoh renh-anem antheke, ra antyewetyek."

¹² Joseph-el ikwer anayntilek, "Atha ngkweng ingkerrenharl iley, ilekarl ra aynteyel, aylpa irrpety yanhan, arlta irrpety-apenyarl. ¹³ Arlta irrpety-penhan Atyetyartel ngenh aketh-warl tyarleweyenh. Ntwa warrkenh ikwerenh armpemarl anem, wayn armpemarl antheyntetyek, ntwa awank-akerr anthenh-angkwarr-apeny."

¹⁴ Joseph-el renh ilek, "Nga tyerrelhentyelan tyayl-they, Pharaoh renh ila, ra ayenh tyayl-they tyarleweyetyek. ¹⁵ Artwa ingwer-rnemelan ayenhan anyelkel inenh Hebrew-kenh apmer-ampeny-they. Ayeng nharl tyaylel aneyel, atha apmwel-areh mpwarey-angenharl. Ayengan arlarl."

¹⁶ Warrkenh amern amperney-angker ra altyerr ikwerenh-anem ilek Joseph-warl, rarl ingwel arek, Joseph-elarl arraty-angkwarr anayntilek. Ra Joseph renh ayerneke, ilekekarl ra altyerr arekek. Atha altyerr arek armpemarl. ¹⁷ Amern-akert amernek-areh irrpety akngeyenh akapwert irrwerlel. Thip-rnemel amern renh-rnem arlkweyenh amernek-areh irrpety ikwer-itwek.

¹⁸ Joseph-el renh ilek, "Alakenh-anyemarl angka yanhan aynteyel, amernek-areh irrpety yanhan arlta irrpety-apeny aynteyel. ¹⁹ Arlta irrpety-penh Atyetyartel ngenh ita rlweth-akem, inkwartey arreylpel. Ipma aylpar-arrerneyenh arwerl arlpenty irrwerl-warl. Thip-rnemel tyelk ngenh arlkwayntetyek."

²⁰ Arlta irrpety-penh Pharaoh-el amern tyenkerr arlkwenh warrkenh ikwerenh-rnem-akertel. Ra warrkenh ikwer-atherr yangkelhek, ratherr kwenty renh atyenhiletetek, rernem amern tyenkerr arlkwetyek ingkerrenhel-anem. ²¹ Warrkenh wayn anthey-angker arernernek armpemarl, ra warrkirretetek armpemarl, ra warrk renh antheynek armpemarl. ²² Artwa amern amperney-angkeran ra ingwer-rnem ilanthenh renh ipmek atwetyek, ipma aylpar-arrerneyenh arwerl arlpenty irrwerl-warl, Joseph-elarl ilek-angkwarr. ²³ Ingkerrenh-angkwarr ayntek Joseph-elarl ilek-angkwarr-antey. Warrkenh wayn anthey-angker ra iylpelirrek. Atyetyart renh iley-angenh-antey, Joseph renh tyayl-they tyarleweyetyek.

41

Pharaoh-el altyerr arey

¹ Aherrety atherrel Joseph ra tyaylel anenh. Pharaoh ra altyerr arek. Akngey ra arekan, Nile ilpay impalthele ra rtnenh. ² Pwelek-rnem anter-akngerr 7-pel tyerrelhey-ayntek kwaty-they. ³ Kel aremel pwelek 7-pel ngkwernant-anem kwaty ikwer-they-antey

arrpemarl tyerrelhey-ayntek. ⁴ Pwelek ngkwernant-rnemel pwelek anter-akngerr-rnem akwernek-anem. Pharaoh ra akemirrey-ayntek-anem, rarl altyerr arek-penhant.

⁵ Ankwa arrpemarl aynteynek, altyerr ingwer-anemarl arek. Ra ntang ilkwernem arek. ⁶ Ingwer-rneman arleny aynterrk-rnem. ⁷ Arleny-anterrk-rnemel ntang ingwer-rnem kwernek. Pharaoh akemirrey-ayntek arrpemarl altyerr renh arek-penhant.

⁸ Ingwepenh Pharaoh ra artewentyel iterrek. Artwa ingwerek-ingwer-anem yangkelhek, ra renh-rnem ayernetyek, rarl altyerr arek-penh. Ngangker-akert-rnemek ra yangkelhek. Ywarn-antey ra renh-rnem ayernek. Rernem ikwer arraty anaytiletyek-arrpantey, ywarn-antey rarl altyerr arek.

⁹ Artwa warrkenh wayn anthey-angker ra. Ra angkek, “Ayeng iterl-arelhek-anem, atharl apmwel-areth mpwarek. ¹⁰ Pharaoh ayclernek ahelirrek, tyayl-warl akwernek. Aylernanth arey-alhek Hebrew anyent, tyayl kwen-itwek. ¹¹⁻¹² Aylernanth atherrel-antey altyerr arekan. Hebrew rant arraty ingga ilek, aylernantharl altyerr arekan. ¹³ Ayeng warrk-warl alpek, amern amperney-angkeran atwekarl, Hebrew rarl ilek-angkwarr-antey. Arraty inggarl ra ilenhan, Hebrew ran.”

¹⁴ Pharaoh ra Joseph ikwer yangkelhek, renh ra ayernetyek, rarl altyerr arek-penh. Artwernemel Joseph renh tyayl-they tyerrek. Ra althelhek, arnkwa mwerrel-anem aypemel, Pharaoh ikwer-warl-anem alhek.

¹⁵ Pharaoh ra ilelhek, “Atharl altyerr arekan, ingwer-rnemel atyeng anayntiley-angenh. Ngenhant atha awek, mwerr inggan, anayntiley-angkeran.”

¹⁶ Joseph ikwer-warl ilelhek, “Athan iterl-arey-angenharl, Akngeyelant anayntilem.”

¹⁷ Atyetyart ra ilelhek, “Ayeng ilpay-itwel rtnenh, atharl altyerr arek, ¹⁸ pwelek anter-akngerr 7-pel kwaty-they tyerrelhey-ayntenty. ¹⁹ Ikwer-penhant atha arek, pwelek ngkwernant-rnem kwaty ikwer-they-antey tyerrelhey-ayntenty arrpemarl. ²⁰ Pwelek ampwel-rnem pwelek anter-akngerr-rnem kwernek. ²¹ Rernem arlkwek-penhant, rernem ngkwernant irrkaty-antey anenh. Ayeng akemirrenhey-alpek, anamerl-antey.”

²² “Atharl altyerr arek ntang 7-pel mwerr-angker ilkwernem. ²³ Ikwer-penhant atha arek ntang arleny aynterrk-rnem-anem.

²⁴⁻²⁵ Ntang arlenyel-rnem ntang mwerr-angker ilkwernem kwernek. Atha altyerr renh ilek ngangker-akert-rnem-warl, rernem atyeng arraty ilettyek-arrpantey, rernem iterl-arey-angenh arangkwarl.”

Joseph-el ikwer anayntilek, “Altyerr yanh arek, ntwara arekan, irrkant-atherr aynteyel. Akngeyel ngkweng lwewarraneyel, rarl alakenh-anyem mpwareyenh. ²⁶ Aherrety 7-pelant ntwara arlkweman, pwelek anter-akngerr arlkwem-apeny, alakenhaym ra aynteyelan. Alakenh-anyem ntwara ntang arleny 7-pel arlkwey-angenh, ntwara aherrety 7-pel arlengelan arlkwey-angenh arrpemarl. Aherrety 7-pelant ntwara arlkweman, ntang mwerr-angker ntwara arlkwem-apeny. Alakenh-anyem ra aynteyelan. ²⁷ Pwelek 7-pel ampwernem, aherrety 7-pel apmwernem-apeny arrpemarl, pwelek 7-pel anter-akngerr-rneman aherrety 7-pel mwerr-rnem-apeny, aherrety atherrk-angketyarr, atherrkeny. Nthakenh arlkwey-angenh arlenyelan. Alakenh-anyem ntwara pwelek ampwerneman arlkwey-angenh, ntwara aherrety 7-pel arlenyelan arlkwey-angenh arrpemarl. 7-pel aherretyel aherrety ilkwa aynteyenh amern lyapey-angenh.

²⁸ Akngeyel lwewarrernek altyerr-angkwarr rarl alakenh-anyem mpwareyenh. ²⁹ Aherrety mwerr-angker 7-pel aynteyenh amper Egypt-el, amern-angketyarr. ³⁰ Aherrety apmwernem 7-pel aynteyenh Egypt ikwer-itwek-antey. Amernek ywarn iterreyel, amern arangkwa. ³¹ Aherrety apmwel rernem angayakw irreyenh, amern-wenyel. Rernem aherrety mwerr-rnem ingkerrenh iypelirreyenh. ³² Akngeyel lwewarrernek, ntwara alakenh-anyem iterl-aretyek, rarl alakenh mpwareyenh.

³³ Artwa mwerr ingga arrerney-areny Egypt-itwek Atyetyart ingkerrenhek anaynteyek. ³⁴ Artwa ingwer arrernem, rernem amern-rnem arntarnt-arayntetyek. Rernem ntang akngerr ingga inetyek aherrety 7-pel apmwernem-kety, amern-angketyarr rernem arntarnt-aretyek, amern akngerr arlkwemel. ³⁵ Arlwarey-arlwarey akwernem warl ilkwewarl, rernem ikwer-penh arlkwayntetyek aherrety apmwernem 7-pelek-atwety, amern ingkerrenh ywerremel. Ingkerrenh-antey itheth anetyek-awaty amern ntang akngerr arlkwemel. ³⁶ Rernem amern renh arrernek aherrety 7-pel ikwerel, amern-weny irrentyeyek, amernek apatentyek.”

³⁷ Pharaoh ingwer-rnemek inkwerelhekan, ntang-rnem arrerneyek amern-weny irrentyeyek. ³⁸ Pharaoh angkek, “Warrkenh mwerr-angker anwantherr arrernem Joseph-arl, ran Akngeyel-kenh itweng-akert.”

³⁹ Pharaoh-el Joseph renh ilek, “Akngeyel ngenh akaltyilek, ntwalakenh-anyem mpwaretyek, ntwalingerrenh-angkwarr iterl-areyel ngan mwerr innga ingwer-rnem-theyan. ⁴⁰ Atha ngenh Atyetyart arrernem apmer ntwal arntarnt-arayntetyek. Ingerrenh ngkweng awelhetyek. Ayengant Atyetyart ngkweng anayntem.”

Pharaoh-el Joseph renh arrernek, atyetyart Egypt-areny-rnemek

⁴¹ “Atha ngenh Atyetyart arrernem Egypt-itwek, Egypt-areny-rnem ingkerrenhek.” ⁴² Egypt-areny Pharaoh ra ampwal iltyek-arelh gold-penh mpwarekarl iltyethey lhelhek, Joseph iltyewarl arrernek. Arnkwa mwerr-rnem-then antheke ra aylpetyek. Tyeyn itek-arelh gold-penh mpwarekarl Joseph-warl tyeyn arrernek. ⁴³ Joseph renh pakey mwerr-angker antheke, ra alhayntetyek ikwerel. Ingerrenh ikwer arlkek, “Iwerr arnangelhenh-arey Joseph ikwer.” Alakenh-anyem Joseph ra Atyetyart anenh Egypt-areny ingkerrenhek.

⁴⁴ Pharaoh-el Joseph renh ilek, “Ayeng anyent Atyetyartan ingkerrenh ngkweng awelh-ayntetyek, ayengan atyetyart arrwekel, ngarl Atyetyart atyeng-theyan.” ⁴⁵ Ra Joseph renh itnewek Zafenath Paneah. Joseph ra anew inek, Potiphara-kenh alerikw, itnan ikwerrenh Asenath.

⁴⁶ Joseph ra aherrety 30 anek, Pharaoh-el Atyetyart arrernek Egypt-areny ingkerrenh ra arntarnt-aretyek. Ra ingkerrenh-angkwarr arntarnt-arerl-apenh, warrk-itwek. ⁴⁷ Aherrety 7 ingweran anek, mwerr-angkerarl. Amern akngerr rernem arlkwenharl. ⁴⁸ Ntang ingkerrenhel ra inek-penhan ra renh-rnem warl ilkwewarl arlwarey-arlwarey arrernek, tawen ilkwernem-itwek, ntang renh-rnem ra arrernek ingkerrenh arlwayntetyek. ⁴⁹ Joseph-el ntang arlwarey-arlwarey akngerr arrernek, nthakenh ingwer-rnemel count-emiley-angenh.

Joseph-kenh alerikw atherr

⁵⁰ Arrwekel-antey amern ingkerrenh ywerrey-alenty, Joseph-then anew ikwerrenh-then ratherr awey atherr ikwer-atherrenh anek. ⁵¹ Arrwekeleny itnewek Manasseh, alakenh angkemel, “Akngeyelarl ayenh arntarnt-arek, ayeng iterrey-angenh arrangkwanem, ayeng apmerek alharntey-angenh anem.” ⁵² Awey ingweran itnewek Ephraim-arl alakenh angkemel, “Akngeyel ayenh ampa akngerr antheke, apmer ikwer-itwek rlterrk innga atyeng ayntenh-itwek.”

Amern-weny rernem anenh

⁵³ Aherrety 7-pel mwerr-rnemayan ywerrenhek-anem. ⁵⁴ Aherrety 7-pel ingwer apmwer-nem ayntek, amern-weny-rnemarl, Joseph-el ilek-angkwarr-antey. Apmer ingkerrenh-itwek, amern lyapey-angenh ayntek. Apmer aparmpel. Amern akngerr-antey Egypt-itwek ayntenh. Egypt-itwek rernem angayakw-anem irrek, amern-wenyel. ⁵⁵ Rernem Atyetyart Pharaoh renh ayernenh amernek. Ra angkek, “Joseph ayerneyek alhenherr-arey, ra arrenhantherr amern anthetyek. Arrantherr ikwer awelheyyek alhenherr-arey, rarl arrenhantherr ileman.” ⁵⁶ Ra amern-weny-anem irrey-nenh, ra apmwa innganem ayntek, amern-wenyel. Joseph-el warl ilkwa altywerilek, amern-anem Egypt-areny-rnem tharlemilek, rernemarl angayakw irrek. ⁵⁷ Apmer arrpanenh-they Egypt anyent ikwer-warl akarrirekk, amern-angketyarr-warl. Aherrety apmwa apmer arrpanenh-itwek-anem ayntek, amern-weny arrangkwa, amern lyapey-angenh.

42

Joseph-kenh awayikw-rnem apmer Egypt-warl alheyyel amernek

¹ Jacob-el awek ntang weyt-angketyarr apmer Egypt-itwek, angkemel, “Ilek arringkerr apatemel aneyel? ² Atha awek Egypt-an ntang weyt-angketyarr. Arringkerr ingkerrenh alhenherr-arey Egypt ikwer-warl ntang weyt inerl-alpetyek, angayakwirrekerr?”

³ Joseph-kenh awayikw 10-pel alhek apmer Egypt-warl. ⁴ Jacob-el alerikw akelyan thweny-angenh. Anterrkwek apmer-itwek-antey. Ra aterirrek atwekerr apek renh. ⁵ Jacob-kenh-rnem anyentirrenhek angayakw ingwer-rnem-angkwarr, Egypt-warl rernem alhek.

⁶ Joseph ra Atyetyart anenh apmer-rnem arntarnt-arayntetyek, ntang weyt-nem arlperrtyilemel anthayntetyek. Awayikw ikwerrenh-rnem apetyek ikwer-warl, kwenirrey-alhemel ikwer-itwek.

⁷⁻⁸ Rernem Joseph renh alhengk-arey-angenh, rant renh-rnem alhengk-arek, ra ingwer-arrpantey anenh. Ra renh-rnem iltek, “Nthenh-they arringkerr apetyek?”

“Anwingkerr apmer Canaan-they apetyek, ntang weyt inerl-alpetyek, amern-weny-kety,” rernem renh ilek.

⁹ Joseph ra iympangkek, rarl altyerr awank arek, "Arringkerr arlwarrernerl-ayntetyek, ahelengkw-rnem apek."

¹⁰ Rernem angkek, "Arrangkw anwingkerran arwarl apetyek, amern ntang weyt-angketyarr-warl, amern-weny-kety. ¹¹ Anwingkerr ingkerrenh artwamp anyent-kenh-antey. Anwingkerr arraty ileyel, irrtwyerremel iley-angenh. Anwingkerr iympareth inngarl, irrtwyerremel iley-angenh."

¹² Joseph-el renh-rnem ilek, "Arringkerr apmer renh arlwarrernerl-alpetyek, arringkerr irlkenty-akert apey-alpey-alenty, apmer nhenh-itwek atwetyek-anem."

¹³ Rernem Joseph renh ilek, "12-an anwingkerr anekan, artwamp anyent-kenh-antey. Akelyan artwamp anwekingkerrenh-itwek anerl-anem Canaan-itwek. Anyent ingweran ilwekarl."

¹⁴ Joseph-el renh-rnem itwengetilekan, "Arringkerr artwa ahelengkw-rnem apekan. ¹⁵ Alerl atha arrenhingkerr iterl-arey-tangkwele, artwa ahelengkw-rneman. Atyetyart Pharaoh iteth aneyel-apeny, arringkerr apmer nhel anetyek, aytey arrekingkerrenh ra apetyeyek-awaty. ¹⁶ Anyent apmer-warl alpey ayteyikw inerl-alpetyek atyeng-warl akngetyemel. Awayikw ingwer-rnemanl tyayl-itwek anenherr-arey." ¹⁷ Ra renh-rnem tyayl-ek ingkerrenh akwernek, rernem arlta irrpety tyaylel anek.

¹⁸ Joseph-el renh-rnem ilek, "Ayeng Akngeyekant iterreyel. Alerl-apeny atha arrenhingkerr ipmem. Anyent ingweran tyayl-itwek anayntem. ¹⁹⁻²⁰ Arringkerr ilelhek, arringkerr artwa mwerr akwel. Arringkerr atyeng mwerr-angkwarr awelhent, atha arrenhingkerr ipmek atwey-angenh. Arringkerr aytey arrekingkerrenh ikngwerl-alpa atyeng-warl akngetyemel, atha renh aretyek. Atha renh arenty, athap arrenhingkerr iterl-arem, arratyarl ileyel atyeng."

²¹ Ikwer-penhan rernem angkerrenh, "Akngeyel anwenhingkerr atwem, anwingker-rarl Joseph renh awank irrkewarl iwek-penh."

²² Reuben angkek, "Atha arrenhingkerr ilek, awey atwey-angenh. Arringkerr atyeng awelhey-angenharl, Akngeyel anwenhingkerr atwemant-anem." ²³ Rernem iterl-arenh Joseph-el-arl angka ikwer-rnem-kenh awey-angenh-arrpantey. Joseph angkenh angka Egypt-areny-kenhel, artwa ingwerelarl angka anayntilek ikwer-rnem. Rernem ikwer iterrenh iympa arwengkek-arrpantey, angka ikwer-rnem-kenh awey-angenh.

²⁴ Joseph intwemelirrek, artnemel-anem. Ikwer-penhan ra angkek arrpemarl ikwer-rnem-warl. Ikwer-penhan ra warrkenh ikwerenh ilantheke, ra Simeon rwepel arertnetyek.

²⁵ Ikwer-penhan Joseph-el warrkenh ikwerenh thwenek, ayteyikw ikwerenh-warl alhetyek, yakweth-warl man angkep irrttyert akwernetyek ikwerenh, angkep antheynetyek ikwer, rarl amern payemelek. Ra ntang-rnem yakweth arpanenh arnerneynek, ntang-rnem-then man-rnem-then. ²⁶ Rernem ntang tangkey-warl tywenek, alpek-anem rernem.

²⁷ Ingwel rernem ayntey-alpek ampepel. Artwa anyentel yakweth altywerilek, man-akert tangkey wantetyek, rap man amern-akert kwen. ²⁸ Ra ilek, "Angwenhel man angkep antheynek, yakweth-itwek aynteyel?" Rernem ater-anem irrek, "Nthakenh Akngeyel anwenhingkerr angwenhileyel?"

²⁹ Apmer Canaan-warl rernem alpek, rernem aynikw ikwer-rnem-kenh angka ilek-ilek iley-alpek ikwer-warl. ³⁰ "Egypt-areny Atyetyartel anwenhingkerr artwa ahelengkw-arrpantey arey-ayntek, apmer arlwarrernerl-anenty-arrpantey. ³¹ Anwingkerr renh ilek, 'Anwingkerr artwa mwerr-rneman ahelengkw-wenyarl. ³² 12-an anwingkerr anekan, artwamp anyent-kenh-antey. Akelyan artwamp anwekingkerrenh-itwek anerl-anem Canaan-itwek. Anyent ingweran ilwekarl.'

³³ Atyetyartel anwenhingkerr itwengetilekan, 'Alerl atha arrenhingkerr iterl-arey-tangkwele, artwa ahelengkw-rneman. Atyetyart Pharaoh iteth aneyel-apeny, arringkerr apmer nhel anetyek, aytey arrekingkerrenh ra apetyeyek-awaty. ³⁴ Arringkerr aytey arrekingkerrenh-akert apey-alpetyek, atha arrenhingkerr iterl-aretyek, arringkerrarl artwa mwerr-rnem, ahelengkw-weny.'

³⁵ Rernem yakweth-rnem altywerilek. Rernem arek man ingkerrenh ayntenty. Rernem aterirrek, aynikw aterirrek arrpemarl. ³⁶ Jacob-el alerikw-rnem ilek, "Arringkerr awey atyenh atyeng-they rakek. Joseph-an arrangkw, Simeon arrangkw arrpemarl. Arringkerr ilkelheyl Benjamin raketyek arrpemarl, alakenh irrwernek?"

³⁷ Reuben-el aynikw ikwerenh ilek, "Ayeng Benjamin-weny arrangkw apey-alpenty, ntwal aler atyenh-atherr ipmek atwem. Atha renh arntarnt-aretyek, akngey-alpem innga."

³⁸ Jacob angkek, "Benjamin, alerey akely atyengan atha nthakenh Egypt-warl thweny-angenh, alerey atyenh arrwekel ilwek-ketyarl. Alerey anyent-anem atyenh impenanty, nthakenh tyarlewey-angenh ra alhetyek. Ayeng ikwer amperrngirrerl-ane Kerr, arringkerr renh akngentyan."

43

Rernem alheyl apmer Egypt-warl, amern inetyek

¹⁻² Aherrety atherrk lyapey-angenh, aherrety innganam ayntek, kwaty rntwey-angenh arrangkw-anem. Ntang-rnem arrangkw-anem irreynehenh, Jacob-kenh apmer-itwekan. Ntang-rnem ywerrek-anem. Amern-weny arrangkw-anem anenh. Jacob-el renh-rnem angkep-antey ilantheK ntang akngerr-rnem inerl-alpetyek. Arringkerr alhenherr-arey ntang akngerr-anem inerl-alpetyek.

³⁻⁵ Judah angkek, "Atyetyartel ilek aytey anwekingkerrenh anwingkerr akngey-nentyelant, anwenhingkerr amern ntang akngerr anthem. Benjamin anwingkerr akngentyelant mwerr. Anwingkerr ikwer-weny alhentyan arrangkw wenh!"

⁶ Jacob-el renh-rnem ilek, "Arringkerrarl Atyetyart renh ilek, arringkerr irrwernek-anem aytey arrekingkerr. Arringkerr ikwer-warl iley-angenh menty aynteyek-aneK."

⁷ Rernem renh ilek, "Angka akngerr inngel anwenhingkerr ra ayernekan wenh! Nga iteth-antey anentyek, alerengkw ngkwenh ingwer apek anentyek. Anwingkerr ikwer arraty-antey illehek. Anwingkerr iterl-arey-angenh-antey rarl anwenhingkerr ilantheK aytey anwekingkerrenh akngey-alhetyek ikwer-warl."

⁸ Judah aynikw ikwerenhek angkek, "Menty anwenhingkerr tyarlewa! Amern-weny-kety angayakw irrekerr. Atha renh arntarnt-aremel akngey-alpem apmer-warl. Menty renh tyarlewa anwingkerr alhetyek. ⁹ Ingwerel-rnem renh atwentyan, ayenh anyentant-anem ntwa ileman, athan renh atnwenhek-penh. Ra ilwentyel, ntwa ayenhant-anem iley-ayntem. ¹⁰ Arla rlwethirreyneyel-kety, anwenhingkerr tyarlewa. Anwingkerr angangelheyl-kety. Alakenh-apenyel apmer ikwerel-anem aney-areny."

¹¹ Jacob-el renh-rnem ilek, "Atyetyart ikwer ampwal ilek-ilek akngenherr-arey apmer, nhenh-areny, ngkwarl arwegalker amern-rnem-then ampwal ilek-ilek-rnem-then. ¹² Man-then akngenherr-arey, apalelarl ingwerentyel yakweth-warl arrernek, anthyenhenh-arey, ra anwenhingkerr ayntarrp-ilekerr anyelkel-inenty-arrpantey. ¹³ Benjamin ikngwerl-alhenherr-arey, arringkerr alhemelant-anem. ¹⁴ Arringkerr Akngey rltterk ilkwakert ayernetyek, ra arrenhingkerr arntarnt-aretyek, atyetyartel aytey arrekingkerrenh tyarleweytek."

¹⁵ Awayenheng-rnem Egypt-warl anperl-alhek, ampwal ilek-ilek-akert, renh-rnem-akert ayteyikw-anem ikwerenr-nem-kenh-then. ¹⁶ Joseph-el renh-rnem arnarek Benjamin-akert. Warrkenh ikwerenr ilantheK, "Artwa yanh-rnem apmer atyenh-warl atnwenha, aker-anem ikwer-rnem atwemel, anwantherr ingkerrenh aker arlkwetyek."

¹⁷ Warrkenhel artwernem Joseph-kenh warl-warl atnwenhek. ¹⁸ Rernem iterrek, "Man yakweth-itwel ayntenhel-antey anwingkerr irrwernek Atyetyart ra apek anwenhingkerr anterrkwemel tyayl-warl akwernem apek, tangkey-anem rakem apek."

¹⁹ Rernem Joseph-kenh apmer-warl alhek artwa warrkenh-warl illehey-alhek. ²⁰⁻²¹ "Anwingkerr ingwer-inger-antey apmer nhewarl apetyek, man irrkaty renh-antey anwingkerr yakweth-itwek arek, nhenh-anem anwingkerr akngey-alpek Atyetyart renh alhetyek. ²² Man akngerr-akert anwingkerr apetyek ntang payemeleyek. Anwingkerr man ingwer yanhan iterl-arey-angenh-antey, yakweth-itwek aynterl-apenh."

²³ Warrkenh angkek, "Kel mwerr, Akngey arrekantherrenh ra apek arrernek man atyenh nhenh-anteyarl." Warrkenhel Simeon ikwer-rnem-warl atnwenhek-alhek.

²⁴ Warrkenhel renh-rnem Joseph-kenh warl-warl atnwenhek, kwaty renh-rnem anthemel kwatyel-anem ingkernem lhewelhetyek. Warrkenhel tangkey atherrkel wantek, kwatyel-anem anthwengilek. ²⁵ Ampwal rernem Joseph ikwer tywenek, renh alhetyek.

²⁶ Rernem apmer ikwerenr-warl alhek. Ampwal-rnem-anem rernem Joseph renh antheK, kwenirremel. ²⁷ Joseph-el renh-rnem ayerneK, "Mwerrang arringkerr? Artwa ampwalew arrekingkerrenh? Iteth-antey ra aneyel?"

²⁸ "Kel, ra mwerr-antey aneyel." Rernem Joseph ikwer tyerneK kwenirremel.

²⁹ Joseph-el ayteyikw ikwerenr akely arek, rap renh-rnem ayerneK, "Nhenhang aytey arrekingkerrenh ran? Artwa nhenhang aytey arrekingkerr ran, arringkerr renh atyeng-warl ilenhan." ³⁰ Ra kwen-warl ayepenhek Benjamin-ek amperrngirremel-anem artney-alpek.

³¹ Inngerr lhewelhek-penh, ra ikwer-rnem-warl angkep alpek. Ra warrkenh ikwerenr-nem ilantheK, "Amern-rnem akngetyenhenh-arey artwa yanh-rnem-warl."

³² Joseph taypel anyentel anenh, ament-areny. Awayikw-rnem taypel ingwerelarl anek. Egypt-areny-rnem taypel ingwer-itwek arrpemarl anenh. Rernem arlkarirrenh Hebrew-rnem-itwek amern arlkwekerr. ³³ Joseph-kenh warrkenh-rnemel awayikw-rneman ilek, rernem akert-arraty arrrnelhetyek ingkerneny-they arrwekelenyek-atwety. Awayenheng rernem ywarn iterrek ilekek ra rnkerneynek arraty-angkwarr, ra iterl-arentyel apek. ³⁴ Warrkenh-rnemel amern akngerr renh-rnem antheh. Benjamin renh amern akngerr innga antheh ingwer-rnem-angkwarr, ngkwarl-anem rernem antywemel tyenkerr-anem amern akngerr arlkwemel.

44

Joseph-el awayikw-rneman arrkerneyel

¹ Joseph-el warrkenh-rnem ilek, “Yakweth-rnem-warl amern arriwek-atwety arrrernerr-arey. ² Man-anem yakweth ingwer-warl arenherr-arey irrkwa thilp-penh antywey-angker yanhan aytetikw ikwerenh-rnem-kenh yakweth-warl arrerna.”

³ Ingwepenh artwernem tangkey-akert alhek. ⁴⁻⁵ Artwernem arrerenty-antey alpenh, Joseph-el warrkenh ikwerenh ilantheh, “Anterrkwyetyek alha. Anterrkwyetyelan renh-rnem ayernem, ‘Angwenhel irrkwa thilp-penh antywey-angker atyenh anyelkel inek irrtwyerremel? Nhenh ikwerenh impen inngarl antywey-angker, akaltyiley-angker ikwerenh, ngangker-apeny. Arringkerr apmwel-areh mpwarek, ampwal atyenh anyelkel inerl-alhemel.’”

Warrkenhel inngantey renh-rnem arey-alhek angath-antey alperl-anenty. ⁶ Ra renh-rnem ayerneh Joseph-elarl renh ilek-angkwarr. ⁷ Awayenheng-rnem ilelhek, “Arrangkwarl anwingkerr, ampwal anyelk iney-angenh yanhan. ⁸ Anwingkerr man angkep antheynek Canaan-itwek. ⁹ Arentyelan irrkwa thilp-penh antywey-angker yakweth ingwerenty-kenh-itwek ntwā renh atwemarl. Ingwer-rneman anwingkerr warrkenh-anem ngkweng irrem-anem.”

¹⁰ Warrkenhel ilek, “Anyent ingweran atha aletharl anterrkwem, warrk ilkwa anthatyentek. Ingwer-rnem atha tyarleweman.”

¹¹ Awayenheng-rnem yakweth ikwerenh-rnem-kenh ahern-warl arrernek, altywer-ilemel. ¹²⁻¹³ Joseph-kenh warrkenhel yakweth-rnem areyneyek, arrwekeleny-they ingkern-penhek-atwety. Benjamin-kenh yakweth-itwek ra irrkwa thilp-penh antywey-angker ra renh arek, yakweth Benjamin-kenh-itwek. Awayikw-rnem ikwer amperrngirrek. Ampwal-rnem ingkerrenh tangkey-rnem-warl tywenek angkep-antey tawen ikwer-warl-anem.

¹⁴ Awayenheng-rnem Joseph-kenh apmer-warl alhek. Rernem Joseph-itwek kwenirrey-alhek. ¹⁵ Ra renh-rnem ayerneh, “Ilekek arringkerr anyelkel inetyek arrkernelheyel, athan iterl-areyelarl?”

¹⁶ Judah angkek, “Ilek-angkwarr angketyek iterl-arey-angenh. Akngeyel lwewar-rernek, anwingkerr apekarl apmwangkwarr mpwarek. Anwingkerr warrkenh ngkwenhan anayntem irrkwa thilp-penh antywey-angker anyelkel inek warrkenh inngan ngkwenh anayntem.”

¹⁷ Joseph-el renh-rnem ilek, “Athan nthakenh arrenhingkerr anterrkwey-angenharl. Anyent renh atha anterrkweman irrkwa thilp-penh ra anyelkel-inekant.”

¹⁸ Judah alhek Joseph-warl, angkey-alhek, “Ngan Atyetyart ilkwa Pharaoh-apeny. Anwekingkerr ahelirrey-angenh-antey. ¹⁹ Ntwā anwenhingkerr ayerneh artwamp anwekingkerrenh iteth-antey anentyek aytey anwekingkerrenh apek anentyek. Anwingkerr ngenh ilek, aynaynwekingkerrenh artwa ampwanemamarl. ²⁰ Artwa ampwantey ra anenh Benjamin ra atnyenek-angkwarr. Benjamin-kenh awayikw ilwek-anem. Artwa akely ra anyent impen-antey, ingwerarl ilwek-kety. Aynikw ikwer anyentekant arlkwenteyel.

²¹ Ntwā anwenhingkerr ilantheh, ‘Artwa akely akngetyay nhenh-warl, atha renh aretyek.’ ²² Anwingkerr ngenh ilek, ‘Aynaynwekingkerrenh ilwemarl, Benjamin atwentyelan.’ ²³ Ntwā anwenhingkerr ilek, ‘Aytey arrekingkerrenh arrangkwellan, nthakenh arringkerr atyeng-warl apetyey-angenh.’ ²⁴ Anwingkerr apmer-warl alpek artwamp anwekingkerrenh iley-alpek.

²⁵ Artwampel anwenhingkerr ilantheh, ‘Ntang akngerr-antey inerl-alpetyek, apmer Egypt-itwek.’ ²⁶ Anwingkerr nthakenh Egypt-warl angkep alpey-angenh aytey anwekingkerr-wenyant. Atyetyartel anwenhingkerr irrenteyelantarl aytey anwekingkerr anwingkerr akngetyey-angenh-they.

²⁷ Anewikw anyentel away-atherr atnyenek rarl ikwer-atherrant ilkelhenh. ²⁸ Anyent ywerrek aleth-antey arey-angenh apey-alpey-angenh. ²⁹ Akngey anwekingkerrenh

iterreyel atnwenh ahelengkwel artwa akely arlkwentyek-athen. Artwampel anwenhingkerr ilek, 'Arringkerr artwa akely atyeng-they akngenty, ayeng ilwemarl-anem.'

³⁰ Alakenhaym-kety artwamp anwekingkerr-warl anwingkerr artwa akely akngeynem. ³¹ Artwamp anwekingkerrenh ilweman artwa akely anwekingkerr-angkwarr apey-alpey-angenh-kety. ³² Atha artwamp renh ilek atha artwa akely renh apmer-warl iwerl-alhey-angenh. Atha artwamp renh ilek, 'Atha artwa akely akngeyalpem. Arrangkwellan ntwa ayenh iterl-ara!'

³³ Ayeng nhel anem ngkweng warrkerr-ayntetyek. Artwa akely yanhan alpeman artwamp ikwer ywarn iterreri-anecker Ayeng nthakenh alpey-angenh artwa akely iwerl-alhemel apmer nhenh-itwek. ³⁴ Ayeng ilkelhey-angenh akngey atyenh atha aretyek amperrngirrenty artwa akely ikwer."

45

Joseph-el awayikw-rneman arrkerneyel

¹ Joseph ra artnenh-anem. Warrkenh ikwerenh-rnem ra ilek, "Aketh-warl tyerrelhenh-herr-arey!" Awayenheng rernemant-anem aneyelpek. Ra ikwer-rnem-warl ilelhek-anem, "Ayeng Joseph-arl." ² Joseph artewentyel-anem artnek. Egypt-arenyel renh awek. Rernem ikwer angkerrenh-anem.

³ Joseph-el ateyikw ikwerenh-rnem ayernek, "Artwamp ra iteth-antey aneyel?" Rernem renh tyerney-angenh akatemel anek aterirremel.

⁴ Joseph angkek, "Arrer-apeny apetyenh-herr-arey!" Rernem ikwer-warl arrer-anem alhek. Joseph ilelhek ikwer-rnem, "Ayeng aytey arrekingkerrenh. Awank-akerr arringkerr ayenh tharlemilek Egypt-areny-rnem-warl. ⁵ Atyeng iterrey-angenh ayengar arleng-alenty ywerrekek. Akngeyel ayenh arrwekel ilantheh, ingwer-rnem itethilerl-apayntetyek. ⁶ Aherrety atherrel kwaty rntwey-angenh. Aherrety 5-pelel artwerrety arppemarl, kwaty rntwey-angenh arrangkwarppemarl. Nthakenh ingwerentyel amern rnkerney-angenh arrangkwar, akwetyey-angenh arrangkwar. ⁷ Akngeyel ayenh arrwekel thwenek, arrenhantherr atha arntarnt-aretyek, amern-wenyel arrantherr ingkerrenh ilwekerr.

⁸ Arringkerr ayenh ikngwey-angenh apmer nhenh-warl. Akngeyelarl ayenhan thwenek, apmer Egypt-warl. Ra ayenh Atyetyart arrernek, Pharaoh-kenhek-rnem, ayeng Atyetyart anetyek apmer Egypt-itwel. ⁹ Arringkerr anamerl alpenh-herr-arey akngey-warl iley-alpetyek, Akngeyel ayenh arrernek, Egypt-areny ingkerrenhek, atyetyart anetyek. Anamerl-antey akngey akngeynetyek. Akngey atyenh arringkerr iley-alpetyek. ¹⁰ Apmer Goshen-itwek arrer-antey atyeng-itwek anetyek! Alerengkw-rnem-then, arrang ngkwenh-rnem-then artartey ngkwenh-rnem-then aypmenh ngkwenh-rnem-then atnwenh ngkwenh-rnem-then ampwal-rnem-then ingkerrenh-antey. ¹¹ Atha arrenhantherr arntarnt-arem apmer Goshen-itwek aherrety 5-pelek-atwety. Canaan-itwek arringkerr antyenan atnwenh-rnem-akert arrantherr ilwemarl amern-wenyel.

¹² Benjamin-akerr arringkerr iterl-areyel, wetharl ayeng arrekingkerr ilelhek, ayeng Joseph inggarl. ¹³ Akngey atyenh arringkerr iley-alpenh-herr-arey, ra ayenh iterl-aretyek arppemarl, ayeng Atyetyart ilkwa Egypt-itwek aneyel. Arringkerr anamerl atyeng-warl akngetyenh-herr-arey."

¹⁴ Joseph-then Benjamin-then ratherr artnemel atnyenerrek. ¹⁵ Joseph-el awayikw-rnem arrwentyeynek, anyentarl-anyentarl, ikwerenh-rnem-itwek artnek-anem. Ikwerpenhan rernem angkanem angkerrenh.

¹⁶ Pharaoh-el awek Joseph-kenh awayikw-rnem apetyek. Ra ikwer-rnem inkwerelhek, atyetyart ingwer-rnem inkwerelhek arppemarl. ¹⁷ Pharaoh-el Joseph renh ilek, "Awayengkw-rnem ila, rernem ampwal-rnem tangkey-rnem-warl tywenetyek, rernem apmer Canaan-warl alpetyek. ¹⁸ Ila renh-rnem, rernem aynaynwekingkerr-then ikngwerl-alpetyek apmer nhenh-warl, ikwerenh-rnem ingkerrenh. Apmer mwerr atha renh-rnem anthetyek Egypt-itwek, amern-angkyarr-itwek.

¹⁹ Egypt-areny pakey-rnem akngeyenh-herr-arey ampnerm-then anew arrekingkerrenh-rnem-then inerl-alpetyek. Artwamp ikwerenh-rnem-kenh-then akngetyetyek apmer ikwer-warl. ²⁰ Ampwal ingwer-rneman mentyarl iwerlelpey ampwal ilek-ilek Egypt-arenyel anthem-kety."

²¹ Jacob-kenh alerikw-rnem awalhek Atyetyart ikwer. Joseph-el pakey-rnem renh-rnem antheh, amern-rnem-then, rernem apmer Canaan ikwer-warl akngeynetyek, atyetyartarl ilantheh-angkwarr. ²² Joseph-el awayikw-rnem arnkwa mwerr-rnem amentew-ament antheh. Benjamin arnkwa 5-pel antheh thilp man akngerr-then. ²³ 10 tangkey ra thwenek ampwal Egypt-areny ilek-ilek-akert, aynikw ikwerrenhek. Tangkey

10-pel ingwer-rneman amern ilek-ilek-akert, alethek-arelh. ²⁴ Joseph-el renh-rnem ilek, "Ampep-itwek ahel ilerrey-angenh! Mwerrant-arey arringkerr alpenherr-arey Canaan-warl."

²⁵ Rernem ayerrer Egypt-they alpek, aynikw ikwerenh-rnem-kenh-warl, apmer Canaan-warl. ²⁶ Rernem ikwer iley-alpek, "Joseph iteth-antey, anwingkerr arerl-alpek Egypt-itwek, atyetyart renh arrernek apmer ikwer-itwek ra anayntetyek." Artwamp ra iypelant renh-rnem awek, irrytwerremel ilerl-anenty-arrpantey. ²⁷ Rernem artwamp renh ilek ingkerrenh-angkwarr Joseph-elarl renh-rnem ilek-angkwarr-antey. Artwamp ra iterl-anem-arek, rarl pakey arekel. ²⁸ Rernem renh ilek, "Arringkerr atyeng arrayat ileyel wenh, rarl iteth aneyel. Kel atha renh aretyek, ayeng ilwey-alentyel."

46

Jacob alheyel Egypt-warl ikwerenh-rnem-akert

¹ Jacob Canaan-they anperl-alhek atnwenth-rnem-akert ampwal-rnem-akert-then. Tawen Beersheba ikwer-itwek, ra tyenkerr anthek Akngeyeyk, renharl Isaac-el Akngeyeyk anthek-apeny.

² Ingwa ikwerel-antey ra altyerr-anem arek, INGKARTarl ikwer-warl arlkek, "Jacob-ay, Jacob-ay."

"Ilekekay?" Jacob angkek.

³ Akngey angkek, "Ayeng Akngey irrkaty-antey akngey ngkwenharl atyeng awalhekarl. Aterirrey-angenh alha Egypt-warl. Alerengkw-rnem atha akngerrileyen, alerengkw-rnem akngerr aneyen, apmer ilenhel. ⁴ Ayeng ngkweng-angkwarr alheyel arppemarl Egypt-warl. Ngkwenh-rnem atha akngey-alpeyen apmer nhenh-warl. Alerengkw ngkwenh Joseph ngkweng-itwek aneyen ilwetyek-atwety." ⁵⁻⁷ Jacob ikwerenh-rnem-akert Beersheba-they anperl-alhek. Rernem artwamp renh tywenek pakey-warl, Pharaoh-elarl pakey ikwer thwenek. Pakey ingwer-rnem-warlant anewikw-rnem alerikw-rnem rernem tywenek. Ingkerrenh-antey rernem alpek Egypt-warl, alerikw ikwerenh-rnem-then arrengey ikwerenh-rnem-then artarteyikw ikwerenh-rnem-then. Atnwenth-rnem rernem akngeynek, ampwal-rnem-then. ...

²⁶ Akngerr innganem, 66-pel-anem ikwerenh-rnem rernem anperl-alhek, apmer Egypt-warl. Anew ikwerenh-rnem-kenh akngerr arppemarl. ²⁷ Jacob-kenh arrengeyikw atherr Egypt-ekarl atnyenek-atherr, ratherr Egypt-itwel anenh. Artwamp ikwerenh-rnem 70-pel ikwerenh-rnem anekam ra artwamp-anemarl.

²⁸ Jacob-el Judah arwewel thwenek Joseph ayernetyek, ra Goshen-itwel rlwatetyek. ²⁹ Joseph pakey-warl nganey-alhek artwamp ikwerenh rlwatetyek. Ratherr rlwatirrek. Joseph-el artwamp renh atnyenek, rarl ikwer amperrngirrekel.

³⁰ Jacob-el Joseph renh ilek, inkwerelhemel-anem, "Kel ayeng ilwetyek arrer-anem. Atharl ngenh kel iteth-antey arek-penh ayeng alhewer-anemarl ilwetyek. Arwa alhewer ayeng ilwetyek atharl ngenh arek-penh, iteth-antey." ...

49

Jacob ilweyel

¹ Jacob-el alerikw-rnem akarrilek, anyent-warl ilemel, "Anyentirrenherr-arey ingkerrenh, atha arrekanterr iletiek nthakenharl irreyen, arranterr iterl-aretyek-awaty."

...

¹⁰ Jacob-el Judah renh ilek, "Ingkerrenh ngkweng awalh-ayntem nga atyetyart ikwer-nem anayntem." ...

²⁹⁻³⁰ ... Jacob-el alerikw ingwer-rnem ilek, "Arrer-anem ayeng ilwetyekan. Irrkaty ikwer-warl arringkerr ayen akwernetyek, Abraham rarl payemelek Hitt-kenh-rnem-itwek, akngey atyent-itwek-antey. Intey ra akngerrakw-ampeny, apmer Canaan-itwek. ³¹ Abraham anew ikwerenh-then-antey intey ikwer arppemarl akwernek, Isaac-then anew ikwerenh Rebekah-then ikwer-antey arppemarl akwernek. Leah kel-antey atha akwernek arppemarl. ³² Apmer renhan Hitt-kenh-rnem-itwek payemelekarl intey-akert arrewaly-rnem akwern-ayntetyek."

³³ Alerikw ikwerenharl ra ilantheke-penh, ra panty-itwek aynterl-arrernek. Ikwertheyan, ra ilwek-anem, panty ikwerel-antey.

50

Jacob-kenh alerikw-rnemel renh awennng-warl akwerneyel

¹ Joseph ra artnek-anem aynikw-anem atnyenek, arrwanyek. ² Egypt-areny akalty ingkerrenh anek, arrewaly anterel apernetyek. Rernem arlta 40-ek-atwety alakenh-anyem mpwarek. ³ Rernem atnalhelerrenh arlta 70-ek-atwety artwamp ikweran. Joseph-el artwa ilantheek arrewaly renh anterel apernetyek rag-el ataperrelemel.

⁴ Rernemarl amperrngirrek-penh, Joseph Egypt-areny Atyetyart-rnem-warl angkek, "Arrantherr apek atyeng inkwerelhentyan, arrantherr Pharaoh renh ayernenherr-arey. ⁵ Akngey atyenh ilweyew-athath, atha renh alhelek, intey apmer Canaan-itwek renh akwernetyek."

⁶ Pharaoh-el renh ilek, "Akngey ngkwenh akwerna, ntwarl renh ilek-angkwarr-antey akwernetyek." ...

¹² ... Jacob-kenh alerikw-rnemel irrkaty-angkwarr mpwarek, rarl renh-rnem ilek-angkwarr-antey. ¹³ Apmer irrkaty Machpelah intey ikwer-itwek-antey Abraham-el Ephron, Hitt-kenh payemelek-itwek, renh akwernek. ¹⁴ Rernemarl atnalhelirrek-penh awayenhangh rernem Egypt-warl-anem alpek.

Joseph-el awayikw ikwerenh-rnem ileyel

¹⁵ Aynikw ikwerenh-rnem-kenh ilwek-penhan rernem angkerrenh, "Joseph anwekingkerr ahelirrekerr wenh, ra anwenhingkerr atwekerr." ¹⁶ Rernem thwenek artwa angkakert Joseph ikwer-warl. Ra iley-alhek, "Aynaynwekingkerr ilwey-alentyel, wetharl anwekingkerr ilerlelpek, ¹⁷ 'Arringkerr Joseph ayernetyek, mwerrant-arey arringkerr anetyek, arringkerrarl apmwel-areth ikwer anenh.'" Ra angka awek-penh, Joseph artnek-anem.

¹⁸ Awayikw ikwerenh-rnem ikwer-warl apetyek, angkey-alhemel, "Anwingkerr ngkwenh warrkenh-anemarl."

¹⁹ Joseph-el renh-rnem ilek, "Aterirrey-angenh. Ayengan Akngey-wenyarl. ²⁰ Arringkerr atyeng ilkelhey-angenh irrek Egypt-areny-rnem ayenh anthemel. Akngeyel ayenh arntarnt-arekarl. Atyeng-angkwarran Akngeyel ikwerenh-rnem arntarnt-arek, itethilek. ²¹ Alakenh-anyem-kety arringkerr aterirrey-angenh anetyek. Atharl arrenhingkerr arntarnt-arem, aler arrekingkerrenh-rnem-then. Ikwer-penhan rernem mwerrant-arey-anem anenh."

Joseph ilweyel

²² Joseph apmer Egypt ikwer-itwek anenh, awayikw-rnem-akert. Joseph aherrety 110 anenh, artwa ampwanem. ²³ Ra Ephraim-kenh arreng-rnem arek, Manasseh-kenh alerikw Makir.

²⁴ Joseph ra awayikw ikwerenh-rnem ilhelek, "Arrer-anem ayeng ilwetyek-anem. Akngeyel anwenhingkerr arntarnt-arem, apmer rarl Abraham ingkerrenh alhelek ikwer-warl, Abraham-ek, Isaac-ek, Jacob-ek." ²⁵ Rap renh-rnem ilek, "Arringkerr arraty ayenh iletyek. Ayeng ilwenty, arrewaly ayenh aknga Akngeyel arrenhingkerr atnwenheyneyel apmer Canaan ikwer-warl, ikwer-itwek akwernetyek." Kel rernem renh arraty ilek.

²⁶ Joseph aherrety 110 irrekel-anem, ra ilwek. Rernem arrewaly anterel-anem apernek, rag-el ataperrelemel, coffin-warl arrernemel.

Exodus

Israel-kenh-rnem akngerrirreyel Egypt-itwek

¹⁻⁵ Awank-akerr artwamp anyent anenh, itnan ikwerenh Jacob, itnan ingweran ikwerenh Israel. Jacob-kenh alerikw anyent itnan Joseph, kel Egypt-itwek anenh arrwekel. Artwamp ra alerikw ikwerenh-rnem atnwenhek, anewikw ikwer-rnem-kenh-then, arrengey-rnem-then artartey-rnem-then ingkerrenh-antey Egypt-warl-anem, 70-pel. Alerikw ikwerenh-rnem, Reuben, Simeon, Levi, Judah, Issachar, Zebulun, Benjamin, Dan, Naphtali, Gad, Asher.

⁶ Ingwer-inger Joseph-then awayikw ikwerenh-rnem-then ilwenherrek apmer Egypt-itwek. ⁷ Israel-kenhel-rnem alerikw akngerr atnyenek. Israel-kenh-rnem akngerram-akngerrirrek Egypt-ampeny-itwel.

Egypt-areny-rnem Israel-kenh-rnem-kety arlkarirreyel, rernem renh-rnem irrwampenh-antheyel

⁸ Atyetyart ingwer Egypt-areny ingkern-they arrernek, rernem renh Pharaoh itnewek. Ra akwerrp anenh, angka Joseph-kenh iterl-arey-angenh, Joseph ra arrwelarl anenh. ⁹ Ingwer-ingeran Pharaoh ikwerenh-rnemek apatemel angkek, “Nhak arenherr-arey, Israel-kenh-rnem! Akngerr innganem irrek! Nthakenh anwantherr irrem?” ¹⁰ Ahelengkw apmer ingwer-areny-rnem apetyenty, anwenhantherr atwekerr. Israel-kenhel-rnem apek yanh-rnem alpemilekerr, ingkerrenhel-antey anwenhantherr atwekerr! Israel-kenh-rnem apmer ingwer-warl anterrerrrekerr, warrk-kety ipmelhekerr!”

¹¹ Pharaoh-el atyetyart ampep-rnem rnkernek, rernem Israel-kenh-rnem irrwampenh-anthek, rernemaw artewentyel warrkirretyek. Atyetyart ampep-rnem ahelengkw inngarl, whip-el renh-rnem atwenh. Tawen ilkwa atherr Israel-kenhel-rnem artek, itnan ikwer-atherrenh Pithom Rameses-then. Egypt-arenyel-rnem akarrilek amern akngerr ingkerrenh-antey, amern akwernek warl ilkwerenem-warl. ¹² Atyetyart ampep-rnem rernem Israel-kenh-rnem atwenh intem-antey, Israel-kenhel-rnem ampa atnyenek akngerrarl. Rernem arlmpirrek apmer ingwer-rnem-warl. Egypt-areny-rnem aterirrek Israel-kenh-rnem akngerrirrekarl-kety. ¹³ Egypt-areny-rnemel irrwampenh-anthek Israel-kenh-rnem, rernem artewentyel warrkirretyek alhengkerirrek-atwety. ¹⁴ Egypt-arenyel-rnem irrwampenh-anthek renh-rnem, rernem warl-rnem atetyek, apwert bricks mpwaremel. Rernem ahern angernek arpemar, amern wety rnkernetyek lyapelhiletyek. Egypt-areny-rnem amperrngirrey-angenharl ikwer-rnem.

¹⁵ Theth atherr anenh Egypt-itwel, Israel-kenh-atherr. Itnan ikwer-atherrenh Shiphrah-then Puah-then. Ratherr arelh Israel-kenh-rnem arntarnt-arenh, ampa atnyenetyek ilenh. Ingwer-inger Pharaoh-el ilantheh Shiphrah Puah-then renh-atherr, ¹⁶ “Mpwelanth arelh Israel-kenh-itwel arntarnt-aremel anerl-ayntenherr-atherr. Awey apek atnyenentyan, atwemelarl ipmek-antey! Kwey apek atnyenenty, atwey-angenharl mentyarl.” ¹⁷ Theth atherrel Akngeyekant awelhenh, Pharaoh-ek awelhey-angenharl. Awey-rneman ratherr atwey-angenharl, menty anetyekarl. ¹⁸ Pharaoh-el warrkenh anyent thwenek, theth renh-atherr ikngwerl-alpetyek. Ra angkek ikwer-atherrenh-anem, “Kel atha ilek, awey yanh-rnem atwetyek! Mpwelanthan atyeng awelhey-angenharl! Mpwelanth awey-rnem iteth atnyenenh wenh!”

¹⁹ Theth atherrel tyerne, “Arelh Israel-kenh-rnem rlterrrkarl, arelh Egypt-areny-rnem rlterrrk-wenyarl. Arelh Israel-kenhel-rnem ampa atnyeney-angker arntety-weny, aylanth nthakenh awey-rnem atwey-angenh. Amey-rnemel kel-antey renh-rnem akngenh.” ²⁰⁻²¹ Theth atherr inngarl Akngeyek awelhenh. Akngeyel renh-atherrenh arntarnt-arenh, ampa akngerr anthek ikwer-atherr. Akngeyel ampa Israel-kenh-rnem akngerram-akngerrilek.

²² Ingwer-inger Pharaoh-el Egypt-areny-rnem ilantheh, “Arelh Israel-kenh-rnemel awey atnyenenty, kwaty lher Nile-warl iwemarl. Kwey-rnem mentyarl, awey-rnemant iwemarl, rernem ilwetyek kwaty kwenel!”

2

Moses irrkngarl ayntek Egypt-itwek

¹ Artwa anyent Israel-kenh anenh, ranap Levi-kenharl. Artwa ra kwey aleyak anewartirrek. Arelh ra Levi-kenh arpemar. ² Ingwer-inger arelh ampakert-anem irrek, rap awey akely atnyenek-anem. Arelh ra arek, awey mwerr-angker inngarl.

Ra warlek irrtuertel akwernek, Egypt-areny-rnemel aremel atwekerr. ³ Alkent irrpety-penh amikwan ywarn iterrenh alakenh, "Nthakenh atha awey akely warlek intem-antey irrtuert akwerney-angenh!" Rap rtnwa akely renh arnwarnek, ankerel apernek alyelkilemel, kwatwarl nthakenh aylpey-angenh. Ra awey akely inemel, rtnwek athenek, kwaty lher Nile-warl akngek, antywer arlpenty apenng-warl kwaty-warl. Rtnwa ampa akelyenp renh arrernek kwaty-warl, apenng-angketyarr-warl. ⁴ Angkwerelikw renh apentek aytetikw, amikwel kwaty-warl arrerneytek. Angkwerelikw arek, kwatyek ra rnkernek, iterrek-anem, "Mwerr apek awey yanhey?" Ra arleng-they rtnwa ampa akelyenp arntarnt-arenh.

⁵ Ikwer-penh Pharaoh-kenh alerikw aleyak ilkwa ra alhek kwaty lher-warl, pwerlpir-rytek. Kwaty lher impalthel ra alhenh apenng-angketyarrel, arelh warrkenh akngerrel renh apenteh. Ra alhenh, rap rtnwa renh arek kwaty-itwek apenng-angketyarr-itwek. Arelh warrkenh anyent ra ilek, "Nhak alhay inetyek!" ⁶ Kel ra inerl-alpek kwey aleyak ikwer-warl. Kel ra altywerilek, awey akely-anem ra arek. Awey akely artnek-anem. Kwey aleyak ra amperrngirrekarl ikwer. Ra alheng-arek, rap warrkenh anyent ilek-anem, "Ay! Ampa akely nhan Israel-kenharl!"

⁷ Angkwerikwan apetyek ayernemel, "Ay! Mwerrang ayeng alhem apek, arelh Israel-kenh ikngwetyek, ampa akely nhenh aylpatyel anthwengilyetek?"

⁸ Kwey aleyak angkek, "Ya! Kel mwerraw! Kel anamerl alhay ikngwetyek!" Angkwerikw alhek, amikw ikwerenih ikngwetyek. Kel-anem ra ikngwerl-alpek amikw ikwerenih kwey aleyak-warl. ⁹ Kwey aleyakel amikw awey-kenhek ilek, "Ampa nhenh aknga, aylpatyel anthwengilyetek. Ampa arntarnt-arerl-aynta, atha ngenh man anthey-akenh." Kel amikw ikwerenih renh apmer-warl akngeynek, arntarnt-arerl-ayntetyek, aylpatyel anthwengilyetek.

¹⁰ Ikwer-penh ampa ra alkenhirrek, arlkwenty-iperr-anem. Amikw ikwerenih akngeynek Pharaoh-kenh alerikw-warl, antheynek renh. Ampa akely renh ikwerenih-anem alkenhilek aleyak ra. Ra itnewek-anem renh Moses, alakenh anyantileyel, "Atharl weth inek kwaty-itwek."

Moses Egypt-they apmer Midian-warl irrtuert-anterreyel

¹¹ Moses ilkwerrek, artwanem ra. Ingwer-inger ra alhek Israel-kenh warrkenh-rnem-warl, ikwerenih-rnem-warl. Ra arek, rernemarl artewentyel warrkirrek. Egypt-areny anyent ra arek, rarl whip-el artwa Israel-kenh atwek arnterr. ¹² Moses ra artepang arelhek, ingwerentyel akerr. Arrangkw. Ra iterrek, "Anyentaw ayeng, atha atwetyek!" Ahelengkw renh-anem atwek Moses-el, ipmek-antey ra atwek, arrewaly renh irrkewarl akwerneytek. Rap alpek-anem apmer-warl.

¹³ Ingwepenh Moses alhek angkep irrkaty-warl Israel-kenh warrkenh-rnem-warl. Artwa Israel-kenh-atherr ra arek, ilterrenharl. Artwa anyentel ra atwek artwa anyent ingwer. Moses-el renh iltek, "Ay! Ilekekarl ntwā artwa yanhan atwek? Apmer anyent-areny-atherran ingganem atwerreyel!"

¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Artwa ra tyerneK, "Nganang atyetyartarl? Angwenhel-anem ngenh arrernek, nga atyetyart anwekantherr anetyek, anwenhantherr ilayntetyek? Ayen-anem ntwā atwetyek, wetharl ntwā atwek-apeny apmwerrkel?"

Atwekarl-kety Moses aterirrek. Ra iterrek, "Ilekay? Nthakenhay? Akngerrel ayenih iterl-areyelarl, atharl atwek wenh!"

Moses-arl aterel anterrek apmer arleng-warl, apmer Midian-warl. Pharaoh-el awek-penh ra iltyemwerney-rnem ilantheK, Moses atwetyek. Iltyemwerney rernem alhek, ywarn-antey ikwer nthwenh.

Midian-ampeny-itwek Moses aney-alhek kwaty ngentyel. ¹⁶ Apmer Midian ikwerel anenh artwa anyent, itnan Jethro. INGKART-areny atyetyartarlap ran, alerikw 7-pel aleyak-rnem-akert. Kwey aleyak-rnem yep-yep-rnemek arrwekel alhenh, kwaty ngenty-warl anthwengilyetek. ¹⁷ Artwa ingwer-rnem apetyek, arrngelekarl ikwer-rnem-kety, kwey aleyak-rnemel kwaty inpekerr terap-warl yep-yep-rnemek. Kwey aleyak-rnem nthakenh kwaty-warl arrerrey-angenh. Moses-el arek, artwa rernemarl kwey aleyak-rnem aywepek. Moses ranem artwa renh-rnem aywepek. Moses-el-anem kwaty thelek terap-warl yep-yep-rnemek. ¹⁸ Kwey aleyak-rnem alperlewek akngey ikwer-rnem-kenharl Jethro-warl. Ra ayerneK-anem, "Ay! Ilekekarl arringkerr iparrpaw apely-apek? Ingkeny akenhel-anteyaw! Ayengan iterrek, kwaty arringkerr thelerl-anentyek-athen alerl. Arringkerr iparrparl apely-apek!"

¹⁹ Kwey aleyakel-rnem renh tyerneK, "Artwa ingwer-rnem arrngert angkekarl, kwaty yep-yep anwantherr anthwengilekerr. Artwa Egypt-arenyel aywepek renh-rnem, kwaty yep-yep anthwengilyel-alkenh."

²⁰ Jethro-el ayernek, “Nthenharl artwa ran? Ilekarl arringkerr iwerl-alhekan artwa renhan? Kel artwa renh ikngwetyek alhenherr-arey. Ra apetyetyek, amern arlkwetyek.” Kel rernem ikngwerl-alpek Moses renh.

²¹ Moses apetyek, Midian-ampeny-itwek ikwer-rnem-itwek ra anenh-anem aleth-antey. Jethro-el aler kwey aleyak anyentarl ikwer antheh. Moses-an aleyakarl ikwer arlwenhthirrek-anem, itnan ikwerenh Zipporah.

²² Ingwer-inger Zipporah-el atnyenek awey akely. Moses-el renh itnewek Gershom, alakenh anayntileyel, “Ayengan apmer ingwer-arenar, alethangarl. Alakenharl away renh itnewek Gershom.”

²³ Ingwer-ingeran Pharaoh weth Egypt-areny ilwek-anem. Egypt-arenyel-rnem irrwampenh-anthenh-antey Israel-kenh-rnem, iparrp warrkirretyek. Intem-antey atwemel warrkemilemel. Israel-kenh-rnem arlkek, “Akngeyay! Anwenhantherr arntarnt-araw Egypt-areny-rnem-kety!” ²⁴ Akngeyel renh-rnem awek, ranem iterrek renh-rnem arntarnt-arayntetyek iylpelirrey-angenh, rarl arwekeleny-rnem arrwekl alhelek-angkwarr, Abraham-then Isaac-then Jacob-then, ingkern-penh-rnem arntarnt-arayntetyek. ²⁵ Akngeyel Israel-kenh-rnem arek-penh, rap ikwer-rnem amperrngirrek.

3

Akngeyel Moses ileyel, “Israel-kenh-rnem Egypt-they atnwenheyntetyek”

¹ Moses-el arntarnt-arenh yep-yep-rnem Jethro-kenh, malyey ikwerenh-kenh. Jethro ranap apmer Midian-areny atyetyart Akngey-kenh tyatyarl anenh. Ingwer-ingeran Moses yerlirrek-anem, yep-yepel-rnem renh apentetyek nanikwet-rnem-then arlpaw intwar-ampeny-warl altwerl. Ra alhek apwert ilkwewarl. Apwert ilka Akngey-kenh itnan Sinai. ² Akngey-kenh itna INGKARTarl. Ingwer-inger ra thwenek antyerl Moses-warl. Antyerl INGKART-kenh ikwer aremirrek arwerl apwen-itwel. Arwerl apwen ampek-anem rwa lherrm. Moses-el rwa renh arek, ampekarl lherrm. Alperr ampey-angenh arlap ran, rwa lherrm arwarl! ³ Moses iterrek, “Ay! Ilekarl nhan? Alperran atherrk-anteyarl ampey-angenh ar! Arrer-warl alhey, atha aretyek.”

⁴ Arwerl apwen ampeyel-they INGKARTel arek, Moses-arl apetyek. Ra arlkek, “Moses-ay!”

Moses-el tyernek, “Nhantey ayengaw!”

⁵ Akngey angkek, “Arleng-apeny rtnay! Pwetan iylwarl. Ahern nhenhan aknganent-yarl! ⁶ Ayengan Akngey rey-antey arppemarl, arwekeleny ngkwenh-rnemek Abraham-ek-artwey-then, Isaac-ek-artwey-then, Jacob-ek-artwey-then. Rernem ayenh apenteyel.” Moses Akngey-kety aterirrek. Ranap inngerrarl artelhek, Akngeyel renh arekerr.

⁷ INGKART angkek Moses-ek, “Atha areyel-anem, Egypt-areny-rnemel Israel-kenh-rnem atyenh-rnem irrwampenh-anthenty atwemel. Atha aweyel, rernem atyengarl arlkeyel, arlka kwarnelhentyan. Ayeng amperrngerreyel-anem. ⁸ Ikwer-penh ayeng apetyek, Israel-kenh-rnem atnwenheyntetyek Egypt-they. Ayeng apetyek atnwenheyntetyek apmer mwerr-angker-warl, amern-angketyarr-warl, apmer atherrkeny-warl. Aleyan ingwer-rnem aneyel-antey apmer ikwer-itwel, Canaan-areny-rnem, Hitt-kenh-rnem-akerr, Amor-areny-rnem-akerr, Perizz-areny-rnem-akerr, Hiv-areny-rnem-akerr, Jebus-areny-rnem-akerr. ⁹ Ya, atha aweyel, Israel-kenh-rnem arlkeyelarl. Atha iterl-areyel, Egypt-areny-rnemelarl renh-rnem irrwampenh-anthemel atwenh. ¹⁰ Alakenh atha ngenh thwenem Pharaoh-warl, ntwā renh alakenh iletyek, ‘Atha atnwenheyntetyek Israel-kenh-rnem Egypt-they apmer ingwer-warl.’ Kel iparrp alhay!”

¹¹ Moses apatemel illelhek Akngeyek, “Ayengan arrangkwarl, mwerr-wenyarl. Artwa apmwamwam ayengan, atyetyart-weny. Atyetyart Pharaoh atyetyart awalhey-angenh arl. Nthakenh atha Israel-kenh-rnem Egypt-they atnwenheyntey-angenh!”

¹² Akngeyel Moses ilek, “Ayeng alhey ngkweng-angkwarr Pharaoh-warl ilkwatherr. Ntwā atyenh-rnem Egypt-they atnwenhenty, renh-rnem ntwā atnwenhey-ल्पetyek apwert nhenh-warl. Arrantherr ayenh awetyek apwertek, atyeng akerr tyenkerr arryetyek, atyeng arraty inkwerelhetyek. Ntwā ayenh iterl-arayntetyek innga, atharl ngenh ileyel-angkwarr.”

¹³ Moses-el Akngey ayernek-anem, “Ayeng ikwer-rnem-warl alhenty, alakenh ayeng angkenty, ‘Akngey rey-anteyarl ayenh angkakert thwenek arrekantherr-warl, Akngey weth arwekeleny-rnemel awankakerr apenteh.’ Rernem irrpelthirremel ayernekerr, ‘Angwenhel ngenh thwenek? Ilek-apenyarl ran wenh, itnan ilekarl ra?’ Nthakenh atha iley-alhem?”

¹⁴ Akngey itnewelhek-anem, “Itnan ayeng Yaway, alakenh anayntileyel, ‘AYENGARLAP ALETHARL ANEYEL’. Ntwā Israel-kenh-rnem ila, ‘Yanhey-antey, rarl ayenh thwenek.’”

¹⁵ Akngey Moses-ek angkek arrpemar, "Ntwa Israel-kenh-rnemek angka atyenh ila." Ikwere-penh Moses Israel-kenh-rnem-warl iley-alhek, "Akngeyarl rey-antey arrpemar, arrwekeleny-rnemel arrwel renh apentek, Abraham-then Isaac-then Jacob-then. Rey-antey ayenh thwenek arrekanterr-warl. INGKARTarl itnan ikwerenh wenh intem-antey. Nhepenh-anyem arrantherr renh INGKARTarl itnewem, aler arrekanterrrenh-rnem-then arrngey-rnem-then artartey-rnem-then."

¹⁶⁻¹⁸ Akngey Moses-warl angkek arrpemar, "Artwamp weth-rnem Israel-kenh-rnem ntwa ikngwerl-alpa, angka atyenh ilemel. Rernem arternp ngkweng awelheteyek." Kel Moses-el artwamp-rnem ikngwerl-alpek ilemel, "Akngey rey-antey arrpemar, arrwekeleny-rnemel arrwel renh apentek, Abraham-then Isaac-then Jacob-then. Itnan ikwerenh INGKARTarl. Rey-antey atyeng iypparrernelhek, angkemel, 'Atha arek, Egypt-areny-rnemel arrenhantherr irrwampenh-anthenh atwerl-anemel. Atha alakenh alhelek, atha Egypt-they arrenhantherrrenh atwenhey-alpetyek atweyellar-kety. Atha atnwenhey-alpetyek apmer mwerr-warl amern-angketyarr-warl. Aley-anem artwa ingwer-rnem nhak aneyel, Canaan-areny-rnem, Hitt-kenh-rnem-akerr, Amor-areny-rnem-akerr, Perizz-areny-rnem-akerr, Hiv-areny-rnem-akerr, Jebus-areny-rnem-akerr. Arrekanterr atha anthetyek apmer renh.'

Arrantherr Pharaoh-warl alhenherry-arey. Ilenherry-arey ikwer alakenh, 'Anwantherr Israel-kenh-rnem Akngey anwekantherrrenh apenteyel-rnem. Itnan ikwerenh INGKARTarl. Ra iypparrernelhek anwekantherr-warl. Anwantherr arlpaw-warl alheteyek irrpety-ingerek-atwety, aker tyenkerr arrytemel anthetyek INGKARTek, Akngey anwekantherrrenhek, ikwer inkwerelhemel. Mwerrang anwantherr alhem wenh?' Alakenh ntwa artwampel-rnem-then ilenherry-arey Pharaoh-ek. ¹⁹ Pharaoh weth, ra ngkweng awelhey-angenharl arrangwarl. Atha renh arawerrng rlterrkel atwenty-penhant, ra ngkweng awelheteyek, arrenhantherr tyarlewetyek. ²⁰ Atha Egypt-areny-rnem arawerrng ilkwakertel atweyenh akngerr-inger. Rernem atyengety aterirreyenh. Ikwere-penhant Pharaoh-el arrenhantherr tyarleweyenh. ²¹ Yew, Egypt-areny-rnem aterirreyenh ngkwengety Israel-kenh-rnem-kety-then. Arrantherr alperlewenty Egypt-they, Egypt-areny-rnemel ilek-ilek akngerr anthem arrekanterr. ²² Arrantherr alperlewentyel, arelh Israel-kenh-rnem an rernem ayernetyek arelh Egypt-areny-rnem arnkwerenem, nikelthek, iltyek-arelh, ampwal ingkerrenhek gold-penh thilp-penh. Arelh-rnem Egypt-areny-rnemel anthetyek ilek-ilek. Arrantherr antheyenh arrpemar ampem arrekanterrrenhek. Alakenh Israel-kenh-rnem ilek-ilek akngerr ineyenh Egypt-areny-rnem-they." Alakenh angkek Akngey Moses-ek.

4

INGKARTel Moses rlterrkiley

¹ Moses angkek Akngey, "Israel-kenh-rnem irrpeltherrekerr, atyeng awelhey-angenharl. Rernem atyeng angkekerr alakenh, 'INGKART ngkweng aremirrey-angenh-antey!'"

² INGKART-el ayerne Moses, "Ilekarl yanhan ntwa antwerrkeyel iltyelan?" Moses-el tyerne, "Irretetyarl wenh nhenhan."

³ INGKART angkek, "Iwa yanh ahern-warl." Kel ra iwek. Ra rtnwem irrekarl. Moses aterel anterrek rtnwem ikwerety. ⁴ INGKART angkek, "Kanty-they inay!" Kel Moses-el inek kanty-they, ranap irretety-anem irrek arrpemar. ⁵ INGKART angkek, "Israel-kenh-rnem-warl alhenteyel, irretety yanhap iwa ahern-warl, ikwer-rnem iypparrernel wetharl ntwa iwek-apeny. Rtnwem irrenty, kanty-they ina arrpemar, irretetyarl irreyenh weth-apenyarl. Rernem arentyel, rernem ayenh iterl-arem-anem. Ntwa ila ikwer-rnem, 'Akngey rey-antey arrwekeleny-rnemel apentek, Abraham-el-then Isaac-el-then Jacob-el-then, itnan ikwerenh INGKART, ra aremirrek atyeng.'"

⁶ INGKART angkek Moses-ek arrpemar, "Iltya aylpa arnkwa kwen-ampeny-warl." Kel Moses iltya aylpa kwen-ampeny-warl. Kel iltya tyerrelhek, iltya tywen-angketyarr-anem arelh. ⁷ Akngey angkek ikwer, "Iltya angkep aylpa arrpemar arnkewarl." Kel ra tyerrelhek arrpemar, iltya ra arelh, tywen-weny-anemarl.

⁸ INGKART angkek ikwer, "Ntwa apek Israel-kenh-rnemek iypparrernetyek irretety renh iwemel, rtnwem irrenty aretyek, rernem irrpeltherreyellar-kety. Ntwa iltya tyerrem, ikwer-rnem lwerrernetyek tywen-angketyarr-anem, alakenh-angkwarr rernem ayenh iterl-aretyek ayengar rlterrk inngan, Rernem angkeyel, 'Arraty inngip Moses angkeyel!' ⁹ Rernem apek iterl-arey-angenh-antey arrangkw-antey, kwaty inpa kwaty lher Nile-itwek, ahern-warl thelemel, rernem aretyek. Arrnganem ra irrem."

¹⁰ Moses-arl INGKARTek awelhey-angenh nyerrerrenharl. Moses angkek-anem, “INGKARTay! Ayeng aleny apekap anenh ampa akelyank, arternp-antey ayeng angkem. Nga aremirrek atyeng-warl, ayeng aleny apekap-antey arrangkwar-antey, ntwaw ayenh mwerrereley-areny!”

¹¹ INGKART angkek ikwer, “Ayengan INGKARTarl, ilek-ilek mpwarey-angker. Atha ngenh rlterrk angketyek mpwarey-angker ilek-ilek-angkwarr. Ayengan rlterrkarl, atha artwa arwengk mpwarey-angker, awey-angenheleyek. Atha artwa akater mpwarey-angker. Atha artwa arey-angenheley-angker aparrng mpwarey-angker. Artwa apek aparrng anenty, atha renh aretyek mpwarey-angker. ¹² Nga ilelhey-angenh atyeng, aleny apmwa, nga angkey-angenh-arrpantey. Israel-kenh-rnem-warl alha! Ayeng alhem ngkweng-angkwarr, athap ngenh rlterrkilem. Atharl ileman, nga angketyek.”

¹³ Moses ranap awelhey-angenh-antey Akngeyek. Ra angkek, “INGKARTay, mentyaw! Ayenh ilanthey-angenh! Ingwer apek ilanthey wenh!”

¹⁴ INGKART ahelerrek Moses-ek, ra angkek-anem, “Yaw! Awayengkw ngkwenh Aaron-alew? Ranap Levi-kenh arrpemar. Atha renh ilanthem ngkweng-angkwarr alhetyek. Angka rlterrk-akertarlapan. Aaron-el ngenh arentyel, rap irrkngerneyarl irremman. ¹⁵⁻¹⁶ Atha mpwelenh alpemelemel-ayntey, akaalty-anthetyek mwerr-angkwarr. Atha ngenh atyetyart arrernek Aaron-ek. Atha ngenh ilem-tangkwel, ntwap Aaron ilettyek. Aaron katy angketyek Israel-kenh-rnem ingkerrek, ayeng arlkwenteyel-angkwarr. ¹⁷ Irretety-akert alpa Egypt-warl. Ingwer-inger atha ilenty, arawerrng rlterrk ntwaw mpwaretyek irrertetyel, rernem ngenh iterl-aretyek, nga arawerrng rlterrk atyenh-akert.”

Moses Egypt-warl alpeyel

¹⁸⁻¹⁹ Moses Midian-itwek irrpety-inger arwa ra anenh. INGKART ikwer angkek, “Alpay Egypt-warl. Artwaw weth-rnem, ngenharl atwetyek-aneke-rnem, rernem kel ilwenherrek ingkerr.”

Moses alpek malyeyikw-warl Jethro-warl. Ra angkek, “Malyeyay! Mwerrang ayeng alpemaw apmer Egypt-warl? Atyenh-rnem atha aretyek wenh, mwerrang rernem aneyel.”

Jethro-el renh tyernek, “Mwerraw! Kel alpay! Akngeyel arrenhantherr arntarnt-arem.”

²⁰ Kel Moses-el tywenek anewikw alerikw-atherr tangkey-warl. Ran ingketyel alpek, tangkeyel anewikw ikwerenh ampa-atherr akngeynek. Moses Akngey-kenh irrertety-akert alhenh, arawerrng rlterrk-akert.

²¹ INGKART angkek Moses-warl, “Nga Egypt-warl alhenty, ngap atyeng awelha ikwer-itwel, ayengar ngkweng angkem. Irretetyel ilek-ilek mpwara arawerrng rlterrk, Pharaoh-el ayenh iterl-aretyek, ayengar rlterrk inggan. Atha renh arwengkileyenh, ngkweng awelhey-angenh-anem ra irreteyek, awerrarl. Israel-kenh-rnem nthakenh ra tyarlewey-angenh, Egypt-they. ²² Ra arrngert angkenty, renh ila, ‘Alakenh INGKART ngkweng angkenty, ‘Pharaoh, nga alerengkw artewentyel ilkelheyel. Israel-kenh-rnemek ayeng artewentyel ilkelheyel irrkaty-angkwarr, rernem aleraty-rnem. ²³ Tyarlewa renh-rnem Egypt-they, rerneman aker tyenkerr atyeng ampernemel anthetyek, atyeng inkwerelhetyek. Ntwaw Israel-kenh-rnem antwerrkenty, alerengkw arrwekeleny ngkwenh atha atwem ipmek-antey.’ Alakenh ila Pharaoh-ek.” ...

²⁷ Ikwer-penh Moses alpek Egypt-warl anewikw ikwerenh-akert alerikw atherr-akert. Moses ampepel-antey alpenh, INGKART angkek Aaron-ek awayikw ikwerenh-ek, “Arlpaw-warl-anem alha, Moses rlwatetyek.” Ra alhek arlpaw-warl, Moses rlwatetyek. Ampepel-anem ra alhek, rap Moses renh arek-anem apwert Akngey-kenh-itwek, apwert itnan Sinai. Ra apetyek, Moses renh antwerrkemel arrwartyek. ²⁸ Moses-el Aaron ilek, “INGKARTarl angkek atyeng arrwekelarl.” Aaron-ek irrertety renh lwewarrernek. Moses angkek Aaron-ek, “INGKARTel ilek, irrertety renh lwewarrerneyek Israel-kenh-rnemek, rernem aylene iterl-aretyek, INGKARTelarl aylene thwenek arawerrng rlterrk-akert.”

²⁹ Ingwer-inger Moses-atherr Aaron-atherr alpek Egypt-warl. Kel ikwer-they ratherr artwamp-rnem akarrilek, Israel-kenh-rnem. ³⁰ Aaron-el ilek Israel-kenh-rnem, INGKARTarl Moses-ek angkek arrwekel. Moses-el irrertety renh iwek. Rernem arek, angkek-anem, “Ay! Rtnwem-anemarlapan irrertety nhan!” Ra kanty-they inek arrpemar ikwer-rnem, rap irrertety arrpemar irrenhey-alpek, rernem aremel. Ra iltya arnkewaral

akwernek, kel tyerrelhemel iltya tywen-angketyarr. Angkep arrpemar! iltya renh akwernek arnkewar! kel ra tyerrelhemel arrpemar!, mwerr-anemar! irrek. ³¹ Israel-kenh-rnemel arekel, rernem iterl-arek, INGKARTelar! Moses thwenek, arawerrng rltterk-akertel. Rernem angkerrenh, “INGKART iterrek anwekantherr. Ranap anwenhantherr ipmey-angenhar!, anwenhantherr arntarnt-areyel-antey. INGKARTel anwenhantherr arek, Egypt-arenyel-rnem irrwampenh-anthenh atwemel.” Rernem kwenirrek-anem INGKARTek, inkwerelhek-anem ikwer.

5

Moses-then Aaron-then ratherr Pharaoh-war! alheyel, ikwer angketyek

¹ Ikwer-penh Moses-then Aaron-then Pharaoh-war! alhek, ratherrap angkek, “Anwernantherr Israel-kenhel-rnem apentem INGKART renh, Akngey anwekantherrenh. INGKARTel ngenh ilem alakenh, ‘Arrngert angkey-angenh Israel-kenh-rnemek. Tyarlewey-tyek renh-rnem, rernem alhetyek apmer arlpaw ikwer-war!. Kwenty rernem arlkwey-tyek, aker tyenkerr atyeng anthemel!”

² Pharaoh arrkngert angkek, “Ay! Angwenharlap ran? Athan INGKART iterl-arey-angenhar! Ayengan ikwer awelhey-angenhar! Athan Israel-kenh-rnem tyarlewey-angenhar!, arlpaw-war! alhetyek, arrangkwar!”

³ Aaron-atherr Moses-atherr ratherr angkek ikwer, “Akngey weth anwernantherr apentem, ra anwernenhantherr ilek, arlpaw-war! alhetyek arla irrpety-ingerek-atwety. Arlpaw ikwerel aker tyenkerr arrtymel anthetyek Akngey anwernekantherrenh, itnan INGKARTar!. Ntwa apek anwernekantherr arrngert angkenty, INGKARTel anwenhantherr arntety anthe Kerr, anwenhantherr ipmek atwekerr!”

⁴⁻⁵ Pharaoh angkek-anem Moses ikwer-atherr, “Ilek-kety mpwel Israel-kenh-rneman warrk-kety akngem wenh? Warrkan impenar! Rernem akngerrar! Warrk-kety mpwel arrkngert angkeyel! Iley-alpenherr-atherr ikwer-rnem-war!, ‘Arrantherr warrkirr-ayntetyek!’ ”

⁶ Israel-kenhel-rnem bricks akngerr mpwarenh itwern arrpanenhel, warl-rnem artey-tyek. Egypt-arenyel-rnem arrwekel Israel-kenh ingwer-rnem riwanek, atyetyart akely-rnem anayntetyek Israel-kenh warrkenh-rnemek. Ingwer-inger Pharaoh atyetyart-rnemek angkek, Egypt-areny-rnemek, Israel-kenh-rnemek. ⁷⁻⁸ “Israel-kenh-rnem rernem alhengkerrirrek warrk ilkwekety. Rernem arkarirrek, bricks akngerr mpwarekerr menty. Warrk-kety-anem rernem arlkarerreyel, warrk-kety ipmelhetyek-anem. Alakenh rernem ayenh ayerneyel, ‘Anwernantherr arlpaw-war! alhetyek, aker tyenkerr arrtymel anthetyek Akngey anwekantherrenhek.’ Israel-kenh-rnemek ayeng awelhey-angenhar!. Arrantherr anthenh Israel-kenh-rnem atherrk arleny, bricks mpware-tyek. Nhepenh-anem arrantherr atherrk arleny anthey-angenh-anem, menty-anem. Ilenherr-arey Israel-kenh-rnem, ‘Atherrk arlenyek ament nthweyntyek, bricks mpware-tyek. Wetharl akngerr mpwarenh-apeny, alakenh mpwaretyek!’ Bricks irrpetyap apek rernem mpwarenty alhengerkel, renh-rnem iltenherr-arey alhengkerrirrentyan. ⁹ Irrwampenh-anthenherr-arey arnterr warrkirretyek! Alakenh iletyek, ‘Ipmelhey-angenh warrkirretyek!’ Rernem apek arnterr intem warrkirrenty, rernem away-angenh angka Moses-kenh, Moses ra irrtwyerrentyar!” Alakenh Pharaoh angkek atyetyart ampep ikwerenhr-nemek-then atyetyart akely-rnemek-then.

¹⁰ Ikwer-penh rernem Israel-kenh-rnem-war! alhek, renh-rnem ilek, “Pharaoh-el anwernenhantherr ilantheK, atherrk arleny arrenhantherr anthey-angenh, bricks mpwaretyek. ¹¹ Ra ilantheK arrpemar!, arrantherr atherrk arleny nthwemel akwe-tyetyek. Alhengkerrerey-angenh warrkirretyek. Wetharl akngerr mpwarenh-apeny, alakenh mpwaretyek!” ¹² Ikwer-penh Israel-kenh-rnem alhek apmer arrpanenhar-war!, atherrk arleny akweyetyek, bricks mpwaretyek. ¹³ Egypt-arenyel-rnem renh-rnem irrwampenh-antheK, arnterr warrkirretyek. Rernem ilek, ‘Iparrp warrkirrenherr-areyay! Warrkirretyek wetharl arrantherr awank warrkirrek-apeny, bricks akngerr mpwaremel.” Ikwer-penh Israel-kenhel-rnem bricks akngerr mpwarey-angenh, arrangk. Atherrk arleny akelyarl akweyetyek, bricks irrpetyapant mpwarek. ¹⁴ Ahelengkwr-nemel atyetyart Israel-kenh-rnem ilek, “Rernem lyert apmwerkel-then alhengerrekkan, akely mpwarek!” Rernem atyetyart Israel-kenh-rnem irrwampenh-antheK atwemel. Rernem ayernek-anem, “Ilek arrantherr warrk-kety ipmelhek-anem? Irrpetyap-anem arwa rernem mpwarek, akngerr-weny-anem?”

¹⁵ Atyetyart Israel-kenhel-rnem Pharaoh renh ayerney-alhek, “Irrepern anwernantherr! Ilekekar! nga ahelerrekkan anwernekantherr? Anwernantherr warrkenh-rnemar! ngkwenh. Ilekekar! atyetyart Egypt-areny-rnemel anwernenhantherr atweyelan?”

¹⁶ Ntwa ilek atyetyart ngkwenh-rnem, atherrk arleny anwernenhantherr anthey-angenh, bricks mpwaretyek. Anwernantherr bricks irrpetyap mpwarek, akngerr-weny, atherrkek arrangwarl. Rernem ahelerrek, anwernenhantherr atwek. Ahelerrey-angenh anwernekantherr! Atyetyart ampep ngkwenh-rnemek ahelerra!”

¹⁷ Pharaoh angkek, “Arrantherr anlhengkerr-rnemarl wenh! Arlkarerreyel warrk-kety! Alakenh arrantherr ayyen arlkareweyel item-antey, arlpaw-warl alhetyek, aker tyenkerr arryemel antheyek INGKARTek. ¹⁸ Kel iparrp alpenherr-arey warrk-warl! Atherrk anthey-angenh-kety anemarl atha! Mpwarenherr-arey bricks akngerr arrantherr arrwekel mpwarek-apeny!”

¹⁹ Atyetyart Israel-kenh-rnemel awek Pharaoh angkekarl, rernemap angkerrek, “Nthakenh irreyay! Irrpetyapant mpwarenty anwantherr, atyetyart Egypt-arenyel-rnem anwenhantherr atwem!” ²⁰ Ikwer-penh rernem warl Pharaoh-kenh-they tyerrelhek, Moses-atherr Aaron-atherr arey-alhek. Moses-atherr Aaron-atherr ikwer-rnem mpwel-henh. ²¹ Rernem renh-atherr iltek. “INGKARTel mpwelenh atwey-areny! Pharaoh-then atyetyart ampep-rnem-then ahelerrek anwernekantherr, mpwelarl arlpaw-warl alhetyek ayernekkety! Mpwel ayernekk Pharaoh, anwenhantherr arlpaw-warl tyarlewe-tyek. Alakenhan rernem anwernenhantherr ipmek atwetyek!”

²² Moses ranem ament-anem alhek INGKART-warl angketyek. Ra ayernekk, “INGKARTay! Ilekek ntwa atweyelan anwernenhantherr irrwampenh-anthemel nhek Egypt-itwek? Anwernantherr ngkwenharl! Ilekek ntwa pwarrk ilkwa anthekek atyenh-rnemek? Ilekek ntwa ayenh thwenek Egypt-warl? Arrangkwek. ²³ Ntwa ayenh ilanthekek, ayeng Pharaoh-warl alhetyek. Kel ayeng alhek, angka ngkwenh ilek. Alakenh ra ahelerrek ngkwenh-rnemek, renh-rnem atwek irrwampenh-anthemel. Ilekekan ntwa anwernenhantherr arntarnt-arey-angenh?”

6

¹ INGKART angkek Moses-ek, “Ntwa ayenh areyenh, atharl Pharaoh arrkngert antwerrkeyenh, ra Israel-kenh-rnem nthakenh atwey-angenh. Pharaoh renh atha atweyenh arawerrng rlterrkkel. Ikwer-penh ra Israel-kenh-rnem irrenteyenh-anem, rernem alhetyek apmer arlpaw-warl.”

² Akngey angkek Moses-ek, “Ayengan INGKARTarl. ³ Arrwel ayeng aremirrek Abraham-ek, Isaac-ek-then, Jacob-ek-then. Rernem iterl-arenhant itnan ayenh El Shaddai, Akngey rlterrk ingga. Rernem itna ayenh INGKART iterl-arey-angenharl. ⁴ Atha renh-rnem alhelek, ingwer-inger apmer Canaan renh-rnem antheyek. Rernem anenh apmer Canaan-el, apmeran ingwer-rnem-kenharlap, rerneman apmerek-artwey-wenyarl, alethangarl. ⁵ Israel-kenh-rnem artnenh, Egypt-areny-rnemel renh-rnem atwekarl. Rernem iterreyek-athen, atha artnekarl away-angenh. Israel-kenh-rnem artnekarl atha awek. Ayeng atyenh-rnemek iypelerrey-angenh, atharl arrwekeleny-rnem alhelek, apmer renh antheyek ikwer-rnem.”

⁶⁻⁹ Akngey Moses-ek angkek, “Alha, Israel-kenh-rnem iletiek angka atyenh.” Kel Moses alhek Israel-kenh-rnem-warl, ilek-anem, “Alakenh Akngeyel arrekhantherr ileyel. Ran INGKARTarl. Ra Egypt-areny-rnem arrngert antwerrketyek, rernemarl nthakenh arrenhantherr irrwampenh-anthekerr atwekerr. Arrantherr warrkirrey-angenh anem menty Egypt-areny-rnemek. Ra atnwenhetyek arrenhantherr Egypt-areny-rnem-kety arawerrng rlterrkkel. Egypt-areny-rnem ra irrwampenh-anthem atwemel. Arrantherr ikwerenh-rnem aneyenh-anem, ra Akngey arrekhantherrenh aneyenh. Arrantherr renh iterl-areyenh-anem, ra Akngey arrekhantherrenh, itnan INGKART. Akngey irrkatyel tyarlewek arrenhantherrenh Egypt-areny-rnem-kety atwemarl-kety. Ra arrenhantherr atnwenhem apmer weth-warl, arrwekel wetharl ra arrwekeleny-rnem alhelek apmer renh antheyek, Abraham-then Isaac-then Jacob-then. Apmer renh ra anthem arrekhantherr. Apmerek-artwey-rnem arrantherr aneman. Ran INGKARTarl.” Moses-el alakenh Israel-kenh-rnemek ilek. Moses ikwer rernem awalhey-angenharl irrpeltherrenharl, rernemarl aterirrek ahelengkw Egypt-areny-rnem-kety.

¹⁰⁻¹¹ INGKART angkek Moses-ek, “Pharaoh iletiek alhay, Israel-kenh-rnem tyarlewe-tyek Egypt-they, arrkngert angkey-angenh!”

¹² Moses angkek INGKART-warl, “Israel-kenh-rneman atyeng awalhey-angenharl! Pharaoh atyeng awalhey-angenh arrpemarl! Ayeng aleny apekaparl, nthakenh ayeng mwerr angkey-angenh. Pharaoh atyeng awalhey-angenh.”

¹³ INGKARTel akalty-anthek Moses-atherr Aaron-atherr Israel-kenh-rnem-then, nthakenh mwerr-angkwarr Pharaoh-ek angketyek. Ra ilek renh-atherr, ratherr Israel-kenh-rnem Egypt-they atnwenhetyek.

Nhenh-rnem arrwekeleny-rnem Aaron-kenh anenh

¹⁴ Israel-kenh-rnem akngerr anaw-anenh. Nhenh-rnem itnernem alakenh: Jacob itna ingweran Israel, alerikw ilkwa ikwerenh itnan Reuben. Reuben-kenh alerikw away-rnem 4-pel, itnan Hanoch-then, Pallu-then, Hezron-then Carmi-then. Away rernem alkenhirrek. Alerikw akngerr arrengey akngerr-then apetyek ikwer-rnem-they. Nhenh-rnem Reuben-kenh-rnem.

¹⁵ Alerikw ingwer Israel-kenh itnan Simeon. Simeon-kenh alerikw away-rnem 6-pel, itnan Jemuel, Jamin, Ohad, Jakin, Zohar, Shaul. Shaul-kenh amikw Canaan-areny. Away rernem alkenhirrek. Alerikw akngerr arrengey akngerr-then apetyek ikwer-rnem-they. Nhenh-rnem Simeon-kenh-rnem.

¹⁶ Alerikw ingwer Israel-kenh itnan Levi. Levi anek aherrety 137-ek-atwety. Levi-kenh alerikw away-rnem irrpety, itnan Gershon, Kohath, Merari.

¹⁷ Gershon-kenh alerikw away atherr, itnan Libni-then Shimei-then.

¹⁸ Kohath anek aherrety 133-ek-atwety. Kohath-kenh alerikw away-rnem 4-pel, itnan Amram, Izhar, Hebron, Uzziel.

¹⁹ Merari-kenh alerikw away atherr Mahli-then Mushi-then.

Alerikw akngerr arrengey akngerr-then apetyek ikwer-rnem-they. Nhenh-rnem Levi-kenh-rnem. Rernem illehek Levi-kenh-rnem.

²⁰ Artwa weth Amram anewarterrek awenhikwek, itnan Jochebed. Jochebed-el away atherr atnyenek, Aaron-atherr Moses-atherr. Amram anenh aherrety 137-ek-atwety.

²¹ Artwa weth Izhar, alerikw away-rnem ikwerenh irrpety anenh, itnan Korah, Nepheg, Zicri.

²² Artwa weth Uzziel, alerikw away-rnem ikwerenh irrpety anenh, itnan Mishael, Elzaphan, Sithri.

²³ Artwa weth Aaron anewarterrek Elisheba-ek. Elisheba alerikw kwey Amminadab-kenh anek, angkwerikw Nahshon-kenh. Elisheba-el ampa 4-pel atnyenek, Nadab, Abihu, Eleazar, Ithamar.

²⁴ Artwa weth Korah, alerikw away-rnem irrpety ikwerenh anenh, itnan Assir, Elkanah, Abiasaph. Away rernem alkenhirrek. Alerikw akngerr arrengey akngerr-then apetyek ikwer-rnem-they. Nhenh-rnem Korah-kenh-rnem.

²⁵ Aaron-kenh alerikw Eleazar anewarterrek arelhek. Arelh-kenh aynikw itnan Putiel. Ratherr away akely atnyenek itnan Phinehas.

Nhenh-rnem arrwekeleny-rnem Levi-kenh-rnem-kenharl.

²⁶⁻²⁷ Awayenheng-atherr Aaron-then Moses-then irrkaty-atherr; INGKARTelarl ar-rwekel ilek, "Israel-kenh-rnem atnwenhnherr-atherr Egypt-they arlpaw-warl." Innga ratherr Pharaoh ilek, Israel-kenh-rnem tyarlewetyek, rernem Egypt-they alpetyek.

Aaron ra rlterrk angkey-angker

²⁸⁻²⁹ Arrwekel-antey INGKART ra angkek Moses-warl Egypt-itwek alakenh, "Ayengan INGKARTan. Pharaoh renh ila ingkerrenh atha ngenh arrwekel ilek-angkwarr."

³⁰ Moses angkek INGKARTek, "Ayengan aleny apekaparl, nthakenh ayeng mwerr angkey-angenh. Pharaoh atyeng awelhey-angenh."

7

¹ Ikwer-penh INGKART angkek Moses-ek, "Ary! Atha ngenh atyetyart arrernek Pharaoh-ek. Atha ngenh ilem-tangkwel, ntwap Aaron iletyek. Atha awayengkw ngkwenh Aaron arrernek arripemarl, angkey-angker katy ngkweng angkayntetyek. Aaron katy angketyek, ayeng Akngeyarl arlkwenteyel-angkwarr. Ra Pharaoh iletyek, alakenh ra awel-ayntetyek. ² Awayengkw ngkwenh ila, ra Pharaoh renh iletyek, atharl ngenh ilek-angkwarr. Alakenh-anyem Aaron ra Pharaoh-ek iletyek, 'Arrngert angkey-angenh Israel-kenh-rnemek. Tyarlewa, Egypt-they rernem alperlewetyek.'" ³ INGKART angkek Moses-ek, "Atha Pharaoh arwengkilettyek, ra awelhey-angenh anyntetyek. Ingwer-inger ayeng Egypt-areny-rnemek aremirreyenh arawerrng rlterrk-akert. ⁴ Pharaoh ra awerr-antey anyntetyek. Ra mpwelek awelhey-angenh anyenah. Ingwer-inger atha Egypt-areny-rnem atwetyek. Ikwer-penh atha Israel-kenh-rnem atnwenhnyem Egypt-they arawerrng rlterrk-akertel. ⁵ Egypt-areny-rnemel ayenh iterl-arenyeh, ayeng INGKART inngarl." Alakenh angkek INGKART Moses-ek. ⁶ INGKARTel Moses-ek-atherr Aaron-ek-atherr alakenh ilek, ratherr angka irrkaty-antey INGKART-kenh iley-alhek Pharaoh-warl. ⁷ Moses-atherr artwamp atherr-anem ratherr irrek-anem. Moses-an aherrety 80-pel-anem irrek alyepelarl, Aaron-an aherrety 83-pel-anem ra irrek.

Irretety Aaron-kenh rtnwem-anem irreyel

8-9 Ikwer-penh INGKART angkek Moses-ek-atherr Aaron-ek-atherr, “Mpwel alhenty Pharaoh-warl, ra mpwelenh alakenh iley-ayntenty, ‘Mwerr-angker mpwaretyek arawerrng rltterrk-akertel, atha renh iterl-aretyek, INGKARTel inngelarl mpwelenh thwenek!’ Moses, Pharaoh-el ngenh ra iley-ayntenty alakenh, ntwā ila Aaron alakenh, ‘Irretety renh iwetyek Pharaoh arrwekel-ampeny-itwek. Irretety ra rtnwem-anem irretetyek.’”

10 Moses-atherr Aaron-atherr kel ratherr alhek Pharaoh-warl-anem. Rap ilek-anem renh-atherr, “Mwerr-angker mpwaretyek arawerrng rltterrk, atha aretyek.” Aaron ra irrertety renh iwek Pharaoh-warl arrwekel-ampeny-itwek, ra warrkenh ikwerenhel-nrem-then aretyek. Irretety rap rtnwem-anem irrek.

11 Pharaoh ra warrkenh anyent ikweren thwenek, artwa akalty-rnem-then ngangker-akert-rnem-then ikngwerl-alpetyek. Rernem rtnwem mpwarek arrpemarl ikwer-rnem-kenh-angkwarr. 12 Rernem irrertety renh iwek ahern-warl-anem arrpemarl, irrertety rernem rtnwem-anem irrek ingkerrenh-antey. Rtnwem Aaron-kenhel rtnwem ingwer-nrem kwernek ingkerrenh-antey. 13 Pharaoh ran awerr-antey anenh. Nthakenh Moses-ek-atherr Aaron-ek-atherr ra awelhey-angenh. Alakenh INGKART arrwekel-antey angkek Moses-ek, Pharaoh rarl awerr-antey aneyen.

Moses-el-atherr lher Nile-itwek kwatyan arrknganem mpwareyel

14 Ikwer-penh INGKART angkek Moses-ek, “Pharaoh ra anerl-ayntetyek awerr-antey. Ra Israel-kenh-rnem Egypt-the tyarlewey-angenh-antey. 15 Ingwepenh nga alha kwaty lher Nile-warl, kwaty impalth-itwek rtnay. Irretety weth akngemel. Nga mpwelha Pharaoh-ek, ra kwaty lher-warl apetyentyek, pwerlpirretyek. 16-17 Ra apetyenty, angka atyenh ikwer ila.” Ingwepenh Moses-then Aaron-then alhek kwaty lher Nile-warl, Pharaoh-ek mpwelhetyek. Pharaoh warrkenh-rnem-then apetyek, INGKARTelarl ilek-angkwarr. Moses-el Pharaoh ilek, “INGKART ra Akngey aneyel Israel-kenh-rnemek. Rap ayenh thwenek, ngkweng-warl iletiek. Alakenh ra ngenh ileyel, ‘Arrngert angkey-angenh atyenh-rnemek, rernem alhetyek arlpaw-warl. Rernem aker tyenkerr arlpaw-itwek atyeng arrtyemal anthetyek, atyeng inkwerelhemel-anem. Nga atyeng awelhey-angenh.’ Alakenh INGKARTel ngkweng-warl ilem arrpemarl, ‘Ntwā ayerne Moses, “Angwenh INGKART ran?” Kel mwerr, ayeng arawerrng rltterrk ilkwakert aneyel, alakenh ntwā ayenh iterl-aretyek. Arraty ayeng ngkweng angkeyel! Moses-el irrertetyel kwaty lher Nile atwetyek. Ra kwaty atwenty, rap arrnga-anem irremen. 18 Ikwer-penhan irrpeng-rnem ingkerrenh ilweyenh, kwaty inteng-anem irreyenh. Egypt-areny-rnem arrantherr nthakenh kwaty antywey-angenh kwaty lher-penh, arrangkwanem, kwaty rarl apmwirrem.’”

19 Ikwer-penh INGKARTel Moses ilek, “Aaron ila, kwaty irrertetyel alhel-aretyek kwaty-rnem ingkerrenh Egypt-itwek, alay-rnem-then, lher-rnem-then, artnep-rnem-then, ngenty-rnem-then. Ra irrertetyel alhel-arem, kwaty-rnem rernemap ingkerrenh arrnganem irrem. Kwaty rtnwel-then tyampitel-then rernemap ingkerrenh arrnganem irrem arrpemarl, apmer arrpanenhel.” 20 Moses-elap Aaron ilek, irrertetyel alhel-aretyek kwaty lher-itwek. Aaron rap atwek-anem kwaty. Kwaty ingkerrenh arrnga-anem irrek. Pharaoh-el warrkenh ikwerenhel-rnem-then rernemap arek. 21 Irrpeng-rnemap ingkerrenh ilwek kwaty lher-itwek, intengerrek-anem. Kwaty intengerrek arrpemarl, Egypt-areny-rnem rernemap arek kwaty intengerrekarl-anem, menty antywey-angenh-anem. Kwaty-rnem ingkerrenh rernemap arrnga-anem irrek Egypt-itwek.

22 Ikwer-penh ngangker-akert-rnem Egypt-areny-rnem rernem kwaty inpek, rernemap arrnga mpwarek arrpemarl, ikwer-rnem-kenh-angkwarr. Pharaoh-el arek-penh, ra awerrirrek arrpemarl. Rap nthwekern awelhey-angenh irrek ikwer-atherr Moses-ek-atherr Aaron-ek-atherr. Alakenh INGKARTel arrwekel ilek renh-atherr Moses-atherr Aaron-atherr; Pharaoh rarl awerr irrem ikwer-atherrety. 23 Pharaoh rap renh-atherr iwerl-alhek, apmer ikweren-hwarl-anem ra alpek. Rap awelhey-angenh ikwer-atherr; ikwer-atherr iterrey-angenh. 24 Egypt-areny-rnem rernemap nthwekern kwaty antywey-angenh. Rernemap ngenty-anem angernenh kwaty lher arrenty-itwek kwatyek, kwatyek nthwerl-apenh-antey.

25 INGKARTel kwaty lher Nile-itwek arrnga kwaty-penh mpwarek. Ikwer-penh Moses ra anenh apmer ikwerenhel arlta 7-ek-atwety.

8

¹ Ikwer-penh INGKARTEL Moses ilek, "Iley-alha Pharaoh ikwer angka atyenh." Kel Moses alhek Pharaoh-warl iletiek, "Alakenh INGKART ngkweng ilem, 'Atyenh-rnem arlpaw-warl alhetiek, atyeng tnakemel inkwerelhetyek. Arrngert angkey-angenh, tyarlewa renh-rnem!" ² Nga arrngert angkentyan, atha antyetyerr-rnem thwenem Egypt-ampeny-warl, apmer ingkerr arrngeletiek. ³ Antyetyerr-rnem kwaty lher Nile-itwek arrngeletiek. Rernem kwaty-they warl arrpaneh-warl aylpetyek. Ampererrey-alhetiek warl ngkwenh-warl, warl-rnem warrkenh-rnem-kenh-warl, warl-rnem Egypt-areny-rnem-kenh ingkerrenh-warl. Pantyel atarnapey-alhetiek. Rernem atarnapey-alhetiek amern amperney-angker-itwek-then arlangarr amernek-arelh-itwek-then ingkerrenh-itwek-antey. ⁴ Antyetyerr-rnem atarnpem ngkweng-itwek, warrkenh-rnem-itwek-then, ingkerrenh-itwek Egypt-itwek.'" Alakenh Moses-el Pharaoh renh ilek.

⁵ Ikwer-penh INGKARTEL Moses ilek, "Aaron ila, 'Irretetyel alhel-aretyek kwaty lher-rnem ingkerrenh-warl, kwaty alay-rnem-warl-then kwaty ingkerrenh-warl-antey.'" Ra alhel-arentyel, antyetyerr-rnem kwaty ingkerrenh-they tyerrelhem Egypt-itwek.'" ⁶ Kel Aaron-el irrertetyel alhel-arek kwaty lher-rnem, alay-rnem-then ingkerrenh Egypt-itwek. Antyetyerr akngerr-anem tyerrelhek kwaty-they. Rernem atarnapey-alhek Egypt-itwek apmer ingkerrenh. ⁷ Ngangker-akert-rnem Egypt-areny-rnem rernem irrkaty mpwarek arppemarl, antyetyerr-rnem ingwer-rnem tyerrelhek kwaty-they arppemarl. Antyetyerr akngerr innga-anem Egypt-itwek anenh! ⁸ Ikwer-penh Pharaoh warrkenh anyent ilek, Moses-then Aaron-then ingwerl-alpetyek. Ra renh-atherr ilek, "INGKART ayerna, antyetyerr ingkerrenh iwetyek atyengety, ingkerrenh-kety. Ra iwentyel, atha arrenhantherr tyarlewetyek, arrantherr arlpaw-warl alhetiek, aker tyenkerr INGKARTek arryemal anthetyek."

⁹ Moses-el Pharaoh ayernek, "Ilenger ayeng angkem INGKARTek ngkweng, ngkwenh-rnemek-then? Atha apek ayernety INGKART, ikwer-penh antyetyerr-rnem ingkerr warl ngkwenh-they warl-rnem warrkenh ngkwenh-rnem-kenh-they tyerrelhemel rernem alpem. Rernem alpem kwaty lher Nile-warl, irrkaty ikwer-warl."

¹⁰⁻¹¹ Pharaoh angkek Moses-warl, "Ingwelarreng INGKART ayerna."

Moses angkek, "Ya! Ayeng angkem INGKARTek ingwelarreng. Antyetyerr-rnem ingkerrenh alpetyek ngkweng-they, warrkenh Egypt-areny-rnem ingkerrenh-they. Rernem warl-rnem-they tyerrelhem, kwaty lher Nile-warl ingkerrenh alpem. Ikwer-penh ntwaw iterl-arem INGKART ra innga anyent-antey, Akngey anwekantherrenh, ingwer-rnem-apeny-weny."

¹² Ikwer-penh Moses Aaron-then Pharaoh iwerl-alhek. Ingwepenh Moses INGKARTek arlkek, "Antyetyerr ingkerrenh aknga Egypt-they!" ¹³ INGKARTel Moses awek, rap alakenh mpwarek. Antyetyerr-rnem ilwek, apmer arrpanehel, warl ingkerrenh-then, akethel-then. ¹⁴ Egypt-arenyel-rnem antyetyerr-rnem ingkerrenh ipmernem rernem akwetyeynenh. Antyetyerr-rnem rernem ingkerrenh intengerrek. ¹⁵ Pharaoh ra antyetyerr ipmernem arekel, ra awerr arppemarl irrek. Moses-ek Aaron-ek-atherr awalhey-angenh arppemarl ra irrek. Alakenh INGKART arrwekel angkek, Pharaoh ra awerr arppemarl irrem.

INGKARTel aheny-rnem thweneyel Egypt-ampeny-warl

¹⁶ Ikwer-penh INGKARTel Moses ilek, "Aaron ila, 'Irretetyel ahern atwetyek.'" Ra ahern atwentyel, aheny akngerr-anem ahern-they tyerrelhem, Egypt-ampeny-itwek apmer arrpanehel arrngeletiek.'" ¹⁷ Kel Aaron-el irrertetyel inemel ahern atwek-anem, Moses-elarl ilek-angkwarr. Aheny-rnem tyerrelhek ahern-they anamerl-antey, Egypt-itwek apmer arrpanehel. Aheny-rnem alkerel aparnperrek, artwernem-then arelh-rnem-then ingkerrenh artek, atwenth ingkerrenh-then artek rernem. ¹⁸ Ikwer-penh ngangker-akert-rnem arrkernelnenh, aheny-rnem ahern-they tyerretiek-arrpantey, ikwer-rnem-kenh-angkwarr. Ywarn-antey arrkernelnenh, arrangk. Aheny-rnem artwernem-itwek atwenth-rnem-itwek anenh-antey. ¹⁹ Ngangker-akert-rnem angkek-anem Pharaoh-ek, "Arrangk. Nthakenh aheny-rnem mpwarey-angenh anwantherr, akwerrp anwantherr. Arawerrng riterrek Akngey-kenhantel Aaron-el ahern-they aheny-rnem mpwarey-angker.'" Pharaoh ran awerr-antey, awalhey-angenh arrangk. Alakenh INGKART arrwekel angkek Moses-ek, Pharaoh ra awerr anerl-antem.

INGKARTel ameng-rnem thweneyel Egypt-warl

²⁰ INGKARTel Moses ilek, "Ingwepenh akwenta, kwaty lher-warl alha. Nga mpwelha Pharaoh ikwer. Ra apetyenty, angka atyenh ikwer ila." Kel Moses alakenh Pharaoh-ek mpwelhek. Pharaoh apetyek lher-warl. Moses-el Pharaoh ilek, "Alakenh INGKARTek ngkweng ilem, 'Atyenh-rnem arlpaw-warl alhetiek, atyeng tnakemel inkwerelhetyek."

Tyarlewa, arrngert angkey-angenh! ²¹ Nga arrngert angkenty, atha ameng-rnem arrekanterr-warl thwenetyek, arrenhantherr arwengkeletyek. Amengel-rnem ngenh ampereletyek, warrkenh-rnem ngkwenh-then, Egypt-areny-rnem ingkerrenh-antey. Ameng-rnem akngerrereyenh warl ikwer-rnem-itwek ingkerrenh Egypt-itwek, ahern ingkerrenh rernem aparnperreyenh. ²² Atha ameng-rnem thweney-angenh apmer Goshen-ampeny-warl, Israel-kenh-rnem anew-aneyel-warlan, arrangkw. Ameng-rnem nthakenh anperirrey-angenh apmer Goshen-ampeny-warl. Ntwa ameng-rnem arenty Egypt-areny-rnem-itwekant, ntwa ayenh iterl-aretyek, ayengan INGKART inngarl anem Egypt-ampeny-itwek. ²³ Arraty, ingwelarreng arawerrng riterrkel atha ameng-rnem thwenem Egypt-areny-rnem-warl. Ameng-rnem alheyenh arrekanterr-warl, atha atyenh-rnemant arntarnt-arem ameng-kety. Ameng-rnem alhey-angenh atyenh-rnem-warl.’”

²⁴ Kel alakenh ayntek. INGKARTel ameng-rnem akngerr thwenek ikwer-rnem-warl. Rernem aylpenhek warl Pharaoh-kenh-warl, warl-rnem warrkenh-rnem-kenh-warl-then. Ameng akngerr inngel-anem artey-alhek Egypt-itwek. ²⁵ Pharaoh-el thwenek warrkenh anyent Moses Aaron-then ikngwerl-alpetyek. Pharaoh angkek ikwer-atherr; “Ya! Apmer nhek-antey arrantherr aker tyenkerr arrtiyemel antherl-ayntetyek Akngey arrekanterrrenhek!”

²⁶ Moses-el tyernekenh, “Nthakenharl alakenhan? Anwernantherr pwelekrnem atwemel, ampernenty, INGKARTek anthenty, Egypt-areny-rnem, ahellerkerr anwernekantherr. Rernem iltenty apek, ‘Ilekek arrantherr pwelekrnem atweyel? Impen anwernekantherr! Anwernantherr kwenerrrem ikwerek altyerr-rnem!’ Ikwerpenharl rernem apwertel anwernenhantherr wekerr; ipmek atwekerr. ²⁷ Alakenh anwernantherr apmer nhek-antey aker tyenkerr arrtiyey-angenh-antey INGKARTek. Anwernantherr arlpaw-warl alhey-areny itwern irrptyek-atwety. Arlpaw-itwekant anwernantherr aker tyenkerr arrtiyemel antheyek INGKARTek Akngey anwernekantherrrenhek. Alakenh INGKARTel ilek.”

²⁸ Pharaoh-el ilek Moses-ek, “Ya, arrantherr alhenherry-arey arlpaw-warl Egypt-they. Arleng alhey-angenh. Angath-antey alhenherry-arey, aker tyenkerr arrtiyemel antheyek INGKARTek Akngey arrekanterrrenhek. Alhey-alentyel, ayerna INGKART, ameng-rnem irrentetyek anwernekantherr-they.”

²⁹ Moses angkek ikwer, “Ya. Ayeng alpem, ayeng angkey-alpem INGKARTek. Ingwelarreng ameng-rnem ngkweng-they alpem, warrkenh ngkwenh-rnem-they-then Egypt-areny-rnem-they-then. Atyeng awelha! Irrtywerremel iley-angenh! Arrngert angkey-angenh, anwernantherr arlpaw-warl altheyek, aker tyenkerr arrtiyemel antheyek INGKARTek.”

³⁰ Ikwer-penh Moses-el iwerl-alhek Pharaoh, INGKART-warl angkek-anem. ³¹ INGKARTel Moses awek. Ingwepenh INGKARTel ameng-rnem irrentek Pharaoh ikwer-they, warrkenh-rnem-then-they, Egypt-areny-rnem-then-they. Ameng-rnem ingkerr ilwenherrek-anem. ³² Pharaoh ra awerrirrek arppemarl, awelhey-angenh. Arrwekel-antey ra ilek, ra Israel-kenh-rnem tyarlewetyek Egypt-they. Ra arrngert angkek arppemarl, renh-rnem tyarlewey-angenh, rernem Egypt-they arlpaw-warl alhey-angenh.

9

INGKARTel atnwenh-rnem Egypt-areny-rnem-kenh atweyel

¹ INGKARTel ilek Moses, “Pharaoh-warl iley-alha angka atyenh.” Kel Moses Pharaoh-warl alhek angketyek, “Alakenh INGKART rey-antey Akngey Israel-kenh-rnem-kenh ngkweng ilem, ‘Atyenh-rnem arlpaw-warl altheyek, atyeng tnakemel inkwerekeltheyek. Tyarlewa renh-rnem, arrngert angkey-angenh!’ ²⁻³ Nga apek arrngert angkenty Israel-kenh-rnem-kety. Ntwa antwerrkenty renh-rnem Egypt-itwek, INGKARTel pweny thwenem nantew arrekanterrrenh-warl, tangkey-rnem-warl, kamwerl-rnem-warl, pwelekrnem-warl, yep-yep-rnem-warl, nanikwet-rnem arrekanterrrenh-warl ingkerrenh apmer arpanenh-warl Egypt-itwek. Atnwenh-rnem ilwenherrem ingkerrenh. ⁴ Atnwenh-rnem Israel-kenh-rnem-kenh ilwenherrey-angenharl, itetharl anem. INGKARTel renh-rnem arntarnt-areyel. ⁵ Arraty, INGKART angkek atyeng, ‘Ingwelarreng atnwenh-rnem Egypt-areny-rnem-kenh ingkerrenh ilwenherrem!’”

⁶ Kel ingwer-inger INGKARTel pweny thwenek, atnwenh-rnem ingkerrenh Egypt-areny-rnem-kenh arntetyerrek, Moses-elarl ilek-angkwar. Ingkerrenh ilwenherrek. Atnwenh-rnem Israel-kenh-rnem-kenh ilwey-angenharl, arrangkwarl. ⁷ Pharaoh-el atnwenh-rnem Egypt-areny-rnem-kenh ilwenty ra arek. Ra warrkenh-rnem ilantheek,

Goshen-ampeny-warl alhetyek, Israel-kenh-rnem-warl. Rernem arey-alhek atnwenth-rnem Israel-kenh-rnem-kenh iteth-antey ingkerr. Rernem alpek Pharaoh ikwer-warl. Rernem ilek, "Atnwenth ikwer-rnem-kenhan iteth ingkerrarl!" Pharaoh awerr-antey anenh, awelhey-angenh. Ra arrngert angkek arppemarl.

INGKARTEl pweny artweker thweneyel Egypt-areny-rnem-warl

⁸ Ikwer-penh INGKARTEl ilek Moses-atherr Aaron-atherr, "Alhenherr-atherr ikwenty inetyek. Moses, ntwaw ikwenty inemel, iwa alker-warl, Pharaoh-el ngenh aretyek. ⁹ Ikwenty ra ahern-apeny irrem, alherrpel apmer arpanenh-warl iwem. Ahernel artem Egypt-areny-rnem atnwenth-rnem-then, artweker akngerr irrem ikwer-rnem-itwek. Artweker akngerr arlka ingkerr-warl rernem arrenelhem, tywen-angketyarr."

¹⁰ Ikwer-penh Moses-el-then Aaron-el-then ikwenty inek. Ratherrap Pharaoh-warl alhek. Moses-el ikwenty iwek ikwer arrwekel alker-warl. Egypt-areny-rnem ingkerrenh atnwenth-rnem ingkerrenh-then rernem artweker-akert irrek. Rernem artweker-rnem anthwek-anem. ¹¹ Nganger-akert-rnem Egypt-areny-rnem artweker-akert-anemarl irrek. Nthakenh rernem Moses-angkwarl rtney-angenh. ¹² INGKARTEl Pharaoh renh awerrelek arppemarl. Ra Moses-ek-atherr Aaron-ek-atherr awelhey-angenh. Alakenh INGKARTEl arrwekel-antey ilek Moses, Pharaoh-arl ra awerrirrem arppemarl.

INGKARTEl apertew-rnem iweyel Egypt-areny-rnem-warl

¹³ INGKARTEl Moses ilek, "Ingwepenh akemirretyek, Pharaoh renh aretyek. Ila Pharaoh ikwer angka atyenh." Kel Moses ingwepenh akemirrek, Pharaoh-warl iletiek alhek, "Alakenh INGKART Israel-kenhel ngkweng ilem, 'Atyenh-rnem arlpaw-warl alhetyek, rernem atyeng tnakemel inkwerelhetyek. Tyarlewa, arrngert angkey-angenh. ¹⁴ Nga apek arrkngert angkenty, pweny atha arrekantherr-warl thwenem. Atha ngenh irrwapenh-anthetyek, warrkenh ngkwenh-rnem-then, Egypt-areny-rnem ingkerrenh. Ntwaw ayenh iterl-aretyek, ayengan Akngey anyentarl aneyel, ingwer apek aney-angenh. ¹⁵⁻¹⁶ Atha arrenhantherrenh atwenty, arrantherrap ingkerrenh ilwenherremarl. Aleyaw arrangkwanemarl! Mwerr-anemarl nga, iteth-anemarl atha ngenh atnyeneyel. Atha ilek-ilek mpwarey-angker arrangkwanem, ntwaw ayenh iterl-aretyek, ayeng arawerrng ilkwakert. Ingwer-rnemel angka atyenh ilerl-apeyenh apmer arpanenh-warl, itna atyenh tnakemel.' ¹⁷ INGKARTEl Pharaoh renh ilek arppemarl, 'Nga awerr-antey irrpeltherreyel. Nga ahelerreyel atyenh-rnem-kety, tyarlewey-angenh renh-rnem. ¹⁸ Atyeng awelha! Ingwelarrng atha thwenem apwert apertew, ngkweltyeletiek apmer arpanenh Egypt-itwek. Arrantherr alakenh apertew arey-angenh, akwerrparl. ¹⁹ Warrkenh ngkwenh-rnem thwena apmer arpanenh-warl. Renh-rnem ila, pwelek-rnem atnwenth ingwer-rnem-then anyenteletiek, warl ikwer-rnem-kenh-warl renh-rnem akwernetyek. Ingwepenh apertewel Egypt-itwek atwem-kety. Ingkerrenh-antey atwem-kety akethel rtneyel-rnem artwernem-then atnwenth-rnem-then. Akethel rtneyel-rnem ingkerrenh ilwenherrem.'" Alakenh Moses-el Pharaoh ilek.

²⁰ Pharaoh-kenh warrkenh-rnemel Moses renh awek, rarl angkeh. Ingwer-rnem arternpel ikwer awelhenh, rernem INGKART-kety aterirrenh. Rernem warrkenh tyayl-areny-apeny-rnem ikwer-rnem-kenh anamerl-antey ikngwerl-alhek, atnwenth-rnem-then. Rernemap ingkerrenh warl-warl akwernek. ²¹ Warrkenh Pharaoh-kenh ingwer-neman Moses-ek awelhey-angenh, angka INGKART-kenhek. Warrkenh-rnem tyayl-areny-apeny-rnem ikwer-rnem-kenh atnwenth-rnem-then rernem akngetyey-angenh warl ikwer-rnem-kenh-warl, akwerney-angenh. Akethel-antey rtnenherrenh.

²² Ikwer-penhan INGKART angkek Moses-warl, "Akwa alker-warl-athek atnyena. Atha kwaty apertew-rnem renh-rnem alker-they iwetyek ikwer-rnem-warl, renh-rnem ingkerrenh atwetyek, artwernem-then atnwenth-rnem-then amern-rnem-then ingkerrenh-antey Egypt-itwek." ²³⁻²⁴ Moses-el irrertety inek, alker-warl-athek atnyenek. INGKARTEl apertew-anem iwek Egypt-warl. Awely-awely angkek, kwaty apertew-akert rntwek Egypt ikwer-itwek. Alakenh inngarl! Apertew akngerr ayntek ahernel. Egypt-arenyel-rnem alakenh-anyem ingwer-inger arey-angenh, aleyant rernem arek! ²⁵ Apertewel ingkerrenh aketh-itwek rtneyel-rnem innga atwek Egypt-ampeny-itwek. Ingkerrenh ywerrerrl-alhek aketh-itwek, artwernem-then atnwenth-rnem-then. Amern weyt ingkerrenh atwek, alperr-then arwerl-they atwek. ²⁶ Goshen-ampeny-itwek, Israel-kenh-rnem-itwek apertewel atwey-angenh, arrangkwarl.

²⁷ Pharaoh-el warrkenh ikwerrenh ilantheke, Moses Aaron-atherr ingwerl-alpetyek, ratherr ikwer-warl angketyek. Pharaoh ikwer-atherr illehek, "Athan apmwel-areth mpwarek. Ayeng atyenh-rnem-then INGKART-kety ament aneyel. INGKARTarl arrayt inngarl, anwekantherr-apeny-weny ra aneyel. ²⁸ INGKART atyeng ayernenherr-atherr.

Apertew ipmelhetyek awely-awely-then. Ra anwenhantherr atweyel-kety. Alhewer arrantherr alhetyek, atha arrenhantherrenh tyarlewem, antwerrkey-angenh-anem.”

²⁹ Moses Pharaoh-warl angkek, “Ayeng tawen nhenh-they alpem. Ayeng alpentyelan, akwa atha alker-warl atnyenem, athap INGKART ngkweng ayernem. Ra apertew ywerrelhiletyek. Nthakenh ra apertew thweney-angenh, awely-awely arrantherr nthakenh awey-angenh arppemarl. Arrantherr ahern nhenh iterl-arem INGKART-kenh-anem. ³⁰ Athan iterl-areyel arrenhantherr, arrantherr Akngey INGKART-kety aterirrey-angenh-antey.”

³¹ Arrwekel-antey kwaty apertew-akert rntwey-angenh-antey, antywer arlpenty itna flax lyapek Egypt-itwek apmer arpanenh-itwek. Amern parley lyapek arppemarl. Flax amern parley-then ampeng-anem irrek apmer arpanenh-itwek. Kwaty apertew-akert rntwek, apertewel flax-then amern parley-then athenemel atwek arppemarl. ³² Amern weyt-then amern ingweran weyt-apeny-then alerl-antey, ampengirrey-angenh-antey. Apertewel renh-rnem atwek, kel mwerr-antey, lyapenh-antey.

³³ Moses ra Pharaoh iwerrl-alhek, tawen-they aketh-warl alhek. Ranem akwa-atherr irrwerlelek alker-warl-athek, INGKART ayernemel. Apertew awely-awely-then kwaty-then arternpelek, ywerrek-anem. ³⁴ Pharaoh ra alakenh-anyem arek. Ra apmwel-ayeth mpwarek arppemarl. Ra awerr arppemarl irrek, warrkenh ikwer-rnem-kenh-then awerrirrek, awelhey-angenh anenh. ³⁵ Pharaoh-el Israel-kenh-rnem nthakenh tyarlewey-angenh renh-rnem, antwerrkek-antey. INGKARTarl alakenh arrwekel-antey angkek Moses-ek, Pharaoh-arl ra awerrirrem arppemarl.

10

INGKARTel intelty akngerr thweneyel Egypt-warl

¹ INGKARTel Moses ilek, “Pharaoh-warl angketyek alha. Atha renh warrkenh-rnem-akert awerlelek, ayeng arawerrng rltterkel iylparrernelhetyek ikwer-rnem-itwek. ² Atha renh-rnem atwem-penh, arrantherr ayenh iterl-arayntetyek, ayengan INGKART inngarl aneyel, akngey-arrpantey-rnem ikwer-rnem-kenh arrangkwarl. Ingkern-penhel-rnem ayenh iterl-arayntetyek arppemarl, aler-rnem-then arrangey-rnem-then artartey-rnem-then rernem ilerreri-anteyek ingkern-theyarl, Egypt-areny-rnem atha atwek arawerrng rltterk-akertel.”

³ Moses Aaron-then Pharaoh-warl angketyek alhek. Warl ilkwa ikwerenh-warl aylpenhek, ratherr Pharaoh ikwer-warl angkey-alhek-anem, “Alakenh-anyem INGKART anwernekantherrenh ngkweng-warl angketyek, ‘Nga atyeng arleng-alenty awelhey-angenh, ngap tnakelheyelant. Atyenh-rnem apmer arlpaw-warl alhetyek, akert tyenkerr rernem ayenh artyemal anthetyek, atyeng inkwerelhemel. Ikwer-rnem arrngert angkey-angenh, tyarlewa renh-rnem! ⁴ Ngarl arrngert angkenty, ntwa atyenh-rnem antwerrkenty, intelty-rnem akngerr atha thwenem apmer ngkwenh-warl ingwepenh. ⁵ Inteltyel-rnem ingkerrenh artyenh apmer Egypt-itwek. Nthakenh ahern arey-angenhelyenh, inteltyel-rnem artem-kety. Apertewel atwek-penh amern weyt irrpetyap-anem lyapenh. Intelty-rnem apetyeyenh, amern weyt ingkerrenh arlkweyenh, alperr-then ingkerr-antey. ⁶ Intelty-rnem warl ngkwenh-warl aylpeyenh, warl warrkenh-rnem-kenh-warl-then, warl Egypt-areny-rnem-kenh-warl-then, warl ingkerrenh-warl. Arrwekelenyel-rnem alakenh intelty akngerr innga arey-angenh. Egypt-arenyel-rnem alakenh arey-angenh, arrangkw. Aleyant-anem areyenh.” Alakenh Moses Pharaoh-warl angkek, intwemel alpek-anem.

⁷ Warrkenh-rnem ikweren Pharaoh ikwer-warl angkek-anem, “Moses nhenhan anwenhantherrenh kwantheyelan. Ra apmwel-areh anwenhantherrenh mpwareyel, apmer nhenh-itwek. Ilek-anem nga menty angkeyel Moses-ekan? Israel-kenh-rnem tyarlewa apmer nhenh-they, rernem arlpaw-warl alhetyek, INGKARTek Akngey ikwer-rnem-kenhek tnakemel inkwerelhetyek. Ntwa iterl-areyel, ra apmer nhenh Egypt kel apmwelek.”

⁸ Kel warrkenh-rnem alhek, Moses Aaron-atherr ikngwerl-alpek. Pharaoh angkek ikwer-atherr: “Ya! Kel alhenh-arey apmer arlpaw-warl, tnakemel inkwerelhetyek INGKARTek Akngey arrekantherrenhek. Atha arrenhantherr menty tyarlewem, arrngert angkey-angenh-anem. Kel angwenharlap apmer arlpaw-warl alhem. Akngerr?”

⁹ Moses ikwer-warl angkek, “Anwernantherr ingkerrenh, artwamp-rnem artwa akely-rnem-then, arelh-rnem-then amperrnem-then, pwelek-rnem-then yep-yep-rnem-then ingkerrenh-antey. Anwernantherr apmer arlpawel aney-alhemel, kwenty anwernantherr atnyeneman, INGKARTek inkwerelhetyek.”

¹⁰ Pharaoh Moses-warl angkek, “Arrangkaw! Athan arrenhantherr tyarlewey arelh-rnem-then ampem-then-angkawr, arrantherr apew-alpekerr, atwetyek anenhantherr ingkerr Egypt-itwek. Mwanty atyeng awelhenherr-atherr, ament iyypelant away-angenh. Ayeng mwerr-weny arrekantherr anem. Arrantherr arelh-rnem ampem-then atnwenheynteyek apek? Arrangkaw! Nthakenh atha renh-rnem tyarlewey-angenh. ¹¹ Arrangkaw. Artwernemant apmer arlpaw-warl alhenherr-arey, INGKARTek tnakemel inkwerelhetyek. Alakenh-anyem mpwelan arrwekel-antey ayerenh. Arelh-rnem-then ampem-then artenyarl anayntem!” Pharaoh-kenh warrkenh-rnem rernem Moses-atherr Aaron-atherr warl-they irrentek-anem.

¹² Ikwer-penhan INGKARTel Moses ilek, “Akwa irwerlela alker-warl-athek, Egypt apmer ingkerrenh-angkawr. Intely akgerr-anem apetyeyeh Egypt ikwer-warl, ingkerrenh-angkawr artheyenh. Apertewel atherrk atwek-penh, atherrk intweyneyel angkep arppemar. Intelyel-rnem alperr-rnem atherrk ingkerr arlkwem.”

¹³ Kel Moses-el irrertety ikwerenh inek, Egypt apmer arpanenh-warl alhel-arek. INGKARTel alherrp ilkwa akgerrakw-they thwenek. Alherrp ra arlth-then ingwel-then aleth innga pwenh. Ingwepenh alherrp ra intely akgerr innga akngetyek. ¹⁴ Intely-rnem ahern ingkerrenh artenh, apmer ingkerr artenh, apmer Egypt-itwek. Rernem iterrek, “Aleyant anwantherr arek intely akgerr innga.” Aley anwantherr arey-angenh arppemar intely akgerr innga. ¹⁵ Intely-rnem atnarnpem ahernel. Ahern irrpwerl inngirrek. Apertewel atwekarl-penh, atherrk-rnem arwerl-rnem angkep lyaperrenh. Intelyel-rnem ingkerrenh-antey arlkwek, atherrk-rnem alperr-rnem-then amern-rnem-then. Egypt-itwek arwerl-rnem ingkerr alperr-weny, atherrk-weny, arrangkwanem ayntek.

¹⁶ Pharaoh-el anamerl-antey warrkenh ikwerenh thwenek, Moses-atherr Aaron-atherr ingwerl-alyetyek. Pharaoh angkek ikwer-atherr, “Atha INGKART Akngay arrekantherrrenh-angkawr apmwel-areth mpwarek, mpwelek-angkawr-then. Ayeng mpwelek alheh-areny. ¹⁷ Atyeng ahelerrey-angenh anenherr-atherr! Tyarleweh-herr-atherr ayenh apmwa atyenh-they, awakelhey-angenh, angkep ayenh atwey-angenh! Mpwel INGKART ayernenh-herr-atherr, intely ywerrelhiletiek anwekantherr-kety. Arrangkwan, anwantherr ingkerrarl ilwenherrem amern-weny, intelyel-rnem ingkerrenh arlkwek!”

¹⁸ Moses-el Pharaoh renh iwerl-alhek, INGKART-warl angkek. ¹⁹ INGKARTel Moses renh awekarl angkenh, ran alherrp akngartewek-anem, altwerl-they-anem pwey-alhek-anem. Alherrpel intely-rnem ingkerrenh kwaty alay-warl-anem iwek. Kwaty alay itnan Apenng-angketyarr. Egypt-itwek intely arrangkwanem. ²⁰ Ikwer-penhan INGKARTel Pharaoh renh awerr arppemar mpwarek, nthakenh ra Israel-kenh-rnem tyarlewey-angenh Egypt-they.

INGKARTel alker renh atwemengkeleyel

²¹ INGKARTel Moses renh ilek. “Akwa irwerlela alker-warl-athek. Atwemengkirrem Egypt-ampeny-itwek, apmer arpanenhel, arerrey-angenhant-arey atwemengkel.” ²² Kel Moses ra akwa alker-warl-athek irwerlilek. Atwemengkirrek-anem Egypt-ampeny-itwek ingkerrenh-angkawr. Atwemengk ayntek arlta irrpetyek-atwety. ²³ Artwernem ingkerrenh nthakenh arerrey-angenhant-arey, atwemengk ayntek-kety-anem. Arlta irrpetyel rernem alhey-angenh anek, apmer anyentel-antey anenh. Rernem arey-angenh anek arrangkwan. Israel-kenh-rnem-itwel Goshen-ampeny-itwel arlta-antey ayntenh, rernem arenh-anteyarl. Atwemengkirrey-angenh, arrangkwan. Lyentyel-apyen anenh rernem.

²⁴ Pharaoh-el thwenek warrkenh renh, Moses ingwerl-alyetyek. Pharaoh ikwer angkek, “Ya! Arrantherr alhenh-herr-arey apmer arlpaw-warl, INGKART tnaketyek, ikwer inkwerelhetyek. Atha arrenhantherr nthakenh antwerrkey-angenh. Arelh-rnem-then ampem-then atnwenheynteherr-arey. Pwelek-rnem-then yep-yep-rnem-then nanikwet-rnem-then nhel-antey anerl-ayntetyekarl.”

²⁵ Moses tyerne Pharaoh-ek. “Arrangkwan! Nthakenh anwernantherr pwelek-rnem yep-yep-rnem-then nanikwet-rnem-then akngeynem, anwantherr INGKARTek arrtymel anthetyek. ²⁶ Anwernantherr yerlirreyel ikwer-rnem ingkerrenh, arrtymel anthetyek INGKART anwernekantherrrenhek. Inpa iterl-arey-angenh, aker ilek-apyen renh anwernantherr anthem, akgerr apek, irrpety apek. INGKARTel ingwer-inger anwernantherr ilem wenh.”

²⁷ INGKARTel Pharaoh arwengkilek, awerr inngarl ranap anenh. Israel-kenh-rnem ra tyarlewey-angenh arrangkwan-antey. Rernem anenh-antey. ²⁸ Pharaoh-el Moses iltek,

“Nhenh-they intem-antey alpa, apey-alpey-angenh-anem. Ayeng apey-alpenty, atha ngenh ipmek atwemar!”

²⁹ Moses-el renh tyernek, “Mwerr, ntwa ayenh ilek wenh. Ayeng aleth-antey alpetyek. Ayeng apey-alpey-angenh, ngenh aretyek.”

11

Moses-el ileyel Pharaoh, “INGKARTel aler awey arrwekeleny-rnem Egypt-areny-rnem atweyenh”

¹ INGKARTel Moses arrwekel-antey ilek, “Atha Pharaoh Egypt-areny-rnem-then anyent-inger-antey atweyenh. Ikwer-penh ra arrenhantherrenh tyarlewem, arrantherr Egypt-they alhetyek. Pharaoh-el arrenhantherr ingkerrenh irrentem Egypt-they. ² Israel-kenh-rnem-warl angketyek alha. Renh-rnem ila, Egypt-areny-rnem ampwal-rnemek thilp-penhek-then gold-penhek-then ayernetyek.” Alakenh-anyem INGKARTel arrwekel-antey ilek Moses-an. ³ Arrwekel-antey Egypt-areny-rnem ilkelhey-angenh anenh Israel-kenh-rnemek. INGKARTel renh-rnem mpwarek, awelhetyek Israel-kenh-rnemek. Egypt-arenyel-rnem iterl-arek Moses renh, artwa mwerrarl ra anenh. Ikwer-penh Israel-kenh-rnem rernem Egypt-areny-rnem ayernek thilpek, gold-ek-then. Egypt-areny-rnemel renh-rnem iltey-angenh arrangkw. Rernem mwerr Israel-kenh-rnem-angkwarr anek. Rernem Israel-kenh-rnem thilp akngerr gold-then akngerr anthek.

⁴ Ikwer-penh Moses angkek Pharaoh-ek, “Alakenh-anyem INGKART ngkweng-warl angkem, ‘Ingwa ampepenyel Egypt-itwek ayeng alhayntem. ⁵ Ayeng ampererr-ayntem Egypt ikwer-itwek, atha aler awey arrekantherrenh-rnem arrwekeleny-rnem ingkerrenh atwem. Atha alerengkw ngkwenh awey arrwekeleny atwem. Atha arelh warrkenh-rnem-kenh ampikw awey arrwekeleny-rnem atwem arppemarl. Atha pwelek irrwey arrwekeleny-rnem atwem arppemarl. ⁶ Ikwer-penh Egypt-arenyel-rnem artewentyel artnem alerikw ikwer-rnem-kenhek. Artewentyel ingga nhepenh rernem artnem. Rernem angkerrem alakenh, “Anwantherr awank alakenh artney-angenh. Ingwer-inger anwantherr alakenh artney-angenh.” Rernem iterrek, “Aleyant anwantherr intem-antey artnalhelhirrenh.” Aleyan arrangkw-anemarl, intem-antey artnalhelhirrey-angenh ikwer-apeny. ⁷ Rlengk ingwel Israel-kenh-rnem rernem mwerr-anem anem, akayel atnalhelirreyel. Arengk-rnem Egypt-areny-rnemek rnkernelheyen-harl, arengk-rnem Israel-kenh-rnemek rnkernelhey-angenh arrangkwarl. Israel-kenh-rnemant atha arntarnt-areyel. Atha Egypt-areny-rnem arntarnt-arey-angenh, arrangkw. Alakenh ntwa iterl-arem ayeng INGKART.’ Alakenh-anyem INGKART ngkweng-warl angkeman. ⁸ Ikwer-they warrkenh ngkwenh-rnem atyeng-warl apetyem kwernerrey-alhemel. Rernem angkem, ‘Moses!’ Alha nhenh-they, ngkwenh-rnem ingkerrenh atnwenhey na apmer nhenh-they, rernemarl ngkweng awelheyel-rnem.’ Alakenh-anyem rernem atyeng angkenty, atha renh-rnem iwerl-alhem alhemel-anem.” Moses ra ahelerrek, Pharaoh renh iwerl-alhek-anem.

⁹ Ikwer-penh INGKART angkek Moses-warl, “Pharaoh ngkweng awelhey-angenh-antey. Atha renh arwengkilek, ayeng arawerrng rlterrk-akert aremirretyek Egypt-itwek, ingkerrenhel ayenh iterl-aretyek.” ¹⁰ Kel arraty. Moses-atherr Aaron-atherr ratherr arawerrng rlterrk INGKART-kenh iyparrrenenh, Pharaoh-el aretyek. INGKARTel aleth-antey Pharaoh renh awerr mpwarenh, Pharaoh ra awelhey-angenh anenh. Ra Israel-kenh-rnem tyarlewey-angenh-antey, rernem Egypt-they alperlewetyek. Ra renh-rnem arleng-alenty antwerrkenh.

12

INGKARTel ileyel Moses, aker tyenkerr arlkwetyek Anperarl Alhek “Passover”

¹⁻² INGKARTel Moses-atherr Aaron-atherr ilek Egypt-itwek, “Aherrety arrpanenhel alkent lyerteny arrantherr iterl-areman, renh itnewem Abib. ³ Mpwel alhenh-atherr Israel-kenh-rnem alakenh-anyem iletetyek, ‘Mpwelhenh-arey arlta 10-ek-atwety. Ikwer-penh warlek-artwey-areny-rnem aker yep-yep inenherr-arey, rernem yep-yep akely atwetyek apmer amentew-ament. ⁴ Irrpetyapant apek warl anyentel anem, rernem apek aker yep-yep nthakenh arlkwey-angenharl warl anyent-itwek ywerrelhilemel, irrpetyapelan. Apmwarl alakenhan, rernem anyenterremel arlkwentyan mwerrarl, akngerrrelarl atnwenh ywerrelhilemelarl arlkwem. ⁵ Yep-yep ilek-apeny arrantherr rlwanem wenh, arlkwetyek? Yep-yep ampwerrk aherrety anyentel ilkwerrek irrwey mwerr-angker rlwanetyek, alyelk inngarl. Yep-yep-wenyelan nanikwet irrwey akely rlwanenherr-arey.’”

⁶ INGKARTEL renh-atherr ilek, “Yep-yep renh inenty, arrantherr renh arnartarnt-aretyek arlta 4-ek-atwety. Ikwer-penhan ingkeny aylpenhentyelan, Israel-kenh-rnem arrantherr aker yep-yep atwetyek-anem inkwarteyel, warl arrpanenh-itwek-anem. ⁷ Ikwer-penhan arrantherr warl arriw akern-ampeny yep-yep-penh arrngel apernetyek, irrker-atherr-then warl arrpanenh-itwek, warl yep-yeparl arlkwek-penh-rnem-kenhant. ⁸ Ingwa ikwerel-antey yep-yep rwel ampernetyek. Aker renh arrantherr arlkwe-tyek, alperr tyekertel-then amern ilperr-ilperr-then. ⁹ Aker arlety arlkwey-angenh. Kwatyel amperney-angenh arrangkw. Aperrkel arrantherr aker renh ampernetyek, akapwert-then arlaw-atherr akwa-atherr analty-then ingkerrenh-antey. ¹⁰ Ingkerrenh arlkwenh-arey. Ingkeny tyerrelhenhey-alhentyel, aker ampeny apek ayntentyan, arrantherr arlkweyang menty aretyek. Rwewarl iwenh-arey, aker ampeny ingkerrenh-antey ikwentyirremel ampetyek.”

¹¹ INGKARTEL renh-atherr ilek, “Alakenh-anyem arrantherr aker arlkweyekan. Aker arlkwey-alentyel, arnkwel aylpetyek pwetel-then. Irretety inenherr-arey, arrantherr alethel alpetyek. Aker-then amern-then anamerl-antey arlkwenh-arey wenh. Tyenkerr nhanyem INGKART-kenh arrantherr itnewem Anperarl Alhek ‘Passover’. ¹² Ingwa ikwerel-antey ayeng alkerel alhayntem Egypt-angkwarr. Atha alerikw awey arrwekeleny-rnem-then atwenth irrwey arrwekeleny-rnem-then ingkerrenh atwem Egypt-itwek. Ayeng INGKART innga, arawerrng rltterrk ilkwakert. Egypt-arenyel-rnemarl ingkart-arrpantey-rnem mpwarek apwert-penh arwerl-penh-then, rernem apenteyel kwenirrerl-anemel ikwer-rnem-warl. Atha renh-rnem ywerrelhilem. ¹³ Arrnga atha areny arriw-itwek, ayeng anperarl alhem, awey arrekantherrenh arrwekeleny-rnem atha atwey-angenharl. Atha Egypt-areny-rnemant atwem. ¹⁴ Rlengk-the y arrantherr arlta nhenhek iylpangkerl-ayntetyek. Aherrety arrpanenhel alkent lyertyny Abib irrenty, arlta impenel, arrantherr kwenty atyeng inkwerelhemel arlkwey. Aler-rnem-then arrengey-rnem-then artartey-rnem-then arrekantherrenh rernem inkwerelhemel angkayntetyek atyeng-warl intem-antey.

¹⁵ Arrantherr tyenkerr Anperarl Alhek ‘Passover’ arlkwek-penh, kwenty ingwer arrantherr arlkwayntenherr-arey arlta 7-ek-atwety. Amern ilperr-ilperrant arrantherr arlkwerl-ayntem arlta 7-ek-atwety. Amern pikinpat-akert arlkwey-angenh, arrangkw. Arlta arrwekel ikwerel, pikinpat warl-they inemel iwetyek, arlkwey-angenh. Ingwerentyel amern pikinpat-akert arlkwenty arlta 7-ek-atwety, arrantherr renh irrentenherr-arey intem-antey. Atyenh-wenyarl ra. ¹⁶ Arlta anyent arrwekel ikwerel-anem arrantherr akarrirretyek, atyeng inkwerelhekyek wenh arlta anyent ingkern 7 ikwerel-then. Arlta atherrel, nthakenh arrantherr warrkirrey-angenh, arrangkw. Warrkant ipmenh-arey, amernant alhewer ampernemel. ¹⁷ Arlta 7-ek-atwety alakenh-anyem arrantherr amern tyenkerr arlkwem, itnan ‘Amern Ilperr-ilperr’. Arrantherr amern ilperr-ilperr arlkwem, arrantherr itel-arerl-ayntetyek, atharl arrenhantherr Egypt-they atnwenheynem. Rlengk-the y aler arrekantherrenh-rnem-then arrengey arrekantherrenh-rnem-then artartey-rnem-then rernem itel-arayntem, iylpelerrey-angenh arrangkwarr. Arrantherr nhenh-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek, atha arrernek-angkwarr. Arrantherr intem-antey kwenty arlkwayntetyek. ¹⁸ Aherrety arrpanenhel alkent arrwekel arrantherr itnewem Abib. Abib ra irrenty, arrantherr anenherr-arey arlta 14-ek-atwety. Mpwelhenh-arey ingkeny aylpenhentyek. Ikwer-penh amern ilperr-ilperrant arlkwenh-arey. Amern ilperr-ilperr arlkwenh-arey arlta 7-ek-atwety. ¹⁹⁻²⁰ Pikinpat iwenh-arey warl-they, amern ilperr-ilperr arlkwey-alenty. Ingwerentyel amern pikinpat-akert arlkwenty, renh irrentenherr-arey, aleth-antey alpetyek. Arlta 7-penh, ingkeny tyerrelhenh-penh arrantherr alhewer amern pikinpat-akert arlkwey. Nhenh atha arrekantherr arrernek, arrantherr Israel-kenhel-rnem angka nhenh apentetyek, ingwerel-rnem arrekantherr-itwek aneyel-rnem-then. Apmer ingwerel apek aney-alpenty, amern ilperr-ilperr arlkwey-antey arlta impen ikwerel, angka nhenh apentemel.” Alakenh INGKARTEL Moses-then Aaron-then ilek.

²¹ Ikwer-penhan Moses-el artwa thwenek, artwamp Israel-kenh-rnem ingwerl-alyentek. Moses ra angkek ikwer-rnem, “Anyent ingkerrenh yep-yep akely anyentarl-anyentarl ineynenh-arey. Atwenh-arey, aker tyenkerr apmer amentew-ament arrantherr arlkwey. ²² Yep-yep atwentyel, arrnga tyampit-warl thelenh-arey. Ikwer-penh alperr tyekert arrnga-warl apelyelem. Arriw-warl apnern akern-ampeny irrker-atherr. Arrantherr anenherr-arey warl kwenel-antey ingwepenh-antwety. Aketh-warl tyerrelhey-angenh. ²³ Ingwel rlungk INGKART ampererreri-ayntem antyerl atwey-angker-akert. INGKART-then antyerl-then rather atwerl-apayntem Egypt-areny-rnem. INGKARTEL arrnga arriw-itwek arenty, anper-antey alhem, arrenhantherr atwey-angenh. INGKARTEL antyerl atwey-angker artwerelem, arrenhantherr atwekerr.”

²⁴ INGKARTel ilek, “Arrantherr angka nhanyem apentenherr-arey intem-antey. Yep-yep akely arrantherr atwenherry-arey aherrety arrpanenhel, intem-antey. Angka nhenh atha arrernek arrekanterr; aler-rnem-then arrengey-rnem-then artartey-rnem-then, arrantherr apenterl-ayntetyek intem-antey. ²⁵ Arrantherr anerl-ayntetyek apmer wethel, atharl arrenhantherr alhelekel, angka nhenh yep-yep-akert apenterl-ayntenherr-arey intem-antey. ²⁶ Ingwer-inger aler arrekanterrrenh alakenh ayernenty, ‘Ilekekarl akert tyenkerr yep-yep anwantherr arlkweyel? Ilekekarl yep-yep anwantherr atweyelan alakenh?’ ²⁷ Rernem alakenh-anyem ayernenty, arrantherr alakenh arraty-antey iletiek, ‘Aker tyenkerr anwantherr arlkwem, INGKARTek inkwerelhemel, rarl anwenhantherr Egypt-they atnwenhey-alepek apmer nhenh-warl. Anwantherr Israel-kenh-rnem Egypt-itwek anenh tyayl-areny-apeny. INGKART alkerel alhek, ra Egypt-areny akngerr atwek, alerikw arrwekeleny-rnem ikwer-rnem-kenh atwek. Rap alkerel anper-antey rwaylpenhek warl-rnem anwekantherrenh-rnem-angkwarr. Ra menty arek anwernenhantherr atwey-angenh. Anwernenhantherr ilwekerr atnyenek.’” Israel-kenhel-rnem awek-penh, rernem ampwethel arrernelhek kwenerremel, INGKARTek inkwerelhemel. ²⁸ Ikwerpenh rernem apmer-warl-anem alepek. Yep-yep rernem atwek, warl-anem arriw ingkerrenh arrngel aperneynenh, INGKARTel Moses-then Aaron-then ilek-angkwarr-antey.

INGKARTel awey alerikw arrwekeleny-rnem Egypt-areny atweyel

²⁹ Ingwa ampepenyel INGKARTel awey arrwekeleny-rnem ipmek atwek ingkerrenh Egypt-areny-rnem-kenh. Pharaoh-kenh awey alerikw arrwekeleny ipmek atwek, awey alerikw arrwekeleny-rnem warrkenh-rnem-kenh-then ipmek atwek ingkerrenh-antey. Pwelek irrwey arrwekeleny-rnem yep-yep-then ingkerrenh-antey ipmek atwek arpeparl. ³⁰ Ingwa ikwerel-antey Pharaoh-then warrkenh ikwerenh-rnem-then ingkerrenh Egypt-areny-rnem-then akemerrek warl ingkerrenh-itwek. Aler awey arrwekeleny ikwer-rnem-kenh ingkerrenh ilwek. Rernem ingkerrenh artnalhelirrek aler ikwer-rnem-kenhek.

Israel-kenh-rnem Egypt renh iwerl-alheyel, apmer arlpaw-warl alhemel

³¹ Ingwa ikwerel-antey INGKARTel awey alerikw arrwekeleny atwek, pwelek-rnem-then, Pharaoh-el warrkenh thwenek, Moses Aaron-then ingwerl-alpetyek, renh awetyek. Ra ikwer-atherr angkek, “Arrantherr Israel-kenh-rnem alpenherry-arey, anwernenhantherr ipmemel. Anwernekanterr-itwek aney-angenh-anem. Apmer arlpaw-warl alhewer alhenherry-arey, INGKARTek tnakemel inkwerelhetiek. ³² Yep-yep-rnem pwelek-rnem-then atnwenheynemel ingkerrenh-antey. Alhenherry-arey ikwer-rnem-akert apmer arlpaw-warl. INGKART-anem ayernenh-atherr, ayenh-then arntarnt-arayntetyek.” Alakenh-anyem Pharaoh-el ilek Moses-atherr Aaron-atherr. ³³ Egypt-arenyel-rnem Israel-kenh-rnem ilek, “Arrantherr Egypt-itwel anayntem, anwernenhantherr ingkerrenh-antey ilwenherrem! Anamerl apmer-they alpenherry-arey!”

³⁴ Israel-kenh-rnem rernem arrwekel-antey arlengarr amern arletyep-warl kwaty thelek, amern mpwaretyek. Pikipat arrerney-angenh-antey. Israel-kenh-rnem anyentarl-anyentarl arlengarr amernenp renh arrernek-anem yakweth-warl. Yakweth amernenp renh arertnek anpeth-warl, akngeyn-ayntetyek. ³⁵⁻³⁶ Moses-el arrwekel-antey Israel-kenh-rnem ilek, rernem Egypt-areny-rnem ayernetyek thilpek gold-ek-then arnkwernekem-then. INGKARTel arrwekel-antey ilek Egypt-areny-rnem, rernem mwer-angkwarr anetyek Israel-kenh-rnemek. Egypt-areny-rnemel ampwal-rnem arwa alhewer-anem antheke Israel-kenh-rnemek.

³⁷ Israel-kenh-rnem apmer Rameses ikwer-they anperl-alhek, apmer Succoth-warl alhenh. 600,000-pel artwernem ingketyel alperlewenh, arelh-rnem-then ampnernem-then. ³⁸ Apmer ingwer-areny-rnem alhek arpeparl, Israel-kenh-rnemel-arlung. Rernem ingkerrenh-antey alhekan. Yep-yep-rnem pwelek-rnem-then nanikwet-rnem-then akngerr atnwenheynek. ³⁹ Ingwa ampepel-antey rernem aynteyarr-alepek, amern ilperr-ilperr amperneyarr-alepek, pikipat-weny arrangk, anamerlarl rernem anpenhew-kety, arlwar rtnelhelenh arrangkwarl.

⁴⁰ Egypt iwerl-alhey-alenty Israel-kenh-rnem arlung-alenty Egypt-itwek anenh, aherrety 430-ek-atwety rernem anenh. ⁴¹ INGKART-kenh-rnem ingkerrenh alperlewek arla ikwerel Egypt-they. ⁴² Ingwa ikwerel INGKARTel Israel-kenh-rnem arntarnt-arem el atnwenheynek Egypt-they. Israel-kenhel-rnem ingwa anyent aleth-antey iterl-arem, iylpelerrey-angenh. Rernem ingwa nhenhel atyek-antey arntarnt-arelhetyek aleth-antey. Rernem iterl-arey-areny, INGKARTel arrwekeleny-rnem arntarnt-arek.

⁴³ Ikwer-penhan INGKARTel ilek Moses-atherr Aaron-atherr, “Angka nhenh atha arrekanterr arraty ilem akert tyenkerrek itnan Anperarl Alhek ‘Passover’, arrantherr

mwerr-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek, tyenkerr atnyenetyek. Israel-kenhel-rnemant alhewer yep-yep nanikwet-then arlkwem. Apmer ingwer-arenyel-rnem nthakenh alakenh arlkwey-angenh. ⁴⁴ Israel-kenhel apek warrkenh apmer ingwer-areny inem payemeletyek. Kel artwerrenty-penhel warrkenh rap aker tyenkerr alhewer-anem ra arlkwem. Warrkenh ra ampa apek, nthakenh aker tyenkerr arlkwey-angenh, arrangwarl. ⁴⁵ Alethang apmer ingwer-areny, warrkenh alyeparl warrkirreyel arrekantherr-itwel, nthakenh ra aker renh arlkwey-angenh arrangkw.”

⁴⁶ INGKARTEl ilek, “Arrantherr Israel-kenhel-rnem aker arlkwenty, warl kwen-itwek anayntetyek. Aketh-warl tyerrelhey-angenh, aker arlkwetyek. Aker ngkwern rlweth-akey-angenh. ⁴⁷ Israel-kenh-rnem arrantherr ingkerrenhel arlkwenherr-arey. ⁴⁸ Apmer ingwer-areny ilkelhenty aker tyenkerr renh arlkwetyek, artweweny-antey apek, artwemernt renh mpwaretyek ikwerenhrnem-then, aker renh arlkwey-alenty. Aker alhewer-anem arlkwetyek ikwer-rnem-itwek. Artweweny ra nthakenh arlkwey-angenh. ⁴⁹ Angka nhenh Israel-kenh-rnemek ikwerel aneyel-rnemek-then. Arrantherr ingkerrenh angka nhenh mwanty apentetyek.” Alakenh-anem INGKARTEl ilek Moses-atherr Aaron-atherr aker tyenkerrek, itnan Anperarl Alhek “Passover”. Ikwer-penhan Moses-atherr Aaron-atherr ratherr alhek, Israel-kenh-rnem iletiek.

⁵⁰ Israel-kenh-rnem INGKARTEk awelhenh, rarl renh-rnem ilanthe-angkwarr-antey, tyenkerr arlkwetyek. ⁵¹ Arlta ikwerelan INGKARTEl Israel-kenh-rnem Egypt-the- atnwenhek, ingkerrenh-antey.

13

Aler awey arrwekeleny INGKART-kenhant

¹⁻² INGKART angkek Moses-ek, “Israel-kenh ingkerrenh ila, ‘Artwa arelh-then ratherr awey arrwekeleny INGKARTEk anthetyek, warrkurr-ayntetyek ikwer. Pwelek irrwey akely arrwekeleny Israel-kenhel-rnem tyenkerr INGKARTEk anthetyek arppemarl. Yep-yep-then nanikwet-then tangkey-then irrkaty-angkwarr ikwer anthetyek arppemarl. Arrwekeleny-rnemant INGKART-kenh ingkerrenh, ingwer-rnem mentyarl.’”

³ Moses angkek Israel-kenh-rnemek, “Arlta nhenhel arrantherr Egypt-the-yanperl-alhem. Nhethey-anyem arrantherr iterl-arayntetyek arlta anyent impen nhenh, iylpelerreyang. Arrantherr warrkirrenh tyayl-areny-apeny Egypt-itwek. INGKARTEl arrenhantherr atnwenhey-alpek arawerrng riterrkel. Arlta nhenhelan amern ilperr-ilperrant arrantherr arlkwetyek. Amern pikinpat-akert arlkwey-angenh, mentyarl. ⁴ Alkent nhenh arrantherr itnewem Abib. Arlta nhenhel arrantherr anperl-alhek Egypt-the-yan. ⁵ Awank-akerr INGKARTEl ilek Abraham-ek, Isaac-ek-then, Jacob-ek-then, arrwekeleny-rnem arrekantherrrenhek, apmer Canaan anthetyek arrekantherr. INGKARTEl alhelek ikwer-rnem, ‘Ingwer-inger atha apmer nhenh ingkern-penh-rnemek ngkwenh-rnemek anthem. Lyertan apmerel aneyel Canaan-areny-rnem, Hitt-kenh-rnem, Amor-areny-rnem, Hiv-areny-rnem, Jebus-areny-rnem.’ Angka nhenh arraty innga! INGKARTEl arrenhantherr amern-angketyarr-warl atwenheyneyen. Apmer ikwerel aney-alpentyel, arlta impen anyentel renh atnyenetyek aherrety arpanenhel, arrantherr iterl-arayntetyek. Arrantherr akarrerr-ayntetyek aherrety arpanenhel, iylpangkerl-ayntetyek, arrantherrarl Egypt-the-yan alpek. ⁶ Arrantherr akarrerrentyel, amern ilperr-ilperrant arrantherr arlkwetyek arlta 7-ek-atwety. Amern pikinpat-akert arrantherr arlkwey-angenh, mentyarl. Arlta anyent ingkernel 7-el arrantherr kwenty atnyenetyek, INGKARTEk inkwerelhemel. ⁷ Nhenhan arraty. Apmer ikwerel, arlta 7-ek-atwety amern pikinpat-akert nthakenh arlkwey-angenh, mentyarl. Pikinpat iwenherr-arey ingkerrenh-antey.”

⁸ Moses-el ilek, “Arrantherrarl tyenkerrek akarrirrenty, arrantherr alerikw-rnemek tyenkerr anayntetyek, rernem iylpangketyek, ‘INGKARTEl anwernenhantherr atnwenhey-alpek Egypt-the-yan. Ran anwernenhantherr arntarnt-arek. Alakenh-anyem anwantherr akarrerrirreyel, ikwer iterretyek, amern ilperr-ilperr arlkwetyek.’ ⁹ Arrantherr INGKARTEk iterl-ayntetyek, rarl arrenhantherr arntarnt-arenh. Arrantherr angka Akngey-kenh arnkewearl, iytelarr-warl ingkwernem arrnelhemel iltewearl, akapwert-warl. Alakenh iylpelerrey-angenh anayntetyek, angka ikwerenhek intem-antey awelherl-ayntetyek, arrantherr iterl-arem, rarl arawerrng riterrkel arrenhantherr Egypt-the-yan atnwenhey-alpek. ¹⁰ Atyeng awelhenherr-arey! Aherrety arpanenhel alkent Abib ikwerel, arrantherr aleth-antey aker tyenkerr-then amern ilperr-ilperr-then arlkwayntetyek.”

¹¹ Moses-el ilek, “INGKARTEl arrenhantherr apmer ikwer-warl atnwenhem, apmer Canaan-warl. INGKARTEl alhelek, ‘Atha apmer arrekantherr anthetyek.’ Apmer

irrkaty ra alhelek arrwekeleny-rnemek, ra apmer ikwer-rnem anthetyek. ¹² Apmer ikwerel aney-alpentyel, angka nhenh-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek. Awey arrwekeleny-rnem INGKART-kenh ingkerrenh anem. Pwelek irrwey akely arrwekeleny tyenkerr INGKARTek-anem anthetyek, yep-yep-then tangkey-then. Renh-rnem ipmek atweytek INGKART-kenh-angkwarr, alakenh renh-rnem anthetyek INGKARTek. Irrwey arrwekeleny-rnemant INGKART-kenh ingkerrenh anem. ¹³ Tangkey irrwey akely arrwekeleny-akert apek, arrantherr arrekanterr atnyen-ayntetyek. Alakenh-anyem mwerr. Tangkey ntwā atnyenentyel, ntwap yep-yeparl atwemel anthetyek INGKARTek. Ikwer-penhan ntwā tangkey yanh ngkwenhant-anem atnyena. Yep-yep atwey-anghenh, tangkey yanh atwā rtemal arternemel INGKARTek, yep-yep mentyarl. Awey arrwekeleny-rnem arrekanterrrenh arrantherr INGKART-they angkep payemeletyek.”

...

INGKARTel Israel-kenh-rnem iylparrerneyel, nthenh-angkwarr rernem alhetyek

¹⁷ Pharaoh-el Israel-kenh-rnem Egypt-they tyarlewek-penh, Akngeyel renh-rnem atnwenhey-angenh iwerr Philistia-angkwarr. Iwerr Egypt-they arraty-antey aynteyneyel Philistia-angkwarr apmer Canaan-warl. Akngey iterrenh, “Atha Israel-kenh-rnem atnwenhenty iwerr Philistia aynteyel-angkwarr, ahelengkwelel-rnem renh-rnem ater-anthekerr, renh-rnem atwey-ayntekerr. Rernem angkep alpekerr Egypt-warl. Menty, iwerr ingwer-angkwarr atha atnwenheynem.” Alakenh-anyem Akngey ra iterrek. ¹⁸ Apmer arlpaw-angkwarr ra atnwenhek amperang-ampem kwaty ilkwa ingwer-ampeny-warl, itnan alay Apenng-angketyarr. Israel-kenhel-rnem irrtart-then alkwert-then atnyenenh, rernem atwerretyek.

¹⁹ Moses-el Joseph arrewaly ngkwern akngeynenh. Awank-akerr Joseph ra ilwey-alenty, ra awayikw-rnemek angkek alakenh-anyem, “Akngeyel arrenhingkerr arntarnt-arem. Ra arrenhingkerr atnwenheyen Egypt-they. Arringkerr arraty ayen alheletyek, ayeng ilwenty, arringkerr arrewaly ngkwern ayen akngeynetyek apmer Canaan-warl, ikwer-itwek akwernetyek.” Kel alakenh-anyem Joseph renh alhelek awayikw-rnemel.

²⁰ Israel-kenhel-rnem Egypt iwerl-alhek-penh, rernem apmer Succoth-itwek ayntenh. Ikwer-penhan rernem apmer Etham-warl alpek. Etham arrer-antey apmer arlpaw-itwek. ²¹⁻²² INGKARTel ikwer-rnem iylparrernek, nthek-angkwarr rernem alhetyek. INGKART ra arrwekel alhenh, iwerr ikwer-rnem arratyilemel, rernem renh arraty apenteyn-ayntetyek. Arltel ra alhenh kwenpay arlpenty-angkwarr. Ingwelan ra kwenpay arlpenty lherrm-akertel yerlirrenh ikwer-rnemek, rernem apentetyek. Iwerr arratyileynenh, rernem apentetyek apmer ikwer-warl. Renh-rnem alakenh-anyem atnwenheynenh ingwa arrpanenhel arltā arrpanenhel, aleth-antey. Renh-rnem iwerl-alhey-angenh.

14

¹⁻² INGKART angkek Moses ikwer-warl, “Ila Israel-kenh-rnem apmer Pi Hahiroth ikwer-warl angkeperrtyek. Ila renh-rnem apmer ampepel aynteynetyek, arrerentyel apmer Migdol kwaty alay itnan Apenng-angketyarr-itwek. Ikwer-itwek aney-alpetyek, kwaty alay impalthele. Apmer Baal Zephon alay intwar-ampeny-itwel aneyel. ³ Pharaoh ra alakenh-anyem iterrem, ‘Ya nthakenh Israel-kenh-rnem anterrey-angenh aleyan, rernem iterl-areyang, nthek-angkwarr alpetyek wenh. Rernem atyengety anterrey-angenh. Arrangkw aleyan. Atha renh-rnem antwerrkeyen arer-antey arlpaw-itwek.’ Alakenh-anyem Pharaoh ingwer-inger iterretyek. ⁴ Atha Pharaoh arwengkilem, ra arrenhantherr alwernetyek. Atha ahelengkwelel-rnem ingkerrenh ilwerl-athenem atwem. Ikwer-penh arrantherr iterl-aretyek, ayeng rltterk ilkwa-akert aneyel. Arrantherr ayenhnaketyek inkwerelhemel. Egypt-areny-rnem rernem iterl-arem-anem arppemarl, ayeng INGKART ingkerrenhek aneyel.” Alakenh-anyem INGKART angkek Moses-warl. Israel-kenhel-rnem awek, INGKARTarl Moses-warl angkek. Kel rernemap apmer Pi Hahiroth-itwek ayntey-alpek.

Pharaoh artwā atningk ikwerenr-rnem-akert arthenhirreyel Israel-kenh-rnemek

⁵ Ingwerentyel Pharaoh renh ilettyek alhek, “Israel-kenh-rnem anterrek.” Pharaoh-elarl awek-penh, rap atyetyart ampep-rnem-then angkek, “Ilekek anwantherr intwarek wenh, antwerrkey-angenh? Rernemarl kel anterrekan! Anwantherr renh-rnem antwerrkey-areny! Angwenh-rnem-anem anwekantherr warrkirreyenhan?” ⁶ Pharaoh ra pakey nantewelarl ayteng-akngenh-warl nganerl-alhek. ⁷ Ra ikngwerl-alhek artwā ahelengkwelel-rnem 600-pel. Rernem alkwert-rnem-then irrtart-rnem-then inerl-alhek, pakey-rnem-warl nganerl-alhetyek, atwerretyek. Rernem ingkerrenh Pharaoh-angkwarr alhek. Ahelengkwelel-rnem atyetyart-rnem alhek arppemarl pakey-akert. ⁸ INGKARTel

Pharaoh renh arwengkilek. Pharaoh-el atningk ikwerenh-rnem-akertel Israel-kenh-rnem alwernek, renh-rnem atwetyek-anem. Israel-kenh-rnem rlterrk innga alhenh-antey, alhengkerrirrey-angenh. ⁹ Pharaoh ra ahelengkw ikwerenh-rnem-akert Israel-kenh-rnem arrererrelhek apmer Pi Hahiroth-itwek, kwaty alay itnan Apenng-angketyarr ikwer-itwek. Apmer Baal Zephon intwar-ampeny kwaty alay.

Israel-kenh-rnem artarnpenheyl artempel intwar-ampeny-warl, kwaty alay Apenng-angketyarr ikwer-angkwarr

¹⁰ Israel-kenhel-rnem Egypt-areny-rnem arrer-anem apetyenty arnarek. Rernemap aterirrek, INGKARTEk-anem arlkek, ra renh-rnem arntarnt-aretyek ahelengkw-rnem-kety. ¹¹ Rernem Moses ayntarrp-ilek, "Ilekarl ntwā anwernenhantherr Egypt-they atnwenhey-alpek? Anwantherr ingkerrenh ilweyenh wenh! Egypt-itwek anwantherr aney-areny, ikwer-itwek anwantherr ilweyey-atwety! ¹² Anwernantherr ngkweng illelhek Egypt-itwek, 'Aney wenh anwernantherr nhel-antey, menty alpey-angenh warrk-anem irremel.' Alakenh-anyem anwernantherr arrwekel ngkweng illelhek! Ntwā anwernenhantherr ilek, anwernantherr ngkweng-angkwarr alhetyekar! Aleyan anwenhantherr arlpawek ahelengkw-rnemel atweyenh ingkerrenh-antey!"

¹³ Moses angkek, "Kel mwerr! Aterirrey-angenh! Rlterrk anenherr-arey! INGKARTEk anwantherr nhenhel mpwelhey, rarl anwenhantherr ingkerrenh arntarnt-aremarl. Anwantherr Egypt-areny-rnem arrer-anem arnarey, nhepenhan anwantherr renh-rnem areyang-anem. ¹⁴ Arternpant anetyek. INGKARTEl Egypt-areny-rnem ingkerrenh atweyenh."

¹⁵ Ikwer-penh INGKART angkek Moses-warl, "Ilekek ntwā atyeng arlkeyelan wenh? Israel-kenh-rnem ila, kwaty alay Apenng-angketyarr-warl alhetyek. ¹⁶ Irretety irrwerlela, irrertetyel kwaty-warl alhel-ara. Kwaty amentant-atherr irretyek, ampepan ahern artwerretyarl ayntetyek, arrantherr alhetyek ikwer-angkwarr. ¹⁷ Atha Egypt-areny-rnem arwengkileyenh. Alakenh rernem arrenhantherr alwernem kwaty-angkwarr. Alakenh-kety atha renh-rnem kwatyek akwernem, rernem arrenhantherr alwernekerr. Atha ingkerrenh ilwerl-athenem, Pharaoh-then ahelengkw-rnem-then pakey-akert-rnem-then nantew-akert-rnem-then. Ikwer-penh arrantherr ayenh itel-aretyek, ayeng rlterrk ilkwakert aneyel. Arrantherr ayenh tnaketyek inkwerelhemel. ¹⁸ Ikwer-penhan Egypt-arenyel-rnem rernem itel-arem, ayeng INGKART ingkerrenhek aneyel." Alakenh angkek INGKART Moses-ek.

¹⁹ Antyerl Akngey-kenh arrwekel alhayntenh Israel-kenh-rnemek, ra ikwer-rnem yerlirrek, rernem renh apentetyek. Kwenpay arlpeny arrwekel alhenh ikwer-rnemek armpemarl. Kwenpay antyerl-then ingkernel-anem alpek. Antyerlel renh-rnem arntarnt-arayntetyek Egypt-areny-rnem-kety. ²⁰ Kwenpay ampepel-anem irrek, Israel-kenh-rnem-thenek Egypt-areny-rnem-thenek. Ingwerrek-anem. Kwenpay Israel-kenh-rnemekant artryerneh-antey. Israel-kenh-rnem lyenentyel arenh-antey ingwel, mwerr alhenh. Kwenpayel artek Egypt-areny-rnem, renh-rnem arey-angenhlek-anem. Atwemengkirrek ikwer-rnem-itwekant. Rernem ingwel Israel-kenh-rnem arrererremel atwekerr, alakenh-kety atwemengkirrek.

²¹ Moses-el kwaty renh-anem alhel-arek irrertety ikwerel. INGKARTEl alherrp thwenek, akngerrakw-they ingwel aleth pwenh. Kwaty akwerrant-atherr antwer-rkenh, ampepel ahern artwerretyarl ayntek. ²² Israel-kenh-rnem ahern artwerretyarl anperl-alhek kwaty ampepel-antey. Kwaty akwerrant-atherr rtney-alpek apwert-apeny. ²³ Pharaoh pakey-akert-rnem-then nantew-akert-rnem-then rernem ingkern-they renh-rnem apentek, kwaty ilkwa-angkwarr. ²⁴ Atwemengkel-antey ingkeny tyerrelhey-angenh-antey, INGKARTEl Egypt-areny-rnem arek kwenpay lherrm-akert-they. Renh-rnem arwengkelek, rernem apatemel ywarn iterrenh. ²⁵ Pakey-kenh weyl aylpek ahern rtwel-anem, rernem ywarn ayting-inenh. Egypt-areny-rnem arlkalhelerrrek, "Anwantherr Israel-kenh-rnem menty ipmey-areny renh-rnem! INGKARTEl renh-rnem arntarnt-arey-kety, ikwer-rnem-they atwey-kety!"

²⁶ Israel-kenh-rnem artempel intwar-ampeny-warl irrek, INGKARTEl Moses ilek-anem, "Irretety irrwerlela, kwaty-anem alhel-ara ikwerel. Alakenhan kwaty ra angkep-anem anterrey-alpetyek, Egypt-areny-rnem arthenetyek, pakey-rnem-then nantew-areny-rnem-then ingkerrenh-antey. Kwatyel akwernetyek renh-rnem." Alakenh INGKARTEl Moses renh ilek. ²⁷ Kel Moses-el kwaty alhel-arek irrertetyel. Ingkeny tyerrelhenh-anem.

Ra alhel-arek-penh, kwaty angkep anyenterrenhey-alpek. Egypt-areny-rnem angkeper-reynetyek arrkernelhek ywarn-antey. INGKARTEl renh-rnem ilwerl-athenek ingkerrenh-antey kwatyel. ²⁸ Innga kwaty angkeperrek, kwatyel ahelengkw-rnem-then pakey-akert-rnem-then nantew-areny-rnem-then ingkerrenh akwernenhek. ²⁹ Arrwekel-antey Israel-kenh-rnem ahern artwerretyel alperlewenh ampepel-antey. Kwaty akwerrant-atherr rtney-alpek apwert-apeny. Kwaty alay intwar-ampenyel Israel-kenh-rnem iteth-antey ingkerrenh rtney-alhek.

³⁰ Alakenh-anyem INGKARTEl Israel-kenh-rnem arntarnt-arenh Egypt-areny-rnem-kety. Israel-kenh-rnemel Egypt-areny arrewaly ingkerrenh rernem arek, kwaty impalthelarl ayntenh. ³¹ Rernem iterl-arek, INGKARTElarl renh-rnem arntarnt-arenh arawerrng rltterkel. Akater-anem rernem rtenherrenh, angkerrenh-anem, "Innga INGKART ra rltterk ilkwakert. Anwantherr ingkerrenhel renh iterl-arayntetyek, rarl anwenhantherr arntarnt-arek Egypt-areny-rnem-kety. Anwantherr Moses renh apent-ayntey, INGKARTEl innga renh atyetyart arrernek anwekantherr."

15

¹ Moses Israel-kenh-rnem-then arleng-alenty aylelheyel, INGKARTEk inkwerelhemel.

... ²⁰ Miriam Aaron-kenh angkwerikw anenh, angkakert Akngey-kenh. Ra ampwal rltterpelheley-angker inek, rntwenh-anem ikwer-akert. Arelh ingwer-rnem ingkerrenh rntwenh arppemarl ikwerenhangkwarr. ²¹ Miriam alakenh aylelhek, "INGKARTEk aylelhenh-arey, rarl anwenhantherr arntarnt-arek Egypt-areny-rnem-kety. Ra nantew-then ahelengkw-then-antey ingkerrenh kwaty-warl iwek."

Angka kwaty arrngeynp-akert

²² Moses-el kwaty alay Apenng-angketyarr ikwer-thei renh-rnem atnwenheynek apmer arlpaw ikwer-warl, itnan Shur. Arlta irrpetyek-atwety ingketyel alperlewenh, kwatyek ywarn nthweynenh. Kwaty arey-angenh arrangk-antey. ²³ Rernem apmer Marah renh arey-alhek. Kel kwatyan ikwer-itwel nthakenh rernem antywey-angenh. Kwaty arrngeynp, alakenh-anyem rernem apmer Marahan itnewek, alakenh anayntileyel, "Kwaty apmwa". ²⁴ Israel-kenh-rnem Moses-ek tyel-angenh, "Kwaty mwerr-weny wenh! Arrngeynparl wenh, nthakenh anwantherr antywey-angenh! Nthenharl kwaty mwerran antywem wenh? Nthenharl wenh?"

²⁵ Moses apatemel anenh. Rap INGKARTEk arlkek, "Ilay atyeng, nthakenh atha angkethakw-rnem ileman!" INGKARTEl arwerl akely ikwer iyparrernek. Moses-el arwerl renh kwaty arrngeynp ikwer-warl iwek. Kwaty ra mwerr-anem irrek, antywey-arek-anem.

INGKARTEl angka rltterk ingwer-anem renh-rnem antheke, rernem apenterl-ayntetyek, arraty-angkwar anayntetyek. Renh-rnem arrkernek, rernem mwerr-angkwarl apek apenterl-ayntetyek. ²⁶ Ra angkek ikwer-rnem, "Ayengan INGKART wenh, Akngey arrekantherrrenh. Ayeng atyetyart ilkwa ingkerrenhek. Ayeng apek arrekantherr angkenty, arrantherr atyeng awelhetyek, atyeng antwerr aney-angenh. Atha arrenhantherr ilem, arraty-angkwarl anayntetyek. Arraty-angkwarl anetyek atyeng. Angka atyenh apenterl-ayntetyek arraty-angkwarl. Arrantherr arraty-angkwarl anenty, nthakenh atha arrenhantherr arntety anthey-angenh. Arrantherr mwerr anetyek, arntety-weny. Atha Egypt-areny-rnem arntety antheke. Ayeng INGKART innga, atha arrenhantherr mwerriley-angker."

²⁷ Ikwer-penhan Israel-kenh-rnem apmer Elim-warl rernem arey-alhek. Apmer Elim ikwer-itwek kwaty apeynt 12-pel ayntenh, arwerl ilkwernem-then 70-pel. Rernem kwaty apeynt impalthel anenh.

16

INGKARTEl amern alker-areny aker thip-then thweneyel, rernem arlkwetyek

¹ Israel-kenh-rnem rernem apmer Elim iwerl-alhek, arlpaw-warl alperlewenh, itnan Sin. Arlpaw Elim-thei Sinai-thei ampepel-angkwarl-antey. Egypt-thei rernem alperlewenh-antey, alkent anyentel. ²⁻³ Arlpaw-itwek amern-weny, arrangk. Israel-kenh-rnem tyel-angkek-anem Moses-ek-atherr Aaron-ek-atherr ikwer-atherrety. "Ilekek mpwel apmer apmwarl nhenh-warl atnwenhey-alpek! Amern-weny arrangkwarl-anem! Anwantherr ingkerrenh ilweyenh wenh, amern-wenyel! Egypt-itwel amern akngerrarl anwantherr arlkwenh awankan aker-then. Egypt-itwel INGKARTEl anwenhantherr ipmek atwenty, mwerrarl! Lyertan anwantherr apmer nhenhelarl ilweyenh amern-weny!"

⁴ INGKART angkek Moses-warl, "Atha thwenem amern alker-areny arrekanttherr, kwaty nrtwem-apeny. Arrantherr amern akngerr arlkwem. Arlta arrpanenhel atha thwenem, arrantherr amern arlkwerl-ayntetyek-anem. Amern akely arlta anyentekant inetyek arrekanttherr. Arlta arrpanenhel atha arrenhantherr arrkernerl-ayntem, nthakenh arrantherr irrem wenh, atyeng-angkwarr anetyek apek. ⁵ Arlta 6-el Friday arrpanenhelant arrantherr amern akngerr inetyek arlta ingwerel-rnem-apeny-weny. Friday-elant amern akngerr inetyek, ampertetyek. Friday-el Saturday-el arrantherr arlkwetyek, arlta impenel."

⁶ Moses-atherr Aaron-atherr ilelhek Israel-kenh-rnemek, "Aylern arrenhantherr Egyptthey atnwenhey-angenh, arrangkw. Ingwel rlengk arrantherr iterl-aretyek, INGKARTelant arrenhantherr Egyptthey atnwenhey-alpek. ⁷⁻⁸ Ingwelarreng arrantherr areyenh, INGKARTelarl arrtyerneyenh ingkenyel-apeny, rltterk ilkwakert. Ra arrekanttherr-warl apetyeyenh. Arrantherr aylernek ahelelrek, alakenh-anyem arrantherr INGKART irrwerl-arenyekar! ahelelrek! Ra arrenhantherr awek. Ra aylernenh ilantheh wenh, arrenhantherrenh apmer nhenh-warl atnwenhey-alpetyek. Aylern ikwer awelhenh, aylern warrkirreyel ikwerarl." Moses angkek ikwer-rnem, "Atyeng awelhenh-herr-arey! Arlta arrpanenhel atwerrp-atwerrp, INGKARTel aker arrekanttherr anthem arlkwerl-ayntetyek. Ingwepenh arrpanenhel ra amern antherl-ayntem arrekanttherr; arrantherr arlkwerl-ayntetyek. Arrantherr arlkwayntem wenh aker-then amern-then-anem wenh, angayakw irrey-angenharl."

⁹ Ikwer-penhan Moses angkek Aaron-ek, "Ila renh-rnem, 'Arrantherrarl aylernenh arlkarewek wenh. INGKARTel arrenhantherr awek. Alakenh-kety arrantherr akarrirretetyek INGKART-warl-anem.'" ¹⁰ Kel Aaron-el renh-rnem akarrelek ingkerrenh-antey. Aaron rarl ikwer-rnem angkenh-antey, rernem kwenpay arlpaw ikwer-angkwarr arleng arenh. Kwenpay ilkwa amparrkenhey-alpenh ikwer-rnem-warl-athek. INGKARTan kwenpayelarl anenh, rltterk ilkwakert.

¹¹⁻¹² INGKART Moses-warl angkek kwenpay-they, "Atha awek Israel-kenh-rnemelarl mpwelenh arlkarewek. Alakenh-anyem ila renh-rnem, 'Alakenh INGKART angkek arrekanttherr, 'Atwerrp-atwerrp atha arrenhantherr akerele wanteyenh. Ingwepenh atha arrenhantherr amern akngerrrel wanteyenh. Nthakenh arrantherr angayakw irrey-angenh, amern akngerr-anem wenh. Ikwer-penhan arrantherr iterl-arem, ayengan INGKARTarl, Akngey arrekanttherrenh.'" "

¹³ Arlta irrkaty ikwerel-antey atwerrp-atwerrp, Israel-kenhel-rnem thip atwelkarr akngerr arek, ikwer-rnem-warl alkerel apetyek. Alker-they rernem akngerr arrernelhenh ahern-warl, ahern ingkerrenh arrkngelek. Ingwepenh ingkeny tyerrelhenhey-alhentyel ahern-itwek rernem arek, kwaty aypmerr ahern-itwek. ¹⁴ Ingkeny irrerlerrekel, ahern artwerretyerrek. Rernemap amernan apertely-apeny ahern-itwek arek. ¹⁵ Rernem apatemel ayernerrek, "Ilek nhenhan wenh?"

Moses-el renh-rnem tyerneke, "Amern nhenhan. INGKART ra thwenek, arrantherr arlkwetyek. ¹⁶ Alakenh-anyem INGKARTel ayenh ilek, 'Tyampit-warl amern ineynayntetyek arlta arrpanenhel aleth-antey. Artwek arelhek ampek anyentam-anyentwarl.'" ¹⁷⁻¹⁸ Israel-kenh-rnem tyampit-warl inerl-apenh. Ingwerel-rnem akngerr inek, ingwerel-rneman akelyarl inek. Ingwerel-rnem akelyarl inek, rernem mwerr arlkwetyek. Ingkerrenhel amern akngerr-antey inek.

¹⁹ Ikwer-penhan Moses angkek ikwer-rnem, "Lyert-antey ingkerrenh-antey arlkwenh-herr-arey wenh, ywerrelhilettyek, ingwepenhke atnyeny-angenh." ²⁰ Ingwer-neman Moses-ek awelhey-angenh. Rernem amern ingkerrenh-antey arlkwey-angenh, amern irrtiertel-akwernek ingwepenhke. Amernan tyerr-angketyarr irrek, intengerrek. Moses ikwer-rnem ahelelrek.

²¹ Ingwepenh arpanenhel rernem amern akwetyey-ayntenh, amern arlta anyentekant arwa. Ingkeny tyerrelhenhey-alhenh-apeny, rwenp-anem irremel amern ra irrkngwerrenh-anem, arrangkwirremel-anem.

²² Arlta 6-el Friday-el rernem tyampit atherr-warl ineyam-ayntenh. Artwamp atyetyart-rnem Moses-warl apetyek, angketyek ikwer-warl, "Rernem tyampit atherr-warl amern inek."

²³ Moses angkek, "Kel mwerr. Alakenh-anyem INGKARTel ilek, 'Ingwelarreng Saturday-el arlta impenel arrantherr ayenh tnakemel inkwerelhettyek. Arrantherr warrkirrey-angenh anetyek arrangkw, arrantherr anetyek ltyerremel. Lyertan amern ingwer ampernenh-herr-arey rwel apek, rtamp mpwaretyek. Amern ingwer tyampit-warl kwatyl arrtiyen-herr-arey apek. Ingwepenhke amern ingwer atnyenenh-herr-areyarl.'" "

²⁴ Rernem alakenh amern ampnernek ingwepenhke, Moses-elarl ilek-angkwarr-antey. Amern intengerrey-angenh arrangkw, tyerr-weny-anem arrangkw-anem mwerr-anem.

²⁵ Moses-el ikwer-rnem ilek, “Lyertan arlta impen INGKART-kenh. Anenherr-arey warrkirrey-angenh. Arrantherr amernek nthwey-alhenty, arrantherr arem arrangk-warl. Amern apmwerrkeny renhant arlkwenh-herr-arey wenh, arrantherrarl apmwerrkel inekant. ²⁶ Alakenh-anyem INGKART-kenh angka aynteyelan. Arrantherr Sunday-they Friday-ek-atwetyant amernek nthwetyek, arlta 6-ek-atwety-antey. Saturday-el mentyarl, nthakenh arrantherr amernek ahern-itwek nthwey-angenharl. Arlta ikwerel Saturday impen INGKART-kenh, ltyerrey-anger.” Alakenh Moses-el ilek.

²⁷ Arraty ingga. Arlta Saturday ikwerel ingwer-rneman ingwepenh amernek nthwetyekarl alhek. Arrangk-w-antey rernem nthwenh ywarn-antey. ²⁸ INGKARTel ilek Moses renh, “Ay! Nthakenh arrantherr irreyelan? Atharl arrenhantherr ilek-angkwarr! Atyeng awelhey-angenharl arrantherr, apal nthwenh! ²⁹ Atyeng awelhenh-herr-arey! Atha arrenhantherr ilek, Saturday-el warrkirrey-angenh anetyek, arteny anetyek! Friday-el atha arrenhantherr amern akngerr anthayntem arlta atherrek-atwety arwa. Saturday-el arrantherr anyentel-antey anayntetyek, alhey-angenh.” ³⁰ Ikwer-penhan rernem Saturday arpanenhl ltyerremel anenh, warrkirrey-angenh-anem, arrangkw-anem anenh.

³¹ Israel-kenhel-rnem amern renh itnewek mana. Mana aynteyel “Ilek nhenhan?”. Mana amern arlter aperely-apeny. Mana arrkerneyel ngkwarl antemarn-apeny.

³² Moses angkek-anem, “INGKARTel ilek, atha amern mana arrernetyek tyampit ilkwe-warl, intem-antey atnyenetyek, ampernemel renh arayntetyek aleth-antey. Amern renh arenty, rernem iylpangkerl-ayntetyek, INGKARTelarl arwekeleny-rnem atnwenhey-alpek Egypt-they, ra amern irrkaty renh anthen apmer arlpaw-itwek. Ampernem rernem alakenh angkenty, ‘Ay! Amern irrkaty!’ ”

³³ Moses-el Aaron ilek, “Tyampit ilkwa ina, amern mana renh ikwer-warl arrerna. Renh arrerna box impen INGKART-kenh-warl, ingkern-penhel-rneman amern renh aleth-antey iterl-arayntetyek.” ³⁴ Kel Aaron-el tyampit inek, amern mana arrernek ikwer-warl. Ra tyampit box impen-warl arrernek INGKART-kenh-angkwarr. Israel-kenhel-rnem box aleth-antey atnyenenh amern mana-akert. ³⁵⁻³⁶ Israel-kenh-rnemel amern mana arlkwenh, aherrety 40-ek-atwety. Apmer arlpaw-itwek rernem amperrenh ingketyel aleth-antey. Ikwer-penhan rernem apmer Canaan-warl arrer-anem irrek, INGKARTel renh-rnem amern mana anthey-angenh-anem, arrangkw-anem.

17

Moses-el apwert-they kwaty inpeyel

¹ Israel-kenh-rnem aperl-alhek arlpaw itnan Sin-they. Akngerr-inger INGKARTel renh-rnem thwenek apmer ingwer-warl alhetyek, kel rernem alherlewek rarl ilek-angkwarr. Ingwer-inger rernem apmer Rephidim-el ayntenh-anem. Apmer Rephidim-el rernem ayntenh arlpawel kwaty-wenyel, nthakenh rernem antywey-angenh. ² Rernem Moses ikwer ahelerrek, renh ayerne, “Kwaty-wenyarl arrangkwarr! Kwaty anwenhantherr antherl-ayna wenh, anwantherr antywey!”

Moses ikwer-rnem angkek, “Ilek arrantherr atyeng ahelerreyel? Ilekek arrantherr INGKART arrkerneyelarl? INGKART-angkwarr apek arrantherr apentey-angenh! Arrantherr iterreyel apek, INGKARTel anwenhantherr iwerl-alhenty-arrpantey! Arrantherr iterreyel apek, INGKART rltterrk-weny, nthakenh ra anwenhantherr arntarnt-arey-angenh! Arrantherr alakenh iterrenty, INGKART arrekantherr ahelerrem!”

³ Rernem angkethakw-anem irrek, kwaty-wenyel. Rernem Moses-ek aleth-antey tyel-angkerrenh. “Ilekek ntwa anwenhantherr Egypt-they atnwenhey-alpek wenh arlpaw-warlan kwaty-weny-warlan? Ilekekarl ntwa anwenhantherrrenh ampernem-then, atnwenh-rnem-then nhenh-warl atnwenhey-alpek, aherrety inngewarl wenh? Anwantherr ingkerrenh ilwenherretyek arlpawel, kwatyek arrangkw-itwek wenh! Ilek-anem anwantherr antyweman?”

⁴ Moses INGKARTek arlkek, “Nthakenh atha nhenh-rnem ileman? Rernem atyeng awelhey-angenh. Rernem apwertel ayenh wekerr, ipmek atwekerr!”

⁵ INGKART angkek Moses-warl, “Artwa ampwernem ikngwa. Nga-then artwa ampwernem-then arwekel alhetyek, Israel-kenh-rnem ingkern-they alhetyek. Irretety irrkaty aknga, arrwel ntwa kwaty lher Nile ikwerel atwek. Anamerl-apeny alha! ⁶ Apwert itnan Sinai ikwer-warl alhenh-herr-arey wenh. Sinai-itwek ntwa apwert ilkwa arey-alhem wenh. Ayeng apwert-itwek rtnem, arrekantherr-itwek arwekel-ampeny-itwekarl. Apwert renh atwa irrertetyel. Kwaty-anem apwert-they thelheteyek, arrantherr antywey-ek-anem angkethakwel.” Moses INGKARTek awelhenh. Ra alhek,

kwaty renh atwek apwert-itwek irrertetyel, artwamp-rnemel renh arenh-antey. Kwaty-anem thelelhek apwert ikwer-they. Rernemap antywek-anem ingkerrenhel-antey. ⁷ Moses-el apmer renh itnewek Massah-anem. Massah aynteyel arrkerneyelar, Israel-kenhel-rnem INGKART arrkernek. Israel-kenh-rnem kwaty-weny anek, INGKART arrkernek, ayernerremel, "INGKARTang anwekantherr-itwek aneyel-antey? Arrangkw apek. INGKARTelang anwenhantherr arntarnt-areyel-antey? Arrangkw apek wenh." Moses-el apmer renh ingwer-angkwarr itnewek, itna Meribah. Meribah-an ayntek ilterreyelar, Israel-kenh-rnem kwaty-they ilterrenharl arlkarewemel.

Israel-kenh-rnem Amalek-areny-rnem-then atwerreyel

⁸ Israel-kenh-rnem apmer Rephidim-el anenh, Amalek-areny-rnem akngerr apetyek, renh-rnem atwetyek. ⁹ Moses angkek Joshua-warl, "Ntwa artwa mwerr-rnem rlwanetyek, arrantherr atwerreyek Amalek-areny-rnem-itwek. Ingwelarrang ayeng alhem, apwert irrwerl-itwek rney-alhetyek-anem. Irrertey renh atha akngem, INGKARTelar ayenh antheh. Atha irrertety ikwerel alhel-arerl-ayntem, arrantherrarl atwerrrl-anem-angkwarr, arrantherr renh-rnem ingkerrenh atwetyek."

¹⁰ Joshua Moses ikwer awalhek. Ra artwernem rlwaneynek, Amalek-areny-rnem atwetyek. Moses apwert irrwerl-warl nganek, Aaron-then artwa ingwer-then itnan Hur. ¹¹⁻¹² Moses-el irrertety irrwerlelek akapwert irrwerl-ampeny atnyenek. Rap irrwerl-warl irrertety renh antwerrkek, Israel-kenh-rnemel Amalek-areny-rnem antengelenh-antey. Moses artwamp-anem, akwa-atherr alhengker-anem irrek. Ra irrertety renh irrwerl antwerrkey-angenh arrangkw-anem. Akwa alhengker-anem kwernerrenh-anem, Amalek-arenyel-rnem Israel-kenh-rnem antengelenh-anem. Aaron-el-atherr Hur-el-atherr ratherr apwert akely arrernek, Moses ra anerl-ayntetyek. Ikwer-penh Aaron-el-atherr Hur-el-atherr akwa-atherr Moses-kenh antwerrkenh irrertety-akert irrwerl-antey, ingwerel-rnem atwerrenh-angkwarr-antey. Aaron-elan akwa arraty-ampeny antwerrkenh, Hur-elan ayleng-ampenyarl antwerrkenh. Ratherr alakenh-anyem akwa-atherr Moses-kenh antwerrkenh, ingkeny aylpenhetyek-atwety. ¹³ Alakenh-anyem Joshua-then irlkenty Israel-kenh-rnem-then rernem Amalek-areny-rnem antengelemel atwek.

¹⁴ INGKART angkek Moses-ek, "Angka nhenh atwerrenharl-penh pip-warl ingkwern-aynta, ingwerel-rnem iterl-arayntetyek iylpelerrey-angenh. Angka nhenh Joshua-warl ilerl-ayntetyek, atha Amalek-areny-rnem ingkerrenh altheneyenh. Ingkern-penhel-rneman renh-rnem iterl-arey-angenh, akwerrp."

¹⁵ Ikwer-penh Moses-el apwert-rnem arrernek, ampwal aker arrtyerneyek-arelh mpwarek INGKARTek. Ra renh itnewek, "INGKARTel Anwenhantherrenh Arntarnt-arayntem Ahelengkw-rnem-kety." ¹⁶ Moses angkek-anem, "Atha irrertety alhel-arek irrwerl-warl-athek, INGKART aneyel-warl. INGKARTel aleth-antey atwayntem Amalek-areny-rnem."

18

Jethro Moses-warl alheyel

¹⁻⁴ Arrwekel-antey Moses-el anewikw ikwerenh Zipporah alerikw-atherr-anem thwenek malyeyikw-warl Jethro-warl apmer Midian-warl. Moses-el alerikw ilkwa itnewek Gershom, alakenh anayntileyel, "Ayeng alethang apmer ingwer-areny." Moses-el alerikw ingweran itnewek Eliezer, alakenh anayntileyel, "INGKART akngey atyenh-kenhel ayenh arntarnt-arenh, ayenh iteth-antey atnyenek, Egypt-areny ahelengkw-kety!" Jethro Moses-kenh malyeyikw artwa ingkart arrpemar anenh Midian-areny-rnemek. Ra angka ilek-ilek awek, Akngyelar arntarnt-arek Moses Israel-kenh-rnem-then, INGKARTelar Israel-kenh-rnem atnwenhey-alepek Egypt-they.

⁵⁻⁶ Ikwer-penh Jethro-then anewikw Moses-kenh-then alerikw-atherr-then apetyek, Moses aretyek arlpaw-itwek. Moses anenh apwert Akngey-kenh Sinai-itwek apwert aknganenty-itwek. Jethro-el artwa angkakert thwenek Moses-warl, "Jethro malyey ngkwenh ra apetyeyel ngkweng-warl alerengkw ngkwenh-atherr-then anewengkw ngkwenh-then."

⁷ Moses malyey ikwerenh-warl arnekerrek. Rap ikwer kwernerrek, renh arrwantyemel-anem. Ratherr angkerrek, "Mwerrang nga?" Rernem kalikw-warl aylpenhek-anem. ⁸ Moses-el Jethro ilek, "INGKARTelar anwernenhantherr arntarnt-arenh ahelengkw Egypt-areny-rnem-kety. Ra anwernenhantherr arntarnt-arenh apmwangketyarr-angkwarr. Ra anwernenhantherr Egypt-they atnwenhek apwert nhenh-warl."

⁹ Jethro-el inkwerelhemel awek, INGKARTel renh-rnem arntarnt-areny Egypt-areny-rnem-kety. ¹⁰ Rap angkek, “Inkwerelhenherra-arey INGKARTek, rarl arrenhantherr arntarnt-arek Pharaoh-kety, ahelengkw Egypt-areny-rnem-kety. ¹¹ Aleyan atha iterl-areyel, INGKART rlerterr innga, INGKART-arrpantey ingwer-rnem arrangkwarl. INGKARTel Egypt-areny-rnem atwek, rernemarl Israel-kenh-rnemek irrpelthirrenh, tnakel-hemel.” ¹² Jethro-el aker pwelek aker ingwer-rnem-then akngek Moses-warl-anem. Moses-el aker tyenkerr artyemal anthek Akngey. Aaron-then artwamp Israel-kenh-rnem-then Jethro-itwek akarrirrek. Rernem amern tyenkerr arlkwek, Akngey inkwerelhemel.

¹³ Ingwepenh akngerr ingwer-rnem apetyek Moses-warl, ikwer-itwek rnenherrenh atwerrpek-atwety. Rernem renh ayernenh, angka arratyiletwek ikwer-rnem. ¹⁴ Jethro-el arek, Moses rarl alakenh angka arratyilenh. Ra angkek, “Nthakenh nga irreyelan? Ilek ntwaga angka arratyileyal amentelan, aleth-antey ngenh ayernem, ingwepenh-they atwerrpek-atwety ingkerrenhel?”

¹⁵⁻¹⁶ Moses-el renh ilek, “Artwa ingwer atherr ilterrenty-penh, ratherr atyeng-warl apetyem, ayen ayern-ayntetyek-anem. Ratherr akaltyirretyek Akngey-kenh-angkwarr. Atha renh-atherr ilem, ‘Artwa nhanyem arraty aneyel. Artwa ingwer arraty-weny.’ Atha angka arratyilem ikwer-atherr, Akngey-kenh angka anyantilemel. Alakenh-anyem akngerr atyeng-warl apetyem, ayern-ayntetyek.”

¹⁷⁻¹⁸ Jethro-el Moses ilek, “Nhayman warrk ilkwa ngkweng, ngarl ament warrkirreyel-angkwarr. Nga alhengkerr anem wenh arlkarewelheyel, ingwer-rnem arlkarewelheyel arrpemar, ngenh ayerneyel intem-antey, alhengkerr antheyel. ¹⁹⁻²⁰ Awelha atyeng! Atha angka mwerr ngkweng iletwek. Ntwa Akngey ayernetyek ingkerrenhek-antey. Ntwa akalty-antherl-ayntetyek angka Akngey-kenh, iyparrernetyek renh-rnem arraty-angkwarr anetyek wenh. Nga apek atyeng awelhenty, Akngey ngkweng-itwek anyantetyek. ²¹ Artwa mwerr-rnemant riwana, artwa mwerr Akngey awelhem-rnemant. Rernem irrywerry-angen man inetyek, arrangkw. Rernem arraty inngarnemant ankety-weny. Renh-rnem atyetyart arrerna ingkerrenhek, rernem ingwer-rnem arntarnt-arayntetyek, arlwarey 10-ek apek, 50-ek apek, 100-ek apek, 1000-ek apek. ²² Artwa atherr ilterrenty-penh, ratherr atyetyart renh-tangkwel ayern-ayntetyek. Atyetyartel renh-atherr arternpelenty, kel mwerr. Arrangkw apek, ratherr ilterrenty-antey, kel ratherr atyetyart ilkwewarl alhetyek, ayern-ayntetyek. Atyetyartel renh-atherr arternpelenty, kel mwerr. Alakenh atyetyart ingwer-rnem-angkwarr-tangkwel ratherr arratyilerrenh, ngenh arlkareway-angen anyantetyek. Arrangkwelan, kel ratherr ngkweng-warl alhetyek, ngenhant ayern-ayntetyek, renh-atherr arratyiletwek. ²³ Ntwa alakenh mpwarenty, Akngey ngenh ilenty, ngan mwerr-anem anem alhengkerreny-angen, Israel-kenh-rnem inkwerelhem-anemarl, mwerrant-arey anetyek.” Alakenh Jethro-el Moses ilek.

²⁴ Moses malyeyikw ikwerenhek awelhek, alakenh mpwarek rarl renh ilek-angkwarr-antey. ²⁵ Ra riwanek artwa mwerr-rnem, atyetyart ikwer-rnem rnkernek, atyetyart anetyek arlwarey artwa 10-ek apek, 50-ek apek, 100-ek apek, 1000-ek apek. ²⁶ Rernem aleth-antey angka arratyilenh ikwer-rnem. Angka awerr ayntenty, rernem Moses-warl alhenh, angka arratyiletwek.

²⁷ Moses-el malyeyikw ikwerenhek ilek, apmer ikweren-warl alpetyek. Rap apmer Midian-warl-anem alpek.

19

INGKART angkeyel Israel-kenh-rnem-warl apwert aknganenty Sinai-itwek

¹⁻² Israel-kenh-rnem Egypt renh iwerl-alhek-penh, rernem alkent atherrel aleth alhek. Ingwer-ingeran rernem aremerrey-alhek arlpaw-itwek itnan Sinai. Ampep-itwek rernem ayntek apmer Rephidim-itwek. Ikwer-penhan rernem apwert Sinai ikwer-itwek aynteyarr-alpek, apwert impalthe. ³⁻⁷ Moses apwert ikwer-warl nganhenhek, Akngey awetyek. INGKART apwert irrwerl-they Moses-ek arlkek, “Alakenh-anyem nga angketyek Israel-kenh-rnemek Jacob-kenh-rnemek.” Ra angka Moses-ek ilek. Kel Moses apwert-they atwarrenhey-alpek. Ra artwamp-rnem akarrek, rernem angkerretyek. Ra ikwer-rnem ilek, “Alakenh INGKART arrenhantherr angkeyel, ‘Arrantherr INGKART ayen arek, atha Egypt-areny-rnem atwek. Arrantherr iterl-areyel, atha arrenhantherr Egypt-they atnwenhey-alpek. Atha arrenhantherr mwerr-angkwarr atnwenhey-alpek apwert nhenh-warl atyeng-warl. Atha arrenhantherr arntarnt-arenh, irreyelarl akwerrk ikweren arntarnt-arem-apeny. Alakenhaym atha

arrenhantherrenh arntarnt-arenh. Mwerranty atyeng awelhenherr-arey, angka atyenh-rnem mwerr-angkwarw apentemel. Ingkerrenh apmer arrpanenhel aneyel-rnem, atyenh ingkerrenh. Arrantherr Israel-kenh-rnem atyeng awelhentey, atha arrenhantherrenh ayerrpelem, arrantherr atyenh ingkerrenh anem impen mwerr-rnemarl. Arrantherr atyengant awelh-ayntetyek apenterl-ayntetyek. Arrantherr ingkerrenh ingkart-rnem anetyek, atyengant warrkirr-ayntetyek intem-antey. Israel-kenh-rnem arrantherr ingkerrenh atyeng-angkwarw mwerr-angkwarw anayntetyek!’”⁸ Artwamp-rnemel Israel-kenh-rnem angka INGKART-kenh ilek. Rernem apey-alpek, Moses-warl angkek-anem, “Kel mwerr. INGKARTel ilek-angkwarw, anwantherr ikwerant awelhem. Anwantherr anemarl, ikwerant warrkirrem.” Moses ra angkep apwert-warl nganek, INGKART-warl angkek, “Israel-kenh-rnem alakenh angkek, ‘Anwantherr ngkwengant warrkirretyek.’”

⁹ INGKART angkek Moses-warl, “Ayeng ngkweng-warl apetyeyenh kwenpay irrpwerl-angkwarw, ayeng ngkweng angketyek. Ingwer-rnemelan awenty-penhan, rernem ngenh iterl-arem-anem ngarl atyenh angkakert, rernem ngkwengant awelh-ayntem intem-antey.”

¹⁰⁻¹³ INGKART angkek ikwer-warl, “Israel-kenh-rnem-warl alha, angka atyenh ilettyek.” Kel Moses atwarrenhey-alpek apwert-they Israel-kenh-rnem-warl. Ra renh-rnem ilek, “Alakenh INGKARTel arrekantherr ileyel, ‘Arrantherr ingwa atherrel atyeng mpwelhetyek, ayenh aretyek. Pwerlpirretyek. Arnkwa lhewetyek. Ingwa atherrenh ayeng apetyeyenh irrwerl-they apwert Sinai ikwer-warl. Ingkerrenhel ayenh areyenh, ayengarl irrwerl-they apwert-warl apetyeyenh. Arrer-warl alhewer alhey-angenh, apwert aknganety ikwer-warl, arleng-antey rtnetyek. Ingwerw apwert ikwerl rtnenty, renh ipmek atwemarl. Arrewaly arney-angenh, arrantherrap renh apwertel wetyek, irrtiyartel apek atanthetyek, pewenarrel apek. Innga, artwa apek apwert aknganetyel rtnenty, atnwenh apek, renh ipmekarl atwemarl. Terampet arrantherr awentyel, arrantherr alhewer nganetyek apwert-warl.’” Alakenh Moses-el Israel-kenh-rnem ilek.

¹⁴ Angka awek-penh Israel-kenh-rnem pwerlpirrek. Rernem arnkwa lhewek, arnkwa mwerr-anker-warl aylpemel. Rernem arraty mpwelhenh, INGKART aretyekant-anem. ¹⁵ Moses ikwer-rnem angkek, “Arrantherr ikwer mwanty iterretyek. Artwernemay, anew arrekantherrenh-itwek ingwa atherrel ayntey-angenh mentyarl. Arnkentyel-tangkwel ayntenherr-arey. Arelh-rnemay, ament-tangkwel ampperel ayntenherr-arey.” Alakenh angkek Moses Israel-kenh-rnemek. Ingwa atherrel rernem mpwelhek.

¹⁶ Ingwepenh rernem awely-awely arek, artewentyel innga awek. Kwenpay irrpwerl-erlel apwert renh artek-anem. Terampet angkelh-angelhelerl-anenty awek rernem. Ingkerrenh aterirrek-anem. ¹⁷ Moses-el renh-rnem apmer-they atnwenhenh, rernem anyenterremel Akngeyek-anem mpwelhetyek. Rernem rtnenherrey-alhek apwert arrentyeyel. ¹⁸ INGKART irrwerl-they apetyenh apwert-warl rwakert. Kwertel apwert renh artek. Kwert alker-warl-athek itntenh. Apwert ra akngelhek-anem rlterrk innga. ¹⁹ Terampet ra arnterram-arnterr angkek. Moses Akngeyek angkek. Moses-el awek kwaty awely-awely angkakert, Akngey artewentyel angkenh ikwer-angkwarw.

²⁰ Innga INGKART ra irrwerl-they apetyek apwert irrwerl-warl. Irrwerl-they ra Moses-ek arlkek, “Moses, nganey-alhetyek apwert irrwerl-warl.” Kel Moses nganenhek apwert irrwerl-warl. ²¹ INGKART angkek Moses-ek, “Atwarrenhey-alpa, renh-rnem iley-alpa, ‘Arrantherr nthakenh apetyey-angenh apwert-warl, INGKART renh aretyek! Arrantherr alakenh-anyem arenty, arrantherr ilwemarl wenh!’” ²² Atyetyart-rnem ilenherr-arey arppemarl, ‘Arrantherr pwerlpirretyek, arnkwa lheweyek, INGKART ikwer arraty mpwelhem-anem, ra arrenhantherr atwekerr.’”

²³ Moses angkek INGKARTek, “Kel mwerr. Arraty inngarl yanhan. Ingwer-rnem apwert nhenh-warl nthakenh nganey-angenh. Ntwarl arrwekel-antey anwenhantherr ilek, ‘Apwert aknganety nhenh arrer-warl alhey-angenh anetyek.’”

²⁴ INGKART angkek Moses-warl, “Apwert-they atwarreyna, Aaron ingwerl-alpa apwert nhenh-warl. Ingwer-rnem atyetyart-rnem-then ila, ‘Arrantherr yanhel-antey mpwelhetyek, apwert nhenh-warl apetyey-angenharl, mentyarl. Arrantherr arrer apetyenty, INGKARTel arrenhantherrenh atwemarl. Arleng-antey anew-anenherr-arey.’”

²⁵ Kel Moses atwarrerl-alpek, Israel-kenh-rnem ilettyek, INGKARTarl angkek-angkwarw.

20

Akngeyel Moses angka rlterrk 10-pel antheyel

¹ Akngey angkenh Israel-kenh-rnemek alakenh-anyem, ² “Ayengan Akngey arrekantherrenh, itnan INGKARTarl. Atharl arrenhantherrenh Egypt-they atnwenhey-alpek,

Egypt-arenyel-rnemarl arrenhantherrenh warrk ilkwa anthenh-kety, arrantherr tyael-areny-apeny warrkirrenh.

³ Ayengan Akngey arrekantherrenh anem. Arrantherr altyerr-arrpantey ingwer-rnem apentey-angenh anetyek. Atyengant arrantherr inkwerelhetyek.

⁴⁻⁵ Akngey-arrpantey ingwer-rnemel mpwarem apwert-penh arwerl-penh. Rernem altyerr-arrpantey mpwarem irrwerl-areny-apeny apek ahern-areny-apeny apek kwaty-areny-apeny apek. Rernem ikwer-rnem kwenerr-ayntetyek inkwerelhemel. Alakenh-anyem rernem apmwel-ayeth mpwarem atyengety. Alakenh-anyem arrantherr mpwarey-angenh! Akngey-arrpantey arrantherr mpwarey-angenh, kwenerrey-angenh ikwer-rnem. Menty ayntetyek! Ayengan Akngey arrekantherrenh anem, itnan INGKARTarl. Atha arrenhantherr antwerrkeman, atyenh-rnem. Arrantherr atyeng arlkarerrenty, altyerr-arrpantey apenterl-anenty, alakenh-they ayeng arrekantherr ahelerrem. Arrantherr apek alakenh atyengety intwemelerrenty, atha aler arrekantherrenh atwem alhewer, arrengey-rnem-then, artartey-rnem-then atwemar, ingkern-penh-rnem ingkerrenh atwem alhewer. ⁶ Ingwer-rnemel angka atyenh apenterl-ayntem, rernem atyeng artewentyel ilkelh-ayntem, ayeng ikwer-rnem ikwer-rnem-kenh-then aleth-antey artewentyel ilkelh-ayntem. Nthakenh atha renh-rnem iwerl-alhey-angenh.

⁷ Itnan atyenh impen. Arrantherr itna atyenh INGKART arwa iley-angenh, arrantherr arraty-angkwarrant itna atyenh iletiek. Arrantherr itna atyenh apmwangkwarritnewenty, atha arrenhantherr atwem.

⁸ Arrantherr arlta ltyerrey-angker atyenh iterl-ayntetyek. Arlta Saturday anyent impen ikwerel, arrantherr atyengant iterretyek wenh, atyeng iypelirrey-angenh. ⁹ Arlta 6-ek-atwetyant arrantherr alhewer warrkiry-ayntetyek. ¹⁰ Arlta 7-el impen ltyerrey-angkerarl, arlta atyenharl. Ayengan Akngey arrekantherrenh, itnan INGKARTarl. Arlta ikwerel warrkirrey-angenh anetyek. Angka nhenh ingkerrenhekarl, aler-rnem arrekantherrenhek-then, warrkenh-rnemek-then, pwelek-rnem arrekantherrenhek-then, alethang-rnemek-then rernemarl aneyel arrekantherr-itwek. ¹¹ Awank-akerr atha ingkerrenh arppmernek arlta 6-ek-atwety. Atha alker-then ahern-then kwaty alay-rnem ingkerrenh-then arppmernek. Atha ahernel alheyel-rnem-then alkerel alheyel-rnem-then kwaty-areny-rnem-then atnwenh ingkerrenh arppmernek. Ikwer-penhan arlta 7 Saturday-elan ayeng ltyerrek-anem warrkirrey-angenh-anem anenh. Alakenh atha arlta anyent impen renh itnewek, arrantherr ltyerrey-ayntetyek.

¹² Arrantherr akngey-then ameyek-then awelhetyek, rernem arrenhantherrenh iletiek. Antwerr alhey-angenh. Arrantherr ikwer-rnem awelhemel iypareth anetyek, inkwerelhemel. Arrantherr ikwer-rnem awelhenty, arrantherr arleng-alenty anem apmer ikwer-itwek, atharl arrekantherr anthem.

¹³ Arrantherr ingwer-rnem ipmek atwey-angenh anetyek.

¹⁴ Arrantherr anewikw ingwer-kenh ikngwey-angenh anetyek.

¹⁵ Arrantherr ingwer-kenh ampwal ilek-ilek irrtiyertel iney-angenh anetyek.

¹⁶ Arrantherr court-itwek ingwerenty irrtiyerremel iley-angenh, arrantherr ingwerenty angka arratyant iletiek.

¹⁷ Arrantherr alharlkwerrey-angenh ingwer-rnemek anetyek. Arrantherr ingwer-kenh apmer-they apek, anewikw-they apek, pwelek-akerr-they, tangkey-akerr-they, war-kenh ikweren-they alharlkwerrey-angenh anetyek. Ampwal nhenh-rnem aynteng, ingwer-kenhan aynteyel.

Angka rlterrk nhenh-rnem arrantherr aleth-antey apenterl-ayntetyek ipmey-angenh.”

INGKART ra Israel-kenh-rnem-warl arererreyel, rernem ikwerety aterirreyel

¹⁸ Israel-kenh-rnem ingkerrenh apwert ikwer-itwek arererenty rtenherrenh. Rernem awely-awely awek angkenharl, terampet-anem angelh-angelhelenty awek. Kwert-angketyarr rernem apwert-itwek arek. Rernem arek-penhan, rernem aterirrek-anem, arleng-anem rtney-alpek apwert ikwerety. ¹⁹ Rernem Moses-warl angkek, “Ngant anwekantherr angkey-areny. Akngey apek anwekantherr angkenty, anwantherr ilwekerrarl. Anwantherr ngkwengant awelhem.”

²⁰ Moses ikwer-rnem angkek, “Aterirrey-angenh! Akngey apwert nhenh-warl apetyek, rarl arrenhantherrenh arrkernetyek, arrantherr renh apek apentetyek. Ra ilkelheyel, arrantherr ikwer iterretyek aleth-antey, apmwangkwarritnewenty-angenh.” ²¹ Rernem rtenh apwert ilkwethy arleng-antey. Moses-ant alhek kwenpay ikwer-warl Akngey-warl. ...

²⁰ ... Akngey angkek Israel-kenh-rnemek, "Atha antyerl arrekantherr-warl thwenetyek, ra arrekantherr-akert yerlirretyek apmer ikwer-warl, atharl awank-akerr arrekantherr antheke-warl. Ra arrenhantherr arntarnt-arayntetyek ahelengkw-rnem-kety. ²¹ Arrantherr arternpel antyerl ikwer awelhenherr-arey. Ran angkakert atyenh-akert, ament-weny-antey. Arrantherr ikwer irrpeltherrenty, ra arrenhantherr apmwekety arntarnt-arey-angenh. ²² Arrantherr arternp ikwer awelheny, angka atyenh-angkwarl apententy, ahelengkw ingwer-rnem arrekantherr arrkngert angkentyan, kel atha ahelengkw-rnem atwemarl. ²³ Antyerl atyenh arrwekel yerlirr-ayntem, arrantherr apent-ayntetyek apmer Canaan-warl. Aleyan Amor-areny-rnem, Hiit-kenh-rnem-akerr, Perizz-areny-rnem-akerr, Canaan-areny-rnem-akerr, Hivite-areny-rnem-akerr, Jebus-areny-rnem-akerr rernem anew-aneyel. Atha renh-rnem irrarlkemel ilwerl-atheneyenh. ²⁴ Yanh-areny-rnemel mpwarem altyerr-arrpantey-rnem apwert-penh arwerl-penh-then gold-penh-then. Altyerr-arrpantey-rnem ikwer-rnem-kenhek kwenerrey-angenharl anetyek arrantherr, angka ikwer-rnem-kenhek awelhey-angenh anetyek. Altyerr-arrpantey-rnem ikwer-rnem-kenh ingkerrenh ngkweltyeletek. Apwert arlpenty-rnem ikwer-rnem-kenh ingkerrenh ngkweltyeletek arppemarl. ²⁵ Arrantherr ayenh apenterl-ayntetyek inkwerelhemel. Ayeng Akngey arrekantherrenh, itnan INGKARTarl. Arrantherr ayenh apententy, atha arrekantherr amern akngerr anthem kwaty-then-antey. Arrantherr arntetyerrey-angenh. ²⁶ Arrantherr ingkerrenh arleng-alenty anerl-ayntem. Arelh ingkerrenh mwerr anerl-ayntem, arntetyerrey-angenh. Ampa akely-rnem mwerr anerl-ayntem arntety-weny. Ampa akngerr atha arrenhantherr anthem."

²⁷ INGKART angkek Israel-kenh-rnemek, "Arrantherr Canaan-warl alhentey, ar-rantherr tawen arpanenh-warl alhey-alenty, atha tawen-areny-rnem ater-antheyenh. Rernem ingkerrenh anterreyenh arrekantherrety. ²⁸ Atha ingwer-rnem Hivite-areny-rnem Canaan-areny-rnem-then Hiit-kenh-rnem-then irrenteyenh, arrantherr apmer ikwer-rnem-kenh-warl alhey-alenty. ²⁹ Arrantherr Canaan-warl alhey-alenty, atha apek renh-rnem irrentey-angenh aherrety anyentel, menty. Apmer ingkeny, werrk-apeny, atnwenh ateralth-angketyar, apmer alther. Alakenh atha apmer-areny-rnem Canaan-they irrenterl-ayntem arternpel-antey. ³⁰ Atha renh-rnem irrpetyarl-irrpetyarl irrenterl-ayntem wenh, arrantherr akngerrrelan apmer renh inemarl, apmer mwerr arntarnt-arayntemel."

³¹ INGKART angkek Israel-kenh-rnemek, "Apmer arrekantherrenh Canaan-ampeny kwaty alay Apenng-angketyar-they altwerl ayerrr ayntayntem. Apmer kwaty alay itna Ilkwarl-they akngerrakw ayntayntem. Apmer arlpaw itna Sinai-they ayerrr ayntayntem. Apmer kwaty lher Euphrates-they antekerr ayntayntem. Apmer Canaan ampepelarl. Atha arrenhantherr rterrkilem, arrantherr-anem yanh-areny-rnem Canaan-they irrenterl-ayntem. ³² Ikwer-rnem alakenh angkey-angenh, 'Anwantherr apmer nhenhel arrekantherr-itwek mwerrant-arey anetyek, atwerrey-angenh anetyek.' Menty. Alakenh ikwer-rnem angkey-angenh. Apmer nhareny-rnem-kety amenterreyek, altyerr-arrpantey-rnem ikwer-rnem-kenh-kety-then. ³³ Canaan-el apmer arrekantherrenhel rernem ilkelhem anayntetyek. Menty. Nthakenh rernem aney-angenh, arrangk. Arrngert angkenherr-arey. Rernem arrenhantherrenh apmwangkwarl ilekerr. Rernem altyerr-arrpantey-rnem apenteyel. Rernem arrenhantherrenh-anem ilantheke, arrantherr altyerr-arrpantey-rnem apenterl-ayntetyek. Rernem arrenhantherrenh arrkernekerr, arrantherr apmwangkwarl apenterl-ayntetyek."

24

Israel-kenh-rnemel Moses ileyel, "INGKARTel anwenhantherr ilek-angkwarl, anwantherr ikwer awelheteyek"

¹ INGKARTel Moses ilek apwert irrwerl-they, "Aaron, Nadab-then, Abihu-then artwamp 70-pel Israel-kenh-rnem-then renh-rnem ingwerl-alpa wenh, atyeng-warl apetyetyek. Arrer-apeny apetyey-angenh. Atyengety arleng-antey anetyek kwenerremel. ² Moses, nga anyentant atyeng-warl arrer-apeny apetya. Israel-kenh-rnem ingwer-rnem ilenherr-arey, apwert-warl nganey-angenh anetyek."

³ Moses alpek ikwer-rnem-warl, angkakert INGKART-kenh. Rernem ikwer angkek, "Alakenhaym mwerrarl wenh. INGKARTel ngkweng-angkwarl angka ilem, anwantherr awelhemarl." ⁴ Moses-el pip-warl ingkwernek, INGKARTel renh ilek-angkwarl. Ingwepenh ra apwert akely-rnem akarrelek, akerek-arelh mpwarek INGKARTek. Renh rnkernek-anem apwert Sinai arrenterly ikwer-itwek. Apwert arlpenty ingwer-rnem 12 ra rnkerneynek akert-arraty. Apwert-rnem 12-pel ileyel, Israel-kenh-rnem 12-pel amentew-ament rernem iterl-arayntetyek. ⁵ Moses-el artwa akely-rnem thwenek,

aker atwetyek. Aker pwelek-rnem rernem apwert-rnem-itwek ampernek. Rernem INGKARTEk arryemel aker tyenkerr antheK, ikwer inkwerelhemel. Aker ingwer-rnem ingkerrenhel arlkwek, mwerr ingkerr rernem anew-anenh INGKARTEk. ⁶ Aker rernem atwek-penh, Moses-el arrnga aker-penh inpek, arlengarr-rnem-warl amentewament theleynek. Arrnga ingwer-rneman ra apwert-rnem-warl akerek-areh-warl theleynek. ⁷ Moses-el pip-anem inek, Akngey-kenh angkernem-akert, ra atayel-antey innga reytemilek, ingkerrenhel Akngey-kenh angka awetyek. Rernem ikwer angkek, "Ilek-ilek INGKART-kenh angka pip nhenh-itwek ayntem, anwantherr ikwer awelhem."

⁸ Moses-el arlengarr-rnem arrnga-akert inek, ra arrnga ikwerel arlperry iwek ikwer-rnem-warl, irrpelhelek renh-rnem arrngel INGKART-kenh-angkwarr. Ra ikwer-rnem angkek, "INGKARTel anwenhantherr alhelek, rarl anwenhantherr aleth-antey arntarnt-arayntem. Arrantherr alhelek arppemarl, arrantherr angka ingkerrenh apenterl-ayntetyek pip nhenh-itwek. Alakenh-they atha arrekanttherr-warl arrnga-anem iwek."

⁹ Moses Aaron-then Aaron-kenh alerikw atherr Nadab-then Abihu-then artwamp 70-pel-then Israel-kenh-rnem rernem apwert irrwerl-warl nganek, Akngey renh awetyek. ¹⁰ Apwert ikwer-itwek rernem Akngey Israel-kenh-rnem-kenh renh arey-alhek. Innga Akngey-kenh kweneng-ampeny-itwek iwerr-apeny ayntehekarl rernem arek, iwerr ra arryernek alker-apeny, apwert turquoise-apeny. ¹¹ Arraty innga! Artwamp-rnem Israel-kenh-rnem rernem Akngey anngel innga-antey arek! Alhewer rernem arek renh, ranap atwey-angenh-antey renh-rnem mwerr-antey. Ikwer-penh rernem amern arlkwek, kwaty-then antyiwemel.

INGKARTel Moses-ek apwert ilperr-ilperr atherr angkakert antheyel

¹² INGKART angkek Moses-ek, "Atyeng-warl nganenhey-alha. Mpwelha-anem atyeng, atha ngenh apwert ilperr-ilperr atherr antheyek. Apwert atherr-itwek atha ingkwernek angkernem, ingwer-rnemel reytemilemel akaltyerrerl-ayntetyek."

¹³⁻¹⁴ Ikwer-penhan Moses artwamp-rnem-warl angkek, "Arrantherr mpwelhenherra-arey nhenh-itwek. Aaron-atherr Hur-atherr arteny mpwelhayntem arppemarl, ratherr ament angka arratyiletyek ingwer-rnemek ingkernan, aylanth alhemarl-kety. Joshua-ant atyeng-itwek apetyetyek wenh." Kwertengerl Moses-kenh itnan Joshua. Moses-el Joshua ikngwek, ratherr atherr-antey apwert-warl nganenhek, apwert Akngey-kenh. Moses-el Joshua ampep-warl arrernenhek-anem, ra apwert irrwerl-warl nganenhek ament-anem.

¹⁵ Moses apwert-warl nganenhek, kwenpayel apwert ingkerrenh artenek-anem. ¹⁶ Innga, INGKART irrwerl-they kwernerrek-anem apwert irrwerl-warl, lyenenty rlterrk ilkwakert arryernenh. Kwenpayel apwert renh artek arlta 7-ek-atwety. Arlta ingkernelan INGKART Moses-ek arlkek kwenpay-they. ¹⁷ Israel-kenh-rnem rwa lherrm-apeny apwert irrwerl-itwek rernem arenh. ¹⁸ Moses anenh apwert ikwer-itwek, kwenpayel apwert artek. Ra anenh apwert-itwek arlta 40-ek-atwety. ...

31

INGKARTel Israel-kenh-rnem ileyel, Saturday arlta impen ikwerel warrkirrey-angenh anetyek

¹² ... INGKART Moses-ek angkek, ¹³ "Israel-kenh-rnem alakenh ila, 'Arrantherr angka INGKART-kenh apenterl-ayntetyek Saturday ikwer, arlta impen INGKART-kenh ltyerrey-angker. Saturday arrpanenhel arrantherr ltyerreytyek, INGKARTek iterrerl-ayntetyek. Ikwer-penhan arrantherr renh iterl-arayntetyek, rarl arrenhantherr arratyilek. Arrantherr mwerr anerl-ayntem INGKART-kenh-angkwarr. Aler arrekanttherrrenh-rnem-then, arrengey-rnem-then, artartey-rnem-then rernem iterl-arayntetyek arppemarl aleth-antey. Alakenh-aynem arrantherr mwerr INGKARTek anerl-ayntetyek intem-antey, INGKART-kenh-anem anem.

¹⁴ Saturday ament arlta ingwer-apeny-weny, arrangkw. Saturday-an INGKART-kenh arlta impen. Ingwerentyel apek Saturday-el warrkirrem, arrantherr artwa renh ipmek atwetyek. ¹⁵ Warrkirreytyek Sunday-they Friday-ek-atwetyang arlta 6-ek-atwetyang. Alakenhan mwerrarl. Saturday arrpanenhel ltyerreytyek warrkirrey-angenh. Arlta Saturday-el arrantherr INGKARTek iterr-ayntetyek inkwerelhemel. Ingwerentyel apek Saturday-el warrkirrenty, ipmek-antey renh atwem. ¹⁶ Saturday arrpanenhel arrantherr ltyerreytyek warrkirrey-angenh. Arrantherr INGKARTek iterr-ayntetyek inkwerelhemel, ingkern-penhel-rnem arppemarl aleth-antey. ¹⁷ Arrantherr INGKARTek atyeng Saturday arrpanenhel iterrerl-ayntetyek aleth-antey, atha arrenhantherrrenh aleth-antey arntarnt-arayntem. Arrantherr iterl-areyel, alker-then ahern-then ingkerrenh atha arppmernek arlta 6-ek-atwety. Arlta 7-elant ayeng warrkirrey-angenh ipmelhek,

arwa-anem anak ltyerremel. Alakenh arrantherr ayenh iterl-aryntetyek item-antey, ingkern-penh-rnem rernem ayenh iterl-aryntetyek arrpemar! item-antey.’”

¹⁸ INGKART ipmelhek-anem Moses-war! angkenh-penh Sinai apwert-itwek. Akngey ra angka apwert ilperr-ilperr atherr-war! arrwekel-antey ingkwernek ilytel. Ra Moses-ek apwert ilperr-ilperr atherr anthek, angka ikwerenh-akert.

32

Israel-kenh-rnem kwenerreyel pwelek irrwey gold-penh mpwarek-itwek

¹ Moses apwert Sinai-itwek arleng-alenty anenh-antey. Israel-kenh-rnem alhek Aaron-war!, rernem renh ayernek, “Ayteyengkw Moses-alew? Nthakenh ra irrek? Ilek-kety ra apey-alpey-angenh? Artwa rar! anwenhantherr Egypt-they atnwenhek. Ilwek apek ra. Aaron-ay! Ilngem ntwā anwekantherr mpwara arwerl-penh apek, apwert-penh apek, ra altyerr anwekantherr anteyek. Ra ilayntetyek apek, nthenh-angkwarr anwantherr alhetyek.”

² Aaron angkek ikwer-rnemek, “Iylpek-arelh-rnem gold-penh arelh arrekantherrenh-kenh atyeng anthenh-arey, aler arrekantherrenh-kenh-then.” ³ Rernemap iylpek-arelh-rnem akngetyek, Aaron-ek anthek. ⁴ Aaron-el iylpek-arelh-rnem akngerr arrernek tyampit ilkwewar!. Tyampit ilkwa rwitwek arrernek irrngwerretyek. Ra gold renh-anem ipert pwelek-apeny-war! thelek, pwelek irrwey-arrpantey gold-penh mpwarek. Israel-kenh-rnemel arek-penh, rernem angkerrek, “Israel-kenh-rnemay! Nhenh arenherr-arey! Akngey nhanyemelan anwenhantherrenh Egypt-they atnwenhey-alpek nhenh-war!”

⁵ Aaron-el awek-penh, ra apwert-rnem arrernek amperneyek-arelh, pwelek ikwer-itwek arrwekel-ampenyek. Ra angkek ikwer-rnemek, “Ingwelarreng anwantherr anyenterretyek kwenty arlkwetyek. Anwantherr rntwetyek aylelhemel INGKARTEk inkwerelhemel!” ⁶ Arlta ingwerelan Israel-kenh-rnem ingwepenh-antey akemerr-ayntek, rernem pwelek-rnem inek atwemel-anem. Pwelek ingwer-rnem arrangwirremel mppek, INGKARTEk inkwerelhetyek-arrpantey. Pwelek ingwer-rnem rernem irrtnyewek, aker ampernemel arlkwetyek, INGKARTEk inkwerelhetyek-arrpantey. Rernem aker arlkwenh, ngkwar! wayn-then antywemel, terang irrenh. Ikwer-penh rernem arelh-rnem mpweny ingwerl-alhenh, artnewar! anterrenh.

⁷ INGKART angkek Moses-ek, “Anamerl-antey apwert-they alpa ngkwenh-rnem-war!, ntwar! Egypt-they renh-rnem atnwenhey-alpek. Rernem apmwerrerek-anem. ⁸ Rernem angka atyenhek awalhey-angenh-anem menty anak, apmwel-areh mpwarek. Rernemap pwelek irrwey gold-penh mpwarek. Aker-anem rernem ampernek, pwelek ikwer anthemel. Rernem ikwer kwener-ayntetyek inkwerelhemel. Rernem angkerrek alakenh, ‘Israel-kenh-rnemay! Nhenh arenherr-arey! Akngey nhanyemelan anwenhantherrenh Egypt-they atnwenhey-alpek nhenh-war!’”

⁹ Ikwer-penh INGKART angkek Moses-ek, “Atha weth-rnem iterl-areyel, rernem awerr ingga, iylpelant awem. ¹⁰ Ayeng ikwer-rnem ahelerreyel, atha renh-rnem ywerrelhilemel atweyenh. Atyeng arrngert angkey-angenh! Atha anewengkw ngkwenh alerengkw ngkwenh-atherr-then nthakenh ipma atwey-angenh, arrangkw. Ngkwenh-rnem-theyar! akngerrremel irreyenh.”

¹¹ Moses-el amperrnggerremel ayernek INGKART, “INGKARTay! Ahelerrey-angenh ngkwenh-rnemek. Weth-rnem ntwā atnwenhey-alpek Egypt-they arawerrng rlterrel. ¹² Ntwā renh-rnem atwenty, Egypt-areny-rnem alakenh ngkweng irrpelthirreker, ‘INGKARTEl ikwerenh-rnem atnwenhey-alpek Egypt-they apmer arlpaw-war!, renh-rnem ilwerl-athenetyek apwert-itwek!’ Menty, nga ahelerrey-angenh ngkwenh-rnemek, renh-rnem atwey-angenh! ¹³ Abraham-ek-then Isaac-ek-then Jacob-ek-then iterra! Awank-aker ntwā alhelenh ikwer-rnem angkemel, ‘Ntwā alerengkw-then artartey-rnem-then arrangey-rnem-then akngerr atnyenem. Rernem akngerr ingga aneyenh, antyarr alkerel aneyel-apeny. Atha apmer Canaan ikwer-rnem anthem, ikwer-rnem aleth-antey ayntetyek.’ Alakenh-anyem ntwā renh-rnem alhelek.” ¹⁴ INGKARTEl Moses awek-penh, ra ingwer-angkwarr-anem iterrek. INGKARTEl ikwerenh-rnem ywerrelhilemel atwey-angenh.

¹⁵ Ikwer-penhan Moses atwarrerl-alhek apwert-they, ra apwert ilperr-ilperr atherr akngeynek. Apwert ikwer-atherr-itwek INGKARTEl arrwekel angka ikwerenh ingkwernek atherr-angkwarr-antey arrwekel-ampeny-then ingkern-ampeny-then. ¹⁶ Moses-elan apwert atherr mpwarey-angenh arrangkw, Akngeyelant arrwekel-antey apwert atherr mpwarek, ra angka ikwerenh-rnem apwert atherr-itwek ingkwernek.

¹⁷ Moses apwert-they atwarreynenh-antey, ra Joshua rlwatek ampep-itwek. Rernem apmer arrerirrek-anem. Joshua-el awek, ingkerrenharl arlkenh. Ra angkek Moses-ek, "Awa! Israel-kenh-rnem apek atwerreyel!"

¹⁸ Moses angkek Joshua-ek, "Arrangkw. Israel-kenh-rnem inkwerelhey-angenh, rernem atwerrenty-penh. Rernem artney-angenh, rernem atwerrenty-penh. Atha renh-rnem aweyellarl, rernem aylelherreyel."

¹⁹ Moses arrer-anemirrek ikwer-rnem-warl, ra pwelek irrwey gold-penh arek. Ra ingwer-rnem arek rntwerl-anenty. Ra ikwer-rnem ahelerrek-anem. Ra apwert atherr ahern-warl iwek. Apwert atherr akelhek-anem apwert Sinai impalth-itwek. ²⁰ Ikwer-penhan ra pwelek gold-penh renh inek. Ra rwewarl iwek, gold kwaty-apeny irrngwerrenhek. Ikwer-penhan ra gold ahern-warl thelek, irrernterretyeyek. Ikwer-penhan ra gold ngkweltyelek lher-apeny-anem. Gold renh inek, kwaty-warl ra iwemel. Israel-kenh-rnem ra ilek, "Arrantherr kwaty gold ikwer-akert antywetyek."

²¹ Moses Aaron-warl angkek, "Ilek ntw a weth-rnem akngartewek INGKART-kety pwelek nhenh-warl? Alakenhaym apmwarl! Rernem artewentyel apmwelhelek."

²² Aaron angkek Moses-warl, "Nga atyetyart atyenh. Atyeng ahelerrey-angenh. Ntw renh-rnem iterl-arey, rernem apmwangkwarl iterreyel aleth-antey. ²³ Rernem atyeng angkek alakenh, 'Ayteyngkw Moses nthakenh irrek? Ilek-kety ra apey-alpey-angenh? Artwa weth ra anwenhantherrenh Egypt-they atnwenhey-alpek. Ilwek apek ra. Aaron-ay! Ilangem ntw anwekantherr mpwara arwerl-penh apek apwert-penh apek, ra altyerr anwekantherr anetyek. Ra ilayntetyek apek nthenh-angkwarl anwantherr alhetyek.' ²⁴ Ayeng Israel-kenh-rnemek angkek, 'Gold iylpek-arelh-rnem arrekantherrenh-they lhelenherr-arey, ilek-ilek gold-penh-then. Ayenh-anem anthemel.' Ingkerrenh-antey gold-penh rernem atyeng anthekek ampwal ilek-ilek. Gold-rnem atha rwewarl iwek, pwelek irrwey-anem rwethey tyerrelhenhey-ayntek!"

²⁵ Moses ra renh-rnem arenh, arweng-apeny arlkenty. Aaron ra renh-rnem iltey-angenh arrangkw. Moses ament angkek, "Ingwerel-rnem atherrelhelekerr, anwekantherr arlkwentey-angenh-rnem." ²⁶ Moses arriw ilkwa-itwek rtney-alhek. Ra ingkerrenhek arlekek, "Ingwer-rnemel apek INGKART apentetyek ilkelhem, atyeng-angkwarl apetyetyek!" Levi-kenh-rneman rernem Moses-itwek rtney-alhek. ²⁷ Ikwer-penhan Moses Levi-kenh-rnemek angkek, "INGKART Akngey Israel-kenh-rnem-kenh alakenh-anyem ra arrenhantherr iley, 'Artwernem, arrantherr inkwarty inenherr-arey! Apmer-warl alhemel awayengkw-rnem-then ayteyngkw-rnem-then arrantherr iterl-arey, ingwer-rnem-then ingkerrenh ipmek atwetyek.'" ²⁸ Levi-kenh-rnem rernem Moses-ek awalhek. Rernem inkwartey-rnem inek, 3,000 innga rernem ipmek atwek. ²⁹ Moses Levi-kenh-rnemek angkek, "Lyertan INGKART-angkwarl anetyek arrantherr, atyetyart arrantherr anayntetyek, INGKART ikwer warrkir-ayntetyek. Arrantherr ikwer awalhek, awayengkw-rnem-then ayteyngkw-rnem-then alerengkw-rnem-then ipmek atwek. Alakenh-they INGKART arrekantherr inkwerelhek."

³⁰ Arlta ingwerelan Moses angkek Israel-kenh-rnemek, "Arrantherr apmwangkwarl mpwarek. Lyert atha INGKART ayernem arrekantherr. Ayeng ikwer-warl angkenty, ra arrekantherr ahelerrey-angenh anetyek, apmwa arrekantherrety iwetyek, arrantherr apek ikwerrenh-anem arppemarl anem." ³¹ Moses alhek INGKART-warl ayernetyek, "Weth-rnemel apmwel-areth mpwarek. Rernem pwelek gold-penh mpwarek, ikwer kwenirr-ayntetyek inkwerelhemel. ³² Irrepern-rnem atwey-angenh. Menty rernem anetyek. Renh-rnem angkep atwey-angenh, rernem apmwel-areth mpwarek-penh. Renh-rnem atwey-angenh, ayenhant ntw atwetyek. Ayenh ntw katy atwetyek, menty ingwer-rnem aney-akenh. Ayeng ikwer-rnem katy ilwetyek. Itna atyenh ipara pip ilkwa ngkwenh-they, ntwarl itna atyenh ingkwernek ingwer-rnem-then, rernem ngkwenh-rnem intem-antey anetyek."

³³ INGKART Moses-ek angkek, "Ingwer apek apmwangkwarl alhenty, atyeng ilkelhey-angenh, atha itna ikwerrenh pip ikwer-they iparem. ³⁴ Israel-kenh-rnem-warl alpa, atnwenha renh-rnem apmer atha alhelek-warl, atha ngenh arwewek-antey ilek-warl. Antyerl atyenh arrekantherr yerlirrem, iwerr arrekantherr iyparrernetyek, apmer ikwer-warl alpetyek. Apmwel-areth aneyel-rnem atha ingwer-inger atwemant-anem." ³⁵ INGKARTel Israel-kenh-rnem arntety ilkwa anthekek, rernem apmwel-areth mpwarek-they.

33

¹ INGKART angkek Moses-warl, "Apmer nhenh iwewl-alhenherr-arey, nga-then ingwer-rnem-then, ntwarl renh-rnem Egypt-they atnwenhek. Alhenherr-arey apmer ikwer-warl, atharl arwewek-antey alhekek Abraham-ek-rnem-then Isaac-ek-rnem-then Jacob-

ek-rnem. ² Atha arrwekel-antey antyerl thwenem arrekanterr-warl yanh-areny-rnem irrentetyek, Canaan-areny-rnem, Amor-areny-rnem-then, Hitt-kenh-rnem-then, Perizz-areny-rnem-then, Hiv-areny-rnem-then, Jebus-areny-rnem-then. ³ Alhenh-arey apmer ikwer-warl, amern-angketyarr-warl arwengalker-angketyarr-warl. Nthakenh ayeng arrekanterr-itwek alhey-angenh, arrantherr awerr-rnemarl wethey, atyeng awelhey-angenh. Ayeng arrekanterr alhenty apmer ikwer-warl, atha ampepel apek arrenhantherr ilwerl-athenekerr.”

⁴⁻⁶ Arrwekel-antey INGKART Moses-ek angkek, “Angka nhenh Israel-kenh-rnem ila.” Kel Moses Israel-kenh-rnemek angkek, “Alakenh INGKARTel arrenhantherr ileyel, ‘Arrantherr awerr innga. Ayeng apek arrekanterr-angkwarr alhenty, atha apek arrenhantherr ilwerl-athenekerr. Ampwal-rnem iylpek-arelh-rnem-then nikeleth-rnem-then akwek-arelh-rnem-then lhelenh-arey. Alerl ayeng iterrey, nthakenh atha ileman.’” Angka nhenh awek-penh, rernem ampwal-rnem lhelek apwert itna Sinai-itwek. Rernem amperrngerrek, ampwal-rnem angkep arrerneyney-angenh-anemarl.

INGKART Moses-warl angkeyel kalikw-itwek

⁷ Moses-el apmelerr kalikw arrenh, apmer-they arleng. Kalikw renh itnewek, “Kalikw-itwek INGKART ayernetyek”. Ingwerentyel INGKART ayernetyek, rap alhem kalikw ikwer-warl, apmer-they akwerr-ampeny-warl. ⁸ Moses kalikw-warl alhenhel, rernem arriw-ampeny kalikw akely-rnem-itwek rtney-alhenh. Rernem Moses intwarenh, kalikw-warl aylpenharl. ⁹ Moses kalikw-warl aylpenhel, kwenpay arlpenty apetyek irrwerl-they, arriw-ampeny-itwek arrenh. Kwenpay ikwer-they INGKART Moses-warl angkenh. ¹⁰ Kwenpay renh arenh kalikw arriw-itwek, ingkerrenhel apmelerr kalikw arriw ikwer-rnem-kenh-itwek rtenh, INGKARTek kwernerreyek. ¹¹ INGKART Moses-warl kalikw-itwek angkenh. Rather arrenhant-ather angkerremel. Ikwer-penh Moses apmer-warl alpenh. Joshua ra kalikw ikwer-itwek apmelerr arrenh anenh alpey-angenh. Joshua Nun-kenh alerikw anenh, ra kwertengerl Moses-kenh anenh.

INGKARTel alheleyel, ra ikwerenh-rnem-itwek anayntetyek, rernem alperlewetyek

¹² Ingwer-inger Moses-el INGKART ayerneke, “Ntwa ayenh arrwekel-antey alakenh ilek, ‘Atha ngenh Moses iterl-areyel, ayeng inkwerelheyel ngkweng.’ Ntwa ayenh ilek arppemarl, ‘Ntwa nhenh-rnem atnwenheyntetyek apmer ingwer-warl-anem.’ Kel atha ngenh lyert ayernetyek, ‘Angwenh ntwa thwenem, atyeng-angkwarr ilkwatherr?’ Ntwa ayenh iley-angenh-antey. ¹³ Nga atyeng inkwerelhentyan, ntwa ayenh ngkwenh-angkwarr akalty-antha. Atha ngenh iterl-aretyek. Ayeng ilkelheyel, nga atyeng intem-antey inkwerel-ayntetyek. Nhenh-rnemek iterra iylpelerrey-angenh-antey. Ntwa renh-rnem ayerrpelek, ngkwenh-rnem anayntetyek.”

¹⁴ INGKART angkek Moses-warl, “Ayeng arrekanterr-angkwarr alhem. Arrantherr mwerrant-arey anetyek, ahelengkw-rnem nthakenh arrekanterr atwerrey-angenh.”

¹⁵ Moses ikwer-warl angkek, “Nga anwekantherr yerlirrey-angenh apek, ntwa anwenhantherr apmer ingwer-warl thweney-angenh anetyek. ¹⁶ Nga anwekantherr yerlirrenty, ingwer-arenyel-rnem iterl-arayntetyek, ngarl anwekantherr inkwerelheyel. Anwantherr ngkwenh-rnemarl impenarl, ingwer-rnem arrangkwarl.”

¹⁷ INGKART angkek Moses-ek, “Alakenh mwerr. Nga mwerr innga angkek. Atha ngenh Moses iterl-areyel innga, ayeng ngkweng inkwerelheyel. Alakenh-they ayeng arrekanterr-angkwarr alhem ilkwatherr.”

¹⁸ Moses angkek INGKART-warl, “Atha ngenh arem, arawerrng rlterrkel lyenenty artryernenty.”

¹⁹ INGKART angkek ikwer-warl, “Ya. Ayeng ngkweng-angkwarr rwaylpenhem. Ayeng ngkweng aremirrem. Ntwa aretyek, ayengarl mwerr-angker innga. Ayeng ngkweng itna mwerr-angker atyenh-anem ilelhetyek. Itnan atyenh INGKART. Ayeng ilkelhenty atha ingwer-rnemek amperrngirremel arntarnt-arem arppemarl. ²⁰ Ayeng ngkweng aremirretyek. Nthakenh ayeng inngerr aremerrey-angenh ngkweng-warl. Ingwerentyel inngerr ayenh arenty, rap ilwemarl. ²¹ Ay, apwert nhak aray. Apwert ikwer-itwek rnterl-alha. ²² Atha artryerneyenh rlterrk ilkwakert apwert-angkwarr anper-alhentyel. Ayeng anper-alhey-alentyarl, atha ngenh apwert intey-warl ikwer-itwek akwernem, atha ngenh iltyel artyeyenh. ²³ Atha ngenh artyeyenh-tangkwel, ikwer-penh altywerilem arppemarl, ntwap artepant-anem ayenh intwareyenanh.”

34

Moses-el apwert ilperr-ilperr atherr mpwareyel arppemarl, INGKART-kenh angka ingkwernetyek

¹ INGKART angkek Moses-warl, “Apwert ilperr-ilperr atherr akaltha, atharl ingwer weth arrwekel-antey mpwarek-apeny. Apwert ingwer atherr angkakert nwa iwek, ratherrap akelhek-anem. Atha apwert ilperr-ilperr atherr-warl irrkaty-angkarr ingkwer-netyek. ² Ingwepenh-antey apwert ilperr-ilperr atherr akngetya apwert itna Sinai-warl. Ayeng ngkweng-warl apwert irrwerl-itwek angketyek. ³ Ingwerenty akngetyey-angenh, ngant apetya. Ingwer-rnem ila, ‘Apwert nhenh-warl apetyekerr!’ Yep-yep-rnem-then pwelek-rnem-then renh-rnem antwerrketyek, atherrk apwert ilkwa-angkwarr rernem arlkweynekerr.”

⁴ Moses-el apwert ilperr-ilperr atherr akaltheek. Ingwepenh ra apwert Sinai-warl nganek apwert ilperr-ilperr atherr-akert. Alakenh INGKARTel renh arrwekel ilek-angkwarr. ⁵ INGKART kwenpay-angkwarr Sinai apwert-warl apetyek. Ran apetyek, Moses-itwek arrer rtney-alhek. Ra itnewelhek INGKART. ⁶ Moses-warl arrwekel-ampeny-itwek ra anper-alhek. Ra ikwer-warl angkek, “Ayeng INGKART, Akngey innga. Ayeng aleth amperrngerreyel ingkerrenhek, ayeng mwerr innga iterreyel ikwer-rnemek. Rernem apmwel-areth atyeng anem, ayeng anamerl ahelerrey-angenh ikwer-rnemek, arrangkw. Ayeng ikwer-rnem artewentyel ilkelheyl-antey. Atha renh-rnem alhelenty, nthakenh ayeng ingwer-angkwarr iterrey-angenh. Ayeng arraty ikwer-rnem-warl angkem aleth. ⁷ Alakenh-anyem innga. Ayeng mwerr ingkerrenhek aneyel. Rernem apmwel-ayeth atyengety anenty, ikwer-penh rernem atyeng-warl apey-alpenty, atha renh-rnem irrentey-angenh, arrangkw. Menty, atha renh-rnem angkep atwey-angenh. Ayeng ikwer-rnem inkwerelheyl inngy. Ingwer-rnem apek apmwangkwarr aleth anenty, angkepperrey-angenh, atha renh-rnem inngarl atwem, alerikw-rnem-then arrengey-rnem-then artartey-rnem-then ingkerrenh-antey atha aleth-antey irrwampenh-anthemel atwem arppemarl.”

⁸ Moses anamerl-antey ahern-itwek kwenerrek, ampwethel arrernelhek, Akngey-warl inkwerelhemel angkek. ⁹ Moses angkek ikwer-warl, “INGKARTay, nga apek atyeng inkwerelhenty, anwekantherr-angkwarr alhayntetyek. Rernem awerr innga, iylpelant awem. Apmwa anwekantherrrenh iwa, angkep atwey-angenh. Anwenhantherr intem-antey atnyena, anwantherr ngkwenh-rnem anetyek.”

¹⁰ INGKART angkek-anem, “Atha arrenhantherr innga alhelem. Rernem ayenh areyenh, ayengarl ilek-ilek mpwarey-angker arawerrng riterrk-akert, arrantherr aketh-antey aretyek. Arrwekel ingwer-rnemel arey-angenh alakenh-anyem. Ingwer-rnem arrekantherr-itwek aneyel-rnemel areyenh arppemarl. ¹¹ Arrantherr angka atyenhek awelhetyek, atharl lyert ilem. Atha Amor-areny-rnem, Canaan-areny-rnem-then, Hitt-kenh-rnem, Perizz-areny-rnem, Hiv-areny-rnem, Jebus-areny-rnem-then ingkerrenh irrenteyenh apmer ikwer-they, apmer atharl arrwekel arrekantherr alhelek. ¹² Arrantherr apmer Canaan-warl alhentyel, mwanty arntarnt-arelhemel anayntetyek yanh-rnem-kety, mwerrant-arey arrantherr aney-angenh ikwer-rnem-itwel, rernem arrenhantherrrenh apmwangkwarr-anem akngartewekerr. ¹³ Tyaty-arrpantey-rnem rernem mpwarek. Ampwal akerek-arelh-then apwert impen-rnem-then rernem tyaty kwen-itwek rnrnek, ampwal arlpenty-rnem-then. Rernem altyerr-arrpantey-rnem ilek-ilek apentyek. Ingkerrenh ngkwltyeletek atakemel, ampwal akerek-arelh-rnem-then, apwert impen-rnem-then, ampwal arlpenty-rnem-then. ¹⁴ Ayengan INGKARTarl. Arrantherr altyerr-arrpantey-rnemek kwenirrey-angenh anetyek. Arrantherr atyengant awelh-ayntetyek.”

¹⁵ INGKART angkek, “Mwentyel arntarnt-arelherr-arey yanh-rnem-kety. Mwerrant-arey arrantherr apmer ikwer-areny-rnem-itwek aney-angenh. Rernem altyerr-arrpantey-rnem apent-ayntem apmwangkwarr. Rernem akerr tyenkerr arryemel anthem altyerr-arrpantey-rnemek. Arrenhantherr apmwangkwarr angkepilekerr, Menty awenh-arey! ¹⁶ Artwa aler arrekantherrrenh-rnem kwey aleyak ikwer-rnem-kenh-itwek itengerrey-angenh anetyek. Aleyak ikwer-rnem-kenh altyerr-arrpantey kwenerremel tnaketyek. Rernem artwa aler arrekantherrrenh-rnem irrkaty-angkwarr arppemarl akaly-anthekerr.

¹⁷ Ingwerel-rnem gold rwel arryemel irrngwerreyek, altyerr-arrpantey mpwaremel ikwer-penh. Alakenh mpwarey-angenh arrantherr anetyek.

¹⁸ Amern ilperr-ilperr-akert arrantherr kwenty arlkwetyek inkwerelhemel, kwenty itna ‘Amern ilperr-ilperr’. Arlta 7-ek-atwety arrantherr amern ilperr-ilperr arlkwetyek pikipat-weny, atharl ilek-angkwarr-antey. Arrantherr alakenh mpwaretyek alkent Abib ikwerel-antey aherryet arpanenhel. Arrantherr amern ilperr-ilperr renh kwenty arlkwayntetyek, arrantherr iterreyek Abib ikwerel, Egypt-theyarl anperl-alhekan.

¹⁹ Awey arrwekeleny-rnem-then atnwenh irrwey arrwekeleny-rnem-then rernem atyenh ingkerrenh. ²⁰ Tangkey arrwekeleny nwa apek iteth atnyenetyek, yep-yep

akelyant antha atyeng. Arrangkwel apek, tangkey renh akertemal atwetyek. Arrantherr aler awey arrekantherrenh arrwekeleny-rnem ingkerrenh payemeletyek atyengthey. Ingwerenty rtnemel angkenty atyeng-warl, ra ayenh aker tyenkerr antheynetyek-tangkwel.

²¹ Arlta 6-ek-atwety warrkirr-ayntetyek, arlta 7-el ltyerretyek warrkirrey-angenh. Ahern angney-angenh, ntang ineyney-angenh, ikwer-kety ltyerretyek-antey. Menty anetyek arlta ikwerel.

²² Aherrety arpanenhel arrantherr kwenty arlkwayntetyek itna Pentecost ikwerel. Ntang weyt arrwekeleny-penh arrantherr atyeng anthetyek. Ingwer-inger arrantherr kwenty ingwer arlkwayntetyek, ntang weyt ingkern-penh arrantherr atyeng anthetyek.

²³ Aherrety arpanenhel irrpety-inger artwernem ingkerrenh rernem akarrirretyek arrwekel-antey atyeng. Ayeng INGKARTarl, Akngey innga Israel-kenh-rnem-kenh.

²⁴ Arrantherr aherrety arpanenhel irrpety-inger atyeng-warl apetyenty, atha Canaan-areny-rnem arrwekel-antey apmer ikwer-they irrentem. Atha arrenhantherrenh apmer akngerr arrpemarlanthem. Nthakenh ingwer-rnemel apmer renh angkep rakeyney-angenh arrekantherr-they.

²⁵ Arrantherr aker atyeng anthenty, amern tyenkerr-then. Amern pikinpat-weny ayenh anthetyek. Arrantherr yep-yep renh atwentyel, tyenkerr itna Anperarl Alhek 'Passover', aker tyelk arrerney-angenh ingwepenhkek-atwety. Arrantherr rwel arrtyetyek ingkerrenh-antey. ²⁶ Aherrety arpanenhel, ntang weyt arrwekelarl lyapek akngetyenherr-arey, kalikw atyenh-warl, amern tyenkerr mwerr-angker ayenh anthetyek.

Nanikwet akely apek ampennenty arrantherr, amikw ikwerenah aylpatyell arrtyey-angenh."

²⁷ INGKART angkek Moses-warl, "Ingkwernetyek angka nhenh. Alakenh atha ngenh alheylel, Israel-kenh-rnem arrantherr atyenh-rnem intem-antey anayntetyek." ²⁸ Moses INGKART-itwek anenh, arlta 40-ek-atwety. Amern arlkwey-angenh kwaty antywey-angenh. Apwert ilperr-ilperr atherr-warl INGKARTel ingkwernek angkernem 10, rernem aleth-antey apenterl-ayntetyek.

Moses apwert Sinai-they atwarrelhenhey-alpeyel inngerr amparrkenh

²⁹ Moses-anem apwert Sinai-they atwarrenhey-alpenh, apwert ilperr-ilperr atherr-akert iltyel akngey-alpenh. Moses inngerr amparrkenh, ra Akngey-itwek angkenh-penh. Ra iterl-arehhey-angenh inngerrarl amparrkenh. ³⁰ Aaron-then Israel-kenh-rnem-then rernem inngerr Moses arek amparrkenharl. Rernem ikwerety aterirrek. Alakenh-they rernem arrer-warl alhey-angenh ikwer-warl. ³¹ Moses ikwer-rnemek atayel arlkek, "Atyengety aterirrey-angenh! Arrer-warl apetyenherr-arey!" Aaron artwamp-rnem-then arrer-warl ikwer-warl apetyek. Ra ikwer-rnem angkek. ³² Ikwer-penh ingkerr-anem Moses-warl arrererrenhey-alhek. Ra ikwer-rnem angka ilenh, INGKARTelarl apwert Sinai-itwek renh ilek. ³³ Moses ikwer-rnem-warl angkek-penh, ra inngerr-anem arnkwa akelyel artelhek. ³⁴ Moses ra kalikw-warl aylpenh aleth INGKART-warl ayernetyek. Ra arnkwa akely apmelerr lhelenh, INGKART-warl angkey-alhenty. Ra kalikw iwerl-alhenh, apmer-warl alpenh, ra ingkerrenhek iley-alpenh, INGKARTel ilek-angkwar. ³⁵ Ingkerrenhel renh arey-ayntenh, inngerr Moses amparrkenharl. Ikwer-penh ra inngerr apmelerr artelhenh-anem arnkwa akely ikwerel. ...

40

Kwenpay INGKART-kenh-anem ra kalikw impen arteyel

³⁴ ... Moses-el kalikw impen artek. Ra ampwal impen-rnem ingkerrenh akwernek Akngeyel renh ilek-angkwar. Moses-el warrk ywerrelhilek-penh, kwenpay INGKART-akert alker-they apetyek, kalikw impen artek. INGKART-kenh lyenentyel kalikw kwen alhernek. ³⁵ Kwenpayel iwerr arrngelek, Moses nthakenh kalikw-warl kwen aylpenhey-angenh.

³⁶⁻³⁷ Kwenpayel kalikw-itwek artenhel-antey, Israel-kenh-rnem apmerel-antey anenh. Kwenpay rarl anperl-alhenh, Israel-kenh-rnemel kwenpay renh apenten, apmer ingwer-warl-anem. ³⁸ Alakenh-anyem innga. Itwernek kwenpayel kalikw artenh. Ingwelan kwenpay amparrkenh rwapenyarl. Israel-kenh-rnem apmer arpanenharl-warl alpenhel, rernem kwenpayan kalikw-itwek arenh.

Pip Namp 1 Samuel

Angka Samuel-akert, atyetyart Saul-akert, David-akerr

Angka 1 Samuel alakenh aynteyel

Angka nhenhan artwernem irrpety-akert, itnerneman Samuel, Saul, David. Samuel-an Akngey-wenh artwa angkakert, awank-akerr anenh apmer Israel-itwew. Saul-tangkwe anenh atyetyart ilkwa arrwekeleny, Akngeyelarl arrernew Israel-wenh-rnemew. Arraty-angkwar-rangkwe ra anenh, Akngeyelarl ilanthew-angkwar. Ikwer-penh ingwer-ingwer ra ipmelhenhew Akngey-wety, awelhey-angenh-anem ikwer. Akngeyelan David-anem rlwanew, atyetyart ilkwa aneyew, Saul-an menty-anemarl. Saul-el alharlkwew David, rap renh ipmew atweyew-anew akngerr-inger.

Arelh Hannah-el INGKART ayerneyel, awey renh antheyew

¹ Artwa anyent anenh itnan Elkanah. Ranap Ephraim-wenh-antey, apmer Ramah-el anenh apwert-ampeny-itwew. ² Artwa Elkanah ra arelh atherr-akert anenh itnan Hannah Peninnah-then. Peninnah-an ampakertarl anenh, Hannah-an arrangwarl.

³ Aherrety arrpanenhel artwa ra alpenh apmer ikwer-they ikwerenh-rnem-akert apmer Shiloh-warl. Apmer ikwer-itwew ra aylpey-alhenh warl INGKART-wenh-warl, kwenerr-aynteyew INGKARTew. INGKART ran Atyetyart ilkwa Ingkerrenhew. Artwamp anenh apmer ikwerel itna Eli. Artwa alerikw ikwerenh-atherr Hophni Phinehas-then, ingkart-atherr anenh warl INGKART-wenh-itwew. ⁴ Arlta ingwerel Elkanah-el aker tyenkerr anthenh INGKARTew apmelerrel-ayeth, rap ikwerenh-rnemew-then anthenh, arlkwaynteyew. Aker ra anthenh Peninnah-ew ampemew-then. ⁵ Arelh ingweran ikwerenh Hannah ampewenyarl, INGKARTelarl arrngertewew ampewety. Ikweran Elkanah-el aker akngerrarl anthenh, rarl ikwer ilkelhenhew artewentyel. ⁶ Peninnah-el renh kwanthenh ahelerreyew-atety, ra ampewenyarl. ⁷ Aherrety arrpanenhel alakenh ayntenh. Apmelerr Hannah aylpenh warl INGKART-wenh-warl, arelh ingwerelan renh kwanthenh, rap artnenh-anem. Arlka ra apmwerrenh, nthakenh arlkwey-angenh. ⁸ Mpwarnikwan ikwer angkenh, "Nthakenh ngan irreyel? Artney-angenh. Arlkwemer ntwaw. Arlka apmwa aney-angenh. Ampa irrwey atnyenyew iterrey-angenh artewenty. Ayengan ngkweng ilkelheyel artewenty!"

⁹ Ingwer-ingweran, rernemarl arlkwenh-penh apmer Shiloh-itwew, Hannah-an rterl-alhew-anem. Rap alhew warl INGKART-wenh-warl, angkaynteyew ikwer. Artwamp Eli-an anenh arriw-itwew. ¹⁰ Hannah-an arlkarl apmwerrew innga, rap artnemel angkenh INGKART ikwer. ¹¹ "INGKARTay! Ngan Atyetyart ilkwa Ingkerrenhew! Ayengan arwa warrkenh ngkwenh. Amperrngerra atyeng, ayengan arlka apmwarl. Iyplelerlewey-angenh ayenh. Nhaym atha ngenh ayerneyel. Awey atyeng antha! Ntwaw ayenh awey anthem, athap ngenh angkep antheynem, raw ngkweng warrkerreyew ampwerreyew-atety. Nthakenh alta renh akey-angenh, ingwer-rnemel renh areyew, ra ngkwenharl."

¹²⁻¹³ Rap intem-antey arreytemel angkenh INGKART-warl arleng-alenty. Eli-el arew, arrakertantarl akngelhenh, awey-angenh. Ra iterrew ikwer terangkew-arrpantey, ¹⁴ rap angkew, "Ilekew nga terangkan apetyew? Ngkwarl yanh iwa!"

¹⁵ Hannah-el tyernew, "Arrangkew artwampay! Ayengan terangk-wenyarl. Ayengan arelh arlkarl apmwerreyelarl. Ngkwarl atha antyew-angenh, arrangkw. Ayengan arreytenh alyepel INGKARTewarl, ikwer ilelhenh. ¹⁶ Ayenh apmwa antwey-angenh. Ayengan artnemelarl anenh. INGKART atha ayernenh, ayenh alpelemeleyew."

¹⁷ Eli-an angkew, "Irrepern nga! Artewenty iterrey-angenh alpanem. Anantherr Israel-wenh-rnemel Akngey mwerr-angker apentem. Ra anthemarl, ntwaw renh ayernentyan."

¹⁸ Hannah angkew ikwer, "Nga mwerr-angkwararl atyeng angkew." Rap anperl-alhew mwerr awelhemel, amern-anem arlkwey-alpew.

¹⁹ Arlta ingwerel ingwepenh Elkanah akwentew, rap alhew ikwerenh-rnem-akert anyent-inger-anem, INGKART-warl kwenerrremel angkaynteyew. Ikwer-penh rernem angkep-anem alpew apmer Ramah-warl.

INGKARTel Hannah iyplelerlewey-angenh-antey, rarl ayernenhew. ²⁰ Ikwer-penh ingwer-ingwer ra awey-anem atnyenew, rap renh itnewew Samuel. Rap angkew, "Atha renh itnewem Samuel, atharl INGKART ayernew-angkwar-antey, renh atyeng antheyew."

Hannah-el arretegeleyel, awey Samuel antheyew INGKARTew arrwekel-antey

²¹ Aherrety anyent-penh Elkanah alhew ikwerenh-rnem-akert apmelerrel-ayeth apmer Shiloh-warl, kwener-aynteyew INGKART-warl, aker tyenkerr-then anthaynteyew ikwer. Elkanah-el ikwer antheyew, rarl arrwekel-antey arretengelew. ²² Arelh Hannah-an artenyarl anew. Rap angkew, "Aweyan atha aylpatyel-antey wanteyel. Rarl aylpaty-wety ipmelhem, athap renh akngemarl Shiloh-warl, INGKART-warl-anem antheyew. Ra anyntem-then ikwer-itwew."

²³ Elkanah-el tyernew, "Kel. Ngarl ilkelhem alakenh. Alerl anayntenh-atherr, awey aylpaty-wety ipmelhentyew. INGKARTel ngenh alpemelem, ntwarl arretengelew-angkewarr." Hannah-an anenh awey ikwerenh alerl-antey alkenhelenh, rarl aylpaty antywenh-antey-akert.

²⁴ Aherrety irrpety-penh aweyel amernant-anem arlkwenh. Elkanah alhew ikwerenh-rnem-akert apmelerrel-ayeth warl INGKART-wenh-warl Shiloh-warl. Amenheng-atherran alhew-anem ikwer-rnem-angkewarr. Rernem akngew pwelek irrwey ilkwa, amern arley ampwerrk, ngkwarl-anem arranty nanikwet yenp-penh-akert. ²⁵ Elkanah-el Hannah-el-then pwelek ipmew atwew INGKARTew, ratherr awey-then akngew artwamp Eli-warl. ²⁶ Hannah angkew ikwer, "Artwampay, ntwaw ayenh iterl-areyel apek? Awank-akerr ayengan rtney-alhenh ngkweng-itwel, artnemel angkenh INGKART-warl. ²⁷ Atha ayernenh, ampa ayenh antheyew. Rap ayenh awew, nhanemap ayenh anthewan, atharl ayernewan. ²⁸ Aleyan atha renh anthem INGKART-warl-anem. Ra warrkerr-aynteyew ikwer ampwerreyew-atety." Rarl renh ilew, INGKARTelarl renh awew, Eli ra kwenerrew INGKART-warl-anem.

2

... ¹¹ Ikwer-penh Elkanah angkep alpew ikwerenh-rnem-akert apmer Ramah-warl. Awey ran anenharl Shiloh-itwew. Eli-elan renh akalty-anthenh, INGKARTew warrkerr-aynteyew.

Eli-wenh alerikw apmawatherr

¹² Eli-wenh alerikw-atherr, Hophni-atherr Phinehas-atherr, ratherr ingkart apmawatherr anenh. INGKARTew awelhey-angenh ratherr anenh. ¹³ Ingwerentyel INGKARTew aker anthenh, ratherr aker inenh apmwangkwarl artwa ikwer-they. INGKARTel awank-antey alakenh ilew, "Ingwerentyel aker anthem atyeng, artwa ingkartel aker anter-tangkwelel rwel arryyemer atyeng. Artwa akerew-arteyel kwatyel tyelk arryyem, artwa ingkartel ra inem-anem ikwerew." Ratherranap apmwel-ayetharl inenh alakenh. Ingwerentyelarl aker arryyenh, ratherr warrkenh anyent thwenenh, ikwer-atherr inaynteyew. ¹⁴ Warrkenhel fork arlpety ilkwel atanthenh. Aker akngerr apek ra inenh, aker akely apek. Ratherr inenh alakenh apmwel-ayeth akngerr-wenh. Ratherrap Israel-wenh-rnem inggerrew irrkaty-angkewarr mpwarenh, rernemarl alhenh apmer Shiloh-warl, aker INGKARTew anthaynteyew. ¹⁵ Ratherr mpwelhey-angenh, anter-tangkwelel arryyeyew, arrangkw. Artwa warrkenh ra angkenh artwa akerew-artey ikwer, "Aker artwa ingkartew-atherr antha, ratherr rwel arryyemel arlkweyew. Aker kwaty-penhew ratherr ilkelhey-angenharl. Aker arley ikwer-atherr antha!"

¹⁶ Artwel ra apek tyernem, "Alerl anter-tangkwelel arryyey-inkerr. Ntwap aker inem-anem." Warrkenh ran angkenh, "Arrangkw! Anamerl ayenh anthay, rakerl-alhewerr-anem atha ngenh!"

¹⁷ Alakenh Eli-wenh alerelikw-atherran mpwarenh apmwangkwarl innga. Ratherr angka INGKART-wenh awelhey-angenh. INGKARTan ahelerrew ikwer-atherr.

Hannah-el Samuel arerlenty-akngenh

¹⁸ Awey Samuel ra warrkerrenh INGKARTew. Ra aylpenh artwa ingkart-wenh arnkwelel. ¹⁹ Aherrety arpanenh amelikw ikwerenh kwet akely rlungkeny mpwarenh ikwer artwa ingkart-wenh-apyen. Rarl alhenh apmewarr-angkewarr apmer Shiloh-warl, rap kwet rlungkeny akngenh ikwer. ²⁰ Eli-el INGKART ayernenh Elkanah-ew Hannah-ew-atherr alakenh, "INGKARTay, ntwaw arelh nhenh anthew awey akely, rarl ngenh ayernenh. Rap ngkweng-anem anthew. Antha nhenh-atherr ampa ingwer-rnem-anem." Ratherrap alpenh apmer-warl-anem angkep. ²¹ Inngarl INGKART mwerr anenh Hannah-ew. Ikwer-penh ra ampa ingwer-rnem-anem atnyenew; awey-rnem irrpety, kwey atherr.

Ikwereng-arey-antey Samuel ra ilkwerreynenh INGKART-wenh warl-itwew, warrkerrenharl ikwer.

Eli-el alerikw-atherr ilteyel

²² Eli-an artwamp innganem. Ra awenh, alerikw ikwerenh-atherrelarl apmwel-ayeth mpwarenh Israel-wenh-rnemew. Ra awenh arppemarl, ratherrarl irryertel alhenh

arelh warrkenh-rnem-akert, INGKART-wenh kalikwelarl warrkerrenh-rnem, arriwarl arntarnt-arenh-rnem. ²³ Rap angkew ikwer-atherr, "Akngerrel ayenh ileyel, mpwelarl apmwa innga mpwareyel. Ilekew mpwel alakenhan apmwelheleyel?" ²⁴ Akngerran angkerreyel mpwelew, apmwel-ayetharl mpwareyel, rernemap apetyem ayenh ileyew. ²⁵ Mpwel iterl-arem, artwa anyent apmwelhelem ingwerew, Akngeyarl ikwer katy angkem apek. Artwa anyent apek apmwelhelem INGKART-warl-athek, nthakenh ingwer ikwer katy angkey-angenh-anem, arrangwarl."

Alerikw ikwerenh-atherranap ikwer awelhey-angenharl, arrwekel-anteyarlap INGKARTan iterrew, renh-atherr ilwerl-atheneyew.

²⁶ Awey Samuel-an ilkwerreyenah arraty-angkwarr. INGKART ikwer ilkelhenh artewenty ingwer-rnem-then. ...

3

INGKART arlkeyel Samuel-ew

¹⁻² Awey Samuel-el ra artwamp ingkart Eli alpemelenh. Warrk ikwerenh alakenh ayntenh INGKARTew. Eli artwamp innganem irrew, arrkay-anem arenh. Rarl anenheng-arey, INGKART irrptyapewant angkenh. Irrptyapelant altyerr INGKART-wenh arenh.

Ingwa ingwer-ingweran artwamp ankwayntenh. ³ Samuel ra amerrk-anem, rap ayntenh-anem warl INGKART-wenh-itwew, box impen Akngey-wenh-angkwarr. Atemwengkel-antey, lyenenty anter alip-akert ampenh-antey. ⁴ INGKART arlkew awey ikwer, "Samuel-ay!"

Ra tyernew, "Yew! Ilekay?" ⁵ Rap anterrew Eli-warl angkey-alhew, "Ilekay? Nga atyeng arlkew."

Eli-an angkew, "Arrangkwew. Ayengan arlkey-angenh. Alpa ayntey-alpa." Rap alpew ayntey-alpew-anem. ⁶ INGKART arlkew arppemarl Samuel-ew, "Samuel-ay!" Rap akwentew, anterrew Eli-warl arppemarl angkey-alhew, "Ilekay? Nga atyeng arlkew."

Artwampam angkew, "Aweyay, ayeng ngkweng arlkey-angenh. Alpa ayntey-alpa." ⁷ Samuel-elan INGKART iterl-arey-angenh-antey, arrangkw-antey. Aleyant ikwer angkew alakenhan, ranap alhengk-awey-angenh.

⁸ INGKART arlkew arppemarl, "Samuel-ay!" Rap akwentew, Eli-warl arppemarl anterremel angkey-alhew, "Yew! Ilekay? Nga atyeng arlkew." Artwampel iterl-arew-anem, INGKARTarl arlkenh ikwer, ⁹ rap angkew, "Alpa ayntey-alpa. Ingwerenty ngkweng arlkenty, angka alakenh, INGKART, angka atyeng-warl. Ayengan awelhem-anem ngkweng." Ra alpew ayntey-alpew arppemarl.

¹⁰ INGKART rtney-alhew arrer-anem Samuel-itwew, rap angkew ikwer irrkaty-angkwarran, "Samuel-ay!"

Samuel angkew, "INGKART, angka atyeng-warl. Ayengan awelhem-anem ngkweng."

¹¹ INGKART angkew ikwer-warl, "Atha mpwarem ingwer-ikwer-anem apmer nhenh Israel-itwew. Ingwer-rnem apateyelpenyeh, rernemarl aweyenh alakenh. ¹² Eli-rnem atha ilwerl-atheneyew, atharl iley-angkwarr arrwekel-antey. ¹³ Alakenh atha renh ilew, 'Ayengan ahel-anem irreyel ngkweng ngkwenh-rnemew-then, athap arrenhantherrenh ilwerl-atheneyenh. Ntwa iterl-arenhan, artwa alerengkw ngkwenh-atherrarl nyerrweny awelhey-angenh angka atyenhew anenh. Ingkerrenh ikwer-atherr ilkelhey-angenh-anem irrew. Ntwan renh-atherr artwereley-angenh, arrangkw. ¹⁴ Alakenh-wety atha arrwekel-antey ngenh ilenh ngkwenh-rnem-then, "Arrantherran apmwelhelew akngerr-inger-anem. Aker arrtyeay-angenh-anem atyeng-warl, arrangkw-anem. Nthakenh ntwa ayenh apmwa nhewetyan arternpeley-angenh." ¹⁵ Samuel-elarl awew-penh, rap aynteynew-anem.

Ingwepenh-antey ra arriw altywerelew warl INGKART-wenh-itwew. Ra atererrew, Eli ilewerr, INGKARTarl ikwer angkew. ¹⁶ Artwampam arlkew ikwer, "Samuel apetya!"

Samuel-el tyernew, "Yew! Ilekay?" ¹⁷ Artwampel ayernew, "Nthakenh Akngayan angkew ngkweng-warl? Ila atyeng-warl arraty. Ntwa arraty atyeng iley-angenh, Akngayan ngkweng ahellerrem artewentyel."

¹⁸ Samuel-el ilew arraty-antey angka ingkerr akertew-atety. Eli angkew, "Inngarl ran INGKART ilkwarl. Ra arraty-angkwarr mpwarem."

¹⁹ Samuel ra ilkwanem irrew. Angkernem rarl angkenh, innganemarl rerneman, INGKARTarl ikwer-itwel anenh. ²⁰ Akngerrel Israel-wenh-rnemel renh iterl-arenh. Rernem ingkerrenhel iterl-arenh, Samuel rarl artwa angkakert INGKART-wenh anenh. ²¹ Akngerr-inger INGKART aremerrey-alhenh ikwer-warl apmer Shiloh-itwew. Ra renh akalty-anthenh, arraty angkaynteyew.

4

¹ Alakenh Samuel angkenh Israel-wenh-rnemew.

Philistia-areny-rnemel irrtiyert-ineyel box impen Akngey-wenh

Ingwer-ingweran artwa ahawarr akngerr Philistia-areny-rnem akarrerrew, atwerrey werreyew-then pewenarrel Israel-wenh-rnem-then. Israel-wenh-rnem ayntey-alhew apmer Ebenezer arrerenty. Philistia-areny-rneman ayntey-alhew apmer Aphek arrerentyarl, ipert ingwer-ampenyarl. ² Rernem alhew ampep-warl, werreyew Israel-wenh-rnem-then. Philistia-areny-rnemel renh-rnem ipmew atwew, akngerr innga, 4,000.

³ Israel-wenh-rnemarlarl alpew angkep apmer ikwer-rnem-wenh-warl, artwamp-rnem ayernerrenh, "Ilek-wety INGKARTel renh-rnem tyarleweew, anewantherrenh-rnem atweyew? Apmer Shiloh-warl alhey, box impen Akngey-wenh inerleweyew. Ananther box renh atnyenyew atwerrentyeng-arey Philistia-areny-rnem-then. Akngeyelan anenhantherrenharl alpemelem."

⁴ Rernemap artwernem thwenew Shiloh-warl, box impen Akngey-wenh inerleweyew. Rerneman iterrew, "INGKART Ilkwa Ingkerrenhew ra box-itwew aneyel aypemph-akert atherr ampepel." Artwamp ingkart Eli alerikw ikwerrenh-atherr; Hophni Phinehas-atherr; ratherr alhew arppemarl, box impen arntarnt-arenhey-alpaynteyew.

⁵ Rernemarl akngey-alpew box renh, Israel-wenh-rnem inkwerelhemel arlkalhelerrew. Arlkewarrel ahern akngenhelhelew. ⁶ Philistia-areny-rnemel awew, rernemap ayernerrew, "Nthakenh irreyel? Ilekewarl Israel-wenh-rnem arlkalhelerrew?"

Rernemarl awew, Israel-wenh-rnemel box impen Akngey-wenh atnyenyew-alpew, ⁷ rernemap atererrew. Rernemap apatemel angkerrew, "Pwertay! Akngey ikwerrenh-wenh ikwer-rnem-warl-anem apetyew! Aleyant alakenh irrewan! Irrwernelhew innganam anantherr! ⁸ Nthakenh ingwerentyel anenhantherrenh arntarnt-arey-angenh nhelkwer-wety! Anantherr awew, rarl apmwa innga mpwarew Egypt-areny-rnemew arlpaw-ampeny-itwew. ⁹ Anantherr Philistia-areny-rnem rltterrk-antey aneyew! Renh-rnem antengeleyew, anantherrwarl atyetyart ikwer-rnem aneyew. Rernem anewantherr atyetyartarl anewerr! Atererrey-angenh ikwer-rnem-wety! Artewenty atweyew anantherr!"

¹⁰⁻¹¹ Rernemarl inngarl rltterrk alhew ikwer-rnem-angkwarr; ipmew-anem atwemel artwa ahawarr Israel-wenh-rnem 30,000. Ikwereng-arey Philistia-areny-rnemel irrtiyert-inew box impen Akngey-wenh. Eli-wenh alerikw-atherr; Hophni-atherr Phinehas-atherr; ratherr ilwew arppemarl. Ingwer-rneman arlpertryarl anterrew, apmer-warl angkep alperleweew.

Eli ilweyel

¹² Arlta ikwerel-antey artwa anyent angka apmwakert anterrew, rernemarl atwerrenh-they. Ranap Benjamin-wenh-antey, rap anterrenh apmer Shiloh-warl, arleng innga. Arlka apmwa innga anterrenh; arnkwa ra ilterrew, akapwert-warl ahern arrrnelhew ikwer-rnem-wenh-angkwarr; rarl ikwer-rnem artewenty amperrnggerrew.

¹³⁻¹⁵ Eli-an artwamp innganem, 98, aparrng-anem. Ra anenh arriwel arntarnt-arelhemel, chair-el anerl-anemel. Ra atererremel iterrew artewenty, apmwa innga ayntewerr box impen Akngey-wenh ikwer.

Artwa rarl apmer-warl aremerrenhew, angka apmwa ilerl-apenh, akngerran artnalhelerrew-anem. Eli-el awew, rap arlkew artwa ikwer, "Nthakenh irreyelay? Ilekewarl akngerr artnalhelerreyel alakenhan?"

¹⁶ Artwa ra anterrew Eli-warl angkey-alhew, "Artwampay! Ayengan anterrey-alhew, rernemarl atwerrenh-they!"

Artwampel ayernew, "Nthakenh irreway?" ¹⁷ Ra tyernew, "Anantherr Israel-wenh-rnem anterrey-alpew Philistia-areny-rnem-wety. Rernem artwa ahawarr ingwer-rnem anewantherrenh-rnem atwew, alerengkw ngkwenh-atherr-then. Box impen Akngey-wenh rernemap irrtiyert-inew anewantherr-they!" ¹⁸ Eli-an anenh-antey chair ikwer-itwew. Rarl awew, Philistia-areny-rnemelarlarl box impen irrtiyert-inew, rap aytnew artel-ayeth ahern-warl. Artwamp antyelyt irrewarl innga, rap rtrernng-anem akelhew. Artwa ilkwa ra anenh Israel-itwew aherrety 40-ew-atety. ...

5

Akngeyel apmwel-ayeth mpwareyel Philistia-areny-rnemew

¹ Philistia-areny-rnemel irrtiyert-akngeynew box impen Akngey-wenh. Ebenezer-they akngeynew apmer ingwer-warl Ashdod-warl, Philistia-itwew. ² Rernemap aylpenhew

ikwer-akert warl Dagon-wenh-warl. Dagon ampwal ilkwa apwert-penh arnwarnew. Philistia-areny-rnemam kwenerrenh ikwer-warl inngewarl-arrpantey. Rernemap ar-rernew box impen ikwer-itwew.

³ Ingwepenh ingwerelan Ashdod-areny-rnem akwentew, rernemap arew ampwal ikwer-rnem-wenh, ahernel-anem atnertel-ayeth ayntenh. Arrwekel-ampeny box impen-itwew ra ayntenh. Rernemap renh rnrkerneynew angkep arrpemar!

⁴ Ingwepenh ingwerelan rernem arew, ampwal ra aytnew arrpemar! Arrwekel-ampeny box ikwer-itwew ra ayntenh ahernel arrpemar! atnertel-ayeth. Arlkan mwerr-antey akelhey-angenh-anteyarl. Akapwert akwatherr akelhewarl, arriw-itwew ayntenh aketh-itwew. ⁵ Warrkenh Dagon-wenh-rnemel ampwal arnangelew arriw-wety. Rernem ingwer-rnem-then arraty alhey-angenh-anemarl arriw-angkwarr. Rernem atnarnpenhenh-anem ikwer-angkwarr, warl ikwer-warlarl aylpenhenhan, ampwal renh lthwenewerr-arrpantey. Rernem atnarnpenhenh-antey angka nhenhan ingkwernheng-arey.

⁶ INGKARTel apmwel-ayeth mpwarew Ashdod ikwer-ampeny-areny-rnemew. Ingkerrenh wangkew tywen-angketayr-anem. ⁷ Ashdod-areny-rnemel arew arntety apmwa, rernemap angkerrew, "Anantherr Akngey Israel-areny-angkwarr irrwernel-hew ingganem. Dagon-an Akngeyel atwem arrpemar! Iwemer anantherr box Akngey-wenh!" ⁸ Rernem yangkelhew, artwa ilkwa apmer ingwer-ampeny-areny-rnem apetyeyew, akarrerreyew Ashdod-itwew. Rernemap renh-rnem ayernew, "Nthakenh ilem anantherr box Akngey Israel-areny-wenh nhenhan, arntety-wety?"

Rernem tyernew, "Apmer ingwer-warl Gath-warl-anem thwenenh-arey." Box renhap rernem apmer Gath-warl-anem akngeynew.

⁹ Rernemarl akngeynew-penh, INGKARTel apmwel-ayeth mpwarew Gath-areny-rnemew-anem irrkaty-angkwarr, ater-anthew renh-rnem artewenty. Ingkerrenh wangkew tywen-angketayr, akely-rnem ilkwernem-then. ¹⁰ Kel Philistia-areny-rnemel box renh apmer ingwer-warl-anem Ekron-warl akngeynew.

Rernemarl arrer-anem irrew box ikwer-akert apmer Ekron-warl, akngerr ikwer-areny arlkalhelerrew arnarewarlel. "Pwertay mentyaw! Nhenh-rnemelan box renh Akngey-wenh apmer nhewarl-anemarl akngetyew! Ilwerl-atheneyenhanap ingkerrenh!" ¹¹ Rernemap yangkelhew, artwa ilkwa apmer ingwer-ampeny-areny-rnem apetyeyew, akarrerreyew arrpemar! Ekron-areny-rnem ikwer-rnem angkew, "Box yanh iwey! Thweneyney angkep apmer ikwerenh-warl, ingkerrenh-anem ipmew atwewerr apmer arpanenh-itwew Philistia-ampeny!"

Ilwernerrew akngerr arntety ikwer-penh. INGKARTel ater-anthew renh-rnem alak-enharl. Rap apmwel-ayeth innga mpwarew Philistia-areny-rnemew. ¹² Ingwer-rnem iteth-antey anenh-rnem, arntety ilkwakert anenh tywen-angketayr. Rernemap altyerr ikwer-rnem-wenhew arlkalhelerrenh, renh-rnem ayerneyew mwerreyew. ...

7

¹⁻² [Kel Philistia-areny-rnemel thweneynew angkep box impen Akngey-wenh Israel-warl. Israel-wenh-rnemelan] akngeynew apmer Kiriath Jearim-warl, warl Abinadab-wenh-warl apwert irrwerl-warl. Rernemap arrernew alerikw ikwerenh Eleazar, box renh arntarnt-araynteyew. Box ra rtnenh aherrety 20-ew-atety warl ikwer-itwew.

Samuel-an artwa ilkwa aneyel Israel-itwew

Ikwereng-arey Israel-wenh-rnem alpwey anenh, intem-antey ayernenh INGKART, renh-rnem alpemeleyew. ³ Samuel-el renh-rnem ayernew, "Inngang arrantherr angkepperrem INGKART-warl? Arrantherrap alakenh irremer. Iwenh-arey ilek-ilek yanh-rnem arwerl-penh apwert-penh. Ampwal yanh-rnem iwenh-arey amarl-arrpantey itnan Astarte-rnem. Ampwal yanh-rnem Israel-areny-weny, arrangkw. Apmer ingwer-areny-wenh. INGKART anyentewant nakemel kwenerreyew, rap arrenhantherrenh arntarnt-arem Philistia-areny-rnem-wety." ⁴ Rernemap awelhew, iwemel ampwal renh-rnem, artwarrpantey itnan Baal-rnem amarl-arrpantey itnan Astarte-rnem-then. Rernemap INGKARTewant-anem nakemel kwenerrenh.

⁵ Ikwer-penh Samuel yangkelhew Israel-wenh-rnemew, "Akarrerrenh-arey apmer Mizpah-itwew. INGKART atha ayerneyew arrewantherr."

⁶ Akngerr akarrerrew-anem apmer ikwer-itwew. Samuel atyetyart ikwer-rnem anenh. Kwaty rernem inpew, thelemel ahern-warl. Alakenh rernem INGKARTew ilelhw nyerrremel apmwa ikwer-rnem-wenh-they. Arlta ikwerel rernem amern arlkwey-angenh anenh, rernemap ilelhw, "Apmwel-ayeth mpwarew anantherr INGKART-angkwarr."

⁷ Philistia-areny artwa ilkwernemel awew, Israel-wenh-rnemarl akarrerrew Mizpah-itwew, rernemap atwenhew artwa ahawarr akngerr apmer ikwer-warl. Israel-wenh-rnemel awew, ingwer-rnemarl apetyenh, rernemap atererrew. ⁸ Rernemap angkw Samuel-warl, "INGKART katy ayern-aynta anewantherr; ipmelhey-angenh. Ayerna, anenhantherrenh mwanty arntarnt-areyew ikwer-rnem-wety." ⁹ Samuel-el inew yep-yep akely, rap renh mrtwyew ingkerrenh-antey INGKARTew. Ra ayerneyneh intem Israel-wenh-rnemew, INGKART rap renh awew-anem.

¹⁰ INGKARTel alakenh mpwarew, rarl Samuel awewel. Samuel rarl yep-yep akely arrtiyeheng-arey, Philistia-areny-rneman rrerararl apetyenh ahel apmer ikwer-warl. INGKARTelap arwerlk ilkwa angelh-angelhelew awely-awely-apeny. Philistia-areny-rnem atererrew artewenty innga apatemel, rernemap aterel-anem anterreynew. ¹¹ Israel-wenh-rnemel alwernew Mizpah-they apmer Beth Car-ew-atety, akngerr ipmew atwenhew ampep-itwew. ¹²⁻¹³ Philistia-areny-rneman arlperry anterrew apatemel, arleng-alenty alpew, apey-alpey-angenh apmer Israel-warl. Samuel rap apwert ilkwa anyent inew, rnkernew-anem ampep-itwew apmer atherr-itwew, Mizpah-itwew Shen-itwew-then, ingkerrel iterl-araynteyew. Rap angkw, "INGKARTel anenhantherrenh arntarnt-arenh." Rap apwert renh itnewew "Apwert Arntarnt-arey-angker-wenh."

INGKARTel renh-rnem arntarnt-arenh arleng-alenty Philistia-areny-rnem-wety, Samuel iteth-antey aneheng-arey. ...

8

Israel-wenh-rnemel ayerneyel, atyetyart ilkwa ikwer-rnem arrerneyew

¹⁻² Samuel alerikw atherr-akert. Alerikw ilkwan itna Joel, alerikw akelyan itnan Abijah. Aynarlewarl artwamp-anem irrew, ra arrernew renh-atherr ilkwa Israel-wenh-rnemew. Ratherr court-ew-artey-atherr, apmer Beersheba-itwew warrkerrenh. ³ Ratherranap aynarlew-apeny-weny. Anketyarlap ratherran, apwertant inaynteyew iterrenh. Artwa apmwel-rneman renh-atherr apwert anyelkel anthenh, ratherraw renh-rnem court-itwew tyarlew-aynteyew.

⁴ Ingwer-ingweran artwamp-rnem akarrerrew apmer Ramah-itwew, angkeyew Samuel-warl. ⁵ "Ngan artwamp-anem irrew. Alerengkw ngkwenh-atherr ngapeny-weny. Ratherran mwerr-wenyarl ilkwa aneyew anewantherr. Ntwa arrernemer artwa ilkwa anyent, atyetyart anewantherr aneyew. Apmer ingwer-rnem-itwewan atyetyart ilkwa anyentarl aneyneyel. Anantherran ilkelheyel irrkaty-angkwarr arppemarl."

⁶ Samuel-an arlkarerrew, rernemarl alakenh angkw-wety. Rap angkey-alhew INGKART-warl. ⁷ INGKART angkw ikwer, "Awelha ikwer-rnem, rernemarl ayerneyel-angkwarr. Rernem ngkweng-wety arlkarerrey-angenharl. Inngan atyeng-wetyarl rernem arlkarerreyel. Ilkelhey-angenh atyeng, ayeng atyetyart aneyew ikwer-rnem, arrangkw-anem. ⁸ Awank-akerr alakenh ayntew, atharl arrwekeleny-rnem atwenhey-alpenh apmer Egypt-they. Rernem intem-antey atyeng-wety angkeperrenh, ampwal apmer ingwer-areny-rnemew kwenerrenh. Aleyan rernem irrkaty-angkwarr-antey mpwareyew. Ngkweng-wety-anem arlkarerreyel arppemarl. ⁹ Mwerrarl ikwer-rnem awelheman. Menty rernem atyetyart ilkwa ingwer iney. Mwanty-tangkwel angka ikwer-rnem, 'Atyetyart yanh-lkwer anenty, rap rlterrkarl mpwarem arrewantherr. Rap ilanthen, ilek-ilek mpwareyew rlterrk-angkwarr ikwer.'"

¹⁰ Samuel-el artwamp-rnem ilew, INGKARTarl angkw-angkwarr. ...

¹⁹ Rernem awalhey-angenh ikwer. "Arrangkw! Artwa atyetyart anyent anewantherr arrerneyew! ²⁰ Apmer ingwer-rnem-itwewan artwa atyetyart ilkwa anyentarl aneyneyel. Anantherran ilkelheyel irrkaty-angkwarr arppemarl. Atyetyart rap atwenh-ayntem anenhantherrenh, atwerr-aynteyew ingwer-rnem-itwew." ²¹ Samuel alhew, INGKART ileyew, rernemarl angkw-angkwarr. ²² INGKARTel tyernew, "Awelha ikwer-rnem. Atyetyart yanh-lkwer arrerna ikwer-rnem."

Samuel angkw artwamp-rnemew, "Kel. Alakenh mpwarem atha. Alpenh-arey-anem apmer-warl ingkerr."

9

Samuel-el Saul rhwaneyel, atyetyart aneyew Israel-wenh-rnemew

¹ Artwamp ilkwa anenh itna Kish, ranap Benjamin-wenh-anteyarl. ² Kish-wenh alerikw itnan Saul-arl. Artwa akely inngerr mwerr-angkerarlap ran, arlpenty innga ingwer-rnem-angkwarr anenh, Israel-itwew.

³ Artwamp Kish-el tangkey akngerr atnyenenh. Ingwer-ingweran tangkey-rnem ingwer-angkwarr irrtiyert-alpew. Kish-ap angkw alerikw Saul-ew, "Nga warrkenh

anyent-then alhenh-atherr; tangkey-rnemew nthweyew.” Ratherrap anperl-alhew, ⁴ nthweyew Ephraim-itwew apwert-angkwarr-tangkwele, ikwer-they Shalisha-ampeny-angkwarr-anem. Arrangkw-antey, arey-alhey-angenh-antey. Ikwer-they ratherr nthweyew alhew Shaalim-ampeny-warl-anem. Arrangkw-antey. Benjamin-ampeny-anem arrangkw arppemar! ywarew. ⁵ Ratherrap alhew Zuph-ampenyew-atety-anem. Saul angkew, “Arleng-alenty aylanth apetyew. Angkep alpey, akngey atyenh artewenty iterremel mpwelherl-anewerr aylewanth, tangkey weth-rneman menty-anemarl ipmey.” ⁶ Warrkenhel tyernew, “Alerl-antey. Artwamp weth-alew, angka Akngey-wenh-akert? Ra apmer nhel arrer-antey aneyel. Tyak inngarl ran. Aylanth renh ayernemer. Ra apek iterl-areyel, tangkey-rnemarl alpew.” ...

¹⁴ Ratherrarl apmer ikwerel aremerrew, ratherrap artwamp Samuel arnarew. Ra alhenh apwert-warl, rernemarl aker arrtiyenh-warl INGKARTew. ¹⁵ Arrwekel-antey INGKARTel renh ilew alakenh, ¹⁶ “Atha areyel, atyenh-rnemarl ingwer-rnemel alhengkerr-antheyel. Rernem ayenh ayernenh, athap renh-rnem awew. Ingwelarreng atha artwa akely thwenem ngkweng-warl, ranap Benjamin-wenh-anteyarl. Rap atyenh-rnem arntarnt-arem Philistia-areny-rnem-wety. Anter alip theleyew akapwert-warl. Alakenh renh atyetyart arrerneyew atyenh-rnemew Israel-wenh-rnemew.”

¹⁷ Samuel-el Saul warrkenh-then arnarew, INGKART angkew ikwer, “Yanh ra apetyeyel, atharl ngenh ilew apmwerrel. Ran atyenh-rnemew atyetyart aneyenh.” Samuel mpwelhew ikwer-atherr keyt-itwew.

¹⁸ Saul-el iterl-arey-angenh artwamp renh, arrangkw-antey. Rap angkey-alhew ikwer apal, “Artwamp altyerr arey-angker aneyel apmer nhenh-itwew. Nthekarlap warlan ikwerenh?”

¹⁹ Samuel-el tyernew, “Ayengaw, altyerr arey-angkeran. Mpwelanth alhenh-atherr arrwekel apwert yanh-warl, akerarl arrtiyem-warl INGKARTew. Rlengkan mpwelanth amern arlkwem atyeng-itwel. Ingwelarreng atha ngkweng-warl anayntelemel ilem, ngarl akwerrng iterreyel. Mpwelanthap apmer-warl-anem alpem. ²⁰ Tangkey weth-rneman anterrewarl arlta irrpetyel, menty-anemarl ipmey. Ingwerentyel renh-rnem arey-alhew kel-antey. Angka nhenhew-anem iterra. Ntwa apek awew, akngerr alakenh angkerrew, ‘Artwa Kish-wenh-anteyarl rlwaneman, atyetyart anewantherr aneyew Israel-wenh-rnemew?’” ...

²⁵ Rernem apey-alpew apwert irrwerl-they apmer Samuel-wenh-warl. Samuel-el Saul atnwenhew warl irrwerl-warl alkey-warl, ratherraw angkerreyew. Ingwelan Saul-then warrkenh-then ayntew irrwerl arlkarl-itwew.

²⁶ Ingwepenh-antey Samuel arlkey-ayntew Saul-ew, “Akwentenh-atherr, apmer-warl-anem alpewey.” Saul-then Samuel-then keyt-warl-athek-anem anperl-alhew. ²⁷ Samuel angkew-anem ikwer, “Artwa warrkenh yanh thwena, arrwekel irreyew. Ngan alerlarl mpwelha. Atha ngenh angka INGKART-wenh-tangkwele iley-alkenh.” Warrkenh ra anperl-alhew arrwekel.

10

¹ Samuel-el anter alip inew, thelemel Saul-warl akapwert-warl. Rap renh arrwanyew arreyel atherr-angkwarr ikwer-rnem-wenh-angkwarr angkemel, “INGKARTel ngenh arrerneyel, atyetyart aneyew ikwerenh-rnemew. Ntwap renh-rnem arntarnt-arem ahelengkw-rnem-wety apmer arpanenh-areny. ... ⁶ Inweng INGKART-wenh ngkweng-warl arrerneyenh, arrawarrengel ngenh rlterrekeyew. Ntwap angka INGKART-wenh ileyenh, angkakert Akngey-wenh-rnemarl akarrerreyenheng-arey. Ngap ingwer-lkwer-anem anem. ⁷ Ntwarl alakenh arem, ntwap iterl-areyew, Akngeyan ngkweng-itwel arrer-anem anayntem. Ilkelhentyel ntwa ilek-ilek mpwaraynteyew.” ...

⁹ Saul-arl anperl-alhew, anamerl-antey Akngeyel renh ingwer-lkwerew. Ikwerel-antey ra angka INGKART-wenh ilew, artwamparl angkew-angkwarr. ...

¹⁷ Samuel yangkelhew Israel-wenh-rnemew, “Ingkerr akarrerreyew apmer Mizpah-itwew.” ...

²⁴ Rernem akarrerrew apmer ikwer-warl. Samuel-el Saul-anem arrwekel rnkernew. Samuel angkew ingkerrew, “Artwa nhenh arenh-arey! INGKARTel renh rlwanew, atyetyart aneyew! Ingwerenty alakenh aney-angenh rapeny, arrangkw!”

Akngerr inkwerelhemel arlkerrew ikwer, “Intem-antey ra aneyew atyetyart!” ...

11

Saul-el akngerr arntarnt-areyel apmer Jabesh-itwew

¹ Ikwer-penh atyetyart ilkwa apmer Ammon-areny apetyew itnan Nahash, artwa ahawarr akngerr-akert. Rernemap amperelew apmer Jabesh renh Gilead-ampeny-itwew. Akngerr ikwer-itwew nthakenh alhey-angenh aketh-warl anew. Rernem angkakert thwewew atyetyart ikwer-warl, alakenh angkeyew, "Ip mew anenhantherrenh atwey-angenh! Ngan atyetyart anewantherr anem. Anantherran warrkenharl ngkweng anem. Pip-warl anantherr alakenh ingkerrenhel ingkwerney, itnernem ingkwernelheyew ingkerrenh pip ikwer-warl."

² Atyetyartel thweweynew angkakert angkep, alakenh angkeyew, "Kel. Atha arrenhantherrenh atwey-angenh. Anngant arraty-ampeny atha tyerrem arrewantherr-itwew. Alakenharlan Israel-wenh-rnem nyerr-antheyew."

³ Artwamp-rnem apmer ikwer-areny-rnemel angkakert thwewew angkep atyetyart ikwer-warl, alakenh angkeyew, "Alerl anantherr aney arlta 7-ew-atety-tangkwele. Kel anantherr thwewew angkakert-rnem apmer arrpanenh-warl Israel-ampeny-warl. Ingwer-rnem apetyey-angenh apek, anenhantherrenh alpemeleyew. Arrangkwele, anantherr ngkweng-warl anthehem. Ntwap anenhantherrenh annga tyerrem-anem."

⁴ Angkakert-rnem aremerrew apmer Saul-wenh-itwew Gibeah-itwew, angka apmwakert. Apmer ikwer-areny-rnemel awew, rernemap atayel artnalhelerrenh. ⁵ Saul-an apal warrkerrenh katen-itwew. Rarl apew-alpenh pwelek atherr-akert, rap awew artnalhelerrenharl. Rap ayernew, "Nthakenh irreyelay? Ilekew akngerr artnalhelerreyel?" Rernem renh ilew, angkakert-rnemelarl ilew-angkwarr.

⁶ Saul-el awew, Inweng Akngew-wenhel renh rlterrekelew anamerl-antey arawerrng ilkwel. Ra ahelerrew artewenty atyetyart Ammon-areny ikwer. ⁷ Pwelek ikwerenh-atherr ipmew atwew, nays ilkwel akep-akalthemel akely-akely. Angkakert akngerr-tangkwele akarrelew, aker akely-akely anthemel ikwer-rnem. Rap apmer arrpanenh-warl Israel-ampeny-warl thwewew, angkey-alheyew alakenh, "Aker tyeylp nhenh arenharey! Artwa ingkerrenhel apenteyew Saul-then Samuel-then, Ammon-areny-rnem-then werreyew! Artwa anyent arteny anenty, Saul-el pwelek ikwerenh-anem akep-akalthemeh aker nhenh-apeny!" Alakenhan Saul-el akngerr ater-anthew, INGKARTelarl rlterrekelew. Rernemap ikwer anyent-inger awelheew. ⁸ Saul-el akarrelew artwa akngerr apmer anyent-itwew Bezek-itwew; 300,000 Israel-areny, 30,000 Judah-areny-rnem.

⁹ Saul-rnemel ilanthew angkakert Jabesh-areny-rnem, "Jabesh-areny-rnem ilenharey, 'Ingwelarrengan ingwepenh-antey anantherr irrentemel atweyenh Ammon-areny-rnem!'"

Jabesh-areny-rnemel awew, rernemap irrngerney irrew. ¹⁰ Rernemap angkakert thweweynew angkep atyetyart Ammon-areny-warl, alakenh iley-alheyew irrtwyerremel irrtwyerl-ampememel, "Ingwelarreng anantherr anthehem ngkweng-warl mentyanem. Ntwarrp anem, pwarrk antha, ngarl angkwew-angkwarr."

¹¹ Saul-el ikwerenh-rnem irrpety-inger akalkelh-ayntew ingkeny tyerrelhey-angenhel-antey, 110,000 ingkerr amentew-ament, 330,000-penh. Aherlkewarlel-anem rernem anterrerrrew apmer Ammon-areny-rnem-wenh-warl, artwa akngerr ipmew atwew. Rernemap renh-rnem atwenh-antey ingkeny ampepew-atety. Irrpetyapant-anem Ammon-areny-rnem aneyelpew, rernemap anterrerrrew ingweram-angkwarr. ...

15

Saul awelhey-angenh INGKARTew

¹ Ingwer-ingweran artwamp Samuel angkwew Saul-ew, "INGKARTel ayenh ilew, ngenh atyetyart arrerneyew ikwerenh-rnemew Israel-wenh-rnemew. Awelha angka nhenhew-anem, rarl ayenh ilew ngwamp. ² 'Awank-akerr, Israel-wenh-rnemarl alperlewenh Egypt-they, Amalek-areny-rnem apetyew, renh-rnem atweyew. Aleyan athanemarl renh-rnem atweyew, rernemarl alakenh-anyem apmwa mpwarew atyenh-rnemel. ³ Amalek-areny-rnem atweyew alhenh-arey! Arrtyemel ilek-ilek ikwer-rnem-wenh! Ingkerrenh atweyew ywerrelhelemel; artwernem, arelh-rnem, ampemem, pwelek-rnem, yep-yep-rnem, kamwerl-rnem, tangkey-rnem-akerr ingkerr-antey! Atyeng ingkerrenh antheyew alakenh.'"

⁴ Saul-el angka thwewew apmer arrpanenh-warl, artwa ahawarr-rnem akarrerreyew apmer anyentel Telaim-el. Akngerr akarrerrew apmer ikwer-itwew; 200,000 Israel-areny-rnem, 10,000 Judah-areny-rnem. ⁵ Ra renh-rnem atwenhew apmer Amalek-areny-rnem-wenh-warl, rernemap irrtwert-aylpew atwaty-itwew, apmer ikwer-itwew arrer-antey. ⁶ Ikwereng-arey ingwer-rnem-then anenh apmer ikwerel, Ken-areny-rnem.

Saul-el angkakert ikwer-rnem thweneu, alakenh angkeyew, “Arrantherr Ken-areny-rnem alhemer-tangkwel arnangerremel, atha ingkerr ilwerl-atheneiyeh-wety Amalek-areny-rnem. Nthakenh atha arrenhantherrenh atwey-angenh, arrantherrarl Israel-wenh-rnem alpemelew, arrwekeleny-rnem awank-akerrarl alperlewenh Egypt-they.” Ken-areny-rnem alhew-tangkwel apmer ikwer-they arnangerremel.

⁷ Saul-el artwa ikwerenh-rnem-akertel alwerneu Amalek-areny-rnem apmer Havilah-they apmer Shur-ew-atety, akngerrakw-ampeny Egypt-they. ⁸ Saul-wenh-rnemel ipmew atwew artwa, arelh, ampa ingkerrenh-antey. Atyetyart Amalek-areny-rnem itnan Agag rernem atwey-angenh, arrangkwarl. ⁹ Itetharl renh atnyenew. Atnwenh mwerr-nem-then iteth atnyenew; yep-yep, pwelek, akwerrk-rnem-then ikwer-rnem-wenh. Atnwenh apmwerneant rernem ipmew atwew. Ingkerrenh ipmew atwey-angenh-antey, arrangkw. Rernem awelhey-angenh, INGKARTelarl Saul ilew-angkwarr.

¹⁰ Ikwerel-antey INGKARTel artwamp Samuel ilew, ¹¹ “Saul-an atyeng awelhey-angenh. Intwemelerrew atyeng-wety. Ayengan amperrngerreyel, atharl renh atyetyart arrernew.” Samuel-el awew, rap arlka apmwerrew. Ankwakel ra artnemel angkew INGKARTew.

¹² Ingwepenh-antey Samuel akwentew, alhew-anem, Saul-ew nthweyew. Ingwerentyel renh iley-ayntew, “Arrangkw nhenh. Saul ra alhew apwert Carmel-warl. Apwert ikwer-itwew apwert arlpeny-anem ra rnkernew, ingkerrel iterl-araynteyew, rantarl Amalek-areny-rnem ywerrelhelemel atwew. Ikwer-penh ra alhew apmer Gilgal-warl-anem.”

¹³ Samuel-elarl renh arey-alhew, Saul angkew, “Samuel-ay! INGKARTel ngenh irringerney-anthemel! Atha kel-antey mpwarew, rarl ilanthew-angkwarr!”

¹⁴ Samuel angkew, “Ntwa ilek-ilek ingkerr ywerrelhelemel atwey-angenh! Aleyan atha aweyel, yep-yep-rnem pwelek-rnem-then artneyelar!”

¹⁵ Saul-el tyernew, “Artwa ahawarr-rnemel, rernemarl alakenhan mpwarew! Rernem atnwenh mwerr-rnem inew Amalek-areny-rnem-wenh. Iteth-antey rernem atnyenew, ntwaw arrtyaynteyew INGKARTew. Ingwer-rneman anantherr ipmewarl atwew.”

¹⁶ Samuel-el renh akeleytelew. “Akeleyt awelha atyeng-tangkwel! Atha ngenh ileyew, INGKARTarl atyeng angkew-angkwarr ingwel.”

“Ya, ila ayenh.”

¹⁷ “Akely-tangkwel nga ilelhew. Nga ilkwa aneyew arrkernelhey-angenh. INGKARTel ngenh ilkwarl arrernew, ikwerenh-rnemew atyetyart anaynteyew. ¹⁸ Ra ngenh ilanthew, atweyew apmwa yanh-rnem Amalek-areny-rnem. Ngenh ilanthew, renh-rnem ywerrelhelemel atweyew ingkerrenh-antey. ¹⁹ Ilekew nga awelhey-angenh ikwer? Ilekew ntwaw apmwa mpwarew INGKART-wenh-angkwarr? Ra ngkweng ahelerrew, ntwarl inew ilek-ilek ikwer-rnem-wenh.”

²⁰ Saul-el apatemel tyernew, “Ay? Innga ayeng awelhew INGKARTew! Atha mpwarew, rarl ayenh ilanthew-angkwarr! Atha atwew ingkerr; artwa, arelh, ampethen. Atyetyart Agag-then atha akngey-alpew iteth-antey. ²¹ Artwa ahawarr-rnemel, rernem inew atnwenh mwerr-rnemant ikwer-rnem-wenh! Yep-yep-then pwelek-rnem-then rernem akngey-alpew, ntwaw arrtyeyew INGKARTew apmer nhenh-itwew Gilgal-itwew.”

²² Samuel angkew, “INGKART ilkelhem, angka ikwerenhew-tangkwel awelh-aynteyew. Aker pwelheuw ra ilkelhem alyepant. Anter pwelheuw ra ilkelhem alyepant. Ikwerarl awelhemewant ra inkwerelhem. ²³ Ntwa iterl-aremer, ingwerenty awelhey-angenh INGKARTew, rap apmwa inngarl mpwarem. Apmwarlap alakenhan, inweng apmwa ayernenty-apeny. Ingwerenty tangkemel anenty, INGKARTan ikwer inkwerelhey-angenh. Apmwarlap alakenhan, ampwal-rnemewarl kwernerreyel-apenyarl arwerl-penhew apwert-penhew. Nga awelhey-angenh angka INGKART-wenhew, rap ngkweng-wety intwemelerrew arrpemar. Nga atyetyart apmwanem irrew Israel-wenh-rnemew! Ngarl apmwelhelew-wety, INGKARTel ilew, ‘Nthakenh nga atyetyart aney-angenh-anem, arrangkw.’”

²⁴ Saul angkew, “Ayeng-antey apmwelhelew. Awelhey-angenh INGKARTew ngkweng-then. Ayeng atererrew artwa ahawarr-rnem-wety, ikwer-rnemewant awelheuw. ²⁵ Athan ngenh ayernem, ahelerrey-angenh atyeng. Alpey-angenh atyeng-wety. Apey-alpa atyeng-itwel atyenh-rnem-warl. Ayeng INGKARTewant kwernerremel angkaynteyew.”

²⁶ Samuel-anap alakenharl ikwer angkew, “Ngan awelhey-angenh INGKARTew. Nthakenh ayeng alpey-angenh ngkweng-itwel. Ngan awelhey-angenh INGKARTew, rap ngkweng awelhey-angenh arrpemar. Nga atyetyart apmwanem irrew! Ngarl apmwelhelew-wety, INGKARTel ilew, ‘Nthakenh nga atyetyart aney-angenh-anem, arrangkw.’” ...

16

Samuel-el David-anem arrerneyel arrwekel-antey atyetyart Israel-wenh-rnemew

¹ Ingwer-ingweran INGKART angkew Samuel-ew, "Samuel-ay! Saul ra atyetyart apmwanem. Athan renh alpemeley-angenh-anem. Ilekew nga amperrngerreyel ikwer? Pweterl anter alip-akert ina. Alhanem, artwamp Jesse areyew apmer Bethlehem-itwew. Alerikw anyent ikwerenh atha rlwanew, atyetyart aneyew, menty-anemarl Saul-an."

² Samuel-an angkew, "Nthakenh atha alakenh arnwarney-angenh! Ingwerentyel Saul ilewerr, ra ayen ipmew atwewerr!"

INGKARTan angkew, "Kapey-kapey akngeyna. Alakenh angkey-alha Bethlehem-areny-rnemew, 'Atha arrtyemel antheyew kapey-kapey nhenh INGKART-warl.' ³ Artwamp Jesse ila, ra alerikw ikwerenh-rnem-akert apetyeyew, aker arlkweyew. Athap ngkweng ilem, artwa nthek-apeny atha rlwanewan, ntwaw theleyew anter alip ikwer-warl akapwert-warl. Alakenh-anyem atha renh rlwaneyew atyetyart arwekel-antey."

⁴ Samuel awelhew, INGKARTarl angkew-angkwarr, rap anperl-alhew-anem Bethlehem-warl. Ra aremerrey-alhew apmer ikwer-itwew, artwamp-rnem arnekerrey-ayntew ikwer, arrewemel aterremel. Rernemap ayerney-ayntew, "Nga apetyew, angka mwerr-angker ileyew? Arrangkw apek?"

⁵ Samuel-el tyernew, "Ya, ayeng inkwerelhemel apetyew, kapey-kapey nhenh artyemel antheyew INGKARTew arrewantherr-itwel. Arrewantherrenh-rnem ilenh-arey arnwarnelheyew, anantherraw kapey-kapey ingkerrenhel arrtyeyew INGKARTew." Artwamp renh Jesse ra ilew arppemarl alerikw ikwerenh-rnem-then. Rap renh-rnem alpemelew arnwarnelheyew.

⁶ Ingkerrarl akarrerrew, Samuel-el arew alerikw alkenh Jesse-wenh, itnan Eliab. Rap iterrew, "Nhaym apekarl ran, INGKARTelarl rlwanewan."

⁷ INGKARTan angkew Samuel-ew, "Nhenh-weny. Atha yanh rlwaney-angenh. Ya, atha iterl-areyel, ran arlpenty riterrkarl. Kel artwernem arrantherr alakenh iterrem. Atyenh-angkwarran alakenharl; atha renh kanper iterl-areyel."

⁸ Samuel-el Jesse ayernew, alerikw ingwer-anem ikwerenh thweneyew Abinadab. Rap apetyew. Samuel-an angkew, "INGKARTel nhenh rlwaney-angenh." ⁹ Jesse-el thwenew Shammah-anem. Samuel angkew, "Arrangkw. INGKARTel yanhan rlwaney-angenh arppemarl." ¹⁰ Jesse-el 7 ingkerrenh anyentarl-anyentarl rnrkerneyew Samuel-angkwarr. Rap angkew, "INGKARTel rlwaney-angenharl nhenh-rneman." ¹¹ Samuel-elap ayernew, "Alerengkw ingwer apek ngkwenh aneyel?"

Rap tyernew, "Ya. Alerey akely David-anem, ranap peleyn-itwew yep-yep-rnem arntarnt-areyel."

Samuel angkew, "Ingwerenty thwena, renh ingwerleweyew. Anantherrap ikwer-tangkwele mpwelhem. Nthakenh arlkwey-angenh amentel."

¹² Jesse-el thwenew ingwerenty, David ingweyew. Renhap ingwerl-alpew, ranap artwa mwerr-angker akely. INGKART angkew Samuel-warl, "Nhanyemart ran! Rtnerl-alhanem! Anter alip thelanem akapwert-warl!"

¹³ Rap inew anter alip pweterl-akert, thelemel David-warl akapwert-warl. Awayikw ikwerenh-rnemelan arenh. Arlta ikwer-penhan David riterrk-anem anew Inweng INGKART-wenh-akert. Samuel ra alpew-anem apmer ikwerenh-warl Ramah-warl.

David-an Saul-ew warrkerreyel

¹⁴ Inweng INGKART-wenh alpew-anem atyetyart Saul-they. INGKARTelan inweng apmwanem thwenew, Saul renh alhengkerr-antheyew.

¹⁵ Warrkenh ikwerenh-rnem angkew ikwer, "Atyetyartay! Anantherr areyel, INGKARTelarl inweng apmwa ngkweng-warl thwenew, ngenh alhengkerr-antheyew. ¹⁶ Anantherr alhem, artwa ingwerenty ingweyew, ampwal weth-lkwer ketay-apeny pelayerreyew ngkweng. Inweng apmwel ngenh alhengkerr-anthem, ra ampwal ngkweng pelayerrem, ngap mwerr-anemarl awelhem."

¹⁷ Saul angkew ikwer-rnem, "Ya, artwa mwerrew nthweyew alhenh-arey, ampwal mwerr pelayerrey-angkerew, akngetyemel atyeng-warl."

¹⁸ Warrkenh anyent angkew, "Atha iterl-areyel artwamp anyent Bethlehem-areny itnan Jesse-arl. Alerikw anyentan ikwerenh akaltyarl, ranap artwa mwerr-angker akelyarl. Ra anyant angkem, ranap ater-weny arnkatyarl. INGKART arrer innga anem ikwer-itwel."

¹⁹ Saul-el angkakert thwenew Jesse-warl, alakenh angkeyew, "Atyetyart Saul ra ilkelheyel, ntwaw alerengkw David yep-yepew-artey thweneyew ikwer-warl."

²⁰ Jesse-elan tangkey inew, rap amern akngerr tywenew ngkwarl-then, arranty nanikwet yepn-penh-akert. Rap alerikw ikwerenh ilew, alheyew apmer Saul-wenh-warl, tangkey-then nanikwet akely-then akngemel.

²¹ David rap warrkerrenh Saul-ew-anem. Saul-an ikwer ilkelhew artewenty. Rap renh ilanthew, irrtiyart-then alkwert-then ikwer katy akngaynteyew, Israel-wenh-rnemarl werrenh ingwer-rnem-then. ²² Saul-el thwenew angkakert Jesse-warl arppemarl, alakenh angkeyew, "Saul David-ew ilkelheyel artewenty. Menty anyanteyew, ikwer warrkerr-aynteyew."

²³ Akngerr-inger INGKARTEL thwenew inweng apmwa, Saul alhengkerr-anthaynteyew. David pelayerreri-aynenh ampwal ikwerenh, inweng apmwa irrentenh. Saul ra mwerr-anem awelhenh.

17

David-el artwa arlpenty Goliath atweyel ipmew amentel-antey

¹ Ingwer-ingweran Philistia-areny-rnem akarrerrew apmer Socoh-itwew Judah-ampeny-itwew, werreyew Israel-wenh-rnem-then. Rernem ayntey-alhew apmer ingwer-itwew, Socoh arrentey. ² Saul-el Israel-wenh-rnem akarrelaw, rernemap ayntew peleyn-itwew apmer Ila-itwew. Ikwer-itwew rernem arnwarnelherrew, atwerreyew Philistia-areny-rnem-then. ³ Apwert anyent arrer-antey arppemarl ayntenh. Rernemap peleyn-thei alpew apwert ikwer-warl. Ikwer-thei rernem arew, ingwer-rnemelan renh-rnem arntarnt-arenh apwert ingwer-ampeny-theiwarl.

⁴ Artwa ahawarr anyent Philistia-areny itna Goliath anenh, ranap apmer Gath-areny. Artwa arlpenty ilkwa inggarlap ran. ⁵⁻⁶ Aheng-areyan ra aylpenh ampwalel ilek-ilek-warl, arlka ilpelheyew-arelh. Ampwal-rneman awerr innga, ayen-penh arnwarnew. Ingwerelan akapwertarl ilpelhenh, ingwer-atherran arlaw aylpeyew-arehlarl. Arneltyarl ingwerelan ilpelhenh, ranap awerr inngarl. Ra irrtiyart atherr akngenh, akarteng-then arlpenty-then. Irrtiyart akartengan ayen-penh arppemarl, rap piltel antwerkerl-apenh arety-angkwarr. ⁷ Irrtiyart arlpentyan arrwekel-ampeny arreylparl ayen-penharl. Ranap awerr innga arppemarl. Artwa ahawarr ingweran alhenh arrwekel, alkwertarl ikwer katy akngenh.

⁸ Arlta arrpanenhel ra alhenh ampep-warl, arlkey-alhenh atayel Israel-wenh-rnemew alakenh, "Israel-wenh-rnemay! Ilekew arrantherr mpwelheyel? Arrantherr ahawarr-arrpantey! Ayenhen arenh-arey! Ayengan ahawarr inngarl Philistia-areny! Arrantherran arwa Saul-wenh warrkenh-rnem! Artwa anyent-anem rlwanenhen-arey thwenemel, aylanthaw atwerreyew!" ⁹ Ra ayenhen ipmew atwenty, anantherr ingkerrenh alpew Israel-warl, arrewantherr warrkerrey-alpeyew. Atha renh ipmew atwenty, arrantherr Philistia-warl alpew, anewantherrarl warrkerrey-alpew. ¹⁰ Arrwekel-antey arlka alpwelyerrey-angenh! Thwenenhen-arey artwa anyent atyeng-warl, aylanthaw atwerreyew!" ¹¹ Saul-el Israel-wenh-rnemel-then awew, rernemap atererremel apateyelpew.

...

¹⁵⁻¹⁶ Arlta arrpanenhel ingwepenh atwerrp artwa arlpenty ra angkey-ayntenh alakenh arlta 40-ew-atety.

David-an alperl-arrrenenhen Saul-wenh apmer-thei anyikw-wenh apmer-warl, yep-yep-rnem arntarnt-araynteyew aynewikw-wenh-then.

¹⁷ Ingwer-ingweran anyikw ikwerenh angkew, "Yakweth nhenh ina ntang ampeng-akert, rtamp-rnem 10-anem. Aknga awayewengkw-rnem. ¹⁸ Aker cheese-rnem 10 aknga, anthemel atyetyart ahawarr-rnemew. Anamer! Ayeng artewenty iterremel amperrngerreyel awayewengkw-rnemew. Angka akngew-alpa ikwer-rnem-wenh. Atha iterl-areyew, rernem mwerr-antey aneyel. ¹⁹ Alha apmer peleyn-warl Elah-warl. Anewantherrrenh-rnem-then Saul-akerr werreyel Philistia-areny-rnem-then peleyn ikwer-itwew."

²⁰ David awelhow aynewikw. Rap artwa ingwer-tangkwelel arrrernerl-alhew, yep-yep-rnem arntarnt-araynteyew. Ingwepenh ingwerelan ra ampwal-rnem tywenerl-alhew tangkey-warl, rap anpenhew-anem. Rarl aremerrey-alhew peleyn ikwer-itwew, rap arey-alhew, artwa ahawarr-rnem mpwelhenh, werreyew-anem. Rernem arlkalhelelrenh arnkatyelhelel. ²¹ Israel-wenh-rnem-then Philistia-areny-rnem-then rernem rtnemel arerrenh. ²² David-el anthenhew ampwal-rnem artwa amernarl arntarnt-arenhew. Rap anterrew, ahawarr-rnemarl rtnenh-warl, awayikw ikwerenh-rnem areyew. ²³ Rap angkey-alhew ikwer-rnemel-arleng. Artwa arlpenty Goliath ra alhew ampep-warl apmelerr-angkwarr, atayel angkerl-apenh. David-el renh awew,

alakenharl angkenh. ²⁴ Israel-wenh-rnemelan renh arew, rernemap anterrew aterel ikwer-wety.

²⁵ Rernem arrwekel-antey alakenh angkerrenh, "Arlta arrpanenh ra apetyeyel, kwanth-aynteyew arrkentalhelemel anenhantherrenh. Artwa anyentel anewantherrenhel renh ipmew atwenty, Saul-el renh apwert akngerr anthem, kwey alerikw-then ikwerenh anthemel. Artwa apwert akarreyel-angker-rnemel nthakenh ikwerenh-rnem iley-angenh-anem, Atyetyart Saul-ew apwert antheyew."

²⁶ David angkew artwernemew, arrerarl ikwer-angkwarr rtnenh-rnemew, "Artwa yanhel anenhantherrenh nyerrel-antheyel. Ingwerentyel renh akeleytelemer. Ilekarl Saul-el anthem, ra artwa renh ipmew atwentyewan? Nthakenh ra arrkentalheley-angenh artwa ahawarr INGKART-wenh-rnem, Akngey inggwenh-rnem, arrangkw!"

²⁷ Rernem renh ilew, rernemarl angkerrew-angkwarr arrwekel-antey.

²⁸ David-wenh awayikw alkenh Eliab ra awew, rap ahelerrew ikwer. "Ilekewarl ngaw apetyew? Yep-yep irrptyap akely weth-rnem-alew? Angwenhel renh-rnem arntarnt-areyel aleyan? Ngan apmwelheleyel! Ilekew nga arrkernelheleyel ilkwarrpantey? Nga arrkent apetyew arwa, araynteyew werreyelar!"

²⁹ David-el ayernew, "Ilekew ntwaw ayenhan ilteyeyel? Ilekew ayengan apmwelheleyel? Arwarl athan ayerneyel!" ³⁰ Rap artwa ingwer-anem ayernew, "Ilekarl Saul-el anthem, ra Goliath renh ipmew atwenty?" Artwa ra ilew, rernemarl arrwekel-antey angkerrenh-angkwarr. ³¹ Ingwerenty alhew-anem, Saul renh ileyew, David-arl angkew-angkwarr. Saul-el artwa anyent-anem thwenew, David ingweyew.

³² David angkew ikwer, "Atyetyartay! Nthakenh anantherr atererremel aney-angenh artwa yanh-wety! Ayeng alhem. Atha renh amentel-antey atweyew."

³³ Saul-elan tyernew, "Arrangkwarr! Nthakenh ntwaw renh atwey-angenh! Ngan artwa akelyarl, ran ahawarr arnkatyarl, akelyank anew ahawarr."

³⁴ David-an angkew, "Yep-yep aynaty-wenh-rnem atha arntarnt-arem. Layenel yep-yep anyent apek antwerrkem, iytarr-akngemel arlkweyew, payel apek. ³⁵ Atnwenh ahelengkw atha alwernem atwemel, yep-yep tyarleweyew-atety. Ra atyeng arkerrenhelhem thnweyew, alherremel. Atha renh antwerrkem altheyel, atwemel ipmew. ³⁶ Akngerr-inger atha atwew layen-then pay-then. Athap ahelengkw yanh Philistia-areny atwem irrkaty-angkwarr, rarl nyerrel-antheyel ahawarr Akngey-wenh-rnem. Akngey rant anyent alkenh aneyel. ³⁷ INGKARTel ayen arntarnt-arew atnwenh ahelengkw-rnem-wety, rap ayen arntarnt-arem arppemarl artwa ahelengkw yanh-wety."

Saul-an angkew ikwer, "Kel. Alha, atwerreyew mpwelanth, INGKARTel ngenh arntarnt-aremarl."

³⁸ Aheng-areyan Saul aylpenh ampwalel ilek-ilek-warl, arlka ilpelheyew-arelh. Ampwal-rneman awerr ingga, ayen-penh arnwarnew, rap anthew David-ew, raw aylpeyew. Rap ampwal ikwer anthew, ayen-penh arppemarl, akapwert ilpelheyew-arelh-then. ³⁹ David aylpew-anem, rap piltel arertnelhew, napp arlputy Saul-wenh arrenemel. Ngwampant ra ampwal awerr yanh-ikwerelan aylpew, renhap alhey-angenhew.

Rap angkew Saul-ew, "Nthakenh ayeng alhey-angenh alakenh. Ayengan nhelkwerwarl aylpey-angenh." Rap lhelew, ⁴⁰ irrertety ikwerenh inew ampwal tyangay-apeny yenp-penh-then, anpenhew-anem. Ilpay-itwew ra akwetyew apwert ayelk-rnem 5, yakweth-warl akwernemel. Rap alhew artwa Philistia-areny ikwer-warl-anem.

⁴¹ Goliath alhew arppemarl ikwer-warl. Ahawarr ingwerelan alkwertarl katy akngeyrenh arrwekel. Ratherrap David-an arrerelhelew. ⁴² Artwa arlputy ilkwel atherremel David arrkentalhelew, "Ngan artwa akelyarl! ⁴³⁻⁴⁴ Ilekew nga arwerl-akertan apetyeyel? Arengkang ayengan ngkweng? Kel apetya! Atha ngenh ipmew atweyew, thipel-then atnwenh ahelengkw-rnemel-then ngenh arlkweyew! Atha ngenh ilwerl-athenem!" Rap altyerr ikwerenh-rnem ayernenh, David atweyew.

⁴⁵ David-el tyernew, "Nga apetyeyel, ayen atweyew napp arlputy-akert, irrtyart atherr-anem. Ayenganap alhem ngkweng-warl, ngenh atweyew, INGKART Atyetyart Ilkwa Ingkerrenhel rarl ayen thwenew. Rant riterrk anyent aneyel. Renhant ahawarr Israel-wenh-rnemel apentemarl. Ntwanap renh arrkentalhelewarl. ⁴⁶ Rlengkanap ayen alpemelem INGKARTel, ngenh atweyew. Athap ngenh athenemel atweyenh, ahenty-then akerrth-arternemel. Rlengkan arnantherr Philistia-areny-rnem ipma aynteyenh, thipel-then atnwenh ahelengkw-rnemel-then arrenhantherrenh arlkweyenh! Alakenh ingkerrel iterl-areyew, Akngey Israel-areny rant anyent inggan. ⁴⁷ Anantherr akngerr akarrewel iterl-areyew, INGKARTel ikwerenh-rnem arntarnt-arem ikwerenh-angkwarr. Napp arlputy-akert irrtyart-then-akert nthakenh renh alpemeley-angenh, arrangkw.

Anantherran ikwerenh-rnem, ament-wenyarl, anantherrap arrenhantherrenh ywerrel-heyenih ingkerrenh!”

⁴⁸ Goliath retangkweh alhew, David atweyew. David-an anamerl-antey anterrew ikwer-warl, ⁴⁹ apwert-anem tyerrenhew yakweth ikwerenh-they. Tyangayel ra wew renh rlwantey, ngkwernan iltezew akapwert-itwew. Goliath-an atnertel-ayeth aytnew ahern-warl, ayntey-alpew-anem.

⁵⁰ Alakenh David-el artwa Goliath renh ipmew atwew. Nayp arlpentyel ra atwey-angenh, arrangkw. Ra apwert tyangay-akertel renh wew. ⁵¹ Rap anterrew ikwer-warl, rtney-alhew ikwer-itwew irrwerleng. Goliath-wenh pilt-they ra tyerreyelpew nayp arlpenty, ahenty-anem akerrth-atwew renh, arlkethen akapwert-then ather-reyelpew. Philistia-areny-rnemel arew, ahawarr ilkwa ikwer-rnem-wenh aynterl-anenty, rernemap anterrew. ⁵² Israel-wenh-rnemel renh-rnem ingkern-they alw-ernew, arlkemel atayel. Iwerr Shaaraim-angkwarr alwernew apmer Gath Ekron-then ikwer-atherrew-atety. Ipma akngerr aynteynenh iwerr ikwerel. ...

18

Saul-el David alharlkweyel

... ⁶ David-el artwa arlpenty Goliath ipmew atwew-penh, Israel-wenh-rnem ingkerr alperlewenh apmer-warl. Apmer arpanenh-they arelh-rnem apetyew, renh-rnem rlwateyew, rntweynenh aylelheyenih inkwerelhemel. Ingwer-rnem teram akely pelayerenh, ingwer-rneman ampwal ketay-apenyarl pelayerenh. ⁷ Rernem alakenh aylelherl-apenh:

“Saul-el ahelengkw akngerr atwew,
David-elan ahelengkw akngerr inngarl atwew!”

⁸ Saul-el awew, rap ahelerrew artewenty innga. Ra iterrew alakenh, “Rernem angkeyel, David-elan ahelengkw akngerr inngarl atwew atyeng-angkwarr. Atyetyart apek renh arrerneyew arrkernelheyel.”

⁹ Ikwer-theyan rap alharlkwemel renh arntarnt-arenh intem-antey.

¹⁰ Arlta ingwerelan INGKARTEL inweng apmwa arppemarl thwenew Saul-warl. Ra artewentyel arwengerrenh, warl kwenel anenh, arlkenty iwenh. David-an ampwal ketay-apeny ikwer pelayerenh apmelerr-angkwarr. Saul-el ran irrtiyart atnyenenh itepel, ¹¹ rap iwew, alakenh iterremel, “Arnely-angkwarr atha renh akwerterrp atantheyew!” David-an arnangerrew anamerl-antey irrtiyart-wety. Atherr-inger ra renh atantheyew-anew. Atherr-inger David anamerl-antey ikwer-wety arnangerrew. ...

19

Saul arrkernelheyel, David atweyew ipmew

¹ Ingwer-ingweran Saul-el alerikw ikwerenh Jonathan ilanthew warrkenh ikwerenh-rnem-then, “David ipmew atweyew!” Alerikwanap David-ew artewentyelarl ikelhenh, ² rap David ilew, “Aynatyan arrkernelheyel, ngenh ipmew atweyew! Anterra, irrtiyart-aylpeyew katen-itwew! Arntarnt-areha ingwelarreng ingwepenh. ³ Atha aynaty atnwenhey-alhem katen ikwer-warl, ngarl irrtiyart-aylpem-itwew. Ayengap angkamarl ikwer-warl ngkweng-they. Rarl alpem-penh, athap ngenh ilem, rarl angkew-angkwarr.”

⁴ Ingwepenh Jonathan aynikw ikwerenh-then rtnenh katen ikwer-itwew, David-ew angkerrenh. Jonathan-el ra David-akert mwerrarl ilenh alakenh, “Nthakenh ntwa apmwa mpwarey-angenh ikwer. Ra apmwelheley-angenharl ngkweng. Ilek-ilek mwerr-angker mpwarew ngkweng, ngenh alpemelemel. ⁵ Ra artewenty iterrey-angenh, ipmew atwewerran, arrangkw. Rap arnkatyel artwa ilkwa Philistia-areny ipmew atwew. INGKARTEL inngarl Israel-wenh-rnem alpemelew ikwereng-arey. Ntwan arew arppemarl, ngap inkwerelhew. Ilekewarl nga iterrew, renh ipmew atweyewan?”

⁶ Saul awelhew alerikw ikwerenhew Jonathan-ew. “INGKART aweyel-wety, ayeng ngkweng arraty angkew. Ayeng arrkernelhey-angenh, David ipmew atweyew!”

⁷ Saul rarl alpew-wety, antengan Jonathan arlkew David-ew, tyerrelheyew. Rap renh ilew, aynikw ikwerenharl angkew-angkwarr. Ratherrap Saul ikwer-warl-anem alhew. David ikwer warrkerrenh arppemarl angkep.

⁸ Ingwer-ingweran Philistia-areny-rnem apetyew arppemarl, atwerreyew Israel-wenh-rnem-then. David ran atyetyart ahawarr-anem anew, rap Philistia-areny akngerr atwew. Ingwer-rneman aterel anterrew arleng.

⁹⁻¹⁰ David alpew apmer Saul-wenh warl-anem, ikwer warrkerreyew. Ingwer-ingweran Saul-warl INGKARTel inweng apmwa thwewnew arrpemar. David-an apmwal ketay-apyeny pelayerrenh apmelerr-angkwarr. Saul-elani irrtiyart arrpemar atnyenenh itepel, rap iterrew, renh atantheyew arnelty-angkwarr akwerterrp-antey. Irtyartel warlant atwew. David-an anterrew mwerr-antey ikwer-wety.

¹¹ Saul-el artwernem thwewnew, warl David-wenh arntarnt-areyew ingwel, ingwepenh renh ipmew-anem atwewew. Akelty ikwerenhel Michal-el renh ilanthew, "Anamerl anterra ingwel-antey! Mpwelhey-angenh! Ingwepenh rernem ngenh ipmew atwey-ayntewerr!" ¹² Rap renh rwepele atwarrelhelew wintew-angkwarr, rap mwerr-antey irrtiyart-anterrew. ... [David-an anterrew artwamp Samuel-wenh apmer-warl Ramah-warl. Saul-el awew, rap alhew, nthweyew ikwer apmer ikwer-itwew.] ...

20

Jonathan-el mpwernikw ikwerenah David alpemeleyel

¹ Ikwer-they David irrtiyart-anterrew apmer Naoith-they Ramah-ampeny-itwew. Ra alhew Jonathan-wenh apmer-warl, renh ayerneyew, "Nthakenh irrew ayeng? Ilek ayeng apmwelhelew? Ilek-wety aynelengkw ayenah ipmew atweyew nthweyew?"

² Jonathan-el tyernew, "Arrangkwarr! Nthakenh ngenh ipmew atwey-angenh! Aynelatay ayenah iley-angenh, ra ilkelhenty, ngenh atweyew. Ra ayenah ilem-tangkwele, raril ilkelhem-angkwarran. Ikwerenah-angkwarran. Nthakenh ayenah irtywerremel iley-angenh. Apalaril nga angkeyel, inggwenyew!"

³ David-el renh akeleytelew-anem. "Aynelengkw iterl-areyew, aylanthan arrerant-atherr mpwernenheng-atherr-anemar. Ra alakenh iterrewer, 'Nthakenh alerey iley-angenh. Arlka ra apmwerrewerr!' Awelha atyeng! Innga wenh! Rlengk-antey ayeng ilwem apek!"

⁴ Jonathan angkew, "Kel, ngarl iterreyew. Nthakenh irrem ayeng ngkweng aleyan?"

⁵ David angkew, "Ingwelarreng akngerran akarrerreyenah, INGKARTEw angkaynteyew inkwerelhemel alkenh ingkaytel apmelerr-ayeth. Akngerr akarrerreyenah apmer aynewengkw-wenh-itwew, kwenty arlkwerreyew. Ayenah-then ra ilew, ikwer-itwew arlkweyew. Ayeng ingwa atherrel irrtiyart-aneyew-tangkwele katen-itwew. Mwerrang alakenah?" ⁶ Aynelengkw atyeng ayernenty, ila renh alakenah: 'David-el ayenah ayernew, "Mwerrang ayeng alheman apmer Bethlehem-warl? Aherrety arpanenah atyenh-rnem akarrerrem arrpemar apmelerr-angkwarr apmer ikwer-itwew, akerr artyeyew INGKARTEw." ' ⁷ Aynengkw angkentyan, 'Mwerr;' kel mwerrarl. Ra ahelerrenty, ntwaw iterl-ararl, ra iterreyew, ayenah ipmew atweyewarl.' ...

²⁴ David alhew-anem, irrtiyart-aylpeyew katen-itwew.

Arlta ingwerelan akngerr akarrerrew apmer Saul-wenh-itwew. Saul-an anenah, amern arlkwemel ²⁵ chair ikwerenhel irrkaty-angkwarr, alerikw-warl-athek. Atyetyart ahawarr itna Abner anenah arrpemar Saul-awa. David-ant ywerrew. ²⁶ Saul-el arenah akeleytel, ingwerenty ayerney-angenh-antey. Rap iterrenah ament-antey, "David apekan arnwarnelhey-angenh-anteyarl, apetyeyew nhewarl. Ra apek ilek-ilek mpwarenah, nthakenh alhewer apetyey-angenh-antey."

²⁷ Arlta ingwerelan Saul-el ikwer arew arrangkw-antey arrpemar. Rap alerikw ikwerenah-anem ayernew, "Ilek-wety David-an aneyew, apetyey-angenh? Apmwerrkelan ra apetyey-angenh arrpemar."

²⁸ Alerelikw tyernew, irtywerremel alakenah ilemel, "David-el ayenah intem-antey ayernew, renh tyarlewewew, Bethlehem-warl alheyew. ²⁹ Ra angkew, 'Aherrety arpanenah atyenh-rnem akarrerrem apmer ikwer-itwew, akerr artyeyew INGKARTEw. Awayaty atyenh yangkelhew, ayeng alheyew ikwer-rnem-warl. Ngan mpwernaty atyenharl, ntwaw ayenah tyarlewewew, alheyew awayaty atyenh-rnem areyew.' Alakenah ra angkew, nthekwern apetyey-angenh, amern arlkweyew ngkweng-itwel."

³⁰ Saul ra artewenty innga ahelerrew alerikw ikwerenew, rap renh alakenah iltew, "Amengkw ngkwenah apmwa anenah, ngan rapeny arrpemar! Atha iterl-areyew, ngarl awalheyel Jesse-wenh alerikwew, atyeng awalhey-angenh! Nyerrelarl alakenah, amengkw-then nyerrel-anthem ntwaw! ³¹ David iteth-antey anenty, nthakenh nga atyetyart Israel-itwew aney-angenh. Rlengk-antey artwa thwena, renh ingwerl-alpeyew atyeng. Nthakenh ra iteth aney-angenh!"

³² Jonathan-el aynikw ikwerenah ayernew, "Ilek-penh ra ilwem? Ilek ra apmwelhelew?" ³³ Aynelikw awew, rap irtyart ikwer-warl iwew, ipmew renh-anem atantheyew. Alerikw ra anamerl-antey arnangerrew irtyart-wety. Rap iterl-arew-anem, aynikw ikwerenharl ilkelhew, David ipmew atweyew.

³⁴ Rap ahelerremel rtnerl-alhew, aketh-warl-anem tyerrelhenhew. Arla ikwerelan ra amern arlkwey-angenh irrew, arlkarl apmwerrew. Arla alpweyerrew, aynikwarl ahelerrew David-ew artewenty.

³⁵ Ingwepenh ra alhew katen-warl, David-ew angkeyew. ...

⁴¹ ... David tyerrelhey-ayntew-anem apwert-rnem-thei. Irrpety-inger kwenerrew ra Jonathan-warl-athek. RATHER arrwanyerrew arrey l atherr-angkwarr Jew-rnem-wenh-angkwarr. Jonathan artnew ikwer, David ran artnew arrpemar l artewentyel. ⁴² Jonathan angkew, "Alpanem mwanty-antey. INGKARTel ngenh arntarnt-arem. Aylanthan mwerrant-atherr anem intem-antey. INGKARTel aweyew, aylantharl alakenh angkeyel. Rap alpemelem ngkwenh-rnem atyenh-rnem-then mwerrant-arey anaynteyew intem." David anperl-alhew-anem, Jonathan alpew arrpemar l apmer-warl.

21

Artwamp ingkart Ahimelech-el David alpemeleyel

¹ Ikwer-penh David alhew apmer Nob-warl, areyew artwamp ingkart itnan Ahimelech. Artwamp rar l renh arey-alhew, rap atererremel arrewew ikwer-wety. Rap renh ayernew, "Ilekew ngan apetyew amentan? Nthekarl artwa ahawarr ngkwenh-rneman? Ilek-penh ngan?"

² David-el tyernew irrtwyerremel, "Atyetyart Saul-el ayenh thwenew, irrtyertel-antey warrk ikwer mpwareyew. Nthakenh atha iley-angenh, rar l ayenh ilanthew-angkwarr. Artwa ahawarr-rneman atha ilew, arrwekel alheyew, apmer ingwer-itwew ayenh rlwateyew. ³ Amern apek ntwa atnyeneyel? Antha atyeng. Rtamp-rnem irrpteyap apek? Amern ingwer-rnem apek antha."

⁴ "Rtampewan ayeng arrangwar l. Amern weth-lkwer nhenhant tyenkerrew-arelh. Artwa ingkartelant arlkwey-angker. Nga artwa ngkwenh-rnem-then arelh-rnem-wety amenterrenty, mwerrarl atha anthem."

⁵ David angkew, "Ya! Alakenh arrpemar l anantherr irrem, atyetyart ilkwewarl warrkerreyelelan. Anantherr kel-antey arelh-rnem-wety amenterrew." ⁶ Rap renh amern tyenkerr anthew, rtampew arrangkwel. Amern apmwerrkeny ra anthew. Amern rlngkenyan aynteh-antey taypel INGKART-wenh-itwew.

⁷ (Ikwereng-arey artwa warrkenh anyent Saul-wenh anenh arrpemar l itnan Doeg, apmer Edom-areny. Ra INGKARTew kwenerremel angkenh. Ranap yep-yepew-artey ritwar l, rap awenh, David-ar l angkenh artwamp ingkartew.)

⁸ David angkew artwampew, "Arrangkw-anteyarl ayeng apetyew, ampwal-rnem iney-angenh-antey. Atyetyartel ayenh ilew, anamerl-antey alheyew. Irrtyart apek ntwa atnyeneyel? Nayp arlputy apek?"

⁹ Ra tyernew, "Ya, nayp arlputy yanhan artwa Philistia-areny-wenh Goliath-wenh. Ntwa renh ipmew atwew apmer peley n Ila-itwew. Arrangkw-anem ingwer atnyeney-angenh. Nga ilkelhentyelan aknga. Pantyelarl artelheyel aynteyel, arnkwa artwa ingkart-wenh arrenyew."

David-an angkew, "Mwerr-angkerarl yanhan ingwer-rnem-wenh-angkwarran! Antha atyeng." ...

22

Saul-el ilantheyel, artwa ingkart-rnem atweyew ipmew

... ⁹ Artwa weth Edom-areny Doeg ra angkep alpew, Saul iley-alpew, "Atha David arew apmer Nob-itwew. Ran alhew artwa ingkart Ahimelech-war l Ahitub-wenh alerikw-war l. ¹⁰ Ahimelech ra ikwer INGKART ayernew, amern anthemel nayp arlputy-then Goliath-wenh Philistia-areny."

¹¹ Saul-el awew, rap yangkelhew, Ahimelech ra apetyeyew ikwer-war l ikwerenh-rnem-akert. Rerneman artwa ingkart-rnem, apmer ikwer-itwew anenh. Rernem alhew ingkerr Saul-wenh apmer-war l, rar l angkew-angkwarr. ¹² Rerneman aremerrey-alhew, ra angkey-ayntew Ahimelech-ew, "Alerikw Ahitub-wenhay! Awelha atyeng!"

Ra tyernew, "Ilek?"

¹³ Saul-el ayernew, "Ilekew ngan iterrew, ayenh alakenh irrtwyerl-ampereyew? Atyeng-wety rlngkan arlkarerreyel nga. Nga apek iterreyel, Jesse-wenh alerikw atyetyart ilkwa arrenyew? Ntwa renh alpemelew amernel, nayp arlputy-then ntwa anthew renh. INGKART-then ntwa ayernew ikwer! Yanhan atyeng-wetyarl arlkarerrewarl. Rap ingwer-ingwer mpwelhem, ayenh ipmew atweyew!"

¹⁴ Artwamp ingkart angkew, "Arrangkw atyetyartay! David inngarl ngkweng warrkerreyel! Artewenty warrkerreyel ingwer-rnem-apeny-weny! Ra malyengkw

ngkwenharl, atyetyart ahawarr. Ingkerr apmer ngkwenh-itwew renh ilkelheyel artewenty. ¹⁵ Akgerr-inger atha INGKART ikwer ayernew apmelerr-angkwarr; ngap atyeng ahelerrey-angenharl! Nthakenh ntwā ayen ayntarrp-iley-angenh atyenh-rnem-then, arrangkwl! Anantherr iterl-arey-angenharl, apalarl anenh!”

¹⁶ Saul-an angkew, “Nga ngkwenh-rnem-then ilwem rlungk-antey!” ¹⁷ Rap warrkenh ikwerenh-rnem ilanthew, “Artwa ingkart-rnem ingkerr atwenh-arey ipmew! Rernem awalheyel David-ew, atyeng awalhey-angenharl. Rernem iterl-arew, rarl atyeng-wety anterrenh, atyeng iley-angenh, arrangkwl!” Warrkenh-rnemelanap nthakenh INGKART-wenh warrkenh-rnem atwey-angenh.

¹⁸ Saul angkew Doeg-ew, “Kelaw! Ntweyeyaym artwa ingkart yanh-rnem ipmew atwa!” Doeg ra apmer ingwer-arenyarl, rap awalhew, Saul-elarl renh ilanthew-angkwarr. Artwa ingkart-rnem 85 ra ipmew atwew. ¹⁹ Ikwer-they ra alhew apmer artwa ingkart-rnem-wenh-warl! Nob-warl, rap ipmew arppemarl ingkerrenh atwew; ampa, arelh, pwelek, tangkey, yep-yep-rnem-then.

²⁰ Artwa anyentant mwerr-antey anterrew apmer ikwer-they itnan Abiathar. Aynikwan ikwerenh Ahimelech, arrengekwan ikwerenh Ahitub-arl. Ra alpew David-rnem-angkwarr. ...

24

David-el Saul nyerrel-antheyel

¹ Ingwer-ingweran Saul artwa ahawarr ikwerenh-rnem-akert alhew, rlwaterremel werreyew Philistia-areny-rnem-then. Rernemarl angkep alpewel, ingwerentyel renh alakenh ilew, “David-rneman apmer aterterr-ampeny-itwew aneyel En Gedi-itwew.” ² Rap akarreyeynew artwa ahawarr akngerr apmer arpanenh-they Israel-ampeny-itwew, 3,000. Rap anpenhew, nthweyew David-rnemew. Nthweyenh apwert-rnem-angkwarr; apmer itnan Nanikwet Akngerr.

³ Ikwer-itwew ra yard yep-yepew-arelh arey-alhew intey-ampenyew. Rap aylpenhew intey-warl-tangkwl iylweylperreyew. David-an artwa ikwerenh-rnem-akertarl arrwekel-antey irrtiert-aylpew intey ikwer-warl akert inngewarl. Intey ran ilkwa innga. Saul apalarl aylpenhew, renh-rnem arey-angenh. ⁴ Artwerneman arreytenh David-warl, “Ntwā iterl-areyel, INGKART alakenh angkew, ‘Atha ngenh alpemeemarl, ngkweng-warl apmwa mpwarem-rnem atweyewarl. Ntwap mpwarem alhewer ikwer-rnem, nga ilkelhentyelan.’ Ya, ntwap renh ipmew atwemer!” Rap aperteyneh Saul-warl, arnkwanem akert akely ilterrenhew nays ikwerenhel. Saul-an anenh-antey, away-angenh-antey.

⁵ Ikwer-penhan David artewenty-anem iterrew, rarl Saul-ew apmwelhelew-penh. ⁶ Ra arreytemel angkew, “Nthakenh atha apmwa mpwarey-angenh atyetyart atyenhew, INGKARTelan renharl rlwanewarl, atyetyart ilkwa aneyew Israel-ew. Nthakenh atha renh arnep-arney-angenh, arrangkwl.” ⁷ Alakenharl ra angkew, rap renh-rnem iltew, Saul atwewerr. Saul tyerrelhenhew intey-they aketh-warl-anem.

⁸ David-el renh alkwernew-tangkwl. Ranemarl tyerrelhenhew aketh-warl intey-they. Rap arlkew ikwer, “Atyetyartay!” Saul-el artepang areyelpew. David-an kwernerremel angkew, ⁹ “Akngerr ingwer-rnem ngkweng angkeyel, atha akwel apmwa mpwareyew ngkweng. Ilekew nga awalheyel ikwer-rnemewan?” ¹⁰ Ngwampan INGKARTel aylenhanth pweytelew intey-itwew. Ingwerentyan angkew atyeng, ‘Ntwā atwemer ipmew renh!’ Ayenganap amperrngerrewarl ngkweng. ‘Arrangkwl! Nthakenh atha atwey-angenh atyetyart atyenh. INGKARTel renh rlwanew, atyetyart aneyew Israel-ew!’ ¹¹ Malyeyay, nhenh ara! Arnkwa akert akely atha antwerrkeyel, atharl ngwamp akew! Atha ngenh ipmew atwey-angenh-antey, arrangkwl! Ntwā iterl-aremer, ayeng ngkweng apmwelheley-angenh! Nthakenh ayeng atyetyart aneyew arkernelhey-angenh ngkweng-angkwarr. Nganap atyeng nthweyelarl intem, ayen ipmew atweyew. ¹² Ingwer-ingweran INGKARTel court-emeleyen aylenhanth. Ngkweng awalkeyen apek ra, ngarl atyeng-warl-athek apmwelhelew. Athanap nthakenh ngenh atwey-angenh, arrangkwl. ¹³ Ntwā angka iterl-areyel, anantherrarl ilerrem. Anantherr alakenh ilem: ‘Akngerrrel nthakenh apmwa mpwarey-angenh. Apmwelant mpwarem alakenhan.’ Nthakenh atha ngenh atwey-angenh.” ...

¹⁶ David-arl angkew-penh, Saul-el ayernew, “Malyey! Nganang innga angkeyel?” Rap artnew artewentyel. ¹⁷ “Arraty nga angkeyel. Ntwan mwerr atyeng mpwarew, ayengan ngkweng apmwelhelewarl. ¹⁸ Aleyan nga atyeng amperrngerrew. INGKARTel aylenhanth pweytelew intey-itwew, ntwā ayen ipmew atwey-angenharl. ¹⁹ Artwa

ahawarrelarl arey-alhem anyent ingwer, nthakenh ra tyarlewey-angenh renh. Alakenh-anyemarl anewantherrenh-angkwarran. Nganap alakenh-wenyarl. Ntwa mwerr atyeng mpwarew. Alakenhan INGKARTEL ngkweng-anem mwerr mpwarem. ²⁰ Atha iterl-areyel, ingwer-ingweran nga atyetyart Israel-itwew aneyenh. Ikwer-penhan ngkwenh-rnem-anem atyetyart aneyenh. ²¹ INGKARTELarl aweyel-wety, ielha-tangkwelel atyeng, ntwa atyenh-rnem atwey-angenh-antey, ngarl atyetyart anemeng-areyan. Atyetyart nga anentyel, mwerr anaynta ikwer-rnem, rernem mwerr-anem anaynteyew, ingwer-rnem iylpelerrey-angenh anewerr itna atyenhew.” ²² David-el renh ilew, rarl ayernerw-angkwarr. Saul alpew apmer-warl-anem. David-an alpew arppemarl ikwerenh-rnem-akert apwert-rnem-warl, irryert anaynteyew.

25

David-el artwa Nabal-anem ipmew atweyew-anew

¹ Artwamp Samuel-an ahaperrew-anem. Israel-wenh-rnem akarrerrew, artnalhelerrenh. Rernemap renh akwernew apmer ikwerenh-itwew Ramah-itwew.

Ikwer-penh David alpew artwa ikwerenh-rnem-akert apmer aterterr-ampeny-warl Maon-warl. ²⁻³ Artwa anyent apmer Maon-areny anenh itna Nabal, Caleb-wenh-antey. Apmer ikwerenhan apmer Carmel-ampeny-itwew. Ran apwert akngerr-akert, yep-yep-rnem 3,000, nanikwet-rnem 1,000. Artwa ahelengkwarlap ran. Akely ikwerenh itnan Abigail. Ranap inngerr mwerr-anker, tyakarl anenh.

Ingwer-ingweran Nabal-el yep-yep alta akenh apmer ikwer-itwew. ⁴ David-el awew, apmer arlpawelarl anenhel. ⁵ Rap ilew artwa akely-rnem 10 alakenh, “Carmel-warl alhenh-arey, artwa Nabal areyew. Alakenh ikwer angenh-arey, ‘Atyetyart David mwerr-angkwarr angkeyel ngkweng!’ ⁶ INGKARTEL ngenh arntarnt-arem ngwenh-rnem-then atnwenh-rnem-then! ⁷ Atha awew, ntwarl yep-yep-rnem altanem akewel. Anantherran artwa yep-yepew-artey ngkwenh-rnem arntarnt-arenh mwanty, irryert-iney-angenh ikwer-rnem-they. Ahawarr ingwer-rnem irryert-awarr. Anantherran arntarnt-arem ingwer-rnem, irryertew iterrey-angenh. ⁸ Ayerna ngkwenh-rnem! Rernem ilem irrkaty-angkwarr. Alakenh anewantherr mwerr anemer nga, anantherrarl ngkweng warrkerreyel-apeny. Atha awew arppemarl, ntwarl ilew akngerr ngwamp, akarrerreyew amern kwenty arlkeyew. Anantherran angayakw aneyel. Amern-then aker-then apek ntwa anthem?”

⁹ Rernemap alhew apmer Nabal ikwerenh-warl, iley-alhew David-arl angkew-angkwarr. Ranap tyerney-angenh-anteyarl.

¹⁰ Rap renh-rnem ayernerw, “Angwenharl David raw? Nthenh-apeny Jesse-wenh alerikwan? Ran warrkenh ingwer-rnem-apeny, atyetyart ikwer-rnem-wenh-wetyarl anterreyel. ¹¹ Warrkenh atyenh-rnemewant atha antheman amern aker-then kwaty-akerr. Nthakenh atha anthey-angenh arrewantherrant atyenh-rnem-wetyan. Atha arrenhantherrenh iterl-arey-angenh. David-el thweney-angenh apek arrenhantherrenh?”

¹² Rernemap alpew, David iley-alpeyew. ¹³ David angkew artwa ikwerenh-rnemew, “Nayp arlpeny-rnem inenh-arey! Mpa, alhey ikwer-warl!” Nayp arlpeny-rnem rernem arrennerl-alhew pilt-warl. David-el nayp arlpeny ikwerenh inerl-alhew arppemarl. Rap anpenhew artwernem 400-akert. 200 ingwer-rneman anenh, apmer arntarnt-araynteyew anteng.

¹⁴ Warrkenh anyent Nabal-wenh anterrew akely Nabal-wenh-warl Abigail-warl, iley-alhew-anem, “David-el thwenew angkakert-rnem apmer ikwer-they, atyetyart anewantherrenhew angkeyew. Ranap apmwel-ayeth angkew ikwer-rnem. ¹⁵ Rerneman mwerr-anker anenh anewantherr; anantherrarl yep-yep-rnem arntarnt-arenheng-arey. Rernem irryert-iney-angenh anewantherr-they. ¹⁶ Iternew ingwel-then rernem arntarnt-arenh anenhantherrenh mwanty, yep-yep-rnemarl akarrelenhan. ¹⁷ Atyetyart nhenh anewantherrenh irrwernelhew ament-antey. Apmwa innga ayntewerr anewantherr apmer nhenh-itwew. Nthakenh ntwa renh ilem? Ranap apmwarl, nthakenh ayeng ikwer angkey-angenh, arrangkw!”

¹⁸ Abigail ra mpwelhey-angenh. Rap ilek-ilek akarrew: rtamp-rnem 200, ngkwarr arranty nanikwet-wenh yep-penh-akert atherr; aker yep-yep ampeng-rnem 5, ntang ampeng yakweth-akert 5 arppemarl, amern akngerr akatyerr-apeny, amern akngerr tywerrk-apeny. Rap tywenew tangkey-rnem-warl-anem. ¹⁹ Warrkenh ikwerenh-rnemew ra angkew, “Arrantherr arrwekel alhenh-arey. Ayengan ingkern-theyarl alhem.” Artwa ikwerenhew ra iley-angenh.

²⁰ Abigail anperl-alhew tangkey-akert, rap apwert atwatyel-antey alpenh. Rap David-anem areyrenh, artwa ikwerenh-rnem-akertarl apetyenh. ²¹ David-arl alpenhel, ra

iterreynenh alakenh, “Arrangkwewap atha arntarnt-arenhan artwa ikwerenh-rnem yep-yep-rnem-then apmer nhenh-ampeny-itwew. Mwerr ayeng anenh ikwer, ran atyeng apmwel-ayetharl angkew. ²² Atemwengkel-antey atha atweyenh artwa, awey-rnem ingkerr apmer ikwerenh-itwew. Atha alakenh mpwarey-angenh, ayengap irrwerlnhelm Akngey-angkwarr!” Alakenh David iterreynenh.

²³ Abigail-elarl renh arenhew, rap atwarrenhew anamerl-antey tangkey-they, kwernerrew-anem ikwer. ²⁴ Rap angkew, “Atyetyartay! Alerl-antey! Awelherl-ayna-tangkwel atyeng! Nga atyeng ahelerremer, mentyarl Nabal-an. ²⁵ Ikwer awelhey-angenh apmwa yanhew. Nabal-an itna arwengkarl, alakenh ra mpwarem apmerr. Ayengan aney-angenharl, warrkenh ngkwenh-rnemarl apetyeweng-areyan apmer anewantherrenh-warl.

²⁶ INGKARTel ngenh artwerelew, akngerr ipmew atwewerr. Ngap anewantherr ahelerrey-angenh-anem. INGKARTelan ingwer-rnem atwemer, rernemarl apmwa mpwarem ngkweng, rarl Nabal arwengk atweyenh-apeny. ²⁷ Nhenh araw! Atha akngetyew amern ilek-ilek ngkweng, artwa ngkwenh-rnemel-then arlkweyew. ²⁸ Atha ngenh ayernem, ayenh ntwa ipmeyew, artwa atyenhelarl apmwa ngkweng mpwarew-wety. Atha iterl-arem, ingwer-ingweran INGKARTel ngenh atyetyart ilkwa arrerneyenh Israel-ew. Ingwer-anem ngkwenh-antey atyetyart ilkwa aneyenh irrkaty-angkwarr. Ngarl apmer-ingwer-areny-rnem-then werrerr-anem, ngap warrkerrem ikwer. Arraty-angkwarr-antey anaynteyew item-antey nga ampwerreyew-atety. ²⁹ Aleyan ingwer-rnemel ngenh alwernem, ipmew atweyew. INGKARTelan ngenh arntarnt-arem mwanty, iteth-antey anaynteyew. Ngan impenarl ikwerenh. Ingwer-rneman ra rlengk-anteyarl ywerrelheleyenh. ³⁰ Rarl mwerr ngkweng mpwarew-penh, ngap anem atyetyart ilkwa Israel-itwew, rarl arrwekel-antey angkew-angkwarr. ³¹ Ntwarl atweyew-anewelan, nga nyerr-anemarl awelheyew-anew. Awethem ntwa atwey-angenh-antey anenhantherrenh. Ngarl atyetyart ilkwa aneyenhel, atyeng iylpelerrey-angenh-antey.” Abigail angkew arternpelemel David-ew alakenh.

³² David-an angkew, “INGKART atha nakem, Akngey Israel-areny! Rarl ngenh thwenew, ayenh rlwateyew. ³³ Ra mwerr ngkweng mpwaremer, ngarl mwanty arraty iterrew-angkwarr. Ntwa ayenh artwerelew, akngerr ipmew atwewerr, ayengan ahelarl apetyenh. ³⁴ Innga INGKARTelarl ayenh artwerelew, ngkwenh-rnem atwewerr. Nga anamerl-antey atyeng arnekerrew, atha atemwengkel-antey atwewerr artwa, awey-rnem-then ingkerr apmer ngkwenh-itwew!”

³⁵ Rap ilew artwa ikwerenh-rnem, ilek-ilek amern ingkerr ineyew, Abigail-elarl akngetyew. Rap angkew ikwer, “Alpanem inkwerelhemel apmer ngkwenh-warl. Ayengarl ngkweng awelhew, athap mpwarem, ntwarl ayernew-angkwarr.”

³⁶ Arelh ra alpenh apmer-warl, arrwekelan akngerr akarrerrew apmer ikwerenh-itwew, amern kwenty arlkwerreyew artwamp ikwerenh-itwel. Nabal-an inkwerelhemel aylelhenh ngkwarl-penh. Abigail-arl aney-alpewel, ra iley-angenh-antey artwamp renh, David-akert. ³⁷ Ingwepenhan Nabal awelhenh mwerr-anem, Abigail-el renh ilew-anem angka apmwerrkeny. Rarl awewel, inweng-weny irreyelpew, arntety-anem. Rap lerrp-anem irrew, nthakenh akngelhey-angenh-anem. ³⁸ Arlita 10-penh INGKARTel atwew-anem renh, rap ilwew-anem.

³⁹⁻⁴⁰ David-elarl awew, rarl ahaperrew, rap angkew, “Nakem INGKART! Artwamp ra apmwel-ayeth atyeng angkenh. INGKARTel renh ywerrelhelew, apmwel-ayetharl angkenh-penh. Ra ayenh artwerelew arrpemar, apmwa mpwarewerr.”

David-el angka thwenew Abigail-warl, renh ayernew, itengerreyew ikwer-warl. Rap angkakert-rnem thwenew apmer ikwer-warl Carmel-warl, rernemap angkey-alhew Abigail ikwer, “David-el anenhantherrenh thwenew. Nga ikwerenh-anem aneyew.”

⁴¹ Ra kwernerremel angkew alakenh, “Ya, ayeng alpem. Ayeng ikwer warrkerrem artwa ikwerenh-rnemew-then, ingkety-then apek irrarlk-aynteyew.” ⁴² Rap nganew tangkey-warl anamerl-antey, anpenhew-anem. Arelh warrkenh-rnem 5 alpew arrpemar ikwer-angkwarr. Rernemap ingkerr-antey alpew-anem David-warl. Ratherr iteng-anem irrew.

⁴³⁻⁴⁴ David-wenh akelty arrwekeleny itnan Michal, Saul-wenh alerikw. Saul-elap renh rakeynew, artwa ingwer-warl-anem anthew Paltiel-warl, apmer Gallim-areny-warl. David-elana akelty ingwer-anem inew itnan Ahinoam, apmer Jezreel-areny. Ikwer-theyan rap Abigail-anem pweytelew Ahinoam-warl.

¹ Ingwer-ingweran artwernem apmer Ziph-areny-rnem Gibeah-warl alhew, Saul-ew nthweyew. Rernemap angkew, “David-rnem irrtiert-anew-aneyel apwert Hakilah-itwew Jeshimon-itwew.”

² Anamerl-antey Saul-el akarrelew artwa ahawarr-rnem Israel-wenh 3,000. Alhew-anem, David-ew nthweyew apmer ikwer-warl. ³ Rernemap ayntey-alhew apwert-ampeny-itwew iwerrel. David-rneman irrtiert-anew-aneh-antey apmer aterterr-ampeny-itwew. Rarl awewel, Saul apwert Hakilah-itwew aney-alhew, ⁴ rap thwewew artwa ikwerenh-rnem areyew. Rernemap irrtiert-they arerl-alpew, Saul ikwerenh-rnem-akertarl anenh.

⁵ Ingwelan David alhew apmer Saul-wenh-warl. Irrtiert-they rap renh arey-alhew atyetyart ahawarr-then Abner, alerikw Ner-wenh. Ratherr ampepel ayntenh, artwa ahawarr-rnemelan renh-atherr ampepewelew.

⁶ Artwa atherr alhew David-angkwarr, Ahimelech-an artwa Heth-arl alhenh, Abishai-an Zeruiah-wenharl. Zeruiah ra David-wenh angkwerikwarl, rap ampikw atherr atnyenew, Joab-then Abishai-atherr. Awayikwan ikwerenh Joab. David-el ayernew, “Angwenh anyent apetyem atyeng-angkwarr Saul-warl?”

Abishai-an angkew, “Ayeng alhem.”

⁷ Ampepenyel ratherr apertenhew apmer Saul-wenh-warl. Ingkerrenh ankwa apelp ayntenh. Ratherr arey-alhew Saul-atherr, ampepelarl ayntenh. Irrtiert ikwerenh rtnehh ahernel arer-antey.

⁸ Abishai arreytew, “Atyetyartay, nhenh ara! INGKARTan ilkelheyel, ntwaw artwamp yanh atwewew ipmew, ngkweng-warl apmwa mpwareyelan! Irrtiertel atantheyew atha akwerterr-antey! Ra ilwewew anamerl!”

⁹ David-el tyernew, “Nthakenh ntwaw renh atwey-angenh! INGKART ngkweng awakelheherr! Ra renh rlwanew, atyetyart aneyew anewantherr. ¹⁰ Ingwer-ingwer INGKART rantey renh ywerrelhelem; arntety-angkwarr apek, ahangkwarr apek, rwengk. Nthakenh aylanth atwey-angenh. ¹¹ Atha INGKART intem ayernem, atha renh atwewerr, renhan rlwanewarl. Tyampet-then irrtiert-thenant aylanth iney anterremel.”

¹² Ratherrap inerl-alhew, anterremel apmer ikwer-they. Ingwerentyel arey-angenh-antey. Ingkerrenh ankwa apelp-antey ayntenh, INGKARTelarl renh-rnem ankwathenew artewentyel.

¹³ Ratherrap artarnpenhew peyleyn ingwer-ampeny-warl, arleng-anem apwertel rtney-alhew irrwerl. ¹⁴ David-an arlkew, “Abner! Aweyel apek ntwaw ayenh?”

Ra tyernew, “Angwenh aley arlkeyel, atyetyartan atyekeleyel?”

¹⁵ David kwanthemel angkew, “Abner, artwa ilek-apeny ngan? Nga ilelhem atyetyart ahawarr ilkwa ingwer-rnem-angkwarr! Ntwaw arntarnt-arey-angenh atyetyart ngkwenh! Ngwamp ingwerenty alhew apmer arrewantherrenh-warl, atyetyart ipmew atwewew-anew! ¹⁶ Ngan ahawarr-arrpantey ilkwa! INGKARTel ngenh ipmew ilwerl-athenemer ahawarr ngkwenh-rnem-then! Arrantherr arntarnt-arey-angenh artewenty atyetyart, rarl rlwanew! Nhak ara! Irrtiert atyetyart-wenh-alew? Tyampet ikwerenh-alew?”

¹⁷ Saul akwentenhey-alpew, rap David alheng-awew. “Malyey? Ngang aleyan angkeyel?”

¹⁸ David-el tyernew, “Ya atyetyart, ayeng angkeyel! Ilekew ntwan ayenh intem alwerneyel? Ayengan apmwelheley-angenharl! Ilekew ayenah ayntarrp-ileyel?”

¹⁹ Arternp atyeng awalha! INGKARTel apek ngenh ilew, atyeng-wety arlkarerreyew? Kel aker apek atha arrtiyem ikwer, raw atyeng awakelhey-angenharl, atwewewan angkep. Artwernemel apek ilew, atyeng-wety nga arlkarerreyew? Kel INGKARTelan renh-rnem atwem, rernemarl ayenh irrentew atyenh-rnem-they. Nthakenh ayeng apmer atyentel Israel-el aney-angenh-anem. Nthakenh ayeng INGKARTew aney-angenh. Alehang-apeny, apmer ingwerel-anem anem. Akngerran apmer ikwer-arenyel apenty-angenharl INGKART. ²⁰ Nthakenh ayeng apmer nhenhel ilwey-angenh, INGKART-they arleng. Ayengan akelyarl, artwa atyetyart-wenyarl. Ilekew nga atyengan nthweyel? Aker-apenyarl ntwan ayenh alwerneyel?”

²¹ Saul-an angkew, “Ayengarl apmwelhelew. Ngan mwerrarl atyeng. Nthakenh ayeng ngkweng apmwelheley-angenh arppemarl. Ntwan ayenh atwey-angenh-antey ipmew. Ayengarl apmwelhelew artewenty. Ngan alerey atyenh-apeny. Apey-alpa atyeng-warl!”

²² David angkew, “Irrtiert ngkwenh nhantey! Artwa anyent thwena, apetyeyew ineyew. ²³ Ngwampan INGKARTel aylenhanthenh pweytelew, atha ipmew atwey-angenh-antey ngenh. Ra ngenh rlwanew, atyetyart aneyew. Nthakenh atha ngenh atwey-angenh, arrangkw! INGKART ra mwerrarl, ikwerarl awalheyel-rnemewan, arraty-thenarl aneyel-rnemewan. ²⁴ Alakenh ayeng ilkelheyel, ra atyeng mwerr aneyew,

iteth-then ayenh atnyenyew, ngwamparl ayeng ngkweng iterrew-apeny, ipmew atwey-angenh-antey ngenh.”

²⁵ Saul-an angkew, “INGKARTel ngenh arntarnt-arem! Ingwer-ingweran nga atyetyart ilkwa aneyenh, ilek-ilek mwerr-angker mpwarerl-aneyenh.”

David alpew-anem apmer ikwer-they, Saul alpew arrpemar! Israel-warl.

28

Saul-el ayerneyel arelh ngangker-akert

... ³ Arrwekel-antey Saul-el ngangker-akert-rnem irrentew apmer Israel-they, IN-GKARTelarl ilew-angkwarr.

Ikwer-they artwamp angkakert Samuel ahaperrew. Israel-wenh-rnem artnalhelerrew ikwer, renh akwernew apmer ikwerenh-itwew Ramah-itwew.

⁴ Ingwer-ingwer Philistia-areny-rnem akarrew apmer Shunem-itwew, werreyew Israel-wenh-rnem-then. Saul-el akarrew ahawarr-rnem apmer Gilboa-itwew, Shunem-they arrer-antey arrpemar. ⁵ Rarl Philistia-areny-rnem arew, rap aterremel artewentyel apatew. Akngerr inngarl renh-rnem arew, ywarn-anemap iterrewan. ⁶ INGKART ra ayernew. INGKARTel renh tyerney-angenh. Altyerr-angkwarr, artwa angkakert-angkwarr-then ra tyerney-angenh, arrangkw. Apwert artwa ingkart-wenh impen renharl iwew impalkert, ra iynwanyerr apek aytneyew, INGKART renh lwewarrney-angenh, arrangkw. ⁷ Saul angkew artwa ikwerenh-rnemew, “Arelh ngangker-akertew nthwenh-arey. Atha Samuel ayerneyew ikwer-angkwarr. Ra apek ayenh tyerneyew.”

Rernem ikwer angkew, “Anyentan aneyel apmer Endor-itwew.”

⁸ Rap arnkwa ingwer-warl-anem aypew, ingwerelhelemel. Ingwel-antey ra alhew artwa atherr-akert, arelh ikwer nthwew. Ra renh arey-alhew, rap angkew, “Aweyaw-rnemew katy angka atyeng! Artwa anyent ipma atha itnewem. Ina atyeng!”

⁹ Arelhel ra tyernew, “Ilekew ngan apetyew? Ntwa iterl-areyel, atyetyart Saul-elarl ngangker-rnem irrentew Israel-they! Ntwa ayenh irrwerneyel! Saul-el ingwer-rnem ilewerr, ayenh atwewew ipmew!”

¹⁰ Saul-el tyernew, “Atha ngenh arraty ilem, INGKARTelarl aweyel-wety. Nthakenh ngenh ingwerentyel atwey-angenh, ngkweng awakelhey-angenh!”

¹¹ Arelhelap ayernew, “Aweyaw nthek-apeny ngkweng atha inem?”

“Artwamp angkakert weth. Ina renh atyeng.”

¹² Arelh angkew Samuel-wenh inwengew, rap apetyew ikwer-warl. Rarl renh arew, rap arlkenty iwew. Ran angkew Saul-ew, “Ilekew ntwa irrtwerl-ampernewan? Ngan Saul-arl!”

¹³ Saul angkew, “Kelaw! Aterrerrey-angenh! Ilek ntwa areyel?”

Ra tyernew, “Inweng anyent atha areyel, ahern-theyarl aremerrey-ayntew nhanyem.”

¹⁴ Saul-el ayernew, “Ilek-apeny raw?”

“Artwamp arnkwa arlpenty-akert apetyeyel.”

Saul-el iterl-arew Samuel renh, rap kwernerrew, ilperr-ayntemel atnertel-ayeth ahern-itwew.

¹⁵ Samuel-ap angkew-anem, “Ilekew ntwan ayenh atyekelew, apey-alpeyew ngkweng-warl ipmethew?”

Rtnemel Saul-el tyernew, “Apmwa innganem aleyan atyeng ayntem! Philistia-areny-rnem apetyeyel, ayenh atwewew. Akngewan atyeng-wety ilkelhey-angenh-anem, awey-angenh ayenh. Angkey-angenh atyeng artwa angkakert-angkwarr, altyerr-angkwarr apek. Arrangkw, ayeng apateyel-anem, aleyan ngenh-anem atha ayernem.”

¹⁶ Samuel-an angkew, “INGKARTan ngkweng-wety intwemelerrew, awalhey-angenh-anem. Nthakenh ntwa ayenhan ayerney-angenh-anem, ngenh alpemeleyew, arrangkw. ¹⁷ Ayengar! iteth anenheng-arey, ra angka ngkweng-akert arrwekel-antey ayenh ilew. Athap ngenh ilew. Inngarl apateyel-anem. Ngan atyetyart Israel-ew any-angenh-anem. INGKARTel kel-antey arrewew atyetyart ingwer-anem ngkweng-wety. David-arlap ran. ¹⁸ Ra alakenh mpwarew, ngan ikwer awalhey-angenh-arl. Rarl ahelerrew Amalek-areny-rnemew, ra ngenh ilanthew, renh-rnem ingkerrenh ywerrel-heleyew, atnwenh-rnem-then ikwer-rnem-wenh. Ntwanap alakenh mpwarey-angenh, rarl ilanthew-angkwarr. ¹⁹ Philistia-areny-rnemel ngenh ipmew atweyenh ahawarr ngkwenh-rnem-then. Ingwelarrng INGKARTel ngenh iwerl-alheyenh. Philistia-areny-rnemel ngenh alerengkw ngkwenh-rnem-then ipmew atweyenh. Arrakerr apey-alpem, any-alpeyew atyeng-itwel ipmernem-itwel.”

²⁰ Saul ra amern-weny anenh arlta anyentew. Rarl awalhewel, rap alpewerreyelpew. Ra artewentyel aterrerrew aytnemel ahern-warl.

²¹ Arelhel arew, Saul-arl arrewemel ayntenh ahern-itwew, rap angkew, “Ayeng ngkweng awelhew. Ayeng atererrew, ntwaw ayenh ipmew atwewerr. Athan ngkweng mpwarew, ntwarl ayernew-angkewarr. ²² Ngan atyeng-anem awelhemer. Amern atha ngenh antheyew, ngenh rltterkeleyew, nga alpeyew-anem apmer-warl.”

²³ Ran angkew, “Arrangkew. Nthakenh atha arlkwey-angenh.” Artwa ikwerenh-atherr irrkaty-angkewarr angkew, “Atyetyartay, amern ntwaw arlkwemer!” Rap awelhew ikwer-rnem. Rap akwentew, pangkel-anem anenh.

²⁴ Kapey-kapey anterant rtnenh apmer-itwew arelh-wenh, rap atwew anamerl-antey. Akerarl ampenh, amern arlety inew, rtamp-anem ampernew pikinpat-weny. ²⁵ Rap ampeng-anem anthew Saul-ew ingwer-atherrew-then. Rernemap arlkwerl-alhew, alpew-anem atemwengkel-antey. ...

31

Saul alerikw ikwerenh-rnem irrpety-then ilweyel

¹ Arlta ingwerelan Philistia-areny-rnem Israel-wenh-rnem-then atwerrenh, werrenh pewenarrel apwert Gilboa-itwew. Israel-wenh ahawarr akngerr ilwernerrew ikwer-itwew, ingwer-rneman aterel antererrew. ² Philistia-areny-rnemel Saul alwernew alerikw ikwerenh-rnem-then, rernemap renh-rnem arrelhenhew. Alerikw ikwerenh-rnem irrpety ipmewarl atwew; Jonathan, Abinadab, Malki-Shua. ³ Ahawarr Saul-awel rtnenherrenharl-rnem rernem artewenty wenh ipantey. Philistia-areny-rnemel Saul renh akngerr-inger wew pewenarrel, artertilew renh amperelemel.

⁴ Ahawarr ingwerelan alkwertarl katy antwerrenh. Saul angkew ikwer, “Nayp arlpenty ngkwenh ina, atanthanem ayenh ipmew! Yanh-rnemel INGKART iterl-arey-angenh-rnemel arrkentalhelewerr ayenh, ayenh-mernt atwewerr!”

Ahawarran atererrew, nthakenh renh atwey-angenh. Saul ran amentel-antey nayp ikwerenh inew, atanthelhemel atnert-antey ipmew. ⁵ Artwa ahawarr arew, atyetyart ikwerenh ipmarl ayntenh, ranemarl ipmew atanthelwew. ⁶ Saul, alerikw ikwerenh-rnem, artwa ikwerenh alkwert akngerl-aney-angker-then ingkerrenh-antey rernem ilwernerrew arlta ikwerel.

⁷ Angka apmwa arlpimperrew Jezreel, Jordan-angkewarr. Israel-wenh-rnemelarl awew apmer ikwer-atherr-ampeny-they, rernem antererrew aterel. Apmerant-anem aynteyelpew. Philistia-areny-rnem-anemarl aney-alpew apmer Israel-wenh-rnem-wenh-itwew.

⁸ Arlta ingwerelan Philistia-areny-rnem angkep alpew apwert Gilboa-warl, ilek-ilek ineyew ipmernem-wenh. Saul rernem arey-alhew ipma arppemarl alerikw ikwerenh-rnem-then irrpety. ⁹ Renhap ahenty-anem akerrth-atwew, lhpelelhew arnkwa awerr ahew-arelh. Akngerr anterenh apmer arpanenh-warl Philistia-ampeny-warl, angka inkwerelhemel ileyew. Rernemap aylpenhew warl kwernerreyew-arelh-warl, altyerr ikwer-rnem-wenh-warl nakemel aylelherreyew. ¹⁰ Arnkwa awerr Saul-wenh arrenew warl yanh-ikwer-warl, rernemarl altyerr amarl Astarte-warl kwernerrenh-warl. Saul ipma rernem atanthew parrik-warl apmer Beth Shan-itwew aketh-ampeny.

¹¹ Angka apmwa awew apmer Jabesh Gilead-ampeny-they-then. Rernem arlka apmwerrew, Philistia-areny-rnemelarl alakenh mpwarew Saul ikwer. Rernemap iterl-arew, rarl renh-rnem alpemelenh arrwekel-antey. ¹² Artwa arnkaty-rnem ingwel-antey alhew, Jabesh-they ankwakel alhemel Beth Shan-warl, ipmernem inerl-alpeyew. Rernemap ipma aynenheng-rnem atwarrelheley-alhew warl-they, akngeynemel Jabesh-warl. Apmer ikwer-rnem-wenh-itwew renh-rnem arrtuyew-alpew, ¹³ ngkwern-rnem akwernemel arwerl awenth anyent intert-itwew. Arlta 7-ew-atety rerneman amern arlkwey-angenh anew amperrngerremel, Saul-ew iterremel.

Pip Namp 2 Samuel Angka atyetyart David-akert Angka 2 Samuel alakenh aynteyel

Angka Samuel-wenh arlpenly-tangkwel ayntenh. Aleyan pwek atherr-anem, Namp 1-then Namp 2-then. Pip arlpenly-wety rernem atherrelew.

Atyetyart Saul-arl ahaperrew-wety, akngerr Judah-wenh-rnemel David-anem ar-rernew, atyetyart ranem ikwer-rnemew aneyew. Israel-wenh ingwer-rnemelan Saul-wenh alerikw arrernew itnan Ishbosheth, atyetyart ikwer-rnemewan aneyew. Rernemap werrenh aherrety 7-ew-atety.

Ikwer-penhan David-anem anenhew atyetyart ingkerrew. Rarl atyetyart anenheng-arey, ra apmer ingwer-areny-rnem-then irrentew, rernemarl ilkelhenh, aneyew apmer ikwerenh-itwew. Atyetyart mwerr-angkerarlap ran, INGKARTarl apentenh. Ranap anyent-ingerarl apmwelhelew. Artwa ingwer-wenh arelh ra inew. Rap INGKART-warl nyerrremel angkew, rarl apmwelhelew, rap ikwer awakelhey-angenh. David-wenh alerikw-rneman awelhey-angenharl INGKARTew anew.

David-el aweyel, Saul-arl ahaperrew

¹ Philistia-areny-rnem Israel-wenh-rnem-then atwerrenh, werrenh apwert Gilboa-itwew, Saul-arl ahaperrew ikwer-itwew.

Arlta ikwerel-antey David-rnem Amalek-areny-rnem-then werrenh arrpemar apmer ingwer-itwew. Renh-rnemarl antengelew-penh, David-rnem alpew-anem apmer Zikdag-warl apal-antey. ² Arlta atherr-penh artwa akely-anem aremerrew Saul-rnem-they. Arnkwarl ilterrelhew-akert, akapwert-then ahernel artelhew, rarl angka apmwakert apetyew. Rap kwenerrey-alhew David-warl.

³ David-el ayernew, “Nthek-they ngan apetyew?”

Ra tyernew, “Ayengan apmer Gilboa-they anterrey-alhew, ahelarl atwerrew-they.”

⁴ “Nthakenh irrew? Ila atyeng!”

“Rernem ahawarr akngerr Israel-wenh-rnem wew ipmew pewenarrel. Ingwer-rneman arlperry anterrew. Saul-then alerikw ikwerenh Jonathan-then ipmew atwew arrpemar.” ...

¹¹ David-el artwa ikwerenh-rnemel-then arnkwa ilterrew, rernemarl arlka apmwer-reyelpew Saul-ew-then Jonathan-ew-then. ¹² Rernemap artnew ingwelew-atety, amern-then arlkwey-angenh-anem. Rernem amperrngerrew Israel-wenh-rnemew, INGKART-wenh-rnemarl ilwernerrew. ...

2

Judah-areny-rnemel David arrerneyel, atyetyart aneyew ikwer-rnem

¹ Ikwer-penh David-el INGKART ayernew, “Nthakenh irrem? Alpemang ayeng, aney-alpew, apmer anyent-itwew Judah-ampeny-itwew?”

INGKARTel tyernew, “Ya, alpa.”

David-el ayernew, “Apmer nthenh-warl?”

“Hebron-warl.”

² Kel David alpew, aney-alpew-anem apmer ikwer-itwew. Akelty ikwerenh-atherr alpew ikwer-angkwar; Ahinoam Jezreel-areny, Abigail Carmel-areny-then, inpertarl irrew Nabal-ew. ³ David ikwerenh-rneman alpew arrpemarli ampanketyarr. Ingwer-rneman alpew tawen Hebron ikwer-warlarl, ingwer-rneman alpew apmer ingwer-rnem-warlarl ar-antey arrpemarli ikwer-ampeny. ⁴ Judah-areny-rnem akarrerrew-anem Hebron-itwew, David arrerneyel atyetyart ikwer-rnem, anter alip thelemel akapwert-warl, ikwer-rnem-wenh-angkwar. ...

Israel-wenh ingwer-rnemel arrerneyel Ishbosheth atyetyart ikwer-rnemew

⁸ Ikwereng-arey Saul-wenh atyetyart ahawarrel, alerikw Ner-wenhel itnan Abner, ra akngetyew artwa anyent Ishbosheth apmer Mahanaim-warl. Ranap Saul-wenh alerikwarl. ⁹ Abner-el renh arrernew atyetyart ingwer-rnemew: Gilead-areny-rnemew, Asher-areny-rnemew, Jezreel-areny-rnemew, Ephraim-areny-rnemew, Benjamin-areny-rnemew-then.

¹⁰ Ishbosheth ra 40-anem irrew, renharl atyetyart Israel-ew arrernew. Rap atyetyart anew aherrety atherrew-atety. Judah-areny-rnemelanap David-arl atyetyart arrernew ikwer-rneman. ¹¹ Rap atyetyart anew aherrety 7 al kent 6-ew-atety Hebron-itwew. ...

3

¹ Saul-arl ilwew-penh, ikwerenh-rnem David-wenh-rnem-then intem-antey werrenh arlengew-alenty. David-wenh-rnem akngerrerrrew, ingwer-rneman irrputyap-anem irrew. David-wenh-rneman Judah-areny-rnemar, ingwer-rneman Israel-areny-rnemar.

...

5

David atyetyart aneyel ingkerrenhew-anem Israel-ampeny-itwew

¹ David anenh atyetyart Judah-areny-rnemewant-tangkwe. Ingwer-ingweran Israel-wenh ingkerr akarrerrew Hebron-itwew, alakenh David-ew angkeyew, "Ngan anewantherr-apeptyarl. ² Saul-arl anenheng-arey atyetyart ingkerrew anewantherr Israel-wenh-rnemew, nga anenh atyetyart ahawarr-rnemewarl. Ikwereng-arey alakenh INGKARTel ngenh ilew, 'Ngan ingwer-ingwer atyetyart aneyenh, arntarnt-areyenh atyenh-rnem Israel-wenh-rnem, yep-yeparl arntarnt-arem-apepy.'" "

³ Alakenh angkemel artwamp-rnem alhew David-warl, Hebron-warl rarl anenh-warl. Rap angkew, "Ya, ayeng atyetyart anem arrewantherr ingkerrew, arrantherrarl angkew-angkwarr." Rap alakenh ingkwernew pip-warl-anem. Ingkerrenh ingkwernelhew pip ikwer-warl. Artwamp-rnemel renh atyetyart arrernew Israel-ew-anem, anter alip thelemel akapwert-warl, ikwer-rnem-wenh-angkwarr.

⁴ David ra 30-anem irrew, renharl atyetyart Israel-ew arrerneweng-areyan. Rap anew atyetyart arlengew-alenty, aherrety 40-ew-atety. ⁵ Aherrety 7-ew-atety David ra anew atyetyart Judah-areny-rnemew-tangkwe apmer Hebron-itwewan. Ikwer-penh ra atyetyart anew ingkerrew-anem, rap atyetyart ilkwanem aney-alpew apmer Jerusalem-itwew-anem. Rap apmer atherr pweytelew-anem, Judah-then Israel-then. Apmer ilkwa renh itnewew Israel-anem. ...

7

INGKARTel David ileyel, "Ngkwenh-rneman atyetyart-anem intem anayntem"

¹ INGKARTel David alpemelemel arntarnt-arenh ahelengkw apmer ingwer-areny-rnem-wety. Ingwer-rneman werrey-angenh-anem ipmelhew Israel-wenh-rnem-then. David-ap inkwerelhemel-anem anenh warl ilkwa ikwerenh-itwew Jerusalem-itwew. ² Rap angkew artwa angkakterew Nathan-ew, "Ayengan aneyel warl mwerr-angker ilkwa nhenh-itwew, box impen Akngey-wenh ranap rtneyel kalikw-itwew-antey! Warl ingwer atha arteyew box ikwer."

³ Nathan-el tyernew, "INGKARTelan ngenh arntarnt-arem. Kel ilek-ilek ntwa mpwarem, nga ilkelhentyelan."

⁴ Nathan-ewan INGKARTelan angka ingwerarl ilew altyerr-angkwarr, rarl ankwayntenh-itwew. ⁵ Ra ilew, alakenh David ileyew:

"David, ngan warrkenh atyenh. Ayenh awa. Menty ayntey, warl artey-angenh box impen ikwer. ⁶ Warlel ayengan aney-angenh, atharl atnwenhengaheng-arey Israel-wenh-rnem Egypt-the. Aleyan ayeng warlel aney-angenh arppemarl, kalikwel-anteyarl aneyel. Kalikwel-antey ayeng anenh, Israel-wenh-rnemar alhenh ikwer-akert apmer arpanenh-warl. ⁷ Atha atyetyart-rnem arrerrenh, renh-rnem arntarnt-araynteyew. Atyetyart renh-rnemanap atha ilanthey-angenharl, warl mwerr-angker ilkwa arteyew ikwer, arrangkw.

⁸ Kel, mwanty-antey awalha atyeng. Ngan yep-yep arntarnt-arey-angker-tangkwe anew. Athap ngenh-anem arrernew, atyetyart aneyew Israel-wenh-rnemew.

⁹ Ayengan arrer innga alhenh ngkweng-itwel, ntwarl ilek-ilek mpwarenheng-arey. Atha ngenh alpemelenh, apmer ingwer-areny-rnem irrenteyew ahelengkw-rnem Israel-the. Aleyan atha ngenh ilkwanem mpwarem. Akngerr apmer arpanenh-arenyel ngenh iterl-areyenh, mwerr-angker antwemel. ¹⁰⁻¹¹ Awank-they athan atyetyart-rnem atyenh-rnemew arrerrenh. Ingwer-rnemelan atyenh-rnem alhengkerr-anthen, renh-rnem-then atwerrenh. Nhepenh-anyem athan renh-rnem arntarnt-araynteyew apmer nhenh-itwew. Apmer ikwer-rnem-wenh-anem, ikwer-itwew rernem akeleyt anaynteyew, atererrey-angenh-anem. Ingwer-rnemel renh-rnem ipmeyew-anem.

Arrwekel-antey atha ngenh ilem. Ngkwenh-rnem atha ilkwanem mpwarenyem. ¹² Ngarl ahapperrenh, ngenhap akwerneyenh, ngkwenh-rnemar aynteyel-itwew-antey. Alerengkw ngkwenh anyentan atyetyartarl atha rlwaneyenh, renh rlter-rkelemel. Rap aneyenh atyetyart rlterrk ikwerenh-rnemew aleth-antey arlengew-alenty. ¹³ Nthakenh ingwerenteyel apmer nhenh rakey-angenh ikwer-the. Alerikw

ikwerenh-rnem ingkern-penh-rnem-then rernem atyetyart-anem aneyenh intern-antey. ¹⁴ Ayengan aynikw ikwerenh-apenyarl aneyenh, ran alerey atyenh-apenyarl aneyenh. Ra apmwelhel-aynteman, atha renh arratyl-ayntemarl, artewentyel arntarnt-arayntemel akalty-anthayntemel aynelikw-apeny. ¹⁵ Saul-ew ayeng ilkelhenth-tangkwele. Ikwer-penhnan ayeng ilkelhey-angenh ikwer, athap ngenh-anem atyetyart arrernew ikwer-wety. Alerengkw ngkwenhewan ayeng ikelh-ayntemarl intem, rarl atyetyart aneyenheng-areyan. ¹⁶ Ngkwenh-rnem intem anayntem. Anyent ngkwenhan atyetyartarl intem anayntem.”

Alakenh INGKARTel ilew artwa angkakert Nathan-warl altyerr-angkwarr. ¹⁷ Ingwepenh ingwer-ingwer ra alhew, David-anem ileyew, INGKARTarl angkew-angkwarr ...

11

David-el artwa ingwer-wenh arelh ineyel

¹ Alyangkw-penh atyetyart-rnemel akarrelenh ahawarr ikwer-rnem-wenh, ingwer-rnem-then werraynteyew apmelerr-angkwarr. David-el atyetyart ahawarr Joab ilew, “Ahawarr ingkerr Israel-wenh-rnem akarrela, alheyew arrpemar, werreyew Ammon-areny-rnem-then.” Rernemarl alhewel, rernemap rlwatew ahawarr Ammon-areny-rnem, atwew-anem artewenty ampep-itwew renh-rnem. Apmer Rabbah-anem rernem amperlelew ikwer-penhelan. Apmer ikwer-areny-rnem nthakenh tyerrelhey-angenh amperlewarl-wety.

David-an artenyarl anenh Jerusalem-itwew.

² Rap atwerrp-anem ankwethey akwentew, aketh-warl-anem tyerrelhew, rtnenh-anem warl irrwerl-itwew. Rap ayternew-anem, arelharl pwerlperrenh. Arelh inngerr mwerr-angker inngarlap ran. ³ Rap warrkenh ikwerenh thwenew, alakenh ayerneyew, “Angwenharl raw nhenhey?” Warrkenh rap apey-alpew ilemel, “Bathsheba-arl yanhan, Eliam-wenh alerikw. Mpwernikwan ikwerenh Uriah-arl Heth-wenh-antey.”

⁴ David-el renh thwenew, arelh renh ingweyew ikwer. Ra ngwampant irrarikelhenth, arelh-rnemarl irrarikelhem-angkwarr alken arrpanenhel, ikwer-rnem-wenh-angkwarr. Bathsheba-ap alhew, David-arl angkew-angkwarr, ayntenh-anem ratherr. Ikwer-penhap ra alpew-anem apmer ikwerenh-warl.

⁵ Arntetyel-anem arelhel ra angka thwenew David-warl.

⁶ David-el aweu, ra thwenew angka Joab-warl, rernemarl werrenh-warl. Rap angkew, “Ahawarr Uriah thwena atyeng-warl.”

Renhap thwenew Joab-el. ⁷ David-elarl renh arew, rap ayernew, “Joab-alew? Mwerrangay? Ahawarr Israel-wenh-rnem mwerr arrpemar? Artewentyang rernem werrenh Ammon-areny-rnem-then?” ⁸ Uriah-el renh tyernew. David angkew ikwer, “Kel-anem alpa apmer-warl akety ngkwenh-warl, pwerlperreyew ltyerremel. Joab-warl ingwelarrengant alpa.” Rarl alpew, David-el aker mwerr-angker thwenew warrkenh-angkwarr; Uriah-atherrel arlkweyew. ⁹ Uriah-anap apmer ikwerenhel ayntey-alpey-angenharl, arrangkw. Ran ayntew warrkenh-rnem-itwew atyetyart-wenh-rnem-itwel, aketh-itwew, David-wenh-itwew.

¹⁰ Warrkenh anyentel David ilew, “Uriah-an ayntey-alpey-angenharl warl ikwerenh-itwew.” Rap warrkenh renh ilew, Uriah ingweyew. Rarl apetyew, David-el renh ayernew, “Ilek-wety ngan alpey-angenh, ltyerreyew? Artewentyarl nga warrkerrenh, arleng-theythen nga apetyew.”

¹¹ Uriah-el tyernew, “Nthakenh ayeng alpey-angenh apmer atyenh-warl. Akngerr werreyel-antey Ammon-areny-rnem-then: ahawarr-rnem Israel-areny, ahawarr-rnem Judah-areny, atyetyart ahawarr-rnem, Joab-akerr. Rernemap aynteyel ampep-itwew, kalikwan intelheyel. Box impen Akngey-wenh wethan rtneyel arrpemar. Nthakenh ayeng alpey-angenh apmer atyenh-warl akety atyenh-warl, aker arlkweyew, ngkwarl-then antyweyew, arrangkw! Arraty atha ngenh ilem, nthakenh ayeng alakenh irrey-angenh!”

¹² David-an angkew ikwer, “Kel. Apmer atyenh-itwew anerl-alha. Ingwelarrengant atha ngenh thwenem.”

Kel Uriah atherr-inger ayntew Jerusalem-itwew. ¹³ David-el anthew amern akngerr ngkwarl-then ilpertelhelhemel. Rap angkew, “Ngkwarl-then antywa!” Uriah-an terangk innganem irrew.

Ra alpey-angenh akety ikwerenh-warl, ayntey-alpew panty ikwerenh-itwew warrkenh-rnem-itwel arrpemar, irrkaty-angkwarr.

¹⁴ Ingwepenh David-el awew, pip-anem ingkwernew atyetyart ahawarr Joab ikwer. Rap angkew Uriah-ew, "Pip nhenhan anthey-alha atyetyart ngkwenhew Joab-ew." Apalel-antey ra akngew. ¹⁵ Pip-angkwarr alakenh ilew, "Uriah renh thweneyew artewentel werreyel-ampeny-warl, Ammon-areny-rnem arrerenty. Ingwer-rnem ila, arleng-apeny rtneyew ikwer-wety, renh pewenarrel ipmew wey-alkenh."

¹⁶ Israel-wenh-rnemelan apmer Rabbah amperelenh-antey. Joab-el iterl-arew, ahawarr Ammon-areny tyak-rnemarl rtnenh. Rap Uriah thwenew, renh-rnem weyew arrer-they. ¹⁷ Ammon-areny-rnem arrer-anem irrew, arrer-they-anem wemel. Ingwer-rneman Israel-wenh-rnem wew ipmew. Uriah-an wew ipmew arrpemar.

¹⁸ Joab-el artwa angkakert thwenew, David ileyew, alakenh irrenh apmer ikwer-itwew. ¹⁹ Ra angkew, "Atyetyartew angka apmwa ila. ²⁰ Ra ahelerrewerr, arrangkwewarl rerneman ilwernerrewarl. Ra ayernewerr alakenh, 'Ilekew arrantherr wenh arrer-theyan? Arrantherr apek alakenh iterrew, "Nthakenh wey-angenh anenhantherrenh Ammon-areny-rnemel?" ²¹ Arrantherr apek iyelperrew angka Abimelech-akertew, Gideon-wenh alerikwew? Ra ilwew irrkaty-angkwarr arrpemar apmer Thebez-itwew. Arelh anyentel apwert ilkwa iwew warl irrwerl-they, renhap ipmewarl lthwew. Ilekew arrantherr arrerrewan?" Atyetyartelarl ayernem alakenh, ila renh, 'Uriah-an ilwew arrpemar.' "

²² Artwa angkakertan alhew Jerusalem-warl David-warl, ra angka iley-alhew, Joab-earl ilanthew-angkwarr-antey. ²³ Rap angkew-anem alakenh, "Ammon-areny-rnem arrer-anem apetyew tawen ikwer-rnem-wenh-they, werreyew ampep-itwew. Anantherr renh-rnem angkep-antey alwernew tawen ikwer-warl. ²⁴ Tawen-areny-rnem rernem-anem wey-ayntew. Rernem ahawarr ngkwenh-rnem ingwerentyakant wew ipmew. Uriah ngkwenh wew ipmew arrpemar."

²⁵ David-elan awew, rap angkew, "Angkep alpa, Joab ileyew alakenh, 'Arlka apmwerrey-angenh. Ahel atwerrenh, alakenharlap irrem. Ingwerenty ilwem, ingwerentyan arrangkwarr. Arternp-antey arrkernelh-ayntenh-arey, warl-then atakeyew apmer ikwer-itwew ingkerr.' Alakenh ila, intem-antey arlka apmwerrey-angenh ra aneyew." David ra tangkew-anem.

²⁶ Bathsheba rarl awew, mpwernikw ilwewarl, ra artnew ikwer. ²⁷ Arlta 7-ew-atety ra artnew ikwer-rnem-wenh-angkwarr. Ikwer-they David-el warrkenh thwenew ikwer-warl, renh ingwerl-alpeyew. Ratherrap itengerrew-anem. Ingwer-ingwer away-anem ikwer-atherrenh anew.

INGKARTelanap renh-atherr arenh. Rap inkwerlthey-angenh, David-arl apmwelhelewan.

12

Artwa angkakertel Nathan-el David ilteyel

¹ Kel INGKARTEL ilew artwa angkakert Nathan, "Alha David-warl, ileyew renh angka nhenh. 'Artwa atherr anenh apmer anyentel-antey irrkatyel. Ingwerelan ilek-ilek akngerr apwert-then atnyenenh, arrangkwarr ingweran anenh. ² Ingwerelan yep-yep pwelek-rnem-then akngerrarl atnyenenh, ³ ingwerelan yep-yep amarl akely anyentantarl atnyenenh, rarl payamelew. Ra warl-itwew alkenhelew ikwerenh-rnem-itwew. Amern ikwer-rnem-wenh arlkew, kwaty-then irrkwa ikwerenh-they antywenh. Rap iynwerl-ayntenh alerikw ikwerenh-apeny.

⁴ Ingwer-ingweran alethang anyent apetyew apmer arleng-they, rap ayntey-alhew apmer artwa apwert akngerr-akert-wenh-itwew. Ran ilkelhew, aker amperneyew alethang ikwer. Rap atnwenh ikwerenhan atwey-angenharl. Artwa irrepem ikwer-they ra yep-yep akely rakew, alethang ikweran amperneyew.' " Alakenh Nathan-el David ilenh.

⁵ David-el angka renh awew, rap ahelerrew artwa ikwer, rap angkew Nathan-ew, "Athan arraty ileyel, INGKARTELarl awayel. Artwa yanh apmwelhelew. Ingwerentyel ipmew renh atwemer! ⁶ Ra athamerrey-angenhel apmwel-ayeth rakew. Rap yep-yep-rnem 4 anthemer angkep ikwer!"

⁷ Nathan angkew David-ew, "Ngarlap ran! Angka nhenhan ngkweng-akert! INGKARTELarl ilew angka nhenhan atyeng. Ra ngenh atyetyart arrernew Israel-wenh-rnemew. Saul-earl ngenh ipmew atweyew-anew, ra ngenh arntarnt-arenh. ⁸ Ra ngenh atyetyart arrernew Saul-wety. Akelty ikwerenh-rnem ngkwengant-anem. Ngap atyetyart-anem apmer atherr-angkwarr-anem, Israel-ew Judah-ew-anem. Atyetyart apek anem apmer ingwerew-then? Kel, INGKARTEL apek anthem ilek-ilek arrpemar.

⁹ Ilek-wety nga angka ikwerenhew awelhey-angenh? Nga apmwelhelew ikwer-angkarr. Ntwa Uriah thwnew, artewentyelarl werrenh-ampeny-warl, Ammon-areny-rnemelaw renh weyew pewenarrel ipmew. Ntwaw nheng arelh ikwerenh iney-alkenh ngkwengant-anem.

¹⁰ Kel, ngarl apmwelhelew, ngkwenh-rnem-then ntwa irrwernew. Intem-antey apmwan ayntayntem ngkwenh-rnemew, akngerr ilwerl-aneypenh. Alakenh aynteyenh, ngarl INKART-wety arlkarrerrenh, akelyarl ntwa Uriah-wenh inew ngkweng.

¹¹ INKARTel ngenh angka ingwer-then ileyel. Ingwer-ingweran alerengkw anyentelan ngkwenhel irrwerneyenh ngenh. INKARTel renh artwereley-angenh, rarl ineyenhel akely ngkwenh-rnem, alhewer aynteyenh ikwer-rnem-akert. ¹² Anyelkel ntwan akely Uriah-wenh inenh. Ranap akely ngkwenh-rnem anayntarl ineyenh, akngerrrelaw areyew.”

¹³⁻¹⁴ David-an angkw Nathan-ew, “Ayeng apmwelhelew INKART-angkarr.” Nathan angkw, “Ya, arraty! Alakenharl apmwelhelemel arrkentalheleyel INKART renh. Ranap ngkweng awakelhey-angenh. Ra nthakenh ngenh ipmew atwey-angenh. Awey irrngarl ngkwenh rantap ahaperreyenharl.”

David-wenh alerikw irrngarl ilweyel

¹⁵ Nathan alpew-anem apmer-warl. Akely Uriah-wenhel away akely David-wenh atnyenew, away rap arntety ilkwerrew-anem, INKARTelarl renh arntetyelew. ¹⁶ David-el intem-antey ayernenh INKART away ikwer, ra mwerrereyew. Amern arlkwey-angenh, arrangk, amperrngerrewarl ra away ikwer. Ingwa arpanenh ra aylpenh warl ikwerenh-warl ayntaynteyew, ayntenh arlertek-itwew ra. Pangk mwerrrel ayntey-angenh. ¹⁷ Akngerr-inger warrkenh ikwerenh-rnem apetyenh ikwer-warl araynteyew. Ywarn-antey renh ilenh rtnerl-alheyew. Ywarn rernem arrkernelhenh, amern antheyew.

¹⁸ Arlta 6-penh ampa akely ahaperrew. David-wenh warrkenh-rnem atererrew, renh ilewerr angka apmwa. Rernem iterrenh alakenh: “Ampa akelyarl iteth-antey anenheng-arey, anantherr ywarn iterrew, angkeyew ikwer. Ran iylpelant awenh anenhantherrenh. Nthakenh anantherr angka apmwa nhenh iley-angenh, ra artewenty atwelhewerr!”

¹⁹ David-el warrkenh-rnem arew arreyterrenharl. Rap iterl-arew, ampa akelyarl ahaperrew. “Ayengan alerey-weny-anem anem, ngay?”

Rernem tyernew, “Ya.”

²⁰ Rap rtnerl-alhew. Rap pwerlperreyew alhew, anterel-then apernelhew inteng-inteng mwerr-angkerel, arnkwel-anem mwerr-angkerel aylpemel. Rap warl INKART-wenh-warl-anem aylpew, angkaynteyew ikwer-warl kwernerremel. Rap alpew-anem warl ikwerenh-warl, ayernemel warrkenh ikwerenh-rnem, amern ikwer akngetyeyew, raw arlkweyew.

²¹ Rernem renh ayernew, “Nthakenh irreyel? Ampa akelyarl iteth anenheng-arey, ngan ayntemelant artnenh, amern arlkwey-angenh. Rarl ahaperrew-penh, ngan anamerlantey akwentew, amern-anem arlkwemel! Nthakenh ngan irreyel?”

²² Ra tyernew, “Ya, amparl iteth anenheng-arey, ayeng ayntemelant artnenh, amern arlkwey-angenh. Ayengan iterrenh, ‘INGKART apek atyeng amperrngerreyew. Ampa akely ra mwerrereyew apek.’ ²³ Ran kel ahaperrew. Amern arlkwey-angenharl nthakenh atha renh angkep itetheley-angenh, arrangk. Ingwer-ingweran ayeng ahaperreyenh arppemarl. Aylakap aypenyh itengant-atherr. Nthakenh ra atyeng-warl apey-alpey-angenh nhenh-warlan.”

²⁴ David alyep-antey angkw akely ikwerenhew Bathsheba-ew, irrngerney-antheyew. Ingwer-ingwer away ingwer-anem ratherr atnyenew, renhap itnewew Solomon. INKART ilkelhew artewenty ampa akely ikwer, ²⁵ rap artwa angkakert Nathan ilew, “Alha, ileyew renh-atherr, ratherr renh itnewemer Jedidiah, ayengarl artewentyel ikwer ilkelheyl.” ...

15

Absalom ilkelheyl, atyetyart aneyew aynikw-angkarr

¹ Ikwer-penh ingwer-ingweran David-wenh alerikw Absalom ilkelhew, atyetyart ilkwa aneyew. Pakey mwerr-angker ra inew nantew atherr-akert, ra akngaynteyew. Rarl pakey-akert alhenh, artwa 50 anterrenh arrwekel-ampeny, atyetyart ilkwarrpantey ra. ² Ra ingwepenh-antey akwentenh, alhenh rtnaynteyew keyt ilkwitwew. Keyt-angkarr akngerr alhenh Jerusalem-warl. Akngerr alhenh, atyetyart David ayern-aynteyew, renh-rnem arratyel-aynteyew. Absalom ra arlkwey-ayntenh ikwer-rnem,

“Ay! Nthen-areny?” Artwa ra tyernenh apek, “Ephraim-wenh-antey, Benjamin-wenh-antey” apek. Alakenh. ³ Alerikw David-wenh ra angkayntenh irrywerremel, “Awelha atyeng! Ngan arratyarl, ingweran ngkweng-warl apmwelhelewarl. Atyetyart aynaty yanhan nthakenh akngerrew awelhey-angenh, rernem alhenty ikwer-warl, arrangkw. Ra kwertengerl atnyeny-angenh, katy ayern-aynteyew arrewanther.” ⁴ Intem ra alakenh angkenh ingkerrew. Rap angkenh, “Ayeng atyetyart anemer apmer nhenh-itwewan! Ayeng mwerrarl ingkerrenhew anayntem irrkaty-angkwarr! Ingwerentyel apek ayenh ayernem, athap arratyarl ilem renh-rnem mwerr-angkwarr!”

⁵ Ingwerenty apek aremerrey-alhenh alerikw David-wenh-warl, rernemap kwernerrey-alhenh, artwa ilkwew-arrantey ikwer iterrenh. Renh-rnem itep antwerrkenh atnyenemel arrwanyemel, rernemaw ikwer ilkelh-aynteyew-awaty, Jew-rnem-wenh-angkwarr. ⁶ Artwa Israel-wenh-harl alhenh, atyetyart David ayernemel araynteyew, alerikw ikwerenh alakenh irrayntenh. Alakenhan ra Israel-wenh-rnem akalty-anthenh, ikwerant-anem ilkelh-aynteyew, David menty-anem.

⁷⁻⁸ Ra alakenh irrenh arleng-alenty. Aherrety 4-penh, ra irrywerremel angkew aynikw ikwerenhew atyetyartew, “Artwampay, ayengarl anenh apmer Geshur-itwew Aram-ampeny-itwew, atha INGKART alakenh ilew, ‘Ntwa ayenh tyarlewenty, Jerusalem-warl alpeyew, ayengan ngkweng kwernerrey-alpem apmer Hebron-itwew.’ Mwerrang atyeng alpeyewan Hebron-warl, INGKARTew kwener-aynteyew?”

⁹ David-el tyernew, “Kelaw. Mwerr nga alhewer alpem.” Rap alhew Hebron-warl-anem.

¹⁰ Alerikw David-wenh-hel ra angkakert anyelkel thwenew, Israel-wenh-rnem ileyew alakenh: “Terampet arlkenty awem, arrantherr ingkerr arlkenh-arey, ‘Absalom ra atyetyart anewantherr! Rernemap renh arrernew atyetyart Hebron-itwew!’” ¹¹ Alerikw David-wenh-hel ilew artwernem 200, ikwer-angkwarr alheyew Hebron-warl, aker artyaynteyew INGKARTew. Ra arlkarerrenh David-wety, artwernemelan renh apentew apalelarl. ¹² Aker arrtiyew-athath, ra yangkelhew artwamp Ahithophel-ew-tangkwe, apetyew apmer ikwerenh-they Giloh-they. Ahithophel-an kwertengerl anenh David-ew-tangkwe awank. Anper arey-angkerarlap ran.

Alakenh-anyem akngerran iterrew, alerikw David-wenhant-anem apent-aynteyew, menty-anem renhan. Renh apentey-angenh-anem, ikwer awelhey-angenh-anem.

Atyetyart David irryert-anterreyel

¹³ Ikwer-penh artwa angkakert anyent alhew David-ew, rap angkew, “Israel-wenh-rnemel apenteyel alerengkw-anemarl!”

¹⁴ David apateyelpew. Rap warrkenh ikwerenh-rnemew angkew, ikwer-itwelarl anenh-rnemew Jerusalem-itwew, “Mpa! Ingkerrenh anantherr irryert-anterrey, antwerrkewer anenhantherrenh! Anamerl-antey anantherr alpey, ra atep-atakewer apmer nhenh, ingkerrenh atwemel!”

¹⁵ Warrkenh-rnemel tyernew, “Ya atyetyartay! Anantherr ngkweng awelhem, ntwarl ilem-angkwarr.”

¹⁶ David rap anpenhew ikwerenh-rnem-akert. Ra kwey warrkenh-rnem 10 ilew, ikwer-itwelarl itengerrew-rnem, anaynteyew anteng, arntarnt-araynteyew warl ikwerenh. ...

³² Rernemap anperlarr-alhew Apwert Alip-warl, rernemarl awakw kwernerremel angkenh Akngew-warl ikwer-itwew. Kwertengerl anyent David-wenh-hel, Hushai-el, rlwatew renh-rnem apwert ikwer-itwew. Ranap Ark-wenh-anteyarl. Ra aremerrey-ayntew arnkwa iterrelhenty-akert ahern-angketyarr akapwert, rarl amperrngerrew atyetyart ikwerenhew. ³³ David-an angkew ikwer, “Apentey-angenh ayenh. Angangewer ntwa ayenh. ³⁴ Nga alpem irryertel-antey Jerusalem-warl, aleraty atyenh ileyew irrywerremel alakenh, ‘Atyetyartay! Ayengan ngkweng-anem warrkerreyew. Awankan ayeng warrkerrenh aynengkew-tangkwe. Aleyan ayeng ngkwengant-anem warrkerreyew.’ Ngarl alakenh angkeman ikwer, ntwa ayenharl alpemelem. Ahithophel, anper arey-angker weth, rarl angka arraty angkenty, ntwa aleraty atyenh apatelhelem, angka ingwerarl ikwer ilemel.” ...

16

Shimei-el David arrarletyeyel itelyel

... ⁵ David-arl arrer-anem irrew apmer Bahurim-warl ikwerenh-rnem-akert, artwa anyent itnan Shimei aremerrey-ayntew, renh-rnem rlwatew. Ranap Saul-wenh akwerrk-anteyarl. Rap arrarletyeyel itayntew David, ⁶ apwertel-then wew renh-rnem. David

ra akngerr-akert arrpemar! alpenh, Shimei-elan apwertel wenh-antey. ⁷ Rap apmwel-ayeth angkw David-ew alakenh: "Irrwerney-angker apmwa! Ahelengkw! Atwenh-atwenh! Atyetyart-arrpantey! Alpa! ⁸ INGKARTEL ngenh irrwernem aley-aneyem angkep, ntwarl Saul-wenh-rnem akngerr atwew! Ngap atyetyart-anem arrernelhew ikwerwety! INGKARTELap arrrenweg alerengkw ngkwenh Absalom-anem, atyetyart aneyew ngkweng-wety! Ngan ahelengkwarl, nga ament-antey irrwernelhew!"

⁹ Artwa atyetyart ahawarr anyent itnan Abishai, Zeruiah-wenh ampikw, ra angkw, "Atyetyart, artwa apmwa nthakenh alakenh ngkweng-war! angkey-angenh! Ayenh tyarlewa, akapwert atha amentewarl ileyew!" Zeruiah ra David-wenh angkwerikwarl, rap ampikw atherr atnyenew, Joab-then Abishai-atherr.

¹⁰ David-an awayenheng-atherrew angkw, "Mentyaw! Mpwelan arlar! INGKART rantey apek ilew renh, ayenh arrarletyel ilteyew alakenh. Nthakenh ingwerentyel artwereley-angenh renh." ...

Absalom-rnem aremerreyel Jerusalem-itwew

¹⁵ Arta ikwerel-antey Absalom, alerikw David-wenh, ikwerenh-rnem-then Israel-wenh-rnem-then aremerrew apmer Jerusalem-itwew. Ahithophel-an, artwa anper arey-angker weth, ra ikwer-itwel arrpemar! alhenh. ¹⁶ Artwa Hushai ra alhew, alerikw David-wenh rlwateyew. Hushai ra kwertengerl David-wenh-anteyarl anenh, ratherrarl awankthey alhenh akely-the. Ra irrtwyerremel arlkew, "Atyetyart Absalom ngan mwerr! Nga atyetyart anemer item-antey!"

¹⁷ Alerikw David-wenhel tyernew, "Ilekew nga alakenh arlkeyel? Ngap alhemer David-angkwarr?"

¹⁸ Hushai irrtwyerremel angkw, "Nthakenh ayeng David-angkwarr alhey-angenh aley. Nganemar! atyetyartan. INGKARTEL Israel-wenh-rnemel-then ngenh rlwanew, nga atyetyart aneyew. Ayengan ngkwenh-anemar! ¹⁹ Aley mwerr-angkwarr-anem. Ayeng ngkweng warrkerrem irrkaty-angkwarr, ayengar! aynewengkw warrkerrenh-apeny." Alerikw David-wenh ament iterrew, "Ya inngarl ra ileyel."

²⁰ Alerikw David-wenh ra angkw artwa ingwerew-anem, artwa anper arey-angker wethew, "Kelap. Ntwanem ila anewantherr, nthakenh irrem anantherr?"

²¹ Ra tyernew, "Kwey warrkenh 10 aynengkw ngkwenh-warlar! itengerrew-rnem. Rernem antengarl anenh, warl arntarnt-araynteyew. Ngap ayntem ikwer-nremenp. Alakenhan ntwa aynengkw ngkwenh nyerrel anthem, rap ngkweng-wety arlkarerrem artewenty innga. Ingkerrelan iterl-areyenh, nganemar! atyetyart ilkwa anerl-aneyenh aleyan, warl ikwerenh-itwewan. Rernemar! awem, ntwa arnkatey mpwarem, rernem ngenh apentem innganemar!" ²² Warrkenh-rnemel kalikw mpwarew warl irrwerl-itwew, akngerral areyew. Alerikw David-wenh ra aylpenhew areh 10 ikwer-rnem-warl nyerr-weny.

²³ Alakenh alerikw David-wenh awelhew angka artwa anper arey-angker-wenhew, aynikwarl awelhenh-angkwarr-apeny. Ratherr iterrew, anper arey-angker rarl angka Akngey-wenh iley-angker anenh, Akngey angkerl-anenty-arrpantey. Ratherran apmellerel-ayeth ayernenh, ikwer awelhemel.

17

¹ Artwa anper arey-angker weth, Ahithophel, ra angkw arrpemar! alerikw David-wenhew Absalom-ew, "Alerl atha rlwaney ahawarr-rnem 12,000, aynengkw renh alwerneyew rlengk ingwel. ² Aleyan ra arlka apmwanem alhengkerr-then. Rap apateyelpenyeh, ayengar! ikwer arwapeny aremerreyelpenyeh, antwerrkeyew. Ikwerenh-rnem mentyarl anterrey. Renhantap atha ipmew-antey atweyenh. ³ Ingwer-neman atha arlweyenyeh, akngey-alpeyenyeh nhenh-warl. Rernemar! areyn, atyetyart ikwer-nem-wenh ipma, rernemap inkwerelhemel mwerr-antey antelhenhey-alpeyenyeh."

⁴ Alerikw David-wenh artwamp Israel-wenh-rnem-then rernem angkerrew, "Ya, alakenhan mwerrarl."

Hushai-el irrtwyerl-amperneyel alerikw David-wenh Absalom

⁵ Alerikw David-wenh angkw-anem, "Kel. Kwertengerl Hushai weth, iley renh-anem, apetyewew anewantherr-warl. Angka ikwerenhew-tangkwel anantherr awelheyew."

⁶ Hushai rarl apetyew, alerikw David-wenhel renh ilew, artwa anper arey-angkerarl angkw-angkwarr. Rap ayernew, "Nthakenh ngan iterreyel, Hushai? Angka artwa anper arey-angker-wenhew anantherr awelhem? Arrangkw apek? Nthakenharlap anantherr irrem?"

⁷ Hushai-elan irrtwyerremel tyernew, "Artwa anper arey-angker yanhan arratyarl angkem. Aleyanap arrangkwarl. Angka yanhan apmwarl, rarl ngwamp ilew.

⁸ Ntwa aynengkw ngkwenh iterl-areyularl, ran ahawarr rltterrkarl. Artwa ahawarr ikwerenh-rnem rltterrk arppemarl, atnwenh ahelengkw-rnem-apeny. Ran tyak ingga, arlengarl ayntey-alhem arntarnt-arelhemel ahawarr-rnem-wetyan. ⁹ Apwert inteywarl apek ra irryert-aylpenh, apwert-ampenyel. Nthakenh renh arey-alhey-angenh. Ra aremerremel atwewerr anenhantherrenh, ahawarr akngerr ipmew atwewerr. Anantherr mpwelhemer-tangkwl. Alakenh awenty ingwer-rnem iterrem, 'Atyewey pwertay! David-rnemelan rernemant althenew Absalom-rnem!' ¹⁰ Rernem alakenh iterrenty, rernemap atererrem. Arnkaty-rneman atererrewerr arppemarl. Ingkerrelan iterl-areyel, aynengkw ngkwenh ikwerenh-rnem-then rltterrkarl. Nthakenh antengeley-angenh, arrangkw.

¹¹ Alakenh-wety nga irremere: ahawarr-rnem-tangkwl akarrelemer Israel-itwew apmer arpanenh-itwew, akngerr ingga alperr-apeny. Ntwarrp renh-rnem yerl-akngem. ¹² Nthakenh aynengkw irryert-aylpey-angenh anewantherr-wety. Anantherr renh arey-alhem, renh atwemel artwenty, rap anamerlarl ilwem. Ikwerenh-rnem ilwem arppemarl. ¹³ Ra irryert-aylpentyan tawen anyent-itwew apek. Anantherr ingkerrenh lhappelhelem warlan, apwert-rnem rwepel iyarr-akngemel arleng. Apmer aketh-anem aynteyelpew. Intem anantherr alakenh irrayntem antwerrkeyew-atety."

¹⁴ Alerikw David-wenhel artwamp Israel-wenh-rnemel-then rernem awew, rernemap angkerrew, "Angka arrwekelenyan artwa anper arey-angker-wenhan mwerr-wenyarl. Angka kwertengerl Hushai-wenhan mwerrarl." INGKARTEL renh-rnem arnep-arnew, alakenh iterreyew. Ra ilkelhew, rernem apenteyew angka anyelkel-antey Hushai-wenharl, alerikw David-wenh renh irrwerneyew. INGKARTEL artwewelew, rernem awewerr angka artwa anper arey-angker-wenh. ...

18

David-rnemel alerikw David-wenh-akerr antengeleyel

¹⁻² David-el akarrelew ahawarr ikwerenh-rnem, rap renh-rnem ilew akalkerreyew amentew-ament. Rap atyetyart ahawarr-rnem irrpety arrerneyew ikwer-rnem-akert, renh-rnem yerl-akngewew; Joab, ayteyikw ikwerenh Abishai, Ittai Gath-areny-anem. Rap ingkerrenh ilew, aneyew 1,000 ingweran, 1,000 ingweran, 1,000 ingweran. Rap 1,000 ikwer-rnem atyetyart ahawarr anyentel-anyent arrernew. Irrkaty-angkwarr-anem rap akalkelhew arppemarl 100-anemarl. Rap 100 ikwer-rnem atyetyart ahawarr anyentel-anyent arrernew.

Rap angkew ingkerrew, "Mpa! Alhey-anem, atwewey anantherr renh-rnem! Ayengan alhem arppemarl arrewantherr-angkwarr!"

³ Ahawarr-rneman angkew, "Arrangkwarl! Nthakenh nga apetyey-angenh anewantherr-angkwarr! Ngan artwa ilkwarl, anantherran arrangkwarr. Ngenharl rernem alwerneyel, ipmew atweyewan. Anantherran ingkerr anterrenty, rernem alwerney-angenharl. Anantherr ingkerr ilwenty, rernem iterrem, 'Kel mwerr menty!' Nga ilwentyan, rernem inkwerelhem inggarl. Mwerr ngan anyanta tawen nhenh-itwew-antey anteng. Anewantherr rltterrk irrentyan, ntwa ahawarr ingwer-rnem thwenem ingkern-they, alpemeleyew."

⁴⁻⁵ David-el tyernew, "Kel. Ayeng awelhem, arrantherrarl angkew-angkwarr." Rap arlkew atayel, akngerrrel aweyew, "Joab! Abishai! Ittai! Athamerrenh-arey Absalom-ew! Ran alerey atyenhan!"

Rap keytel rtnenh, ahawarr-rnem intwarenh, rernemarl anperl-alhew.

⁶ David-wenh-rnem anperlarr-alhew, Israel-wenh-rnem-anem rlwatemel artnampeny-itwew Ephraim-itwew. ⁷⁻⁸ Rernem arnerant-arey alwernerremel atwerrenh, arnitwew werrenh. David-rnemel Absalom-rnem antengelew, akngerr atwemel ipmew. Akngerr ingga ingwer-rnemanap angkethakw aperrterremel ilwernerrew arnitwew. Arlta ikwerel-antey akngerr ilwernerrew, 20,000 ingga.

⁹ Rernemarl werrenheng-arey, alerikw David-wenh ra alhenh tangkey-akert. Rap anyikw-wenh-rnem-anem rlwateyelpew, rap anterreyew-anem arrkernelhew. Tangkeyan anterrew arwerl ilkwewarl arraty-antey kweneng-apert. Arwerl iylpeyl-atherrel renh itethey antwerrkey-ayntew, rap aynterrarrerrey-alhew, tangkeyan anper-anteyarl anterrew.

¹⁰ Artwa anyentel anyikw-wenhel renh arey-alhew, rap alhew Joab-warl. "Ngwamp ingga atha alerikw David-wenh arerl-alhew, arwerl-itwewarl aynterrarrerrenh!"

¹¹ Joab angkew ikwer apatemel, "Innga ntwarl arew? Ntwap renh anamerl-antey atwemer ipmew! Athan ngenh apwert akngerr anthem atyetyart ahawarr-wenh pilt-then!"

¹² Artwa ran tyernew, “Nthakenh atha alakenh iley-angenh! Ya, ntwá rlangk apwert akngerr anthem ayenh. Athanap renh ipmew atwey-angenharl atyetyart-wenh alerikwan, arrangkw! Anantherr ingkerrel awew, rarl Ittai-then mpwelenh ilanthenh alakenh: ‘Absalom-ew amperrngerrenh-arey! Alerey atyenh-anteyarl ran!’ ¹³ Atha apek renh ipmew atwem, aynikw ikwerenhel anamerl-antey awem. Ran ingkerr iterl-areyel, rap ayenh-anemarl atwewerr ipmew. Ntwa apekan ayenh alpemeley-angenh, alakenh angkemel, ‘Ayengan arlarl! Ayengan ingwerarl!’”

¹⁴ Joab angkew, “Nthakenh ayeng mpwelhey-angenh ngkweng intem!” Rap irtyart irrpety inerl-alhew, alhew-anem alerikw David-wenh-warl, arwerlelarl ra aytterrarrrenh-warl. Rap arnelty-antey atanthew, rarl iteth-antey aytterrarrrenh arwerl-itwew. ¹⁵ Artwa 10 Joab-itwew antelhew, rernemap renh ipmew-antey atwew.

¹⁶ Anamerl-antey Joab-el terampet angkelh-angelhelew atayel. Alakenhan David-wenh-rnemel iterl-areyew, rernem ipmelheyelpeyew, Israel-wenh-rnem alwerney-angenh-anem. ¹⁷ Alerikw David-wenh rernem inew, iwemel renh irrka intwer-warl ampep-warl artnewarl. Apwert-rnem-anem rernem arrernew irrwerleng. Ikwerel-antey Israel-wenh-rnem arlperpty anterreynew angkep apmer ikwer-rnem-wenh-warl.

...

³¹ [Ikwer-theyan Joab-el artwa anyent thwewew, angkep anterreynewew David-warl angkakert.] Rap angkey-alhew, “Atyetyartay! Angka mwerr-angker awa! INGKARTel atwew artewenty innga ingwer weth-rnem, ngkweng-wetyarl arlkarerrenh-rnem!”

³² David-el ayernew, “Alerey-alew atyenh Absalom? Mwerr-anteyang ra?”

Artwa ra tyernew, “Irrwerney-angker weth-rnem, ngenharl alhengkerr anthenh, rernem ingkerrarl ilwemer artwa akely rapeny!”

³³ David arlka apmwerreyelpew. Rap aylpenhew kwen-anem, keytelarl rtnenh-penh, artnemel artewenty. Rarl alpenhel, ra arlkenty iweynenh, “Alerey atyenh Absalom! Ayengarl ilwemeran. Ngan alerey atyenharl!” ...

Matthew

Matthew-el ingkwernek pip-warl Angka Akngey-kenh

Matthew-el angka ingkwernek, arrwekeleny-kenh angka ayntenharl, rarl awek-penh, ingkerrenhel Jesus renh iterl-aretyek, Akngey-kenh inngarl, rernem ingkerrenh itethirretyek ikwerenh-angkwarr; ikwerenh-angkwarr apentetyek. Angka arrwekeleny Akngey-kenh ayntenharl, ra innganem irrek. Jew-rnem-tangkwel rernem itethirrek Jesus-wenyankel. Akngey ilkelheyel ahern-areny ingkerrenhek, renh-rnem itethiretyek. Alakenh-anyem ra Jesus renh thwenek ahern nhenh-warl, ingkerrenh itethiretyek.

*Jesus Christ-kenh
(Luke 3:23-38)*

¹ Arrwekeleny Abraham anenh. Abraham-they Jesus-kenh-rnem anenh arrpemar, atyetyart David-ek-atwety. Nhenh-rnem Jesus Christ-kenh,

² Abraham Isaac-kenh aynikw anenh. Isaac Jacob-kenh aynikw anenh. Jacob Judah-kenh aynikw anenh, alerikw ingwer-rnem-then Jacob-kenh.

³ Judah Perez-kenh Zerah-kenh aynikw, Amikw ikwer-atherrenh Tamar. Perez Hezron-kenh aynikw, Hezron Ram-kenh aynikw.

⁴ Ram Amminadab-kenh aynikw, Amminadab Nahshon-kenh aynikw. Nahshon aynikw Salmon-kenh.

⁵ Salmon aynikw Boaz-kenh. Amikw ikwerenh Rahab. Boaz aynikw Obed-kenh. Amikw ikwerenh Ruth. Obed Jesse-kenh aynikw.

⁶ Jesse Atyetyart David-kenh aynikw. David aynikw Solomon-kenh, amikw ikwerenh artwa Uriah-itwek arrwekel itengirrek.

⁷ Solomon Rehoboam-kenh aynikw, Rehoboam Abijah-kenh aynikw, Abijah, Asa-kenh aynikw.

⁸ Asa Jehoshapat-kenh aynikw, Jehoshaphat Joram-kenh aynikw, Joram, Uzziah-kenh aynikw.

⁹ Uzziah Jotham-kenh aynikw anenh. Jotham Ahaz-kenh aynikw anenh. Ahaz Hezekiah-kenh aynikw anenh.

¹⁰ Hezekiah Manasseh-kenh aynikw anenh. Manasseh Amon-kenh aynikw anenh. Amon Josiah-kenh aynikw anenh.

¹¹ Josiah Jeconiah-kenh aynikw anenh, Jeconiah-kenh ayteyikw-rnem-then. Rernem iteth anenharl-antey, ahelengkw-rnemel Israel-kenh-rnem apmer Babylon-warl atwenheynek-kety.

¹² Israel-kenh-rnem apmer Babylon-they alpek. Shealtiel aynikw ikwerenh Jeconiah. Shealtiel Zerubbabel-kenh aynikw anenh.

¹³ Zerubbabel Abiud-kenh aynikw anenh. Abiud Eliakim-kenh aynikw anenh. Eliakim Azor-kenh aynikw anenh.

¹⁴ Azor Zadok-kenh aynikw anenh. Zadok Akim-kenh aynikw anenh. Akim Eliud-kenh aynikw anenh.

¹⁵ Eliud Eleazar-kenh aynikw anenh. Eleazar Matthan-kenh aynikw anenh. Matthan Jacob-kenh aynikw anenh.

¹⁶ Jacob Joseph-kenh aynikw, Joseph Mary-kenh anewikw, Mary rey-antey Jesus renh ampa akely atnyenek. Renhey-antey itneweyel Christ-an.

¹⁷ Abraham-they David-ek-atwety, 14 anenhek. Atyetyart David-they 14-ek-atwety arrpemar anenhel Babylonia-el anenh-rnemek-atwety. Babylonia-el anenh-penh 14-ek-atwety anenhek Christ-ek-atwety.

*Mary-el Jesus renh atnyeneyel
(Luke 2:1-7)*

¹⁸ Mary Joseph-itwek itengirrey-angenh-antey, amperr-arenyel-antey. Mary ra Joseph alhelekarl anenh. Joseph ra arrwekeleny Atyetyart David-kenh arrpemar, arleng-alenty ikwerenh-rnem anenhey-alpek. Itnweng Rlwartel Mary renh ampa akely antheke.

¹⁹ Joseph ra artwa arrayat anenh. Ra iterrenh ipmelhetyek, artwa ingwer-akert-arrpantey.

²⁰ Ra altyerr arek-anem. Inggart-kenh angel-el renh ilek, "Joseph-ay, alerikw David-kenh, Itnweng Rlwartel ampa akely Mary antheke. Mary renh anew ngkweng inay, itengirretyek. ²¹ Alerl ampa ra atnyeneyenh. Renh itnewa Jesus. Itna alakenh-anyem aynteyel ingkerrenh itethileyenh apmwekety."

²² Inggart ra arrwekel ilek-angkwarr-antey, innganem ra alakenh ayntek, angkakert arrwekeleny el arrwekel ilek-angkwarr-antey, rap innganem ayntekan. ²³ "Aleyak ra

ampa akely atnyeneyenh. Renh itneweyel Immanuel. Itnan alakenh-anyem aynteyel. Akngey anwekantherr-itwek anem.”

²⁴ Joseph ra akemirrek, ratherr itengirrek-anem, angel-el renh ilek-angkwarr-antey.
²⁵ Ratherr iteng ayntey-angenh, away ra aney-alentyan. Mary-el Jesus renh atnyenek-anem. Joseph-el away renh itnewek Jesus.

2

Artwernem apetyeyel akngerrakw-they

¹ Herod atyetyart anenh-antey arrwekelan Jesus atnyenek apmer Bethlehem-itwek, ahern Judea-ampeny-itwek. Artwa rernem ayerrer-they apetyek apmer Jerusalem-warl. Antyarrantarl artwel-rnem iterl-arenh apmer nthek-angkwarr ra born-irrek. Antyarr aremirrek ikwer-rnem-warl. Antyarrel ikwer-rnem-warl iylparrernek, antyarr-angkwarrant rernem iterl-arek, antyarr renh apentetyek, rarl ikwer-rnem iylparrerne-man, rarl ikwerel born-irrekan. ² Rernem ayernek, “Nthenh ampa akely ra, Jew-rnem-kenh atyetyart ilkwa? Anwantherr antyarr ikwerenh arenhey-alpenh, renharl antyarrel iylparrernek. Anwantherr antyarr renh aremel apentek. Anwantherr apetyek, ikwer inkwerelhemel.”

³ Atyetyart Herod ra angka awek, rap arlkarirrek atyetyart ingwer Jew-rnem-kenh-kety. Jerusalem-areny ingwer-rnem arlkarirrek arppemarl. Rernem aterirrenh atyetyart Herod-kety, ahelengkw-rnem ilanthe Kerr, renh-rnem atwetyek. ⁴ Herod-el-anem tyaty-areny atyetyart ilkwernem-then akarrilek, artwa Moses-kenh angka akalty-anthey-angker-rnem-then, renh-rnem ayernek, “Nthenharlap ran, artwa itethiley-angker nheng aynteyel. Nthenh-itwek ra aremirreyenhan, pip arrwekeleny Akngey-kenhel aynteyel-angkwarr-antey?”

⁵ Rernem renh ilek, “Bethlehem-itwek, ahern Judea-ampeny-itwek, angkakert arrwekelenyel angkarl arrwekel ingkwernek-angkwarr-antey, ra irrkngarl ayntek.

⁶ Akngey-kenh pip arrwekeleny alakenh aynteyel: ‘Judea-ampenyel Bethlehem-areny-rnem rernem atyetyart ilkwakert-anem aneyenh. Bethlehem-areny anyent ra atyetyart Israel-kenh-rnem arntarnt-arenyenh.’”

⁷ Herod artwa tyak-rnemek anyelkel yangkelhek, renh-rnem ayernek, “Ilenger arrantherr antyarr arek?” ⁸ Ra renh-rnem ilanthe k, “Bethlehem-warl alenherr-arey, ampa ikwer nthwetyek. Arrantherr arenty-penh, arrantherr atyeng-warl apey-alpenherr-arey, ayen-anem iletiek. Ayengan ikwer-warl alhetyek arppemarl, ikwer inkwerelhetyek arppemarl.”

⁹⁻¹⁰ Artwa tyak-rnem Herod ikwer awelhek. Rernem antyarr wethey areynenh arppemarl, awankarl rernem arek ayerrer. Rernem antyarr renh arek-penh, rernem ikwer artewentyel inkwerelhek innga. Ra ikwer-rnem iylparrernek. Antyarr ra ampa akely ayntenh-itwek-anem arlanirrek.

¹¹ Artwernem warl kwen-warl aylpenhek, amehng-atherr arey-alhek. Rernem kwenirrey-alhek ampwethel alernelhemel. Rernem ikwer anthe k ilek-ilek, apwert gold-then apernelhey-angker mwerr-angker inteyel-rnem-then.

¹² Ikwer-penhan rernem altyerr arek. Rernem angkarl awek-penh, rernem ilek, “Arrantherr iwerr ingwer-angkwarr alpenherr-arey atyetyart Herod-kety.” Rernem iwerr ingwerel-anem ikwerety alpek.

Rernem aterel anterreyel apmer Egypt-warl

¹³ Artwa tyak rernem alpek-penh, Ingkart-kenh angel Joseph ikwer aremirrek, Ra renh ilek, “Akemirra, ampa akely-then amikw-then akngeyna Egypt-warl. Herod-arl ikwer nthwey-kety, renh atwetyek. Arrantherr ikwer-itwel anem, atha arrenhantherr iletiek-atwety.”

¹⁴ Ingwa ikwerel-antey Joseph-el anew ikwerenh-then ampa akely-then Egypt-warl akngeynek. ¹⁵ Rernem-anem aney-alpek. Herod ra ilwekarl-kety, Akngey renh-rnem ilanthe k, rernem angkep alpetyek, Israel-warl. Akngey-kenh angka alakenh ayntek, angkakert arrwekelenyel ingkwernek-angkwarr-antey, “Atha alerey atyenh renh atwenhek, Egypt-they.” Angka arrwekeleny innganem ayntek.

Ahelengkwel-rnem ampa akely-rnem ipmek atwey

¹⁶ Herod ra iterl-arek-anem, artwa tyak arleng-areny rernemarl renh irrywerl-ampemnek, ra ahelirrek-anem. Ra ahelengkw-rnem thwenek, away akely-rnem atwetyek. Away aherrety atherrek-atwety anenh-rnem, ra ingkerrenh atwetyek, artwa tyak-rnem awek-penh, arla ilengerarl Mary-el Jesus renh atnyenek, rernemarl antyarr arek-penh-angkwarr.

¹⁷ Angka innganem ayntek. Angkakert arrwekeleny Jeremiah ra arrwekel ilenhangkwarr-antey, ¹⁸ “Apmer Ramah-itwek rernem artewentyel artnalhelirreyenh. Israel-kenh-rnem artneyenh ampa ikwerenh-rnemek, arternpirrey-angenh, rernemar ingkerrenh ilwem.”

Rernem alpeyel Egypt-they

¹⁹ Atyetyart Herod ra ilwek-penh, Inkart-kenh angel ra altyerr-angkwarr aremirrek, Joseph ra Egypt-itwek anenharl-warl. ²⁰ Angel angkek, “Akemirra, ampa akely-then amikw-then akngeyna apmer Israel-warl. Ahelengkw ingkerrenh kel ilwekarl-kety.”

²¹ Joseph ranem akemirrek, amenheng-atherr akngeynek apmer Israel-warl. ²² Herod-kenh alerikw Archelaus ranem atyetyart ahern Judea-ampeny-itwek anenh. Joseph ranem awek-penh, ranem aterirrek. Ra altyerr arek, Inkartelarl renh ilantheke, ra Galilee-warl alpetyek. ²³ Rernem Nazareth tawen-itwek itwek-alpek. Akngey-kenh angkakert arrwekeleny-rnemel ingkwernek, “Renh-anem itneweyn ‘Nazareth-areny,’” Angka arraty innganem ayntek.

3

John-el ingwer-rnem akalty-antheyel

(Mark 1:3-8; Luke 3:1-18; John 1:19-28)

¹ Ingwer-inger, John Baptise-emeley-angker ra ingwer-rnem akalty-antherl-apenh ahern Judea-itwek, apmer arlpaw-itwek. ² “Angkepirrenherr-arey apmwekety Akngey-warl, arlta Atyetyart ikwerenh arrerirreyelarl-kety, ingkerrenhel anwantherr Akngey renhant-anem apentetyek.”

³ John rey-antey arlkeyel angkakert, Angkakert Isaijah-kenh pip arrwekel aynteyel: “Angkakert ra arlkeyel apmer arlpawel. Iwerr arraty-angkwarrant ingkerrenhel apenterl-ayntetyek!”

⁴ Arnkwan ikwerenh alta kamwerl-penh, pilt yenp-penh arertnelhenh. Ra intelty-rnem arlkwenh, ngkwarl arwengalker-then.

⁵ Ingkerrenh apmer Jordan-ampeny-they John-warl akarrirrek apmer Judea-areny-rnem-then, Jerusalem-areny-rnem-then. ⁶ Rernem ilelhek John-ek, rernemarl apmwakert anenh. John-el renh-rnem baptise-emelek Jordan ilpayek.

⁷ Pharisee-rnem-then Sadducee-rnem-then John ikwer-warl apetyek arrpemar, renh-rnem baptise-emeleyek. John-el renh-rnem ilek, “Arrantherr apmwangkarrant apenteyel. Kel ingwerentyel arrenhantherr ilek, arrantherr apmwekety angkepirretyek-arrpantey Akngey-warl! Akngey arrekantherr ahelirreyel-antey. ⁸ Arrantherr innga angkepirretyek apmwekety, ingkerrenhel arrenhantherr aretyek. ⁹ Arrantherr Abraham-kenh-rnem tnakelhey-angenh anetyek. Akngey ilkelheyel ingwerek-ingwer ikwerenh-rnem anetyek. Akngeyel Abraham renh arntarnt-arenh, rarl ikwer awelhenh. Ikwer awelheyel-rnem rernem ikwerenh-rnem innga aneyel. Akngey ra ampa akngerram-akngerrilem, rernem arraty-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek. Ran ilek-ilek mpwarem, artwernem apwert-penh mpwarey-angker. ¹⁰ Artwa apmwernem arwerl apmwarl arternemel, rwewarl iwem-apeny. Alakenh-apeny arrenhantherr iwekerr, arrantherr arraty-angkwarr apentey-angenh-they.”

¹¹ “Atha arrwekel arrenhantherr kwatyelant baptise-emelem, arrantherr apmwekety ipmeltheyek. Artwa ingweran atyeng-they rlterrk inngan apetyem, ingkern-theyarl. Ayeng rlterrk-wenyarl, warrkenh apmwamwamarl, ran Atyetyart inngarl. Ra Itnweng Rlwart arrenney-angker. ¹² Alakenh-anyem arlta ingkernel Akngeyel apmwangkarrant alheyel-rnem ingkerr-antey rwewarl iweyenh, irrarlkemel ampetyek, atherrk ilpatileyel-apeny.”

John-el Jesus renh baptise-emeleyel

(Mark 1:9-11; Luke 3:21-22; John 1:31-34)

¹³ Jesus Galilee-they anperl-alhek Jordan lher-warl, John-el renh baptise-emeleyek.

¹⁴ John arrkngert angkek, “Ilekek ngan atyeng-warl apetyek? Ntwa ayenh baptise-emeley-areny!”

¹⁵ Jesus-el renh ilek, “Kel aleyan alakenh aynteyel: arraty-angkwarr-antey marenyel-areth, Akngey-kenh angka aynteyel-angkwarr-antey.” John-anem ikwer awelhek.

¹⁶ John-el Jesus renh baptise-emelek-anem. Kwaty-they tyerrelhenhey-alpek-anem kwenpay-anem amentant atherrirrekarl ra arek. Itnweng Rlwart ikwer-warl apetyek irrwerl-they, thip pwelker-apeny. ¹⁷ Ingkerrenhel awek alker irrwerl-theyarl angkek, “Nhanyem alerey atyenh, ayengan ikwer inkwerelheyel.”

4

*Arrentyel Jesus renh arrkerneyel**(Mark 1:12-13; Luke 4:1-13)*

¹ Itnwengel-anem Jesus renh atnwenhek apmer arlpaw-ampeny-warl, arrentyel renh arrkernetyek. ² Jesus ra amern arlkwey-angenh anenh, arlta 40-ek-atwety, angayakw. ³ Arrenty ra ikwer-warl apetyek, angkemel, "Akngey-kenh alerikw apek nga. Apwert nhernem akngartewa, amern irreyek, Akngey-kenh rlterrk-akertel."

⁴ Jesus-el renh tyerne, "Akngey-kenh pipel aynteyel: 'Ingwerenty nthakenh amer-nelant itethirrey-angenh. Rernem angka Akngey-kenh-angkwarrant itethirreyek.'" "

⁵ Arrentyel Jesus renh atnwenhek Jerusalem-warl, tern ilkwewarl. Akngey-kenh apmer aknganenty-warl. Arrentyel Jesus renh tyaty ilkwa Jew-kenh irrwerl-warl atnwenhek, warl irrwerl-itwek rnkernek. ⁶ Arrentyel renh ilek, "Akngey-kenh alerikw apekap ngan? Kel irrwerl-they nhenh atnarnpa. Nthakenh nga atwelhey-angenh. Akngey-kenh pipel alakenh aynteyel: 'Akngeyel angel-rnem thwenem, ngenh anterrk-wetyek, atwelhekerr.'" "

⁷ Jesus-el renh tyerne, "Akngey-kenh pipel alakenh aynteyel: 'Nthakenh Ingkart Akngey arrkerney-angenh rlterrk, rlterrk ilkwangkwar.'" "

⁸ Ikwer-penh Arrentyel Jesus renh atnwenhek apwert irrwerl inngewarl-anem. Arrenty-anem ikwer lwewarnernek apmer ingkerr tern ilkwernem, apmer ilek-ilek-akert, mwerr-angker-akert. ⁹ Arrentyel renh ilek, "Nga atyeng awelhemel kwenirrenty, atha ingkerrenh ngenh anthem."

¹⁰ Jesus-el renh tyerne, "Arrenty, atyengety alhay! Akngey-kenh pipel aynteyel: 'Akngey anyent ikwerant awelhetyek, Ingkart Akngey renhant apenterl-ayntetyek.'" "

¹¹ Arrentyel Jesus renh iwerl-alhek-anem. Angel irrwerl-areny ikwer-warl apetyek, renh arntarnt-aretyek.

*Jesus-el renh-rnem akalty-antheyel**(Mark 1:14-15; Luke 4:14-15)*

¹² Artwa ahelengkw-rnemel John tyayl-warl akwernek. Jesus-el angka awek-penh, ra apmer Galilee-warl alhek. ¹³ Ra Nazareth-itwek aney-angenh, ra anper-antey alhek Capernaum tawen-warl, ikwer-itwel aney-alhek, apmer Zebulun-itwel, Naphali-itwel. ¹⁴ Akngeyel angka arrwekel arrernek-angkwarr-antey, kel arraty-anem ayntek, angkakert Isaiiah-el ilenh-angkwarr-antey. ¹⁵ "Awelhenh-herr-arey, Zebulun-areny-rnem-then, Naphali-areny-rnem-then, Jordan-they intwarr-ampeny, Galilee ahern artwa alethang-angketyarr. ¹⁶ Arrantherr apatemel aneyel, ingwemerntel aneyel-apeny, Ingkart iterl-arey-angenh. Arrerkantherr arrer-anem ilwetyekan. Lyenentyel arrekkantherr arrtyerneyenh, arrantherr iwerr arraty-angkwarr apentetyek."

Anayntileyel: Lyenentyel arrtyerneyenh, iwerr arraty apentetyek. Alakenh-anem Jesus lyenenty-apeny anwekantherr aneyel, anwantherr arraty apenterl-ayntetyek.

¹⁷ Jesus ranem renh-rnem akalty-anthenh, "Angkepirrenh-herr-arey apmwekety Akngey-warl-athek! Arlta ikwerrenh arrer-anem ra Ingkart ingkerrenhek anetyek."

*Jesus-el kwertengerl 4-pel rlwaneyel**(Mark 1:16-20; Luke 5:1-11; John 1:35-42)*

¹⁸ Jesus alhenh Galilee kwaty alay impalth-angkwarr. Ra awayenheng-atherr arek. Anyent Simon itnan ingweran Peter, ingweran Andrew-arl. Netting ratherr kwaty-warl iwenh, irrpeng anterrkwetyek. ¹⁹ Jesus-an angkek ikwer-atherr; "Apetyenh-herr-atherr atyeng-angkwarr, atha mpwelenh akalty-antheytyek, mpwel ingwer-rnem akalty-antheytyek Akngey-kenh angkek, rernem-anem apentetyek arrpemar, irrpeng mentyarl." ²⁰ Ratherr ikwer-angkwarr antelherl-alhek netting iwerl-alhemel.

²¹ Jesus ra alhenharl-antey, ra James-then John-then arek, Zebedee-kenh alerikw-atherr. Ratherr rtnwa kwen-itwek, aynikw-itwek netting mpwarenh. Jesus-el renh-atherr ayerne arrpemar, "Atyeng-angkwarr apetyenh-herr-atherr!" ²² Ratherr rtnwa renh iwerl-alhek, aynikw-then-antey, Jesus-angkwarr antelherl-alhek.

*Jesus-el akngerr akalty-antheyel, arntety-rnem-then mwerrileyel**(Luke 6:17-19)*

²³ Jesus ran ahern ingkerrenh-angkwarr alhenh Galilee-ampeny. Jew-rnem akalty-anthenh, Jew-kenh tyaty akely-rnem-itwek, angka mwerr-angker ilerl-apenh. Akngey rant atyetyart ingkerrenhek aneyel. Ranem arntety-rnem mwerrilerl-apenh. ²⁴ Rernem ahern Syria-ampenyel angka awek. Rernem arntety ilek-ilek-akert-rnem ikwer-warl

akngetyek, arrenty-akert-rnem-then, arwengkw-rnem-then, nthakenh alhey-angenh-rnem-then. Jesus-el renh-rnem ingkerrenh mwerrilek.

²⁵ Galilee-ampeny akngerr innga Jesus ikwer-warl akarrirrek, 10-pel tawen-areny-rnem-then, Jerusalem-areny-rnem-then, Judea-areny-rnem-then anyentirrek arppemarl, Jordan ilpay intwarr-ampeny-they.

5

Akngeyel renh-rnem arntarnt-areyel
(*Luke 6:20-23*)

¹ Jesus-el akngerrarl arek-penh, ra apwert irrwerl-warl alhek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert. ² Ranem renh-rnem akalty-anthek.

³ “Rernemarl ikwer-warl angkepirtetyek arrkernelheyl, Akngeyel renh-rnem arntarnt-arem. Rernem Akngey-kenh-rnem ingkerrenh anem.

⁴ Rernemarl amperrngirreyel, Akngeyel renh-rnem arntarnt-arem, arternpilemel.

⁵ Rernem iterl-arelheyl rernemarl ahern-areny-rnem arwa aneyel, rernem ahern-areny ingkerrenhek atyetyart aneyenh.

⁶ Akngeyel ingwer-rnem arntarnt-arem arppemarl, rernemarl ikwer array-angkwarr awelheyl, arrayirrtetyek ikwerenh-angkwarr. Akngeyel ikwer-rnem iwerr mpwarem, itweng mwerr-angker anthemel.

⁷ Ingwer-rnem mwerrant-arey arntarnt-arerreyel, Akngeyel renh-rnem arntarnt-areyel ingkerrenh-anteyarl arppemarl.

⁸ Array-angkwarr aneyel-rnem, Akngey ikwer-rnem inkwerelhem.

⁹ Aylperrepwenty atyetyart ilkwernem aheketyarl arrkngert angkeyel-rnem, Akngeyel renh-rnem alerey antweyl.

¹⁰ Rernem array-angkwarr alhetyek arrkernelheyl. Ingwer-rnemel renh-rnem irrwerneyelarl, Akngeyel renh-rnem arntarnt-arem arppemarl.

¹¹ Arrantherr atyeng-angkwarr alhetyek arrkernelheyl-rnem, ingwer-rnemel arrenhantherr irrwerneyelarl, Akngeyel arrenhantherr arntarnt-areyel arppemarl.

¹² Irrkngerneray anaynta! Akngeyel ngenh atnyen-aynteman, apmer aknganenty-itwek. Awank-akerrarl ingwerel-rnem Akngey-kenh angkakert-rnem irrwernek-apeny, aleyarl aynteyel arppem.”

Angka thalt-akert, angka lyenenty-akert
(*Mark 9:49-50; Luke 14:34-35*)

¹³ “Aker-warl thalt arrernem. Thalt-penh nthakenh apmwirrey-angenh, intengirrey-angenh, arleng-alenty mwerr ayntem. Thalt-weny aker anamerl intengirrem, ikweweny. Alakenh-anyem Akngey-kenh angka aynteyel. Akngey-kenh angkekety amentirrenty, rap aleth-antey apmwirreman, Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apentey-angenh. Ikwer-angkwarr akaltyirrenty, rernem arleng-alenty mwerr aneman.

¹⁴ Lyenentyel artyernem-apeny, iwerr aketh arem. Ahern-areny ingkerrenhel arrenhantherr aketh-antey arem arppemarl, nthenh-angkwarr alheman. Warl-rnem apwert irrwerl-itwek artelhenharl. Ingwer-rnemel anaynt arem arleng-they. Ingwer-rnemel arrenhantherr anaynt arem arppemarl, rernem array-angkwarr apenteyelan.

¹⁵ Lherrm ampenty, nthakenh ntwa tyampet-warl akwerney-angenh. Renh akethek-anem arrernetyek irrwerl-warl, ingkerrenhel anaynt aretyek. ¹⁶ Arrantherr array-angkwarr apententy, ingwer-rnemel arrenhantherr aketh arem arppemarl, rernem Akngey-kenh-angkwarr antepem arppemarl, ikwer inkwerelhemel.”

Moses-kenh angkakert

¹⁷ “Angka Moses-kenh aynteyel, angka arrwekeleny angkakert-rnemel pip-warl ingkwernek aynteyel arppemarl. Atyeng arrantherr iterreyel, ayeng angka ingwer-akert apetyentyek-athen, angka Moses-kenh arrwekelenyek iypelirrenty-athen. Angka nthakenh iparelhey-angenh. Ayengan apetyek atha Akngey-kenh angka irrkaty renhey-antey arrekantherr ilettyek, angka Akngey-kenh arlperityelety, ywerreyek-atwety. ¹⁸ Array innga atha arrenhantherr ileyel. Angka Akngey-kenh ywerrey-angenh, ahern-then alker-then ywerrey-alenty. ¹⁹ Angka Moses-kenh arrwekeleny-kety amentirrenty, ingwer-rnem apmwel-aretharl akalty-anthenty, arrantherr apmwelhileyel Akngey-kenh-angkwarr. Angka Akngey-kenh array apententy, ingwer-rnem array akalty-anthenty, arrantherr Akngey-angkwarr mwerrarl aneyenh. ²⁰ Pharisee-kenh-rnem, artwa ilkwa Moses-kenh-rnem rernem apmwangkwarr apenteyel. Arrantherr array-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek. Arrangkwelan, angka Pharisee-kenh Moses-kenh apententy, arrantherr Akngey-kenh apmer-warl aylpey-angenh.”

Ahel iltenty-akert

²¹ “Moses-kenh angka arrwekeleny angka alakenh ayntenh, ‘Ra ingwer ipmek atwenty, renh angkep atweyenh arrpemar.’ ²² Athan arrenhantherr ileyel, ‘Ingwerentyel apek iltenty, arlta ingkernel Akngeyel renh ayerneyenh arrpemar. Arrantherr ingwer-rnem apmwa antwenty, rwa aknganenty arrwekel ikwer mpwelheyel arlta ingkernel.’

²³⁻²⁴ Ngethen ingwerenty-then ahel mpwelanth ilerrekarl-penh, nga ikwer-warl alhetyek-tangkwel, sorry antwelhetyek, tyaty-warl aylpey-angenh, Akngey renh tyenkerr anthey-alenty. Ahenp-antey alhey-angenh. Ikwer-penh-anem ntwa Akngey renh tyenkerr anthey-alpem-anem, mwerrant-atherr anetyek. Alakenh-anyem Akngey-angkwarran mwerrant-arey anetyek.

²⁵ Arrkent arwa ilerrey-angenh. Angketangkwel arratyilerrey mwerr-angkwarr, ra ngenh court-warl akngekerr, court-arenyel ngenh tyayl-warl akwernekerr. ²⁶ Fine ilkwa ntwa payemeley-angenh, nthakenh nga tyerrelhey-angenh.”

Anew inetyek

²⁷ “Akngey-kenh angka alakenh aynteyel: ‘Ingwer-kenh anewikw nthakenh ikngwey-angenh.’ ²⁸ Athan arrenhantherr arraty ileyel, angka awerr innga. Nga arelh ingwerek ahenty anenty ikngwetyek-arrpantey, ngap apmwangkwarr iterreyelan. ²⁹ Ntwa apek apmwangkwarr mpwareyel anngel. Ntwa apek annga atherr-akert apmwangkwarr mpwareyel-kety, mwerr ntwa annga anyent tyerrelhemel iwetyek, ngap Akngey-kenh apmer-warl aylpeman, annga anyent-akert. ³⁰ Ntwa apek apmwangkwarr mpwareyel itepel. Ntwa apek itep atherr-akert apmwangkwarr mpwareyel-kety, mwerr ntwa itep anyent akelhem iwemer, mwerr-angkwarr Akngey-kenh apmer-warl aylpetyek.”

Anayntileyel: Anwantherr arwa akelhey-angenh, impen-antey. Alakenh-anyem angka anyantileyel, Ingkart ra impen inngarl, anngethen iltiyethen-angkwarran. Kel Jesus-el arwa renh-rnem ilek, rernem iterretyek, rernem apmwelhilekerr:

Ratherr iwerretyek

³¹ “Angka arrwekeleny alakenh aynteyel: ‘Mwerr arelh ikwerenh iwem. Artwa pip-warl itna inkwernelhemel, arelh ikwerenh pip renh anthemel, arelh ra pip renh aremel, artwa renh iwey-alentyan.’ ³² Athan arrenhantherr arraty ileyel, angka atyenh awerr. Arelh ra artwa ingwer-angkwarr antelhenty, kel alakenh mwerr iwemar. Arrangkwarl, arelh ngkwenh ntwa iwenty apmwel-areh, Akngey-angkwarr apmwa aynteyel.”

Ingkart itnewemel irrywerremel angkey-angenh

³³ “Arrwekeleny-kenh aynteyel arrpemar, ‘Ingkart itnewemel irrywerremel ilelhey-angenh, Ingkartel arem.’ Arraty ntwa angkayntetyek. ³⁴ Angka atyengan awerr, atharl arrenhantherr ileyel. Alkenh itnewey-angenh, irrywerremel ilelhey-angenh. ³⁵ Ahern itnewey-angenh arrpemar, ikwerenh arrpemar. Jerusalem itnewey-angenh arrpemar, apmer ilkwa atyetyart impen ikwerenh arrpemar. ³⁶ Irrywerremel ilelhey-angenh, arratyant nga ilelhetek. ³⁷ Yaw apek, arrangkwarl apek, alakenh arraty innga nga ilelhetek. Ingwer-angkwarr nga ilelhenty, arrenty-kenh-angkwarrarl.”

*Angkep atwey-angenh
(Luke 6:29-30)*

³⁸ “Angka arrwekeleny aynteyel: ‘Ingwerentyel annga atwenty, ntwa renh annga angkep atweyentyek arrpemar. Ingwerel ngenh arntek renh atwenty, renh arntek atwem arrpemar.’ ³⁹ Ayengan arrekantherr-warl angkem, ngenh apek arreyal anyent-ampeny atwenty, renh angkep atwey-angenh, aleth-antey atwerrerr-anekekerr. Nga menty anthelhetyek ra ngenh arreyal ingwer-angkwarr-anemar atwenty. ⁴⁰ Ingwerentyel kwet ngkwenhek ayernenty, ntwa kwet renh alhewer anthem arnkwa ingwer-then anthem. Akngey-kenh-angkwarr alakenh aynteyel. ⁴¹ Ingwerentyel ngenh ilantheny, ikwer-angkwarr alhetyek, nga ikwer-angkwarr alha anper-antey, ikwer awelhemel. Angath-antey alhey-angenh. ⁴² Ingwerentyel ngenh amernek ayernenty angayakwel, ntwa renh amern anthetyekan. Ampwal ilek-ilek renh anthetyek arrpemar.”

Ingwer-rnem arntarnt-aretyek, ikwer-rnem amperrngirretyek

⁴³⁻⁴⁴ “Ingwer-rnemel ileyel, ikwer-rnem-kenh arntarnt-arayntetyek. Angka atyengan awerr, atharl arrenhantherr ileyel, alakenh aynteyel, ingkerrenh arntarnt-arayntetyek alehang-rnem-then arntarnt-arayntetyek. Ingwerentyel ngenh irrwerenty, ntwa Akngey ayernetyekan ikwer, renh arntarnt-aretyek. ⁴⁵ Arrantherrap Akngey-kenh-rnem ingkerrenharl aneman, arrantherrap alakenh mwerrant-arey anetyek. Akngeyel ingkeny arnernek ingkerrenhek, apmwernemek-then mwerr-rnemek-then, ilek-ilek ra

antheK, kwaty antheK, amern ingkerrenh lyapelhileyek, aker-then anteril-ayntetyek atherrkeny. ⁴⁶ Ahern-areny-kenh alakenh aynteyel, ngkwenn-rnemant arntarnt-arayntetyek apmellerreny. Apmwamwam man kapmentek iney-angker-rnem rernem arntarnt-arayntetyek arripemarl, apmellerreny. Akngey-kenh ingwer-angkwarr aynteyel, ingkerrenh arntarnt-arayntetyek. Alakenh Akngeyel anwenhantherr angkep antheman. ⁴⁷ Ingwer-rnem Akngey apentey-angenh-rnem rernem ikwer-rnemekant inkwerelheyel. Alakenh-apeny-weny anayntetyek mwerr-angkwarr. ⁴⁸ Arrantherr mwerr innga anayntetyek, Akngey irrwerl-areny aneyel-apeny.”

6

Tnakelhey-angenh

¹ “Mwerr-arrpantey tnakelhey-angenh, arraty-angkwarr nga anetyek, ingwer-rnemel arrenhantherr aweker. Arrantherr tnakelhenty, Akngey irrwerl-arenyel arrenhantherr nthakenh arntarnt-arey-angenh.

² Ntwa irrpenn-rnem man anthenty, ingwer-rnem akarriley-angenh, rernem ngenh aretyek. Apmwangkwarr alheyel-rnem rernem alakenh tnakelheyel, tyaty akely kwenel iwerr impalthel, ingwer-rnemel renh-rnem aretyek, tnaketyek. Atha arrenhantherr arraty ileyel, Akngeyel renh-rnem anthey-angenh.

³ Ntwa irrepenn-rnem arnkwa anthenty anyelkel-antey, tnakelhey-angenhel, ingkerrenhel ngenh arekerr; ⁴ Akngeyelant ngenh aremel, rap ngenh arntarnt-arem arripemarl.”

Alakenh Akngey-warl angkaynta

(Luke 11:2-4)

⁵ “Ingwer-rnem alhem tyaty akely-rnem-warl, aketh-warl, Jew-rnem angkerreyel-warl. Akngerr akarrirrenty, rernem angkem Akngey-warl, ingwerel-rnem renh-rnem mwerr-arrpantey aretyek, tnaketyek. Rernem tnakelheyel. Akngey alakenh-kety arlkarirreyel. Kel ra renh-rnem arntarnt-arey-angenh.

⁶ Ament Akngey-warl angkenty mwerrarl. Akngey ilkelheyel, ngenh arntarnt-aremarl.

⁷ Arrantherr aleth-antey angkey-angenh, artwa ingwer-arenyel-rnem angka akngerrileyel-apeny ingkart ikwer-rnem-kenh-warl. ⁸ Aleth angkey-angenh, rernem angkeyel-apeny. Anyent-inger-antey angketyek, kel ra ngenh aweyellarl. ⁹ Arrantherr alakenh ayernem, ‘Akngey anwekantherrenh, ngarl irrwerl aneyel. Ingkerrenh akalty-antha, anwantherr ngenh arraty iterl-aretyek. ¹⁰ Apey-alha, ingkerrenhek ingkart anetyek. Ingkerrenh arratyila, ngkweng awelhetyek, irrwerl-areny ingkerrenh ngkweng awelheyel-apeny. ¹¹ Anwenhantherr intem-antey amern antherl-aynta. ¹² Apmwa anwekantherrety iwa, anwarnantherr arratyilerretyek, mwerrant-arey anwarnantherr anetyek. ¹³ Anwarnantherr apmwewarl irrekerr atnyena. Arrenty anwernekantherr irrpelthirreyellarl-kety, anwarnenhantherr arntarnt-ara.’”

¹⁴ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Arrantherr ingkerrenh mwerrant-arey-anem anetyek atwerrey-angenh, Akngeyan arrekantherr ingkerrenhek inkwerelhem, apmwa ingkerrenh-kety, arrekantherrety Akngeyel iwem. ¹⁵ Arrangkwellan, Akngeyel apmwa arrekantherrety iwey-angenh.”

Rernem amern-kety ipmelhetyek

¹⁶ “Ingwer-inger amern-kety ipmelhem, amernekant aleth iterrey-angenh, Akngeyekant iterrrel-ayntetyek. Ingwer-rnem artwerrety anew-aneyel, irrepenn antwelhemel. Akngey ikwer-rnem inkwerelhey-angenh, renh-rnem angkep anthey-angenh. ¹⁷ Alakenh amern-kety ipmelhenty, artwerrety aney-angenh. Inngerr lhewelhem apmellerreny-angkwarr. Irrepenn antwelhey-angenh ingwer-rnemek. ¹⁸ Akngeyel kel aketh-antey areyel, arrenhantherr angkep anthem.”

Ampwal akngerr ayerrpiley-angenh

(Luke 12:32-34)

¹⁹ “Ampwal akngerr ayerrpiley-angenh ahern nhenh-itwek. Arrangkwarlap ikwer-angkwarran. Ampwal akngerr apwert man-then akarriley-angenh, ingwerentyel irrtiert-inekerr, interrkel arlkwekerr. ²⁰ Arraty-angkwarr apentel-ayntem. Rap ar-rernem ilek-ilek mwerr-angker arrekantherr irrwerl-itwek. Mwerr-angker ayntayntem intem-antey irrwerl-itwek, nthakenh ywerrey-angenh, arrangkw. Ingwerentyel irrtiert-iney-angenh, interrkel arlkwey-angenh, arrangkw. ²¹ Arrantherranap ampwal ikwer-rnemant iterreyel, arrantherr ampwal renh-rnemant apenteyel.”

*Angka lyenenty-akert
(Luke 11:34-36)*

²² “Annga mwerr-akertel ntwā iwerr arrayt apenteyel-apeny, anaynt-apeny.
²³ Aparrngelan iwerr arrayt apentey-angenh arrangkwarl, aperrertirrerl-alpeyel.
Aparrngel-apeny rernem apmwangkwarl apenteyel, atwemengkel-apeny. Rernem
Akngey-kety amentirreyel.”

*Angka man-akert
(Luke 12:22-31; 16:13)*

²⁴ “Arrantherr apwert man akngerrekant iterreri-anenty, arrantherrap Akngey-kenh
angkek-anem iyelpirrem-anem, Akngey-kenh angkan apentey-angenh, amentewarl-
anem. Akngey-kenh angkan impenarl. Manek artewentyel iterrey-angenh, Akngey-
kenh angkekant artewentyel iterr-ayntetyek. Nthakenh ntwā atherr-angkwarr apentey-
angenh.

²⁵ Alakenh iterrey-angenh, ‘Amern ilek atha arlkwetyek, ilek atha antywetyek, arnkwa
ilek-warl ayeng aypetyek?’ Iteth anayntetyekant nga iterr-ayntetyek, Akngey-kenh-
angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek. ²⁶ Thip yanh-rnem arenh-arey. Thip nthakenh amentel
amern lyapelhiley-angenh, amern warl-warl akwerney-angenh, awakelhey-angenh.
Akngey irwerl-areny rant thip-rnem wanteyel, arntarnt-areyel. Arrantherr Akngey-
kenh impen thip-rnem-angkwarr. Anwenhantherr arntarnt-areyel arppemarl.

²⁷ Arrantherr artewentyel iterreri-anenty, arrantherrap arwapeny ywerreman.
²⁸⁻²⁹ Arnkwekant iterrey-angenh. Solomon arnkwa mwerr-angker-warl aylpem.
Arnkwan ikwerenh ahern-areny-kenhant. Akngeyelant alpeyt mwerr-angker arrernek
ahern nhewarl. Alpeyt arnkwerne-angkwarr mwerr-angker inngarl inngelheyel!
Alpeyt yanh-rnem arenh-arey! Anyentel-antey aneyel rernem arnkwel mwerr
ilelhey-angenh. ³⁰ Akngeyel atherrk lyapelhileyel. Atherrk arlenyirrem aherretyel,
rernem antywer arrytem. Akngeyel atherrk renharl arntarnt-areyel-apeny, ra
anwenhantherr iwerl-alhey-angenh arppemarl, arnkwa ilek-ilek anthemel arntarnt-arem
mwerr-angkwarr. Arrantherr apal, Akngey renh tnakey-angenh, rarl anwenhantherr
ingerrenh arntarnt-arem.

³¹⁻³² Artewentyel iterrey-angenh, ‘Ilek anwantherr arlkwem, ilek anwantherr anty-
wem, arnkwa ilek-warl anwantherr aypeman?’ Inkart apentey-angenh-rnem alakenh
iterreyelan. Akngey alker-areny ra arrenhantherr areyel, ranem arrenhantherr ilek-
ilek antheman, arntarnt-arem-then. ³³ Arrantherr-anem ikwerenh-angkwarr apenterl-
ayntetyek arrayt-angkwarr, Akngeyel arrenhantherr atnyenem.

³⁴ Ampwal ilek-ilek akngerr arrerney-angenh ingwer-ingerek. Ngant ikwerant
iterretyek. Arlta arpanenhel Akngeyel arenhantherr arntarnt-areyelan.”

7

*Ingwer-rnem akngakey-angenh
(Luke 6:37-38, 41-42)*

¹ “Arrantherr ingwer-rnem tyatyemiley-angenh, akngakey-angenh. Arrantherr renh-
rnem apmwa antwey-angenh, Akngeyel ngenh arppemarl ilekerr. ² Nga mwerr-
arrpantey ilelhenty, ngap irrywerreyelarl. Alakenh Akngeyel ngenh akngakeyenh
mwerr-rnem-they.

³ Artwa anyent annga arwerl-akert nthakenh arey-angenh. Mwerr-arrpantey irryw-
erremel ilelheyel. Ra artwa ingwer annga ahern-angketyarr ileyel, ‘Annga ahern-akert
irrarikelha ntwā anaynt arey-alkenh!’ ⁴ Nthakenh ingwerek alakenh angkey-angenh,
‘Atha ahern akely irrariketyek annga ngkweng-itwel.’ Arrangkwl! Ra apek arrkay
arem, annga arwerl ilkwakert. ⁵ Rarl alakenh angkem, rap irrywerremarl. Ra arwerl
anngethey-tangkwel tyerrelhem, mwerr-anem arey-kety. Rap ahern akely irrarlkem
annga ingwer-itwek-anem.”

**Anayntileyel: Jesus-el angka ilenh, rernem iterretyek, tnakelhey-angenh.
Artwa Moses-kenh-rnem rernem mwerr-arrpantey ilelhenh, ingwer-rnem
apmwekety angkepilyek-arrpantey ikwer-rnem-kenh-angkwarrant apenterl-
ayntetyek.**

⁶ “Nhanyem angka Akngey-kenh impen. Rant angkepilye-angker. Ahern-arenyelant-
amperl nthakenh angkepilye-angenh. Apwert mwerr-angker impen, nthakenh pikepik
anthey-angenh. Aker mwerr-angker arengk apmwa nthakenh anthey-angenh. Akngey-
kenh angka impen arppemarl apwert mwerr-angker impen-apeny.”

**Anayntileyel: Akngey-kenh angka impen, apwert mwerr-angker-apeny, aker
impen mwerr-angker-apeny. Alakenh atnwenh pikepik anthey-angenh-apeny,**

arengk apmwa anthey-angenh-apeny, alakenh anwantherr Angka Akngey-kenh atnyenem, ingwer-angkwarrarl iterreyel-rnem anthey-angenh.

⁷⁻⁸ “Ntwa Akngey ayernenty, ranap ngenh anthemarl. Ntwa renh ayernenty, ranap ngkweng lwewarrernemarl. Ran iwerr ngkweng mpwareyel, ntwa ikwerenh-angkwarr apentetyek. Inngarlap ran! Akngey ranap ngkweng mpwaremarl, ngap aylpenhem-anem. ⁹ Alerengkwel ngenh amernek apek ayernem. Ntwa apwert ikwer anthey-angenh, arrangkw! Ntwa amernant anthem arlkwetyekan. ¹⁰ Alerengkwel ngenh aker irrpengek apek ayernem. Ntwa rtnwem ahelengkw ikwer anthey-angenharl, arrangkw! Ntwa aker irrpengant anthetyek arlkwetyekan. ¹¹ Arrantherran apmwamwam aneyel, arrantherrap iterl-areyellarl, ilek-ilek mwerr-angker anthayntetyekan ampernemek. Akngey irrwerl-arenyan arrantherr-apeny-wenyarl, ilek-ilek anthey-angker. Ra mwerr-angkerarl arrekanterr anthem, arrantherr renh ayernentyan. Rant iterl-areyel. ¹² Anwantherr ilkelheyl ingwer-rnemel anwenhantherr mwerr-angkwarr arntarnt-aretyek. Alakenh anwantherr mwerr-angkwarr renh-rnem-tangkwel arntarnt-aretyek. Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny aynteyel, Moses-kenh-angkwarr angkakert ingwer-rnem-angkwarr-then.”

Iwerr atherr-akert

¹³ “Iwerr akely alpeyel Ingkart-kenh-angkwarr, nga arraty-angkwarr apentetyekan. Akgerr alpeyel iwerr ilkwangkwarr, apmwel-aretharl alheyl-rnem. Akgeyel renh-rnem ywerrelhileyen. ¹⁴ Irrpetyap alheyl Ingkart-kenh-angkwarran. Rernem iteh intem-antey aneyen.”

Arwerl amern-akert
(Luke 6:43-45)

¹⁵ “Mwentyel arntarnt-arelhetyek mwerranty arraty apentetyek artwa apmwernem-kety. Rernem irrtwyerremel angkakert mwerr-arrpantey ilhelheyl-kety, yep-yep-rnem anik mwerr aneyel-apeny. Artwa apmwernem ahelirreyel arengk artnweryl ahelirrem-apeny tnhwerremel. Rernem apmwangkwarr akalty-antheyel, ngenh apmwewarlilek-err. ¹⁶ Apmwarlap ran, arwerl arleny-apenyarl. Arwerl arleny-penh nthekwern amern iney-angenh. Apmwa nthekwern akey-angenh, amern arnwekety akey-angenh arwerl arleny-penh apmwarl. Amern akatyerr akey-angenh arwerl arntek-arntek-penh apmwarl.”

Anayntileyel: Apmwangkwarr akwerrpel akalty-antheyel-rnem arwerl arleny-rnem-apeny. Angka mwerr akalty-anthey-angenh akwerrpel-rnem, amern apmwamwam-apeny.

¹⁷ Jesus-el angka ingwer-anem ikwer-rnem ilenh. “Arwerl ingweran amern mwerr-akertarl, arwerl apmwarenyan amern mentyarl. ¹⁸ Arwerl arleny-penh nthekwern amern akey-angenh. Amernek ywarn nthweyel. ¹⁹ Arwerl arlenyan apmwarl, rwewarl iwem arwerl renh.

²⁰ Angkakert irrtwyerrey-angker-rnem rernem arwerl arleny-apeny. ²¹ Apmwel-areth aneyel-rneman rernem arlkeyen, ‘Ay, Ingkartay.’ Rernemap Akngey-kenh-warl aylpey-angenh. Arraty-angkwarr apenteyel-rnemant, Akngey ikwerenh-rnem aneyen. ²² Arlta ingkernel ingwer-rnem arlkeyen, ‘Ay, Ingkartay. Anwantherr angka ngkwenh ilerl-apenh arppemarl, anwantherr arrenty-rnem irrentek, itna ngkwenh itnewemel, ilek-ilek mpwarek, rlterrk ngkwenh-akertel.’ ²³ Athan renh-rnem ileyen, ‘Alpenherr-arey atyengety, athan arrenhantherr iterl-arey-angenharl.’”

Warl atherr-akert
(Luke 6:47-49)

²⁴ “Rernem apek angka atyenh awek-penh, rernem arraty-angkwarr apenteyel rlterrk-anem, artwa warl apwert irrwerl rlterrk-itwek artek-apeny. ²⁵ Kwaty-anem rntwey-alhek, atnyerr ilkwanem alhek. Warl atakelhey-angenh arrangkw, ra anyentel-antey apwert rlterrk ikwerel cement-apeny-itwek artelhen. ²⁶ Artwa ingwerel angka atyenh arwa iypelant awek atyeng awalhey-angenh. Ra anamerl ywerreyen warl apmwamwam anamerl ywerrek-apeny. ²⁷ Kwaty ilkwa rntwey-alhek. Atnyerr alhek, awerel rlterrk pwey-alhek, warl apmwamwam renh-anem atakenhek, kel. Warl rlterrk intem-antey aneyen, warl apmwamwam arrangkwarl, angath-antey atakelheyl. Artwa akalty intem-antey aneyel, Akngey-kenh. Artwa arwengk angath-antey ywerreyen, warl apmwamwaman angath-antey ywerremel atakelhek-apeny.”

²⁸⁻²⁹ Jesus rarl angka ilenh-penh, ingkerrenh-anem apatek, rarl renh-rnem rlterrk innga akalty-anthek Akngey-kenh-angkwarr, artwa Jew-kenh akalty-anthey-angker-rnemel rlterrk akalty-anthey-angenh.

8

Jesus-el artwa tywen-angketyarr mwerrileyel

(Mark 1:40-45; Luke 5:12-16)

¹ Jesus apwert-they atwarrerl-alhek, akngerr ingwer-rnemel renh apentek. ² Artwa tywen-angketyarr apetyek Jesus-warl. Tywen ywerrey-angenh intem-anteyarl anenh. Ra kwenirrenh Jesus-itwek, ampwethel alernelhemel. Ra angkek, “Nga rlterrk inngan, mwerrileyel-angker. Ntwa ayenh mwerrileyek tywen-rnem atyeng-they ywerrelhila, ayeng tywen-weny alyelk-anem anetyek.”

³ Jesus ranem renh arnep-arnek, angkemel, “Ayeng ilkelheyele, ngenh atha mwerrileyek.” Tywen-rnem arwapeny ywerrerl-alhek, mwerrirreyelpek. ⁴ Jesus ra arrkngert angkek, “Akater-anem aney-alpa! Ingwer-rnem-warl ilelhey-angenh anetyek, atharl ngenh tywen-angketyarr-penh mwerrilek. Atyetyart tyatyek ilkwa Jew-rnem-kenh-arenyek nga anyentekant ilelhey-alpa, ra ngenh mwerr-anem aretyek. Ntwa aker tyenkerr Atyetyart antha! Moses-kenh angka aynteyel, aker Atyetyartek anthetyek, ingkerrenhel ngenh aretyek, ngarl mwerrirrek-anem, ntwarl aker tyenkerr Atyetyart antheke.”

Jesus-el atyetyart Rome-areny-kenh warrkenh mwerrileyel

(Luke 7:1-10; John 4:43-54)

⁵ Jesus apmer Capernaum-warl-anem apek. Artwa ahelengkw atyetyart irilkentyek-artwey Rome-areny ikwer-warl apetyek, ayernetyek. ⁶ “Ingkartay, warrkenh atyenh arlan aynteyel, akngelhey-angenhirrek, arlka ingkerr kwarnelheyele-kety.”

⁷ Jesus angkek, “Ayeng alhem ngkweng-angkwarr, renh mwerrileyek.”

⁸ Atyetyart irilkentyek-artwey ilelhek, “Ngan ilkwarl atyeng-angkwarr. Ayengan artwa apmawamarl. Ayeng nyerrirreyel ngkwengety, atha ngenh warl atyenh-warl atnwenheynekerr. Nga arntety ikwer angka, renh mwerrileyek. ⁹ Ayeng atyetyart arppemarl ingwer-rnemek. Atha apek anyent ilanthen, rap awelhemarl. Atha anyent ingwerek arlkem, rap atyeng-warl apetyem. Atha warrkenh anyent ilantheny, rap awelhemel warrkirremarl. Ngan atyetyart ilkwa innga, ingwer-rnem ngkweng awelhemarl.”

¹⁰ Artwa renh awek-penh Jesus ra apatek, rantarl renh-rnem ilek, “Artwa nhenhelant ayenh tnakeyel innga, ayengarl rlterrk ilkwakert, arleng-they mwerrileyel-angker. Ranap Jew-wenyarl, alethangarl. Nhareny-rnemam arrangkwarr. ¹¹ Akngerr akarrirreyenh apmer arpanenh-they amern kwenty arlkwetyek arwekeleny-rnem-itwek. Abraham-akerr, Isaac-akerr, Jacob-akerr, Rernem ingkerr anerl-aneyenh Akngey-itwel. Akngey-kenh-rneman ingkerrenh mwerr anayntem, inkwerelhemel amern kwenty arlkwerl-anemel. Jew-rnem alethang-rnem-then pweytirreyenh anerl-anemel arppemarl. Akngeyelanap renh-rnem ingkerrenh arntarnt-arerl-aneyenh. ¹² Jew-rnem Akngey-kenh arrwekel anenh-rnem arrangkwarr. Rernem ywarn iterremel arrangkeyenh, Akngeyarl ikwer-rnem-kety intwemelirreyenh-kety.”

¹³ Jesus-el atyetyart renh ilek, “Kel alpa, atha warrkenh ngkwenh mwerrilek, ntwarl ayenh tnakek.” Kel warrkenh ra mwerrirreyelpek.

Jesus-el akngerr mwerrileyel

(Mark 1:29-34; Luke 4:38-41)

¹⁴ Jesus-el awek, arelh ampwa Simon-kenh arntety rwenparl ayntenh. ¹⁵ Jesus alhek ikwer-warl, itep ikwerenh anterrkwek. Arelh ranem mwerrirrek. Ra akemirrek, amern-anem ra ampernek Jesus-ek.

¹⁶ Atwemengkel ingwer-rnemel atnwenhey-alhek arrenty-akert-rnem Jesus ikwer-warl. Ranem arrenty-rnem irrentek ikwer-rnem-they, Akngey-kenh angka rlterrk-akertel, arntety-rnem-then mwerrilek. ¹⁷ Alakenh angkakert Isaijah-el angka arrwekel ingkwernek, ra innganem irrek, “Ra arntety-rnem ingkerrenh mwerrileyel-angker.” Alakenh angka arraty innganem irrek.

Rernem ilkelheyele Jesus-angkwarr apentetyek

(Luke 9:57-62)

¹⁸ Jesus-el artwa akngerr arek. Ra angkek kwertengerl ikwerrenh-rnemek, “Mpa, kwaty ilkwangkwarr anwantherr artarnpenhey intwarr-ampeny-warl.” ¹⁹ Artwa anyent atyetyart Moses-kenh rap angkek Jesus-ek, “Atha ngenh apentetyek, ingweram-angkwarr nga alheny.”

²⁰ Jesus-el renh tyerneke, “Arengk artnwer rernem inteyelarl aynteyel. Thip-rnem atharlkwel aneyel, Artwa Impen Akngey-kenh ayeng apmer-weny arrangkwarr, ayeng arwarl apmer arpanenh-warl alheyele.”

²¹ Kwertengerl anyent ikwer angkek, “Ingkartay! Akngey atyenh ilwetyek arrer-anem. Ayeng alpetyek, renh arntarnt-arey-alpetyek. Renh aytarenty-penh, ayeng apey-alpem arrpemar, atha ngenh apenterl-ayntem arrpemar.”

²² Jesus angkek ikwer, “Menty, ingwerel-rnem renh aytarey. Ayenhantarl apenterl-aynta, mwerr-ayteng.”

Jesus-el kwaty awer-akert arternpileyel

(Mark 4:35-41; Luke 8:22-25)

²³ Nganerl-alhek rernem rtnwewarl-anem anperl-alhek. ²⁴ Kwaty awer-akert apetyek rntwey-alhek rlterrk innga. Awer ilkwel renh-rnem akngelhew-akngenhilek. Kwatyan lherrparnpek-anem rtnwewarl, rtnwan aylperl-alhetyek-anek-anem. Jesus rtnwel ankwaynterl-apenh apal. ²⁵ Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemel Jesus akwentelhilek. Rernemap renh ilek, “Ingkartay, kwatyl anwenhantherr ilwerl-athenekerr!”

²⁶ Jesus-an angkek ikwer-rnem, “Ilek-ketyarl arrantherr aterirreyel, atyeng irrpelthirremel-apeny, atharl arrenhantherrenh arntarnt-areyelan?” Jesus artewentyel arllek awerek, atnengkirretyek. Kwaty awer-akert atnengkirreyelpek, arwapeny. ²⁷ Kwertengerl ikwerenhel-rnem Jesus renharl arek-penh, rernem ikwerety aterirrek, rarl kwaty awer-akert arternpilek rlterrk. Rernemap ayernerrek, “Nthakenh awer-then kwaty-then ikwerant awelheyel.”

Artwa atherr arrenty akngerr-akert

(Mark 5:1-20; Luke 8:26-39)

²⁸ Jesus rtnwel artarnpenhek Galilee kwaty ilkwangkwarrr kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert, apmer Gadara-warl. Artwa arrenty-akert atherrel Jesus renh arlengkek arnarek, apetyenharl. Ratherr kanper-antey anekirrey-ayntek Jesus-warl apmer awenng-angketyarr-they. Arrewaly-kenh awenng-angketyarrel ratherr anenh, nthakenh ikwer-atherr-warl alhey-angenh, ahelengkwek-atherrety. ²⁹ Artwa ratherr arllek, “Jesus, ngan Alerikw Akngey-kenh. Ntwa arraty ilay. Ilekek ngan apetyek? Aylernanthenh ntwa atwetyek? Arla ingkernelant Akngeyel anwernenhantherr atweyenh!”

³⁰ Apwertel atnwenh pikepik akngerr rtnenherrenh. ³¹ Arrenty-rnemel Jesus renh ilek, “Irrentey-angenh anwernenhantherr, apmer arleng-warl! Anwernenhantherr atnwenh yanh-rnem-warl thwena!” ³² Jesus-el kel renh-rnem irrentek, “Alpenherr-arey wenh!” Rernem kel tyerrelhek artwa ikwer-atherr-they, alhemel atnwenh-rnem-warl. Atnwenh rernem kel anterrerek arrenty-akertan. Rernem arnkarr-they aytnek, kwaty alay kwen-warl. Rernem ilwek kwatyl kwen.

³³ Artwa atnwenh arntarnt-arey-angker-rnem tawen-warl anterrerek. Rernem iley-alhek tawen-areny-rnem, atnwenh-rnem kel ilwek kwaty ilkwa kwen, Jesus-el arrenty-rnem irrentek artwa ikwer-atherr-they. ³⁴ Tawen-areny-rnem ingkerrenh rernem-anem alhek, rernem-anem Jesus renh aretyek. Rernem Jesus ikwerety aterirrek, itweng rlterrk-akert-kety. Rernem angkenh, “Nga apmer ilenh-they alpetyek, apmer ingwer-warl-anem.”

9

Jesus-elan artwa lerrp mwerrileyel

(Mark 2:1-12; Luke 5:17-26)

¹ Jesus rtnwewarl nganek, kwaty-angkwarr artarnpenhek. Ra angkep-anem alpek apmer ikwerenh-warl, tawen Capernaum-warl. ² Artwa ingwerel-rneman artwa lerrp anyent akngey-alhek pantyel, Jesus-warl. Jesus-el renh-rnem arek, rernemarl renh tnakek mwerrileyel-angker. Ra artwa lerrprenh ilek, “Apmwan atha ngkwengety iwem.”

³ Artwa Pharisee-rnem-then Moses-kenh akalty-anthey-angker-rnem-then rernem angkerrenh, “Ran nhenhey irrtwyerremel ilelheyel Akngey-arrpantey. Akngelyelant apmwan iwem!”

⁴ Jesus-el iterl-arek artwa renh-rnem, rernemarl ikwer irrpelthirremel angkerrenh. Ra renh-rnem ilek, “Arrantherran apmwel-aretharl angkerreyel, atyeng irrpelthirremel!” ⁵⁻⁶ Ayeng Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen. Akngelyel ayenh thwenek ahern nhenh-warl, rlterrk innga. Akngelyel ayenh rlterrkilek, artwa arntety mwerrileyek, apmwa ingkerrenh-they iwetyek, arrantherr ayenh iterl-aretyek. Atha akwentelhilemel thwenem, ra apmer-warl alpetyek panty inerl-alhemel.” Jesus angkek artwa arntetyek, “Akwentenhey-alpa, panty ngkwenh inerl-alhemel, apmer-warl-anem alpa!” ⁷ Artwa arntety-penh akwenterl-alhek, panty inerl-alhemel. Alpek-anem ra apmer-warl, mwerr-anem. ⁸ Akngerrrel intwarek apatemel, arntety rarl apmer-warl alpek. Rernem

Akngeyek-anem inkwerelhek, rarl ahern-areny-rnem riterrkilek, ingkerrenh mwerril-ayntetyek. Rernemap angkerrenh-anem, “Ngay! Akngey inngarl yanhani!”

*Jesus-el artwa Matthew renh rlwaneyel
(Mark 2:13-17; Luke 5:27-32)*

⁹ Jesus ra alpenh, ran artwa arek, itnan Matthew. Ra man akwetyenh, kapment-warl anhayntetyek. Jesus-anem angkek ikwer, “Atyeng-angkwarr apetya!” Ra warrk ikwerenh-kety ipmelhek, Jesus-angkwarrant-anem antelhenhek.

¹⁰ Ikwer-penhan Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akertel amern arlkwek artwa apmwernem-itwek, man akwetyey-angker-rnem-itwek warl kwenek. ¹¹ Pharisee ingwer-rnemel Jesus-kenh kwertengerl-rnem ayernek, “Ilekek ra amern arlkweyel man akwetyey-angker-rnem-itwek, apmwa ingwer yanh-rnem-itwek?”

¹² Jesus ra awek rernemarl angkerrenh. Ra renh-rnem ilek, “Ngangkerel arntety-rnemant arem, mwerr-rnem nthakenh arey-angenh. Ingwer-rnem rernem mwerr-arrpanteyarl iterl-arelheyel, atyeng-angkwarr-wenyarl. Ayengarl ran apmwa atha iwey-angkeran, arntety mwerriley-angkeran. ¹³ Angka Akngey-kenh-angkwarr akaltyirra! Atha mwerr-rnemant arntarnt-arey-angenh. ‘Angka ingweran aynteyel amern tyenkerr anthetyek. Nga ingwer-rnemek-tangkwel amperrngirra!’ Alakenh-anyem Akngey-kenh pipel aynteyel, anwantherr iterl-aretyek. Ayeng ilkelheyel ingwer-rnemek-then amentewarl alheyel-rnemek-then, Akngey-kenh angkek awelhey-angenh-rnemek, rernem atyeng-warl angkepirtetyek.”

*Ingwerel-rnem Jesus renh ayerneyel
(Mark 2:18-22; Luke 5:33-39)*

¹⁴ John-kenh kwertengerl-rnem apetyek Jesus-warl. Rernem renh ilek, “Anwantherr Pharisee-rnem-then Akngeyekant iterreyel, amernek iterrey-angenh. Kwertengerl ngkwenh-rnem-alew? Amernek-kety ipmelhek arrpemar?”

¹⁵ Jesus ikwer-rnem angkek, “Artwa anyent itengirrem-angkwarr, ingkerrenhel ikwer-angkwarr amern kwenty arlkwetyek, inkwerelhemel. Alakenh-anyem, kwertengerl atyenh-rnem anyentirremel aylperrem, amern kwenty arlkwetyek, atyeng inkwerel-hemel. Ayengarl alpeyenh-ketyant, rernem ipmelheypetyen.

¹⁶ Arnkwa apmwamwamel-rnem nthakenh anwantherr atanthey-angenh arnkwa mwerr-warl, renh arnwarnetyek. Arnkwa apmwamwam altherrkirrey-angker arpemar. Anwantherr menty arnkwa apmwamwam iwey, arnkwa mwerran atnyenemel.”

¹⁷ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Anwantherr they-angenh ngkwarl wayn lyertenay arranty apmwamwam-warl. Arranty apmwamwam altherrkirremarl. Arranty-they ngkwarl wayn thelelhekerr ingkerrenh-antey, rwenpirtentyan. Arranty ampwanemarl. Anwantherr ngkwarl wayn lyertenay arranty mwerr-warl-anem theletyek. Arranty mwerr-itwek wayn mwerr aynteyel, thelelhey-angenh anetyek.”

Anayntileyel: Alakenh-anyem Jesus-el renh-rnem akalty-anthek, “Arrantherr arranty apmwamwam iwem-apeny, arrantherr arnkwa apmwamwam iwem-apeny, arrantherr Pharisee-rnem-kenh angka iwenherr-arey, angka apmwa, atyengant-anem awelhenherr-arey.”

*Kwey ilweyel, arelh arntety anyent
(Mark 5:21-43; Luke 8:40-56)*

¹⁸ Jesus angkenharl-antey, artwa Atyetyart ilkwa ranem apetyek, ampwethel ar-rernelhek kwenirremel, “Kwey alerey atyenh kel ilwek. Renh arnep-arna, ra angkep ithirretyek.”

¹⁹ Jesus ra rtnerl-alhek, ikwer-angkwarr antelhenhek, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert. ²⁰ Arelh anyent arntety inngan, aherrety 12-ek-atwety, arleng-alenty anenh. Arelh ra ingkern-they apetyek, arnkwanem Jesus-kenh arnep-arne. ²¹ Ra ament-anem iterrek, “Atha arnkwa ikwerenh arnep-arnenty, ayengap mwerrarl irreman.”

²² Jesus ranem artepang arek arelh renh, ra ikwer angkek, “Nga mwerr-anem irrek, ntwarl ayenh tnakek.” Kel ikwerel-antey ra mwerrirrek.

²³ Warl atyetyart-kenh-warl ra aylpenhek, ra arek ingwer-rnemarl artnalhelirrenh. ²⁴ Ra angkek, “Arnangerrenherr-arey! Kwey ngkwenh ilwey-angenh, ankwarl ra aynteyel.” Ingkerrenh Jesus ikwer atherrenh irrpelthirremel. ²⁵ Ingkerrenh aketh-warl irrentek-penh, Jesus ra aylpenhek, arrewaly rarl ayntenh-warl. Ranem akwethey rnrnek, rtnerl-alhetyek. Kwey ra akwentenhey-alpek-anem.

²⁶ Ingkerrenhel ahern Judea-ampeny-they rernem angka awek-anem, Jesus-elarl renh itethilek.

Jesus-el artwa aparrng atherr mwerrilek

²⁷ Jesus apmer ikwer-they anperl-alhek, artwa aparrng atherrel Jesus renh apenteh ingkern-they. Ratherr arlkek, “Aylekanth amperrngirra! David-kenh alerikw!” ²⁸ Jesus ranem warl kwen-warl aylpenhek. Artwa aparrng ratherr ikwer-warl apetyek, Jesus-el renh-atherr ayernek, “Mpwelanth ayenh tnakeyel, atha mpwelanth mwerriley-angker?” “Kel Ingkartay, aylernanth ngenh tnakeyel,” ratherr alakenh angkek.

²⁹ Jesus-el annga renh-atherr arnek, angkemel, “Kel mpwelanth mwerrirrem-anem, ayenh tnakekarl-penh.” ³⁰ Kel ratherr mwerrirrek-anem. Jesus ikwer-atherr arrkngert angkek, “Ingwer-rnemek ilelhey-angenh, atharl mpwelanth mwerrilek.” ³¹ Apmer arrpanenh-warl ratherr ilelherl-apenh, renh-atherrarl mwerrilek Jesus-el.

Jesus ra artwa akertter angkey-angenh renh mwerrileyel

³² Jesus anperl-alhek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert, ingwer-rnemel artwa arrenty-akert atnwenhek Jesus-warl. Arrentyel artwa arrwekel-antey renh angkey-angenh ilek. ³³ Jesus-el arrenty renh irrentek, artwa ikwer-they. Artwa rap angkek-anem, mwerr-anem. Jesus renh arek-penh, ingkerrenh inkwerelhemel iterrek, “Aleyant anwantherr arek, Israel-ampenyek arey-angenh.”

³⁴ Artwa Pharisee rernem angkerrenh, “Artwa yanh arrenty atyetyart-kenh rlterrk-akertel arrenty ingwer-rnem irrenteyel.”

³⁵ Jesus ra apmer arrpanenh-warl akalty-antherl-apenh, Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek, Jew-kenh tyaty-itwek, arntety-rnem mwerrilerl-apenh. ³⁶ Ra ingkerrenh arek, ra ikwer-rnem amperrngirrek, rernemarl ywarn iterrenh. Ingwerentyl renh-rnem akalty-anthey-angenh. Rernem apatemel anenh, atyetyartek arrangkw, yep-yep atyetyart-weny apatemel arlperryirrem-apeny. ³⁷ Ra kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ilek, “Akgerr ingwer-rnem an Akngey-kenh angka away-angenh-antey. Angkakert apetyey-angenh-antey, renh-rnem akalty-antheyek. ³⁸ Ingkart Akngey ayernetyek, angkakert thwenetyek, angka mwerr-angker ilerl-apayntetyek, akwerrp-rnem-warl.”

10

Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem rlwaneyel

(Mark 3:13-19; Luke 6:12-16)

¹ Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh 12 akarrilek, ranem renh-rnem rlterrkilek, rernem-anem rlterrk ikwerenh-akertel arrenty-rnem irrenterl-apayntetyek, arntety ilek-ilek-akert-rnem mwerrilerl-apayntetyek.

² Nhanyem itnernem ikwer-rnem, Simon, itnan ingweran Peter, awayikw ikwerenh Andrew, James-then John-then, Zebedee-kenh alerikw-atherr. ³ Philip-then Bartholomew-then, Thomas-then Matthew, man kapment-warl akwetyey-angker, James-then, Alphaeus-kenh alerikw, Thaddeus-then. ⁴ Ingweran itnan Simon Patriot. Judas Iscariot rarl Jesus renh ahelengkw-rnem-warl ahayiwenh.

Jesus-el angkakert 12 thweneyel

(Mark 6:7-13; Luke 9:1-6; 10:1-12)

⁵ Jesus-el angkakert 12 thwenek, Ranem renh-rnem ilek, “Jew-weny-rnem-warl alhey-angenh, Samaria-areny-rnem-warl alhey-angenh, ⁶ Israel-kenh-rnem-warlant alhenherr-arey, rerneman atyetyartek arrangkwarl, rernem apatemelarl aneyel-rnem-warl, yep-yep apatemel rtneyel-apeny. ⁷ Ilenherr-arey, arlta kel-anemarl arrerirreyel-kety, irrwerl-areny atyetyart ingkerrenhek anetyek. ⁸ Arntety-rnem mwerrileyek, arrewaly-rnem itethileyek, tywen-rnem ywerrelhileyek arntety-rnem-they, arrenty-rnem irrentetyek. Akngeyel ilek-ilek arrekanterr kel antheek. Arrantherr ngkweltyekant iterrey-angenh, arrantherr ingkerrenh ingwer-rnem mwerrileyek arwa. ⁹ Ngkwelty ilek-ilek akngeyney-angenh, thilp apek. ¹⁰ Yakweth akngey-angenh, arnkwerenem akngey-angenh, ingkety aylpey-angker mentyarl, irrertety akngey-angenh. Ingwerentyl arrenhantherr anthem mwerr-angkwarr, warrk-penh.

¹¹ Apmer ingwer-warl alhenty, warl anyentel-antey aney-alhetyek. ¹² Warl ikwer-warl aylpentyel, Akngey ayerna, renh-rnem ingkerrenh arntarnt-areyek. ¹³ Rernem ngkweng inkwerelhenty, nga ikwer-rnem-itwek mwerr aneman. Rernem ngkwengety arlkarirrenty, ikwer-rnem-kety amentirrem arpemar. ¹⁴ Tawen-areny-rnem ngkwengety arlkarirrenty, irrpelthirremel, ahern tertangkwelhila ingkety-theyan. Tawen-arenyel-rneman arem, rernem iterremarl, ‘Anwantherr arntetyirreyenh, Akngeyel anwenhantherr arntety ilkwa antheyenh, anwantherrarl ikwer inkwerelhey-angenh-they.’ Menty-anem yanh-rnem iwerl-alhem alpemelant-anem. ¹⁵ Arlta ingkernel Akngeyel arlkarirreyelarl-rnem ingkerrenh renh-rnem atwem, Sodom-areny-rnem-then Gomorrah-areny-rnem arrwekel atwek-apeny.”

*Ingwer-rnemel irrwerneyenh kwertengerl-rnem
(Mark 13:9-13; Luke 21:7-19)*

¹⁶ “Kel-anem alhenherr-arey, mwanty-antey. Arrantherran anik ahelengkw-weny, yep-yep-rnemarl anik aneyel-apeny. Ingwer-rnem ahelengkw arengk artnwer-apenyarl. Arrantherr mwanty-antey arnwarnelhemel mwerrant-arey aney-alhenherr-arey, ikwer-rnem-itwel ahelengkw-weny, thip rwelyarr anikarl aneyel-apeny. ¹⁷ Mwantyel arntarnt-arelhennherr-arey artwa apmwa ahelengkw-rnem-kety arrenhantherrenh atwekerr tyaty Jew-kenh akely-rnem-itwek. ¹⁸ Artwa apmwernemel arrenhantherr arnerneyenh angka ilkwewarl, atyetyart-rnem-warl angketyek. Arrantherr angka atyenh iletiek Jew-weny-rnemek nyerrirrey-angenh. ¹⁹ Atyetyart ilkwel arrenhantherr angka ilkwewarl arrenenty, arrantherr ilelhetyek ikwer-warl, aterirrey-angenh. Akngeyel arrenhantherr akwerrng rlterrilem, arrantherr arraty angketyek. ²⁰ Angka ngkwenh-weny. Akngey-kenh Itnwengel arrenhantherr akwerrng rlterrilem, arrantherr arraty angketyek.

²¹ Artwel-rnem atyeyikw ikwer-rnem-kenh ahayiweyenh ahelengkw-rnemel atwetyek. Ingwer-rnemelan alerikw ikwer-rnem-kenh ahayiweyenh, ahelengkw-rnemel atwetyek. Ampel-rnem amey ikwer-rnem-kenh-then akngey ikwer-rnem-kenh-then ahayiweyenh, ahelengkw-rnemel atwetyek. ²² Akngerr arrekantherrety arlkarirreyenh ayenharl apenteyel-kety. Arrantherr atyeng-angkwarl apentey, atyengety amentirrey-angenh, arrantherr intem-antey iteth aneyenh. ²³ Tawen-areny-rnem arrenhantherr atwetyek arkernelhenty, tawen ingwer-warl alhenherr-arey. Akngey-kenh Artwa Anyent Impen ayeng apy-alheyenh arrer-anem.

²⁴⁻²⁵ Kwertengerl 12 lyertant akaltyirreyel, atyetyart-wenyarl, warrkenh atyenh-rnemarl. Ingwer-ingeran ra alyepel akalty-anemarl, ingwer-ingeran artewentyel akalty-anemarl. Rernem warrkirreyel, atyetyart alerl irreyenh. Ingwer-rnem atyeng irrpelthirrenh, rernem kwertengerl-rnemek irrpelthirreyenh arppemarl, rernem atyeng warrkirrenharl-kety. Ingwer-rnemel apek ayenh Satan antwem, rernem arrenhantherr Satan antweyenh arppemarl.”

Anaytiley: *Jesus-el angka ikwer-rnem alakenh anaytilek, “Ingwer-rnem atyeng irrpelthirreyel, rernem kwertengerl atyenh-rnemek irrpelthirreyel, rernem atyeng warrkirreyelarl-kety.”*

*Akngeykant iterreyek
(Luke 12:2-7)*

²⁶ “Ingwer-rnem-kety aterirrey-angenh. Ingkartel arem. Nthakenh anyelkel arlengkewelhey-angenh. Ingwer-ingeran arerl-arrernem-anem. ²⁷ Atha arrenhantherr angka atyenh anyelkel-antey ileyel. Atha arreytemel arrenhantherr ileyel, ingwer-ingeran arrantherr alhewer arnkatyel iletiek. Ingwer-ingeran arrantherr angka atyenh aketh-antey alhewer iletiek, ingkerrenhel awetyek. ²⁸ Ingwer-rnem-kety aterirrey-angenh. Rernem arlkant ngenh atwem, itnweng atwetyek arrangwarl. Ahern-areny-kety aterirrey-angenh. Arrantherr Akngeykant iterrerl-ayntetyek, rantarl arlkethen itnweng-then ywerelhiley-angker. ²⁹ Thip nyengk akely ather tharlemiletiek man akelyek. Nyengk ahern-warl aytenty, Akngeyel renh areyelarl. ³⁰ Alta ingkerr akapwert-itwek nthakenh count-emiley-angenh, Akngey akalty arppemarl. ³¹ Rarl thip nyengk-rnem arntarnt-arey-el-apeny, rap arrenhantherr mwantyel arntarnt-arem arppemarl.”

*Jesus-kenh angka alhewer ilayntetyek
(Luke 12:8-9)*

³² “Arrantherr ilelhenty ingwer-rnemek arrantherr atyenh-rnem aneyel, arlta ingk-ernel athap Akngey irrwerl-areny ilem, arrantherr kwertengerl atyenh-rnem aneyel. ³³ Arrantherr atyengety arlkarirrenty, arlta ingkernel athap Akngey irrwerl-areny ilem, arrantherr atyenh-wenyarl.”

*Rernem amentirreyenh Ingkart-kety
(Luke 12:49-53)*

³⁴ “Arrantherr atyeng iterreyel, ayeng apetyek ahern nhenh-warl, ingkerrenh arternpiletyek-arrpantey. Arrangkwarl! Akngerr iterrerl-aneyenh arnerant-arey atyeng-they. ³⁵ Rernem iterrerl-aneyenh, aynenheng-rnem iterrerl-aneyenh atyeng-they, amenheng-rnem atyeng-they iterrerl-aneyenh arppemarl, anherrenheng-rnem atyeng-they iterrerl-aneyenh arppemarl. ³⁶ Ngkwenh-rnem iterrerl-aneyenh atyeng-they arppemarl.

³⁷ Arrantherr atyeng inkwerelh-ayntetyek innga, ngkwenh-rnemant inkwerelhey-angenh. ³⁸ Arrantherr arlka menty anthelhem, ayenhant arrantherr apenterl-ayntetyek.

³⁹ Arrantherr amentewarl-anem alhenty, arrantherrap ywerrem-anem, intem iteth aney-angenh. Arrantherr arlka menty anthelhenty, arrantherrap Akngey-angkwarr iteth intem aneman.”

*Akngeyel renh-rnem angkep antheyenh
(Mark 9:41)*

⁴⁰ “Ingwerenty ngkweng inkwerelhenty, rap atyeng inkwerelhem arppemarl. Ingwerenty atyeng inkwerelhenty, rap Akngeyey inkwerelhem arppemarl rarl ayenh thwenek angkakert. ⁴¹ Ingwerenty apek artwa angkakert ikwer inkwerelhenty, Akngeyel renh arntarnt-arem arppemarl. Ingwerenty artwa arratyek inkwerelhenty, Akngeyel renh arntarnt-arem arppemarl, artwa arraty arntarnt-arem-apeny. ⁴² Ingwerentyel ngenh apek kwaty irrernt anthenty, nga atyenh kwertengerlarl aneyel, Akngey ikwer inkwerelhem. Akngeyel renh mwantysel arntarnt-arem arppemarl.”

11

*Angka John Baptise-emeley-angker-akert
(Luke 7:18-35)*

¹ Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh 12 ilanthe-k-penh, ranem alpek tawen-areny-rnem akalty-anthayntetyek, angka ikwer-rnem anayntiletiek.

² John Baptise-emeley-angker tyayl-itwek anenh. Ranem awek-penh, John-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem thwenek Jesus-warl. ³ Rernem Jesus renh ayernek, “Ngang John-el arrwekel ilenhan? Ingwerentyek apek anwantherr mpwelhem?”

⁴ Jesus-el renh-rnem tyernek, “Alhenherr-arey, John iletyek, arrantherr anngetherr ayenh awek-penh, arek-penh. ⁵ Aparrng-penhel-rneman areyel-anem, lerrp-penh-rnem mwerr alheyel-anem, tywen-angketyarr-penh-rnem mwerrirrek, iylpel awey-angenh-rnem aweyel-anem, arrewaly-penh-rnem itethirrek-anem, akwerrp-rnemel angka mwerr-angker aweyel. ⁶ Akngeyel renh-rnem arntarnt-areyel, rernemarl ayenh tnakeyel.”

⁷ John-kenh kwertengerl-rnem alpek. Jesus-el-anem ingkerrenh angka John-akert ilek, “Ilek-apeny artwa arrantherr arekan apmer arlpaw-itwek? Atherrk arlpenty-apeny, artwa awerr-wenyarl. ⁸ Ilek-apeny artwa arrantherr arekan, arnkwa mwerr-angker-akert? Atyetyart ilkwekenh apmerelarl aneyel? ⁹ Ilek arrantherr arekan? Akngey-kenh angkakertan? Ran angkakert anyent impen inngarl! ¹⁰ Ranap irrkaty-antey, Akngey-kenh pipel aynteyelarl. Angkakert anyent impen rey-antey: ‘Atha angkakert thwenetyek arrwekel, iwerr mpwaretyek, rarl apetyemek.’ ¹¹ John ranem ahern-areny ingkerrenh-angkwarr impen-antey Akngey-kenh. Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apenteyel-rnem, rernem John-angkwarr ilkwa innga anem.

¹² Artwa ahelengkw akngerr-anem ilkelhenh, Akngey-itwek aney-alpetyek. Rernem angkakert-rnem ipmek atwek. ¹³ Angkakert Akngey-kenh-rnemel ingwer-rnem akalty-anthenh. Akngeyel Moses law anthe-k arppemarl. Rernem akalty-anthenh, John Baptise-emeley-angker ra aremirreyek-atwety. ¹⁴ John ra aneyel, angkakert arrwekeleny Elijah anenh-apeny. Awank-akerr Akngeyel ilek, renh thwenetyek ahern nhenh-warl. Renhey-antey anwantherr iterl-areyel. ¹⁵ Arrantherr atyeng awelhenherr-arey!”

¹⁶⁻¹⁷ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Ampernem arlkalhelirreyel ampa ingwer-rnemek, ‘Ileketyarl arrantherr arlkarirreyel arrkent alhewer ntwelhelirrey-angenh anwekantherr-itwek? Arlkarirreyelarl. Rernem amperrngirremel anwekantherr-itwek artney-angenharl.’ Ampernem arlkarirreyel artwa nhareny-rnemarl atyengety arlkarirreyel-apeny.

¹⁸ John ran artwa ipmeng, amern arlkwey-angenh, ngkwarl wayn antywey-angenh, arrangkw. Arrantherr ikwer angkerrenh arrenty-akertek-arrpantey! Arrantherr ikwerety arlkarirrenh. ¹⁹ Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen ayeng kel apetyek. Arrantherr ayenh ayntarrp-ileyel ankety-arrpantey, amern akngerr arlkwerl-anenty-arrpantey, ngkwarl wayn akngerr antywerl-anenty-arrpantey. Ayeng artwa apmwernem-itwel, arwa alhewer anem, ikwer-rnem-kety arlkarirrey-angenh. Ayeng alhewer anem manawarr-rnem-itwek arppemarl, ankety-rnem-itwek, man kapmentek akarrileyel-rnem-itwek. Akngey-kenh-angkwarr arratyarl aynteyel, alakenh-anyem atha apenteyel.”

*Ingwer-rnem Jesus ikwer awelhey-angenh
(Luke 10:13-15)*

²⁰ Tawen arrpanenhel Jesus-el ilek-ilek mpwarek. Tawen-areny-rnem apmwekety angkepirrey-angenh-antey, apmwantey. Alakenh Jesus-el renh-rnem ilenh, ²¹ “Tawen Korazin-areny-rnem angkepirrey-angenh. Akngeyel arrenhantherr artewentyel innga

irrwampenh-antheyenh. Alakenh irrkaty arppemarl aynteyenh ingwer-rnemekan tawen Bethsaida-arenyekan. Rernem ayenh angetherr arek, atharl akngerr mwerrilenh, rernemap atyengety arlkarerrekarl. Tawen Tyre-areny-rnem-then tawen Sidon-areny-rnem-then. Rernem-alew? Rernemap nyerrirrem, apmwa ikwer-rnem-kety angkepirmem. Rernemap arnkwa apmawamwamel aylpem inmenthel-then apernelhemel. Arrantherr akwerrp, atyeng awelhey-angenh. ²² Arlta ingkernel, Akngeyel tawen Tyre-areny-rnem-then tawen Sidon-areny-rnem-then irrwampenh-antheyenh alyepelant. Rap tawen Korazin-areny-rnem-then tawen Bethsaida-areny-rnem-then irrwampenh-antheyenh artewentyel ingga.

²³⁻²⁴ Tawen Capernaum-areny-rnem-alew? Rerneman apmwel-areh iterreyel alakenh, 'Akngyel anwernantherrenh irrwerl-warl akngeyneyenh, ikwer-itwel aney-alpetyek. Jesus-el ilek-ilek mwerr-angker mpwarenh arrekantherr-itwek.' Alakenhap rernem iterreyelan. Rernem atyeng awelhey-angenh-anteyarl. Akngey rap renh-rnem atweyenh. Sodom-areny-rnem-alew? Akngyel renh-rnem atwek, rernem renh arraty apentey-angenh-they. Alakenh-anyem ra arrenhantherr atwemarl."

Jesus-el renh-rnem arntarnt-arem
(Luke 10:21-22)

²⁵ Ikwer-penh Jesus angkek, "Akngeyay, ngan atyetyart ingkerrenhek, ahern-areny-rnemek, alker-areny-rnemek. Ayeng ngkweng inkwerelheyel, ntwarl angka ngkwenh anayntilek, akwerrp-rnemek, ingkerrenhel ngenh iterl-aretyek-awaty, arraty apenterlayntetyek. Akalty-arrpantey ingwer-rnem tnakelheyel, angka ngkwenh nthakenh iterl-arey-angenh. ²⁶ Alakenh Akngeyay, ntwawewekantherr arernernek arrwekel."

²⁷ Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemek angkek arppemarl, "Akngyel atyenhel alakenh ayenh arernernek. Akngyelant ayenh iterl-arey el ingga. Atha anyentelant Akngyel renh iterl-arey el ingga. Atyeng-angkwarrant rernem Akngyel renh iterl-aretyek.

²⁸ Atha arrenhantherr mwantyl arratyilem, arrantherr ingwer-angkwarr iterreyel-kety. ²⁹ Atyeng-angkwarr akaltyirra, atha arrenhantherr alpemilyek. ³⁰ Arrantherr ayenh apententy, mwerrarl arrekantherr aynteyel, awerr-wenyarl."

12

Arlta impen ltyerrey-angker
(Mark 2:23-28; Luke 6:1-5)

¹ Arlta anyent impen Saturday-el, Jesus alhek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert amern weyt-angketyarr-angkwarr. Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemel amern weyt inenek, angayakwirrekerr. ² Pharisee-el-rnem Jesus renh iltek, "Angka anwekantherrenh aynteyel, arlta nhelan nthakenh warrkirrey-angenh. Kwertengerl ngkwenhel-rnem amern weytarl inenhey-alhek Saturday-el, arlta anyent impenel. Apmwel-aretharl amern weytan inenhey-alhek, law anwekantherrenh rernem apmwilenhey-alhek."

³ Jesus angkek artwa Pharisee-rnemek, "Mwerr amern anwantherr inenhey-alhek angayakwirrekerr. Arrantherrap iterl-aremer ingwer-rnemarl awank amern inek-apeny arppemarl, David-kenhel-rnem. ⁴ Rernem Akngyel-kenh warl impen-warl aylpek. Rernem amern tyenkerr impen akngek angayakwirrekerr. David-el renh-rnem ilek, 'Amern inenhetek angayakwirrekerr, arwa alhewer. Angka arrwekeleny aynteyel, tyaty-areny atyetyart-rnemelant amern impen arlkwetyek.' ⁵ Atyetyart ilkwernem priest-rnem-then rernem alhewer warrkirreyel-antey, ipmelhey-angenh arlta Saturday-el. Alakenh mwerrarl. Ingwer-rnemel renh-rnem ayntarrp-iley-angenh. ⁶ Angka atyengan impen inngarl, tyaty ilkwa arrangkwarr. ⁷ Nthakenh arrantherr kwertengerl atyenh-rnem ayntarrp-iley-angenh arppemarl. Akngyel-kenh angka alakenh aynteyel, irrepernrnem amernel wantetyek, ipmelhey-angenh. Amern tyenkerr Akngyek arernerney-angenh. ⁸ Ayengan Akngyel-kenh Artwa Impen anyent, arlta ltyerrey-angker ikwer atyetyart. Atha anyentelant ilem, arlta ikwer, kwertengerl atyenh-rnem rernem arlkwetyek."

Jesus-el mwerrileyel artwa anyent akwarl arlwerrelhek, akngelhey-angenh
(Mark 3:1-6; Luke 6:6-11)

⁹ Saturday-el, Jesus alhek warl kwen-warl Jew-kenh tyaty akely-warl. ¹⁰ Artwa anyent akwa arlwerrelhekarl akngelhey-angenh anenh warl kwenel. Pharisee-el-rnem Jesus renh arek, arrer-they, ra arntety renh mwerrilentyek. Artwa rernem angkerrenh, "Arlta Saturday-el rlengan Jesus-el nthakenh arntety mwerriley-angenharl. Moses-kenh angka nhenh arrwekel aynteyel." Jesus renh arek Pharisee-el-rnem, ra akengenty irrenty

arlta anyent impen nhel. “Moses-kenh angka aynteyel, arlta Saturday-el nthakenh arntety mwerriley-angenh.”

¹¹ Jesus-el artwa ilkwernem ilek, “Angka nhenhek iterrenh-arey arrantherr. Yep-yep apek aytnem irrkewarl, mwernelhemel. Ntwa renh angkep tyerrenhey-alpem itethilemel? Yep-yep itethilem-apeny arlta Saturday-elan, ¹² Kel alakenh atha artwa arntety alhewer itethilem arrpemarl, arlta Saturday-elan.” ¹³ Artwa arntety renh ilek Jesus-el, “Akwa arratyirra!” Artwa ra akwa arratyirrek, mwerr-anem, akwa ingwer-apeny.

¹⁴ Pharisee-rnem rernem tyerrelhek tyaty-they. Rernem tyel-angkerrenh Jesus ikwer, rarl arntety renh mwerrilek, arlta anyent impen apmwilek Jesus-el. Rernem angkerrenh Jesus renh atwetyek.

Isaiah-kenh angka innganem irreyel

¹⁵ Jesus-el awek, rernemarl ikwer mpwelhenh, ranem alpek apmer ingwer-warl. Aknggerrel renh apentek. Ikwer-penhan, ra akngerr arntety-rnem mwerrilek. ¹⁶ Jesus-el renh-rnem artwerilek, “Arrantherr ingwer-rnem-warl iley-angenh. Arrantherr akater aney-alpenherr-arey. ¹⁷ Angka Akngey-kenh arraty innganem irrek. Angkakert Isaiah arrwekel ingkwernek, Akngey alakenh angkek, ¹⁸ ‘Aray, nhanyem artwa warrkenh atyenh, atharl renh rlwanek. Ayeng ikwer inkwerelheyel. Atha Itnweng atyenh arrernek ikwer-warl, ra angka arraty ilerl-apayntetyek Jew-weny-rnemek, rernem arraty-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek ingkerrenhel. ¹⁹ Ra ingwer-rnem-then iltay-angenh, ra artewentyel arlkey-angenh iwerr ampepel. ²⁰ Ra ingwer-rnem pwerep-anthey-angenh, rernem mwerr-angkwarr aneyel. Ra ikwer-rnem-itwel aneyenh. ²¹ Apmer arleng-areny, Jew-weny-rnem rernem renh iterl-arayntetyek-awaty, rarl renh-rnem itethilyenh.’ Alakenh angkek Akngey.”

Atyetyart Arrenty-rnem-kenh

(Mark 3:20-30; Luke 11:14-23; 12:10)

²² Ingwer-rnemelan artwa aparrng anyent Jesus-warl atnwenhek. Artwa akarter arrenty-akert. Jesus-el renh mwerrilek. Artwa ranem mwerr angkek, mwerr-anem arek. ²³ Rernem apatek, angkerrenh, “Nhanyem David-kenh innga!” ²⁴ Pharisee-el-rnem awek-penh, rernem ikwer angkerrenh, “Artwa nhan arrenty-kenh rlterrk-akertel. Arrenty-kenh atyetyartel Jesus renh rlterrkilek, arrenty-rnem irrentetyek ingwer-rnem-they!”

²⁵ Jesus-el renh-rnem iterl-arek, rernemarl angkerrenh. Rap angkek, “Arrenty-kenh rlterrk-akertel nthakenh atha irrentey-angenh ikwer-rnem-they. Ra ayenh rlterrkiley-angenh, ikwerenhrnem irrentetyek. Akngey-kenh Itnweng-akertarl ayengan. Itnweng rlterrk-akertel atha arrenty-rnem ingkerrenh irrentetyek. ²⁶ Atyetyart arrenty-kenhel nthakenh ikwerenhrnem irrentey-angenh.

²⁷ Arrantherr iterreyel, rarl ayenh rlterrkilerl-anenty-arrpantey, arrenty irrentetyek. Arrekantherren-rnem-alew, arrenty irrentey-angker ingwer-rnem-alew? Arrenty atyetyartel renh-rnem rlterrkiley-angenh, arrangkwl! Arrantherr alakenh ayntarrp-ilenty, irrentey-angker ingwer-rnem arrekantherr ahelirrem. ²⁸ Akngey-kenh Itnweng-akertelant atha arrenty-rnem an irrentetyek. Akngey-kenh-angkwarr alakenh aynteyel, arrantherr iterl-aretyek. ²⁹ Artwa rlterrrkan aneyel warl ikwerenhel. Ingwerenty nthakenh aylpey-angenharl, arnkwa ikwerenhr irryert-inetyek. Artwa rlterrk anyent ingwerarl apetyem warl ikwerenhr-warl, renh anterrkwemel, arertnemel, arnkwa ikwerenhr ingkerrenh akngeynemel. Atyetyart arrenty-kenhan artwa rlterrk-apeny. Ayeng anyent rarlterrrkan, arrenty-kenh atyetyart antengiletetek, arrenty ingwer-rnem irrentetyek.

³⁰ Ingwerenty atyeng awelhey-angenh, rap atyengety amentirrekarl, rap apmwangk-warrarl anem ilpertil mpwareyel, ingwer-rnem Akngey-kety amentirrem arrpemarl. ³¹ Ra Akngey-warl angkepirrenty, Akngeyel kel apmwa ikwerety iwem. Ra Itnwengek irrpelthirrenty, Akngeyel apmwa ikwerety iwey-angenh. ³² Ra Akngey-kenh Artwa Impenek irrpelthirrenty, Akngeyel kel apmwan ikwerety iwem rarl ikwer-warl angkepirrem. Ra Itnweng Rlwartek irrpelthirrenty, Akngeyel apmwa ikwerety iwey-angenh, ahern nhel, apmwan ikwerety iwey-angenh intem-antey.”

Amern arwerl-penh

(Luke 6:43-45)

³³ Jesus-el angka ingwer-anem ikwer-rnem ilenh. “Arwerl mwerran amern mwerr-akertarl, arwerl arleny arrangkwl amern-wenyarl. Arrantherr ayenh iterl-arey-angenh arwerl arleny-apeny. ³⁴ Arrantherr anyelk-awarr, rtnwem anyelkel alheyel-apeny. Mwerr-arrpantey arrantherr angkeyel. ³⁵ Artwa mwerr, ra mwerr iterreyel. Ra mwerr

angkeyel ingwer-rnemek. Artwa apmwa ra apmwangkwarrr iterreyel. Ra apmwel-areth angkem ingwer-rnemek. Mwerran ra mwerr-antey ilelhem. Apmwan ra apmwantey ilelhem. ³⁶ Atha arrenhantherr arraty ilem. Arlta ingkernel Akngeyel ingkerrenh ayerneyenh, nthakenharl renem angkenhan, arraty-angkwarr apek, apmwangkwarrr apek. ³⁷ Mwerrarl angkenh-rnem, arrantherr Akngey-angkwarr arraty aneyenh. Apmwel-areth angkenh-rnem Akngeyel renh-rnem irrenteyenh.”

*Rernem Jesus renh arlkareweyel, ilek-ilek mpwarayntetyek
(Mark 8:11-12; Luke 11:29-32)*

³⁸ Pharisee-el-rnem renh ayernekk “Ilek-ilek-angkwarr mpwara, Akngey-kenh rlterrk-akertel, anwantherr ngenh iterl-aretyek, Akngey-kenh innga.” Moses-kenhel-rnem ayernekk arppemarl.

³⁹⁻⁴⁰ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Arrantherr angka ilek-ilek ayerneyel-kety menty-anem, yanh ipmenharr-arey. Arrantherran apmwarl! Arrantherran intemarl arlkareweyel, ‘Mwerr-angker mwantey mpwara Akngey-wenh rlterrk-akertel!’ Nthakenh atha alakenh-anyem mpwarey-angenh arrekantherr. Athan angka Jonah-akertant ilem. Ranap angkakert Akngey-kenh arwewekeleny. Arrantherr angka weth iterl-areyel. Aylperr ilkwel renh kwertnew, ingwa atherrel ra ayntenh aylperr-itwel kwen. Akngeyel aylperr iylarnekk, Jonah renh itheth-antey rllkwethel iwenhey-alpetyek aketh-warl kwaty impalth-warl. Ikwer-penhan rap tawen ilkwewarl Nineveh-warl alhek-anem, ra apmer ikwer-areny-rnem iletyek, apmwekety angkepirretyek Akngey-warl-athek. Ayengan Artwa Impen Akngey-kenh, ayengap arrekantherr katy ilweyenh, awenng kwenel aynteyenh ingwa atherrel, Jonah-arl aylperr-itwel atnertel kwenel ayntek-apeky, ingwa atherrel. ⁴¹ Nineveh-areny-rnem Jonah-ek awalhek, rarl angka Akngey-kenh ilenhek. Rernemap nyerrirrek-anem, apmwekety angkepirrek. Akngeyel mentyarl renh-rnem arek, atwey-angenhharl. Kel ayengan Atyetyart ilkwa inngarl Jonah-angkwarr. Arlta ingkernel, Akngeyel ingkerrenh-antey ayerneyenh, rernem arraty-angkwarr apentetyek. Arlta ikwerel-antey, Nineveh-areny-rnemel arrenhantherrrenh apmwa antweyenh, arrantherrarl atyeng awalhek-angenh-antey, apmwekety angkepirretyek-angenh-antey. ⁴² Arrantherr angka iterl-areyel arelh atyetyart Sheba-areny-akert. Rap arleng alhek innga Solomon ikwer-warl, Akngey-kenh angka akalty-ayteng awetyek. Ayengan akalty inngarl Solomon-angkwarr. Arlta ingkernel, Akngeyel ingkerrenh-antey ayerneyenh-angkwarr, arelh ra arrenhantherr apmwa antweyenh arppemarl, arrantherr atyeng awalhek-angenh-they.”

*Arrenty anyent angkep-antey apeyam-alpeyel
(Luke 11:24-26)*

⁴³ Jesus angkek ikwer-rnem, “Arrenty-wenh-angkwarrarl alakenh-anyeman. Arrenty ra artwa anyentel-arleng-tangkwal anem, ingwerentyelap renh irrentem-anem ikwer-they. Ra artwa renh iwerl-alhem-anem, rap anpenhem-anem arlpaw-ampeny-warl-anem ywarn-antey nthwerl-ayntetyek, artwa ingwerek-anem, ikwer-itwel ltyerretyek. ⁴⁴ Ran ament angkem, ‘Ayengan angkep artwa ikwer-warl alpem, ayengarl awank anenh-warl.’ Rap angkep alpem, artwa renh mwerr-anem arey-alpem, arlkan iylpwanem arrenty-weny-anem. ⁴⁵ Artwa renh arem-penh, arrenty ra alpem, apmwa innga 7 ingwer-rneman ikngwerl-alpetyek, rernemap ingkerrenh artwa ikwer-warl aylpeyarr-alpetyek-anem. Artwa irrepem ra arrenty anyent-akert-tangkwal. Aleyan ra arrenty akngerr-akert-anem apmwa innganem. Angka atyenh apentey-angenh-they, alakenh apmwangkwarrr apenteyel.”

*Jesus-kenh amikw-then ayteyikw-rnem-then
(Mark 3:31-35; Luke 8:19-21)*

⁴⁶⁻⁴⁷ Jesus-el akngerr ingwer-rnem akalty-anthenh. Amikw ikwerrenh ayteyikw ikwerrenh-rnem-then apetyek, renh aretyek. Rernemap akethel rtney-alhek, akngerrarl arrngelek-kety. Ingwerentyelap renh ilek, “Ntwa nhak-rnem awetyek alha! Amengkw ngkwenh ayteyengkw ngkwenh-rnem-then ngkweng mpwelheyl akethel.”

⁴⁸ Ran angkek, “Kakey atyengan angwenh-rnemarl? Amey atyenh angwenharl? Nharenh ingkerrenharl arrangkwarl, nhelarl aneyel-rnemarl. Arrantherr Akngeyek awalhentey, arrantherr atyenh arppemarl. ⁴⁹ Kwertengerl ilenhrnemant atyenh inngerneman! ⁵⁰ Angka Akngey-kenharl apenteyel-rnem atyenh ingkerrenh.”

13

*Jesus-el angka artwa ntang-akert ikwer-rnem ileyel
(Mark 4:1-20; Luke 8:4-15)*

¹ Arita anyent ikwerel-antey, Jesus warl-they tyerrelherl-alhek kwaty irrker-ampeny-warl. Ranem arrernelhey-alhek. ² Akngerr innga akarrirrek apmer arrpanenh-they Jesus-warl, rap ilenh angka ikwer-rnem. Akngerrrelarl tyetilek-kety ra rtnwewarl-anem nganek, kwatyelarl rtnwa rtnenh-warl. Ra rtnwethey-anem anemel-anem, angka ikwer-rnem ilenh. Akngerr rtnenherremel awelhenh Jesus ikwer kwaty ilkwa impalthel. ³ Jesus-el angka akngerr ilenh. "Awelhenh-arey atyeng! Artwa anyentel ra ntang weyt iwerl-apenh, amern lyapetyek. ⁴ Artwa ra ntang weyt ingwerentyan iwerr arlertek-warl iwerl-apenh. Thip-rnemel apetyemel arlkwek ingkerrenh. ⁵ Artwa ra ntang weyt ingwerentyan ahern apwert-angketyarr-warl iwerl-apenh. Rernemap alyepel lyaperrek. Artekerr kwen-aylpey-angenh ahern apwert-angketyarrel. Nthakenh lyapey-angenh ahern apwert-angketyarrelan arrangkw. ⁶ Atherrk-rneman arlenyirrek-anem itwern-penh kwaty-wenyel. ⁷ Artwa ra ntang weyt ingwerentyan ahern arlkerl-angketyarr-warl iwerl-apenh. Arlkerl artekerrel amern weyt lyapey-angenhilek. Arlkerl-angketyarrelan lyapey-angenh amern weyt arrangkw. ⁸ Artwa ra ntang ingwerentyan ahern mwerr-warl iwerl-apenh. Amern weyt ahern mwerrelan mwerrarl lyapek. Ntang weyt anyent-they amern akngerr lyapek, ntang 30 apek. Ntang weyt anyent ingwer-they 60 apek, ntang weyt anyent ingwer-they 100 apek. Aparnp-anem irrenh. Arnkengeny-anem inpanem."

⁹ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Angka nhanyem mwerr atha arrekantherr ilem, arrantherr-rap iterl-arenherr-arey!"

¹⁰ Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem rernem renh ayerne, "Ilek ntwaga angka anyelkelan ilewelan anwekantherr. Angka ngkwenh anayntila anwekantherr!"

¹¹ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Nhanyem atha angka arrekantherrant anayntilek, Akngey-kenh-angkwarr. Nthakenh atha angka ingkerr ingwer-rnemek anayntiley-angenharl. Nthakenh atyengan akngerr awelhey-angenharl. ¹² Arrantherr Akngey-kenh angkek mwantyl awelhenty, inkwerelhemel, Akngeyel arrenhantherr intem-antey akaltyilem. Arrangkwelan, Akngeyel arrenhantherr akalty-anthey-angenh. ¹³ Atharl rernem angka anyelk-rnem awekarl-penhan, rernem ywarn iterrey-alpeyel. ¹⁴ Isaiah-el angka alakenh ingkwernek. Angka innganam ayntek, 'Rernem ayenh awek-penh, rernem mwantyl awelhey-angenh-antey. Rernem ayenh arek-penh, rernem ayenh iterl-arey-angenh-antey, akwerrp.' Angka innganam irrek. ¹⁵ 'Rernem iyipel awelhey-angenh ingkerrenh. Rernem arey-angenh aparrng-apeny. Rernem atyeng mwantyl awelhenty, rernemap ingkerr Akngey-warl angkepirremarl.'

¹⁶ Arrantherr annga mwerr-akertel angetherr areyel, iyipa mwerr-akertel aweyel, ¹⁷ Angkakert arrwekeleny-rnem artwa arraty-rnem-then rernem ilkelhenh, ayenh aretyek, aley arrantherr ayenh anaynt areyel-apeny. Rernem ilkelhenh ayenh awetyek, aley arrantherr ayenh aketh aweyel-apeny.

¹⁸ Angka nhanyem awelhenherr-arey, atharl arrenhantherr ilem, angka ntang-akert.

¹⁹ Amern weytarl arlperry iwem-apeny, angka nhanyem Akngey-kenh ingkerrenh-angkwarr arlperryirrem. Ingwer-rneman ntang weytarl iwerr arlertek-warl iwek-apenyarl. Rernem Akngey-kenh angkek awelhem-tangkwel, rernem Akngey-angkwarr-anem apenteyel. Arrentyel Akngey-kenh angka ilpertiley. Rernem intwemilirreyel Akngey-kety, rernem intem-anem apmwel-areth ayenh. ²⁰⁻²¹ Ingwer-rnemel Akngey-kenh angka awemarl-penh, rernem mwerrarl apenteyel angath-antey. Rernem ntang weytarl apwert-angketyarrelan iwek-apenyarl. Artekerr-rnem aylpeyel angath-antey apwert-angketyarrelan. Rernem alakenh-anyemarl Akngey-kenh angka apenteyel angath-antey. Rernem ipmelhemant-anem, ahelengkwel-rnem atwekerr, apmwa mpwarekerr. ²² Ingwerentyan ntang weytarl arlkerl-angketyarr-warl iwek-apenyarl. Rernem Akngey-kenh angka iyipelant aweyel. Rernem apwert manek apmwal ingwerentyek-then iterrerl-anem apmwel-areth. Mwerrek iterrekerr; ikwerant iterreyel. Rernem anterrkweyel-apeny ilpertilemel, arlkerlel ntang weyt anterrkweyel-apeny. ²³ Ingwerentyan ntang weytarl ahern mwerr-warl iwek-apenyarl. Rernem Akngey-kenh angka awemel, rernem inkwerelhem."

Atherrk apmwakert

²⁴ Jesus-el angka ingwer-anem ilenh. "Akngeyan Ingkart ingkerrenhek aneyel, alakenh-apeny anem. Artwa atyetyart anyentelan ntang weyt iwerl-apenh, amern ament lyapetyek. ²⁵ Ingwel ra ankwayntenh warrkenh ikwerenh-rnem-then. Artwa apmwal apetyek, antywer apmwernem iwerl-apenh weyt-angketyarr-warl.

²⁶ Atherrk mwerr-rnem lyapek, atherrk apmwernem-then lyapek iyntwerel. ²⁷ Warrkenh ikwerenhel-rnem renh ayerne, 'Nthakenharl atherrk apmwa nhenh-rneman lyapek mwerr-itwelan?'

²⁸ Atyetyartel renh-rnem ilek, 'Artwa apmwel atherrk apmwernem lyapelhiletetek.' Warrkenh ikwerenh-rnem angkerrenh, atherrk apmwernem tyerreynetek. Rernemap renh ayerneke, 'Atherrk apmwernem anwantherr tyerreneyarl?'

²⁹ Ra angkek, 'Menty, ipmenherra-arey, amern-rnem-then tyerrekerr. ³⁰ Amern ntang ampengirrentyelan, atha warrkenh atyenh-rnem thwenem, renh-rnem ingkerrenh tyerretetek, apmwernem akngakemel, mwerr-rnem ingwer-ampeny-warl arrernemel, atherrk apmwa rwewarl iwetek. Mwerr-angkwarr atherrk mwerr-rnem pweyiletetek, warl ilkwewarl akwerney-alenty.'

Angka arwerl-akert

(Mark 4:30-32; Luke 13:18-19)

³¹⁻³² Jesus-el angka ingwer-anem ikwer-rnem ilenh, "Akngey-kenh-angkwarr alakenh aynteyel arppemarl. Ntang ankwerrenarl lyapeyel-apeny ahernel. Ntang ankerr-penh lyapem arwerl ilkwa. Thip-rnem ikwer-warl arrernelhemarl. Ankerr anyent-apeny, Akngey-kenh anyent anenh."

Anayntileyel: Ntang arwerl akngerr aneyel-apeny, Akngey-kenh-rnem akngerr-anem aneyel. Rerneman arlperrryirrem, ntang arwerl akngerr arlperrry aneyel-apeny. Alakenh-anyeman irrpetyapelant Akngey-kenh angkan apenteyel. Ikwer-penhan akngerrrel-anem Akngey-kenh angka apenteyel. Rerneman arlperrryirrem, ntang arwerlel arlperrry aneyel-apeny.

Amern arlwariley-angker-akert

(Luke 13:20-21)

³³ Jesus-el renh-rnem angka ingwer-anem ilenh, "Amern arley akely-penh amern ilkwerrem, arlwar rntemel, arlwariley-angker-akert. Amern akngerr-anem ampnerem. Alakenh-anyemarl yanhey, Akngey-kenh-angkwarr. Akngey-kenh-rnem akngerram-akngerr irreyenh arppemarl, amern arlwariley-angker-akert-apeny. Alakenh-apeny Ingkart-kenh-rnem akngerram-akngerrirrem arppemarl."

Angka anyelk-angkwarr akalty-antheyel

(Mark 4:33-34)

³⁴ Angka angath-antey renh-rnem akalty-anthenh, angka arrpanenh ikwer-rnem anayntiley-angenh. Angka anyelk-antey ayntenh, angka iley-angenh anaynt. ³⁵ Akngey-kenh angkakert ra arrwekel ingkwernek-angkwarr-antey, kel arraty innga ayntek. Akngey-kenh angka alakenh aynteyel: "Atha angka anyelk ikwer-rnem iley. Arrwekeleny-rnemel angka anyelk-rnem away-angenh-antey."

Jesus-el angka anayntileyel ikwer-rnem

³⁶ Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem Jesus ikwer-warl apetyek, renh ayernetyek, "Angka weth atherrk apmwepenh anayntila, ntang weyt-the yintwerelarl lyapek."

³⁷ Jesus-el angka ikwer-rnem anayntilek, "Akngey-kenh Artwa Anyent Impen, ayeng artwa ntang mwerr iwerl-apenh-apeny. ³⁸ Apmer amern-angketyarrel atherrk akngerr, ahern nhelarl akngerr aneyel-apeny. Akngeyek awelheyelarl-rnem ntang mwerr-apeny. Arrenty-kenh-rnem, rernem atherrk apmwapeny. ³⁹ Atherrk apmwa iwey-angkeran anayntileyel arrentyan. Warrkenh-rnem anayntileyel angel-rnem.

⁴⁰ Atherrk apmwa rwewarl iwem-apeny, alakenh-anyem aynteyel arlta ingkernel. ⁴¹ Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen atha angel-rnem thweneyenh, apmwernem akngakeyenh ikwerenh-rnem-the. ⁴² Angel-rnemel ingkerrenh inem, apmwangkwarr alheyel-rnem-then akngakeyenh, rwa ilkwewarl iweman, ingkerrenh artewentyel arrangkeyenh-warl. ⁴³ Akngey-kenh-rnem arrtyerneyenh ingkenyel-apeny, ikwerenh ingkerrenh. Angka nhanyem mwerr atha arrekanterr ilet, arrantherrap ingkerrenhel iterl-aretyek!"

Angka ampwal impen-akert

⁴⁴ "Artwa ingwerel ampwal man-angketyarr arerl-alpek, inkwerelhemel. Ranem man renh arlwarernernek. Ra arterl-alhek, ra ingwer-inger apey-alpetyek. Ra anyent ikwerant arrkernelhenh, renhant inetyek. Ra ilek-ilek ikwerenh tharlemilek, apmer man-angketyarr renh payemeley-alenty. Ampwal man-angketyarr impen, mwerr-angker Akngey-kenh-angkwarr alakenh arppemarl, impen alakenh-anyem aynteyelan."

Angka apwert impen-akert

⁴⁵ "Artwa anyent ingwer apwert pearl mwerr-angker ikwer nthwerl-apenh, impenek-antey. ⁴⁶ Ra apwert mwerr-angker store-itwek arerl-alpek. Ra apwert arlwarrenherl-alpek, apmer ikwerenh-warl alpemel. Ra apwertekant arrkernelhenh. Artwa ranem

ampwal ilek-ilek ikwerenh tharlemilek, apwert pearl mwerr-angker renh payemeley-alenty man ilkwel. Man ingkerrenh arimpek, apwert renhant payemeleyek. Akngey-kenh impeney-antey arrpemar, apwert pearl-apeny.”

Anayntileyel: anwantherr Akngey-kenh-angkwarr anetyek arrkernelheyel arrpemar, artwa rarl arrkernelhenh-apeny. Anwantherr Akngeyek iterreyn-aynteyek, impenekey-antey.

Angka netting-akert angka irrpeng ingwerek-ingwer-akert

⁴⁷ Jesus-el angka ingwer-anem ikwer-rnem ilenh, “Akngey-kenh-angkwarr alakenh aynteyel; artwernem rernem netting iwek kwaty-warl, irrpeng ingwerek-ingwer anter-arkwetyek. ⁴⁸ Rernem-anem netting renh kwaty irrker-ampeny-warl ayteng-akngeynek irrpeng-angketyarr. Ikwer-penhan rernem irrpeng renh-rnem akngakeyenh. Irrpeng mwerr-rnem rernem atnyeneyel. Irrpeng apmwernem rernem menty iwem. ⁴⁹ Alakenh-apeny arlta ingkernel aynteyenh. Angel-rnem apetyeyenh, apmwa ingkerrenh akngaketyek, mwerr-rnem-thei. ⁵⁰ Renh-rnem-anem ingkerrenh rwa aknganenty ikwer-warl iweyenh, ikwer-itwek-anem rernem artewentyel innga arrangkeyenh.”

⁵¹ Jesus-el renh-rnem ayerne, “Arrantherr angka nhenh aweyel?” Rernem angkek, “Kel, anwantherr aweyel!”

⁵² Ikwer-penhan ra renh-rnem ilek, “Store-arenyel ampwal ilek-ilek tharlemiley, awankenyrnem-then lyertyenyrnem-then. Inkart Akngey-kenh angka ingkerrenhek arraty akaltyirretyek, angka arrweceleny-angkwarr akaltyirretyek angka lyertyeny-angkwarr akaltyirretyek. Alakenh-anyem Akngey-kenh-angkwarr arraty apenteyel.”

Nazareth-areny-rnem Jesus ikwer irrpelthirreyel

(Mark 6:1-6; Luke 4:16-30)

⁵³⁻⁵⁴ Jesus tawen Nazareth, apmer ikwerenh-warl alpek. Ra warl kwen-warl aylpek, Jew-kenh tyaty akely-warl. Ra renh-rnem akalty-anthenh. Ingwer-rnem Jesus-ek inkwerelhek. Rernem angkerrenh, “Jesus rantarl ingkerrenh-angkwarr iterl-areyel, ran akalty innga. Ranap ngangker-akert inngarl nhenhey, arntety mwerriley-angkerarl.” Akngerr ingwer-rneman Jesus-ek irrpelthirremel angkerrenharl, ⁵⁵ “Jesus ahern-areny-kenh alerikw! Ilek-ilek arwerl-penh arnwarney-angkeran-kenh! Ilenhan Mary-kenh ampikwarl! Ayteyikw-rneman ikwerenh apmer nhareny-rnemarl. Itnan ayteyikw-rnem ikwerenh, James, Joseph, Simon, Judas. ⁵⁶ Arrempikw-rneman ikwerenh apmer nhareny-rnemarl. Ran anwantherr-apeny arrpemar, Akngey-kenh inggwenyarl.”

⁵⁷ Jesus angkek, “Apmer nhareny-rnemantarl atyeng irrpelthirremelan angkerreyel, ayeng angkakert Akngey-kenh inggwenyarl. Atyenh-rnem atyeng irrpelthirreyel arrpemar.”

⁵⁸ Apmer-areny-rnem ikwer irrpelthirrenharl-kety, Jesus-el renh-rnem mwerriley-angenh.

14

John Baptise-emeley-angker atweyel

(Mark 6:14-29; Luke 9:7-9)

¹ Herod, atyetyart Galilee-arenyel angka awek, Jesus-elarl arntety-rnem mwerrilenh, apmer arrpanenhek. ² Herod ra ywarn iterrenh John Baptise-emeley-angker ikwer. Ra warrkenh-rnem ilek, “Rang angkep ipmepenh itethirrek, rang apmer arrpanenhek mwerrileyel?”

³⁻⁴ Herod-kenh awayikw anewikw ikwerenh arelh anyent itnan Herodias. Herod-el anew ikwerenh rakek. John-el renh ilek, “Ntwa nthakenharl awayengkwan anew ikwerenhan rakek? Apmwel-aretharl alakenhey! Awayengkwan-anteyarl anew ikwerenh ntwa rakekan, arraty-wenyarl!” Arelh Herodias ra ahelirrek John ikwer. Herod-el artwa ahelengkw thwenek, John renh anterrkwetyek, tyayl-warl akwernetyek. ⁵ Herod aterirrek ingwer-rnem-kety, ingwer-rnemelarl John renh iterl-arek Akngey-kenh angkakert. Herod atherr-angkwarr iterrenh, mwerr-angkwarr, apmwangkwarr.

⁶ Atyetyart Herod-rnem-then Atyetyart ilkwa ingwer-rnem-then, apmer Galilee-areny-rnem akarrirrek, rernem amern kwenty ingkerrenhel arlkwetyek. Atyetyart ahelengkw-rnem-then rernem akarrirrek ingkerrenh amern ingkerrenhel arlkwetyek arrpemar. Arelh Herodias-kenh ampikw rntwenh ikwer-rnem ingkerrenhek. Aleyak ikwer rernem inkwerelhek, rarl mwerr-angker Herod-kenh apmerel rntwenhek. ⁷ Herod-el kwey renh ilek, “Ilek-ilek akngerekk nga arlkwententy, atha ngenh anthem.”

⁸ Arelh Herodias ra iterrek, John renh atwetyek. Kwey ra amikw ikwerenh Herodias-warl alhek. Ra amikw renh ayerne, “Ilekekarl atha ayernem Atyetyart ilenhan?”

Amelikw renh ilantheek, “Akapwert John Baptise-emeley-angker yanh ina, pmwar-warl arrernemel, ayenh anthemel!” Ikwer-penhan kwey rap Atyetyart Herod-warl alhek. Ra Atyetyart Herod renh ilek, “Akapwert John Baptise-emeley-angker arterna, pmwar-warl arrernemel, ayenh anthemel.”

⁹ Herod ra amperrngant-anem irrek John ikwer. Akngerrrel renh awekarl-kety, ra nthakenh akngenty angkey-angenh. Nthakenh ra arrkngert angkey-angenh.
¹⁰⁻¹¹ Herod-el ahelengkw thwenek tyayl-warl, John ahenty arternetyek. Ahelengkwel arreyplpel akapwert arternek, akapwert renh pmwar-warl arrernemel, kwey renh anthek. Kwey ra amikw-warl akngeynek, John Baptise-emeley-angker akapwert.

¹² John-kenh kwertengerl-rnemel angka awak, rarl ilwek. Rernem apetyek, ipma awenng-warl akwernetyek. Rernem renh akwernek. Rernem Jesus renh angka ilek.
¹³ Jesus ra angka John-akert awak-penh ra nganerl-alhek rtnwewarl, ra Galilee kwaty ilkwangkwarl artarnpenhek, apmer alther-warl, ampeny-warl, ra ament anayntetyek. Ingwer-rnem ingkern-they arthenirrek-anem ikwer-warl, ingkel alhemel tawen-they.

Jesus-el 5,000 wanteyel

(Mark 6:30-44; Luke 9:10-17; John 6:1-14)

¹⁴ Jesus-anem rtnwethey atwarrek, ra akngerr arek. Ra ikwer-rnem amperrngirrek, ingkerrenh arntety-rnem-then mwerrilek.

¹⁵ Atwerrp, kwertengerl ikweren-rnem Jesus-warl apetyek, ikwer angkek, “Amern-wenyarl nhanyeman, arrangkwarl. Yanh-rnem ingkerrenh-antey thwena tawen-rnem-warl, amern-tangkwek inerl-alpetyek. Atwerrpirrekerrrem-awayt!”

¹⁶ Jesus angkek, “Arlkarel arrantherr wantenherr-arey.”

¹⁷ Rernem Jesus renh ilek, “Amern ampeng 5-pelant, aker irrpeng atherr-thenant.”

¹⁸ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Atyewar-warl akngetyenherr-arey!”
¹⁹ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, rernem arrernelhetyek atherrk-warl. Amern irrpetyap aker irrpeng-atherr Jesus-el inek. Ra Ingkart Akngey-warl angkek inkwerelhemel, rarl amern anthek, aker irrpeng-then anthek. Jesus-el amern rlweth-akek. Ra kwertengerl ikweren-rnem anthek, rernem-anem antheynetyek ingwer-rnem. Jesus-el aker irrpeng rlweth-akek. Ra anthek kwertengerl ikweren-rnem rernem antheynetyek ingwer-rnem.

²⁰ Rernem ingkerrenhel arlkwek-penh, rernem atnerteng-anem anak. Rernem akertang arlkwekarl-penh, rernem rtnwa amernek-areh 12-pel-warl amperrrk iweynek.

²¹ Artwa 5,000-el amern arlkwek, arelh-rnem-then, amperrnem-then ingkerrenhel.

Jesus ra ingkel irrwerlap-alheyl kwaty ampep-angkwarr; ahern-angkwarr-apeny

(Mark 6:45-52; John 6:16-21)

²² Jesus-el kwertengerl ikweren-rnem ilantheek, rernem rtnwel kwaty anthenayn-ampeny-warl artarnpenhetyek arrwekel-antey, ra ingwer-rnem ilantheek rernem apmer-warl-anem alpetyek.
²³ Rap apwert irrwerl-warl nganak, Akngeyek ament angketyek. Atwerrpirrek-anem, ra ament-areny anenh.
²⁴ Rtnwa ranem kwaty ampep-itwek. Awer ilkel rtnwa renh akngelhew-akngelhilek.

²⁵ Ingwepenh ingkeny tyerrelthey-angenhel, ra ingkel irrwerlap-alhek kwaty ampep-angkwarr; ahernel-apeny.
²⁶ Kwertengerl ikwerenhel-rnem renh arek, rernem aterirremel arlkenh, “Arrewaly yanhann.” Rernem aterirrek, arrewalyek-athen.

²⁷ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Artewentyel aterirrey-angenh! Ayengarl nhan!”
²⁸ Peter-el renh tyernek, “Ingkartay, ayenh ila, ayeng kwaty-angkwarr alhetyek ngkweng-warl!”

²⁹ Ranem angkek, “Apetya”. Peter ranem rtnwethey atwarrelhilek, kwaty-angkwarr ingkel alhemel Jesus-warl.
³⁰ Ranem aterirrek alherrp-kety, kwen-anem aylperl-alhetyek-anek. Ra arlkek, “Ingkartay, ayenh ithethila!”

³¹ Jesus ra anamerl-antey ilta ikweren h anterrkwek angkemel, “Ilek-kety ntwaya ayenh tnaeky-angenh!”
³² Ratherr rtnwewarl nganak, kwaty awer-akert arternp-anem irrek atnangk-anem.
³³ Rernem renh tnaek, “Nga Akngey-kenh alerikw innga!”

Jesus-el akngerr mwerrileyl apmer Gennesaret-itwek

(Mark 6:53-56)

³⁴ Rernem artarnpenhek intwarr-ampeny-warl, apmer Gennesaret-ampeny-warl.
³⁵ Apmer ikwer-areny-rnemel renh arek-penh, rernem-anem ingwer-rnem ilek. Apmer arpanenh-they arntety-rnem akngetyek ikwer-warl.
³⁶ Rernem iterrenh, “Anwantherr arnkwa ikweren arntey anwantherr mwerrirremarl.” Rernem arnkwa arnep-arnek-penh rernem mwerrirrek-anem, arntety-weny-anem.

15

Pharisee-rnemel angka arrwekeleny-angkwarr apenteyel
(Mark 7:1-13)

¹ Moses-kenh-rnem-then Pharisee-rnem-then Jesus-warl akarrirrek Jerusalem-they.
² Rernem arek, kwertengerl Jesus-kenhel-rnem itep aternggel amern alhewerarl arlkwek, itep lhewelhey-angenhel. Jew-rnem itep lhewelhenh amern arlkwey-alenty. Rernem Jesus renh ilek, “Kwertengerl ngkwenhel-rnem nthakenharl itep lhewelhey-angenhharlan amern arlkwey-alenty. Arrwekeleny-kenh apmer nhel aknganek amern arlkwey-alenty itep lhewelheteyk.”

³ Jesus-el renh-rnem tyernek, “Arrantherr Akngey-kenh angkekety intwemelirrek, ahern-areny-kenhant arrantherr apenteyel. ⁴ Atha ileyey Akngey-kenh angel: ‘Arrantherr ameyek akngeyek awelhenh-arey.’ Moses-kenh angka alakenh-anyemarl aynteyel arrwekelenyan: ‘Akngeyek ameyek apmwel-areh angkentyek, renh ipmek atwem.’ ⁵ Arrantherr apmwel-areh akalty-antheyel, Akngey-kenh-angkwarr-weny. Arrantherr man ikwerel amey-rnem-then akngey-rnem-then arntarnt-arey-angenh, man lenh arrantherr ayerrpileyey. Arrantherr irrtwyerremel ileyey man nhenhan Akngey-kenh-arrpantey. ⁶ Arrantherr Akngey-kenh angkekety ipmelhek, angka arrekantherrenh-angkwarrant akalty-antheyel. ⁷ Arrantherr irrtwyerremel ilelheyel. Awank-akerr Isaiah-el Akngey-kenh angka pip-warl ingkwernek, arrantherran aneyel-apeny.

⁸ Akngey angkek ikwer-rnem, ‘Arrantherr irrtwyerremel atyeng inkwerelheyel, atyeng-angkwarr apentey-angenh. ⁹ Arrantherr apenteyel arrekantherrenh-angkwarrant, ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarrant, Akngey-kenh-angkwarr-weny. Alakenh arrantherr ingwer-rnem apmwangkwarr akalty-antheyel.’ ”

Alakenh Akngey-angkwarr apmwelhilem
(Mark 7:14-23)

¹⁰ Jesus-el akngerr ingwer-rnem akarrilek. Ra renh-rnem ilek, “Atyeng arrantherr awelheteyk arternp. ¹¹ Amern arrantherr arlkwetyek alhewer, nthakenharl arrantherr apmwelhiley-angenh Akngey-angkwarr, amern alhewer arlkwemel. Arrantherr apmwel-areh angkenty, arrantherr Akngey-angkwarr apmwelhilemarl.”

¹² Kwertengerl ikwerenhel-rnem renh ilek, “Pharisee-rnem ngkweng ahelirrenh nga apmwel-areh angkenty-arrpantey.”

¹³ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Apmwangkwarrarl akalty-antherl-anentyan, Akngyel renh iwemarl, arwerl apmwa iwem-apeny. Pharisee-rnem arwerl apmwapeny. ¹⁴ Artwa aparrngel nthakenh atnwenhey-angenh artwa aparrng ingwer. Ratherr atherr-anteyarl aytnekerr irrkewarl aparrngant-atherr.”

Anayntileyey: Alakenh-anyem Jesus-el ikwer-rnem ilenh, Pharisee-rnem arwerl apmwapeny anenh, rernem artwa aparrng-apeny.

¹⁵ Peter-el renh ayernek, “Angka anyelk anwernekantherr anayntila, angka amern alhewer arlkwentyek.”

¹⁶ Jesus angkek, “Ntwa iterl-arey-angenh-antey, ywarn iterreyel! ¹⁷ Amern alakenh arlkwemer, nthakenh arleng-alenty ayntey-angenh, rap atnert-they ywerrem. ¹⁸ Apmwel-areh angkenty, arrakert-they angka apmwel-areh ikwerenhyerrelheman. Alakenh apmwelhileyel Akngey-angkwarran. Amern-then aker-then arrangkwarl, nthakenh Akngey-angkwarr apmwelhiley-angenh. ¹⁹⁻²⁰ Arrantherr apmwel-areh iterrenty, arrantherrap Akngey-kety amentirremarl, apmwelhilemarl. Arrantherr ingwerentey ipmek atwenty, ingwer-kenh arrkar irrtwyertel ikngwenty, arrantherr irrtwyertel inenty, arrantherr tyel-angkenty ingwer-rnemek, arrantherrap Akngey-kety apmwangkwarrarl aneman. Amern arlkwenty itep aternggel-akertel nthakenh Akngey-angkwarr apmwelhiley-angenh. Kel ntwamern arlkwetyek alhewer.”

Arelh Canaan-areny anyentel Jesus renh tnakeyel
(Mark 7:24-30)

²¹ Jesus ra anperl-alhek apmer Tyre-warl, Sidon-warl. ²² Ikwer-penh arelh Jew-weny Caanan-areny-anem anterrey-alhenh Jesus ikwer-warl arlkemel, “Ingkartay, David-kenh, atyeng amperrngirra! Ampa atyenh arrenty-angketyarr!”

²³ Jesus-el renh tyerney-angenh, arelh rarl aleth-antey ikwer arlkeynenh. Kwertengerl ikwerenhyerrelheman Jesus ikwer angkek, “Arelh yanh irrenta.”

²⁴ Jesus ran angkek, “Akngeyel ayenhyerrelheman, atha Israel-kenh-rnemant arntarnt-arayntetyek, rernem aperrertirrekerr amentirrekerr yep-yep-rnem ingwer-rnemarl aperrertirrem-apeny atyetyart-wenyel.”

²⁵ Arelh ranem arrer-apeny irrek. Rap kwenirrek-anem ikwer angkemel, “Ingkartay, atyeng amperrngirra!”

²⁶ Jesus-el renh ilek, “Atha Jew-rnemant arntarnt-areyel, atyenh-rnemant. Anwantherr ampurnem-tangkwel wantey. Ampel-rnem-tangkwel arlkwenty-penh arengk-rnemant-anem wantemel. Atha atyenh-rnem Jew-rnem-tangkwel arntarnt-areyel.”

²⁷ Arelh angkek ikwer, “Arengkel-rnem arlkwetyek arrpemar, arengk-kenh amernan rernem iwetyek arrpemar. Jew-rnem rernem ingkerrenh atyenh-rnem-kety arlkarir-reyel. Atyenh-rneman arengk-apenyarl aneyel, Jew-rnem-angkwarr. Atha ngenh iterl-areyel, ntwā ingkerrenh arntarnt-arey-angker. Atyeng-then amperrngirra!”

²⁸ Jesus ran angkek, “Nga atyeng arternp awelhek, kel atha ngenh arntarnt-arem.” Kel anamerl-antey arrenty tyerrelhek kwey ikwerenh-they, kwey ikwerenh mwerr-anem irrek.

²⁹ Jesus apmer ikwer-they alpek, ra kwaty Galilee impalth-angkwarr alhenh. Ra apwert ilkwearl nganek, apwert-itwek anenh. ³⁰ Akngerr ikwer-warl akarrirrek, Rernem arntety-rnem-then akngeynek ikwer-warl, lerrp-rnem-then aparrng-rnem-then akertter-rnem-then arntety ingwer-rnem-then. Jesus-el renh-rnem mwerrilek. ³¹ Ingkerrenh apateyeppek. Akertter-rnem mwerr-anem angkenh, lerrp-penh rernem mwerr-anem alhenh. Aparrng-penh-rnem arenh-anem. Rernem inkwerelhek Akngey Israel-kenhek, Jesus-elarl ingkerrenh mwerrilek, Akngey-kenh riterrk-akertel.

*Jesus-el artwa 4,000 wanteyel, arelh-rnem-then ampurnem-then
(Mark 8:1-10)*

³² Akngerr akarrirrek Jesus-warl. Amern ingkerrenh ywerrelhilek. Jesus irreperrn angayakw-rnemek amperrngirrek. Jesus ilelhek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemek, “Ayang irreperrn angayakw-rnemek amperrngirreyel. Arlta irrpety-inger rernem anwekantherr-itwel anenh, angayakw. Nthakenh atha renh-rnem thweneyney-angenh, apmer arleng-warl alpetyek, rernem aytney-alpekerr angayakw angath-antey.”

³³ Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemel renh ayerne, “Amernan anwantherr nthenh-itwel inem artwa arnkengeny wantetyek? Arrangkwarl nhenhan, aherretyarl! Atherrkeny-weny!”

³⁴ Jesus-el renh-rnem ayerne, “Amern akngerrrelang arrekantherrenhan?” Rernem renh tyerne, “Ya, amern ampeng 7-ant aynteyel, aker irrpeng irrpety.”

³⁵ Jesus-el ingkerrenh ilek, “Arrantherr ingkerrenh anenherr-arey ahernel.” ³⁶ Jesus-el amern 7 renh-rnem ilek aker irrpeng-rnem-then. Ra Ingkart Akngey-warl angkek, inkwerelhemel, amern-then aker-then akngerr anthetyek. Jesus-el amern-then aker-then rlweth-akek, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem anthemel, rernem artwa ingwer-rnem anthenyetyek ingkerrenh.

³⁷ Jesus-el amern irrpety-penh irrpelthel akngerrilek, ingkerrenh wantetyek. Amern akngerr menty-anem irrek. Kwertengerl rernem ingkerrenh amern-rnem akwetyeynek, teram 7-warl amperrk iwemel ingkerrenh. Teram 7 amern akngerr-akert rtenh.

³⁸ Artwa 4,000 rernem atnerteng-anem anenh, arelh-rnem-then ampurnem-then.

³⁹ Jesus-el ingkerrenh thwenek, rernem apmer-warl alpetyek. Jesus rtnwewarl nganek. Rtnwa ikwerel rernem alhek apmer ingwer-ampeny-warl-anem, apmer Magadan-warl.

16

*Rernem Jesus renh arlkareweyel
(Mark 8:11-13; Luke 12:54-56)*

¹ Artwa Pharisee-rnem Sadducee-rnem-then Jesus-warl apetyek, ilerretyok. Rernem renh arrkernek, Akngey-kenh riterrkek, ingwerek-ingwer-angkwarr mpwaretyek, mwerriletyek. ² Ranem renh-rnem ilek, “Alker rnter-rnter irrenty atwerrpan ntwā arem, kel iterl-arem-anem ingwepenh alker akethirrem arrpemar. ³ Kwenpayel artem, ingwepenh kwaty rntweyeh-anem. Arrantherr alhengk-areyel alker yanh, kwatyarl rntweyeh. Kwaty rntwey-alenty arrantherr arem, arrantherrap iterl-arem. Arrantherr aleyan iterl-arey-angenh, nthakenharl irreyeh.”

Anayntileyel: Jesus-el ikwer-rnem ilek, “Ayang Akngey-kenh Impen. Arrantherr atyeng awelhey-angenh, ayengarl Akngey-kenh innga. Atha ilek-ilek mpwarek, Akngey-kenh angka akalty-anthek. Arrantherr atyeng irrpelthirrenharl.”

⁴ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Arrantherr angka ingwerek-ingwer ayerneyel-kety menty-anem ayenh ipmenherr-arey. Arrantherran apmwarl! Arrantherran ayenh intemarl arlkareweyel, ‘Mwerr-angker mwanty mpwara Akngey-kenh riterrk-akertel!’ Atha

alakenh-anyem mpwarey-angenh arrekanterr. Athan angka Jonah-akertant ilem arrekanterr.”

Anayntileyel: Ranap angkakert arrwekeleny Akngey-kenh. Arrantherr angka weth iterl-areyel. Aylperr ilkwel renh kwertnek, ingwa atherrel ra ayntenh aylperr-itwel kwen. Aylperr ilkwel renh kwertnew, ingwa atherrel ra ayntenh aylperr-itwel kwen. Akngeyel aylperr iylarne, Jonah renh iteth-antey rllkwethirrelhüleyek aketh-warl, kwaty impalth-warl. Ikwer-penhan rap tawen ilkwewarl Nineveh-warl alhek-anem, ra apmer ikwer-areny-rnem ilyeyek, apmwekety angkepirretyek Akngey-warl-athek. “Ayengan Artwa Impen Akngey-kenh, ayengap arrekanterr katy ilweyenh, awenng kwenel aynteyenh ingwa atherrel, Jonah-arl aylperr-itwel atnert kwenel ayntek-apeny, ingwa atherrel.” Matthew 12:39 aynteyel arrpemar.

*Mwentyel arntarnt-arelhentherr-arey Pharisee-rnem-kety
(Mark 8:14-21)*

⁵ Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem kwaty ilkwangkwar artarnpenhek. Rernem amern ampeng iwerl-alhek apmerek. ⁶ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Mwentyel arntarnt-arelhentherr-arey artwa Pharisee-rnem-kety, artwa Sadducee-rnem-kety. Ahelarl rernem arlwar rneyel-kety, thwet-penh-apeny, apmwangkwararl rernem akalty-antheyel-kety.”

⁷ Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem apal angkerrenh Jesus-el renh-rnem ilerl-anentyek-athen, “Ra ahelirreyel anwekanterr, anwantherrarl amern iwerl-alhekek-arnterl.”

⁸ Jesus-el iterl-arek, rernemarl ikwer angkerrenh. Ra renh-rnem ilek, “Ilekekarl arrantherran amerne angkerreyel, arrantherr amern iwerl-alhek-penhan? Arrantherr ayenh tnakey-angenh, atha ingkerrenh amernel wantey-anger! ⁹ Ayenh arrantherr iterl-aremer, ayeng Akngey-kenh rlterrk-akert. Arrantherr ayenh iterl-aremer, atha artwa akngerr 5,000 wantek, amern 5-pelel. ¹⁰ Arrantherr ayenh iterl-aremer, atharl 4,000 amernel-then akere-then wantekarl amern 7-pelel.”

¹¹ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Mwentyel arntarnt-arelhentherr-arey Pharisee-rnem-kety, Sadducee-rnem-kety. Ayeng amernek angkey-angenh. Mwenty arnwarnelhemel yanhrnem-kety, rernemarl apmwangkwararl akalty-antheyelarl-kety.”

Anayntileyel: Alakenh-anyem Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, rernem iterretyek. Ra renh-rnem ilek, rernem arntarnt-arelh-ayntetyek. Anterrkwetyek rernem arrkernelnhenh, apmwangkwarl alhenh-rnem.

¹² Kel rernem iterl-arek-anem, rarl artwa ingwer-rnemek angkenh, Pharisee-rnem-then Sadducee-rnem-then rernemarl apmwangkwarl akalty-anthenh.

*Peter-el Jesus renh Christ itneweyel
(Mark 8:27-30; Luke 9:18-21)*

¹³ Jesus ra apmer Caesarea Philippi-warl apetyek, ra kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ayerne, “Artwa angwenh Akngey-kenh Impenan rernem ileyel?”

¹⁴ Rernem angkek, “Ingwer-rnemel ileyel John Baptise-emeley-anger apek, Elijah apek, Jeremiah apek, Akngey-kenh angkakert ingwer-rnem apek.”

¹⁵ Ra renh-rnem ayerne, “Ilek arrantherr atyeng angkerreyel?”

¹⁶ Simon Peter-el renh ilek, “Nga Christ-arl, Akngey-kenh alerikwarl.”

¹⁷ Jesus-el renh ilek, “Simon, Jonah-kenh alerikw, Akngeyel ngenh arntarnt-areyel innga! Ahern-arenyel ngenh akalty-anthey-angenh. Akngey atyenh irrwerl-areny anyentelant ngenh akalty-anthekana, ntw aayenh iterl-arayntetyek! ¹⁸ Peter rlterrkarl ngan. Apwert rlterrk-itwel warl artelhem-apeny, Peter rlterrk arrpemar. Atyenh-rnemel rlterrk-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek ngkweng-angkwarrant. Arrentyel renhrnem nthakenh ywerrelhiley-angenh.” Alakenh-anyem Jesus-el renh itnewek, itnan apwterarl, Peter renh. ¹⁹ “Atha ngenh mwerr-angkwarr arraty rnkerneyel, apmwa ingkerrenh-they iwetyek. Ntwa apmwa ingwer-they iwenty Akngey-kenh-angkwarr, kel. Akngeyel artwa renh areyel mwerr-anem, arraty-anem. Ntwa apek ingwer-they apmwa iwey-angenh, Akngeyel renh areyel arrangkwarl, apmwakert-anteyarl.”

²⁰ Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem artwerilek, “Atyeng angkerrey-angenh arrantherr anayntetyek, ayengarl Anyent Impenan, Akngeyel ayenh thwenek ayenh nhenh-warl.”

*Jesus ilelheyel
(Mark 8:3—9:1; Luke 9:22-27)*

²¹ Ikwer-penhan Jesus-el renh-rnem akalty-anthek, “Arlta atyenhan arrer-anem. Alerl ayeng Jerusalem-warl alpetyek. Jew-kenh tyaty-areny Atyetyartel-rnem-then priest-rnemel-then ayenh anterrkweyenh, irrwampenh anthemel. Ahelengkwel-rnem ayenh ipmek atweyenh. Ingwa atherr-penh ayeng ipmepenh akemirreyenh arrpemar.”

²² Peter-el renh ilek, “Akngeyel ngenh iwerl-alhey-angenh. Ahelengkwel-rnem ngenh atwey-angenh.”

²³ Jesus-el renh ilek “Atyengety alhay Satan-ay! Ngarl iterreyel ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarr; Akngey-kenh-angkwarr-weny!”

²⁴ Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ilek, “Arlka menty anthelhem atyeng-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek, amentewarl alhey-angenh. Ingwerenty apek iteth anetyek ilkel-henty, ra atyeng-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek, ikwer-rnem-angkwarr iterrey-angenh.

²⁵ Nga amentewarl alhenty, ngap ilweman. Nga atyeng-angkwarr apententy, ngap iteth aneman. ²⁶ Nga ahern-arenyekant iterrenty, ngap amentewarl irrem, ywerrem-anem.

²⁷ Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen ranem apey-alpeyenh Akngey-kenh rlterrk ilkwakert, angel-rnem-akert. Ranem renh-rnem arntarnt-areyenh, rerremarl mwerr-angkwarr apentenh. ²⁸ Ingwerel-rnem Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen areyenh-antey, ikwerenh-rnem-akert, rernem ilwey-alenty.”

17

*Jesus apey-alheyel arlertek rlterrk ilkwakert
(Mark 9:2-13; Luke 9:28-36)*

¹ Arlta 6-penh, Jesus-el renh-rnem atnwenhek apwert irrwerl ikwer-warl, amentewarl. Peter-then James-then awayikw ikwerenh John-then. ² Kwertengerl ikwerenhel-rnem arek, inngerr renh artyernenty, ingkenyel artyernem-apeny, arnkwan arlter inngak-ertel. ³ Arrwekeleny-atherr; Moses-then Elijah-then Jesus-itwel aremirrek arrpemar. Rernem angkerrenh.

⁴ Peter angkek Jesus ikwer, “Ingkartay, awethem ntwan anwernenhantherr atnwenhey-alhek nhewarl. Mwerr anwernantherr lywenty irrpety rnkorney, ingweran ngkwengarl, ingweran Moses-ekarl, ingweran Elijah-ekarl. Nga apek ilkelhentyekan.”

⁵ Peter rarl angkenh-antey, kwenpayel-anem renh-rnem artek ingkerrenh-antey. Rernem angkanem awek, irrwerl-theyarl angkek, “Nhenh alerey atyenh, ayeng ikwer inkwerelheyel, ikwer awelhenherr-arey!”

⁶ Rernem awek-penh, rernem ilperr iwelhek aterel. ⁷ Jesus-el renh-rnem arnep-arnek, angkemel, “Akemirrenherr-arey, aterirrey-angenh!” ⁸ Rernem-anem itnywenenhey-alpek Jesus anyentant-anem rtnerl-anenty.

⁹ Rernem apwert-they atwarrenhey-alpenh, Jesus-el renh-rnem artwerilek, “Anyelk aney-alpenherr-arey, arrantherrarl ayenh aytarek-penh. Ingwer-rnem iley-angenh, Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen ayeng ipmepenh itethirrenty-penhelant ingwer-rnem ileyek.”

¹⁰ Kwertengerl ikwerenhel-rnem Jesus renh ilek, “Moses-kenh angka akalty-anthen-anthenhel-rnem ileyel, ‘Elijah retangkwelarl apetyeyenh arrwekelan, Christ-ek-athath.’ ”

¹¹⁻¹² Jesus angkek, “Ya, arraty inngarl! Elijah kel arrwekel apetyek, ingkerrenh akalty-iletiek, rernem Akngey-angkwarr arratyirretyek. Rernem Elijah ikwer irrpelthirrenh. Alakenh-anyem rernem ayenh Artwa Anyent Impen Akngey-kenh irrpelthirremel atweyenh, ipmek-atwety. Akngey-kenh angka alakenh aynteyel.”

¹³ Kel rernem iterl-arek-anem, “John wethekarl nhan angkeyl anwekantherr!”

Anayntileyel: Jesus-el angkanem Elijah-penh ilek, renh-rnem akalty-anthetyek. John anenh Elijah anenh-apeny, Akngey-kenh angkakert.

*Jesus-el awey arrenty-akert mwerrileyel
(Mark 9:14-29; Luke 9:37-43)*

¹⁴ Rernem apetyek, artwa akngerr akarirrek-warl. Artwa anyent apmer ikwer-areny apetyek kwenirremel, Jesus ikwer-warl angkek, ¹⁵ “Ingkartay, atha awey arntety atyenh akngetyek ngkweng-warl, ntwan renh mwerrileyek. Awey ra arwengk-arwengk irreyel, rwewarl aynteyel, kwaty-warl-then. ¹⁶ Atha ywarn-antey ayernekw kwertengerl ngkwenh-rnem, rernem awey atyenh mwerrileyek. Rernem arrangkwarl.”

¹⁷ Jesus angkek, “Akngerr-inger ayeng arrekantherr ywarn arkernelhek, atha arrenhantherr akaltyileyek. Atyeng arrantherr arlkwentey-angenhel, iylpelantarl awenh. Nthakenh ayenhan arrantherr iterl-arey-angenh, ayengan arlertek ilkwakert? Awey ilenh atyeng-warl akngetya!” ¹⁸ Rernem akngetyek awey renh Jesus ikwer-warl. Jesus-el arrenty renh irrentek. Awey ra mwerrirrek-anem.

¹⁹ Kwertengerl ikwerenhel-rnem renh ayerne ament-itwek, “Jesus, nthakenh ngkwengantarl arrenty ilenhan awelhemel apek, anwernantherr ywarnarl ikwer arrker-nelhek, arrenty renh irrentetyek.”

²⁰ Jesus-el ilek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem, “Arrantherr Akngey renh rlterrk tnakey-angenh. Arrantherrap Akngey renh tnakenty, arrantherr apwert renh ilenty akngel-hetyek, kel ra akngelhem. Ntwa Akngey renh tnakentyelan ntwa ilek-ilek mpwarem.”

*Jesus ilelheyel, ingwer-ingerarl ra ilweyenh
(Mark 9:30-32; Luke 9:43-45)*

²²⁻²³ Rernem alhek, apmer Galilee-angkwarr. Jesus-el kwertengerl-rnem ilek, “Ahelengkwel-rnem ayenh artwa anyent impen Akngey-kenh anterrkwemel atweyenh. Ingwa atherr-penh, ayeng ipmepenh itethirremel akwentyenh.” Rernem ikwer alpweyirrek-anem amperrngirremel, rarl renh-rnem ilek.

Tax maney payemeletyek

²⁴ Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert Capernaum tawen-warl apetyek. Man akwetyey-angker rernem Peter renh ayerne, “Atyetyart ngkwenhel man antheyel Jew-kenh tyaty ilkwareny-rnemek, arrangkw apek?”

²⁵ “Yaw, ra man antheyel,” Peter-el renh-rnem ilek. Peter ra apmer-warl apek. Jesus-el renh ayerne, “Atyetyart ahern-areny-rnemel angwenh-rnem-they man-rnem ineyel, alerikw-rnem-they apek, ingwer-rnem-they apek?”

²⁶ Peter-el renh tyerne, “Ingwer-rnem-they.” Jesus-el renh ilek, “Alerikw-rneman arrangwarl, man anthey-angenharl. ²⁷ Mwerr alakenh anwantherr ikwer-rnem irrwernelhey-angenhan, ikwer-rnem awelhemel. Nga alhetyek irrpeng anterrkwetyek. Arrakert altywerilemel, ngkweltyan ikwer-itwek anetyek, man akwetyey-angker an-themel, man tyaty ilkwareny-rnem-warl anthetyek.”

18

*Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem angkerreyel, Atyetyart ilkwa anetyek
(Mark 9:33-37; Luke 9:46-48)*

¹ Kwertengerl 12 apetyek Jesus ikwer-warl renh ayernetyek, “Ngenharl apenteyel-rnem, kwertengerl angwenharl atyetyart ilkwan ingwer-rnem-they?”

² Jesus arlkek ampa akely anyentek. Jesus ra ampa akely renh ampepek rnkerne. ³ Ra renh-rnem ilek, “Atha arrenhantherr ileyel. Ampem-apyen arrantherr akarrirreyek Akngey-warl, ikwer awelhetyek, Akngey Atyetyart arrekantherrenh anem. Arrangkwelan, Akngey intwemelirrem arrekantherrety. ⁴ Ampa nhanyem atyetyart-arrpantey ilelhey-angenharl. Artwa anyent atyetyart-arrpantey tnakelhey-angenh, Akngey arrernem atyetyart ilkwa kwertengerl ingkerrenhek anetyek. ⁵ Ampa akely ikwer arrantherr inkwerelhenty, arrantherr atyeng inkwerelhem arrpemar. Ampa akely arrantherr arntarnt-arem-apyen, arrantherr ayenhan arntarnt-aretyek arrpemar.”

*Ingwerentyel renh-rnem arrkerneyel, rernem apmweletyek
(Mark 9:42-48; Luke 17:1-2)*

⁶ “Ingwerentyel kwertengerl atyenh-rnem arrkernenty, rernem apmweletyek, Akngeyel renh arntety ilkwa antheyenh. Ra irrwampenty awelhekerr, ingwerel nthakenh renh kwaty ampep-warl iwemer, apwert ilkwa ikwer-warl arrernenty itewarl. Artwa ingwerel atyenh-rnem apmwelely, Akngeyel renh arntety ilkwa antheyenh. Atyenh-rnemarl apmweleyelarl-kety, artwa ikwer-warl apwert ilkwa itewarl arertnetyek renh kwaty-warl ikwerenp iwemel. Atyenh-rnem ra apmwelerl-anecker renh iwetyek intem-antey kwaty kwen-warl. ⁷ Artwa anyentel ingwer-rnem rwewilenty, Akngeyel renh arntety antheman.

⁸ Artwa itepel apmwel-areth mpwareyeyel ingketyel apek. Artwa anyentel itep-atherr-akertel apmwel-areth mpwareyeyel-kety, mwerran itep anyent-angkwarr renh akalthemel iwemer, ra itep-atherr-akertan rwa ilkwel apmwakert aney-kety. Mwerr-ayteng ra anetyek Akngey-kenh apmer-itwek intem-antey itep anyent-akert. ⁹ Artwa anyentel annga atherr-akertel apmwel-areth mpwareyeyel-kety, mwerran annga renh tyerremer iwemel. Mwerr-ayteng ra anetyek Akngey-kenh apmer-itwek intem-antey annga anyent-akert. Annga atherr-akertel apmwel-areth mpwareyeyel-kety, rwa ilkwewarl alhetyek.”

Anayntileyel: Anwantherr arwa akelhey-angenh, impen-antey. Alakenh-anyem angka anayntileyel, Ingkart ra impen inngarl, anngethen iltyethen-angkwarran. Kel Jesus-el arwa renh-rnem ilek, rernem iterretyek, rernem apmwelhilekerr: Kel Jesus-el arwa renh-rnem ilek, rernem iterretyek, rernem apmwelhilekerr:

*Angka yep-yep anyentarl akngerr-they aperrertirremel alheyel
(Luke 15:3-7)*

¹⁰ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Arrantherr Akngey-angkwarr apenteyel-rnem-kety arlkarirrey-angenharl. Itnweng ikwer-rnem-kenh Akngey-kenh apmer-itwek aneyel.
¹² Artwa anyentel yep-yep akngerr 100 arntarnt-arenh. Yep-yep anyent amentirrek ikwer-rnem-they. Aperrertirrek. Artwa ra yep-yep ingwer-rnem iwerl-alhem, yep-yep anyent ikwer nthwetyek. Rap nthwem yep-yep anyent renh arey-alheyek-atwety.
¹³ Ra renh arey-alhem, rap ikwer inkwerelhem. Rap ilem, ‘Inngantey atha arey-alhek!’
¹⁴ Akngey ilkelheyel ingkerrenhek, ingwer-rnemarl amentirreyel-rnemek-then rernem ikwer-warl ingkerrenh angkepirretyek.”

*Mwerr-angkwarr arratilyerreyek
(Luke 17:3)*

¹⁵ “Ingwerenty ngkweng apmwel-areh angkenty, mpwelanth-atherrap arratilyerretyek. Ra ngkweng awelhenty, mpwelanth mwerrant-atherr-anem anayntetyek. Ingkart-kenh-angkwarr alakenh aynteyel. ¹⁶ Ra apek ngkweng awelhey-angenh, ntwā ingwer-rnem ikngwetyek, ingkerrenh-angkwarr-anem arratilyerreyek, rernem ingkerrenhel awetyek, angetherr. ¹⁷ Ingwer-rnemek awelhey-angenh arrangkw, tyaty-areny-rnem renh arratilyerreyek angkerremel. Tyaty-areny-rnem ingkerrenh alheteyek ikwer-warl, rernem ingkerrenhel awetyek, angetherr aretyek. Ra apek tyaty-areny ingkerrenhek awelhey-angenh, menty-anem renh tyarlewetyek, ra apmwangkwarr menty alheteyek.

¹⁸ Nga mwerr angkenty, Akngey mwerr angkem arppemarl. Nga arrkngert-angkenty, Akngey arrkngert angkem arppemarl. Ntwā apmwa ingwer-they iwem Akngey-kenh-angkwarr, kel. Akngeyel renh areyel arraty. Ntwā apek ingwer-they apmwa iwey-angenh, Akngeyel renh areyel arrangkwarl, apmwakert-anteyarl.

¹⁹ Arrantherr angkerrenty, Akngey renh ayernenty, Akngey irrwerl-areny awelhem, rap arntarnt-areman. ²⁰ Rernem akarrirrenty, itna atyenh-angkwarr, ayeng ikwer-rnem-itwek aneyel arppemarl intem-antey.”

Angka warrkenh awerr-akert

²¹ Peter Jesus-warl apetyek. Peter-el renh ayerne, “Arleng-alentyang anwantherr angkep atwerrey-angenh anetyek, mwerrant-arey anem, arratilyerreyek? Ra atwenty arppemarl, anwantherr renh atwey-angenh arppemarl. Angkep atwey-angenh ngay? 7-ingerant atwenty, anwantherr renh angkep atwey-angenh?”

²² Jesus-el renh tyerne, “7-inger-weny. Intem-antey atwerrey-angenh arrantherr anetyek, Akngey-kenh-angkwarr!”

²³ Akngey-kenh-angkwarr alakenh aynteyel; atyetyart ilkwel warrkenh-rnem akar-rilem, angkerretyek, pwek iparetyek, man ilkwarl alheleyel. ²⁴ Artwa ingwerel-anem renh alhelenh 50 million-arl. ²⁵ Artwa ra arrangkw-antey anenh, pwek iparey-angenh-antey, ranem tharlemilek anewikw-then, alerikw-then ingkerrenh, apmer ikwerrenh-then-antey, pwek renh iparetyek.

²⁶ Artwa ra ampwethel alernelhemel, kwenirrek. Ra ilelhek, ‘Ayengan man-wenyarl, arrangkwarl. Alerl mpwelha, ingwer-ingerant atha ngenh man ingkerrenh antheynetyek, pwek iparetyek.’ ²⁷ Atyetyart ra ikwer amperrngirrek, irrepernek, man-wenyek. Ranem renh ilek, ‘Kel, menty angkep anthey-angenh, pwek payemeley-angenh.’

²⁸ Artwa warrkenh ra alpek-anem, ra artwa ingwer-anem arey-alpek, rarl man thilp 100 alhelenh, man akely. Itethey anterrkwemel ra angkek, ‘Man ntwā ayenh angkep anthenhey-alpa!’

²⁹ Artwa ranem ampwethel alernelhemel kwenirrek, ‘Alerl mpwelha, atha ngenh angkep antheynyek.’ ³⁰ Artwa warrkenh ra warrkenh ingwer tyayl-warl akwernek, man anthey-angenh-they.

³¹ Warrkenh ingwer-rneman ikwer amperrngirrek. Rernem-anem atyetyart renh ilek, ‘Artwa warrkenh ingweran tyayl-itwek aneyel.’ ³²⁻³³ Atyetyart rantey yangkelhek artwa arrwekelarl ikwer ilelhekek, apetyetyek. Ra angkek, ‘Ngan apmwangkwarrarl alheyel! Athan ngenh menty-anem tyarlewek, pwek iparey-angenh. Nga ingwer-rnemek amperrngirrey-angenh, ayengarl ngkweng amperrngirrek-apeny.’ ³⁴ Atyetyart ranem ahelirrek. Ra warrkenh renh ahayiwiek tyayl-areny-warl. Tyayl-arenyel renh tyayl-warl intem akwernek pwek ikwerenah ra iparey-antwety.”

³⁵ Jesus angkek, “Akngey-kenh-angkwarr alakenh-anyem aynteyel arppemarl. Nga awerr ingwer-rnemek aneyel, Akngey irrwerl-areny atyenh ngkweng awerr arppemarl mpwelheyel, nthakenh ngenh arntarnt-arey-angenh.”

19

*Arrkarenheng-atherr iwerretyek
(Mark 10:1-12)*

¹ Jesus rarl ingkerrenh akalty-anthenh-penh, ra apmer Galilee-they alhek, apmer Judea-warl alhek, lher Jordan-they intwarr. ² Akngerrrel renh apentek. Ra arntety-rnem mwerrilek.

³ Artwa Pharisee-rnem ikwer-warl apetyek, renh arrkernetyek. Rernem renh ayerne, “Mwerrang artwel anew ikwerrenh iwetyek?” Rernem iterrenh renh arrkernetyek, ra apmwel-areth angkentyek, rernem renh angka ilkwewarl arrernetyek.

⁴ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Arrantherr iterl-arey-areny, Akngeyelarl angka nhenh anwekantherr arrerne. Moses-kenh angkan alakenh aynteyel, atharl arrenhantherr ileyel. Akngeyel artwethen arelh-then arrerne, ahern nhenh-warl. ⁵ Artwa akely amek-arenty-iperr ra amikw-then aynikw-then ipmem-anem ra arnkentyel-anem aneyel itengerrey-alentyan. Ratherr intem iteng anetyek. ⁶ Akngeyel renh-atherr itengilemel antheh artwa renh. Nthakenh ratherr iwerreyang, intem-antey ratherr anetyek. Nthakenh ingwerl renh-atherr akngakey-angenh.”

⁷ Rernem renh ilek, “Alakenh Moses-kenh angka aynteyel: ‘Artwa pip-warl itna inkwernelhemel, arelh ikwerrenh pip renh anthemel, arelh ikwerety ipmelhetyek.’”

⁸ Jesus angkek, “Akngey-kenh angka ayntenh arrwekel, nthakenh iparey-angenh. Moses-el angka arrerne ingkern-the, rernemarl amentewarl alhenh-kety. Alakenh-they Moses-el angka arrerne, ingkern-penhel-rnem apenterl-ayntetyek.

⁹ Arelh ngkwenh ntwaw iwenty, ntwaw arelh ingwer ikngwenty, ntwaw Ingkart-angkwarr apmwelhilem. Arelhel arrkarikw ikwerrenh iwenty, artwa ingwer-anemarl ikngwetyek, mwerr arelh renh iwer.”

¹⁰ Kwertengerl ikwerrenhel-rnem Jesus renh ilek, “Alakenh aynteyel mwerr, aneweny ament anetyek.”

¹¹ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Ingwer-rnem alakenh anetyek, Akngeyel ikwer-rnem arrerne-angkwarr-antey. ¹² Ingwer-rnem arrangkwarr. Rernem anew inetyek ywarr. Ingwer-rnem itengirrey-angenh, Akngeyek warrkirr-ayntetyek.”

*Jesus-el ampa akely-rnem atnyeneyel
(Mark 10:13-16; Luke 18:15-17)*

¹³ Akngerr Jesus-warl alhek, ampa ikwerrenh-rnem-kenh-akert, ra akapwert renh-rnem arneyek. Jesus-kenh kwertengerl-rnemel ampa renh-rnem irrentek. ¹⁴ Jesus-el areh kwertengerl ikwerrenh-rnem ampnermarl irrentek. Ra ahelirrek, angkemel, “Ampnernem menty apetyey atyeng-warl! Alakenh ikwer-rnem arrkngert angkey-angenh! Ayeng arlkwenteyel ampnernem ingkerrenh atyeng-warl apetyem. Akngey arlkwenteyel ra Ingkart ikwer-rnemek anetyek. Ampnernem-apeny arrantherr akarrirrenty Akngey-warl, ikwer awelhetyek, Akngey Atyetyart arrekantherrenh aneyel.” ¹⁵ Jesus-el ampnernem akapwert iltyel renh-rnem arnek. Jesus rap ayerne Akngey, ra ampa ingkerrenh atnyeneyek. Kel ra alhek-anem.

*Artwa anyent man akngerr-akert
(Mark 10:17-31; Luke 18:18-30)*

¹⁶ Artwa anyent man akngerr-akert Jesus ikwer-warl anterrey-alhekarl. Ra arrernelhek kwenirremel, Jesus-itwel angkemel, “Akalty-anthen-anthenhay. Nthakenh ayeng iteth intem anetyek?”

¹⁷⁻¹⁹ Jesus-el renh ilek, “Nthakenharl ntwaw ayen ayerneyel, mwerr-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek? Akngeyant anyent mwerr! Ntwaw Moses-kenh angka renh iterl-areylarl. Ntwaw ingwerenty ipmek atwetyekarl arrangkwarr. Ingwer-kenh anewikw nthakenh ikngwey-angenh. Ampwal-rnem nthakenh irrtiyertel iney-angenh. Ingwer-rnemek irrtiyerremel iley-angenh, inngant ntwaw ilyetyek. Akngeyek-then ameyek-then awelhetyek. Ingwer-rnem mwerranty arntarnt-arerl-ayntetyek, ngkwenh-rnem arntarnt-arey-el-apeny. Alakenh apenty, nga iteth intem-antey aneyen.”

²⁰ Artwa ra Jesus renh ilek, “Ayengan law ilenh-angkwarr apentenh awey akelyankel. Angka ingwer apek aynteyel, apentetyek?”

²¹ Jesus-el renh ilek, “Ampwal akngerr renh-rnem tharlemila man inemel, artwa ilenh-rnem, irreperr-rnem, man-weny-rnem ntwaw man anthem. Ikwer-penhan Akngeyel-anem ngenh arntarnt-arem, ngenh atnyenem. Atyeng-angkwarrant-anem apetya!”

²² Artwa man-akert ra iterrek man-then ampwal-rnem-then ingkerrenh ra menty impen ayerrpilyetyek. Artwa ra amperrngirrek, “Nthakenh-angkwarr ayeng iteth intem-antey aneyen, man akngerr-akert, ampwal akngerr-akert?”

²³ Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ilek, “Man-areny ilenh-rneman rernem Akngey-angkwarr anetyek arrangwarl. Rernem manantar! apenteyel. ²⁴ Kamwerlan neyl altywer akely-angkwarran nthakenh aylpenhey-angenh, arrangwarl. Kamwerlan altywer akely-angkwarr aylpey-angenh-apeny, man akngerr-akert-rneman Akngey-kenh-angkwarr aylpey-angenh. Akngeyel nthakenh anyentiley-angenh ikwerenh-rnem-warl.”

²⁵ Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ywarn iterrek. Rernem renh ayerne, “Ilek-apeny-rnemant Akngey-kenh-angkwarr aylpem, Akngeyel ikwerenh-rnem-warl anyentileytyek?”

Anayntileyel: Kwertengerl rernem iterrenh Akngeyelang man-areny-rnemekant inkwerelhentyek-athen, man akngerran man-areny renh-rnem anthentyek-athen.

²⁶ Jesus angkek, “Akngey rantarl iterl-areyel ikwerenh-rnem-warl anyentileytyek, ahern-arenyel-rnem iterl-areyang arrangkw.”

²⁷ Peter-el renh ilek, “Anwernanther-alew? Kwertengerl anwernantheran ampwal-rnem menty-anem ipmek, ngenhant-anem apenteyel. Akngeyel anwernenhanther pweytilen, ikwerenh-rnem-warl? Anwanther inem arppemarl?”

²⁸ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen ayeng aney-alpeyenh chair mwerr-angker-itwel riterk ilkwakert. Kwertengerl arranther arppemarl chair mwerr-angker 12-itwek aney-alpeyenh arppemarl. Arranther Israel kenh-rnem 12 amentew-ament ayerneyenh.”

Anayntileyel: Israel-kenh alerikw-rnem 12 anenh. Akngerr arlpimpirrek ikwer-rnem-they, rernem akngerran-akngerrirrek. Ingkern-penh-rnem akngerr ingga anew-anenh.

²⁹ “Artwa anyentarl alhenty, angka atyenh-akert ikwerenh-rnem iwerl-alhemel, angka Akngey-kenh ingwer-rnem ilerl-apayntetyek, Akngeyel renh aleth-antey arntarnt-arem. Artwa ra alhentyelan, ahern ikwerenharlap ra iwerl-alheman, ikwerenh-rnem-then, warl ikwerenh-then, ra iteth intem-antey aneyenh. Akngeyel renh antheyenh akngerr ingga renh arntarnt-areyenh intem-antey. ³⁰ Akngerr ilkelheyel Akngey-angkwarr apentetyek. Akngerr arrkernelheyel Atyetyart ilkwa anetyek, warrkenh iylpareth-rnem-they. Rernem arrangwarl. Warrkenh iylpareth-rnem rernemant Atyetyart ilkwa aneyenh.”

20

Rernem warrkirreyel amern-angketyarr-itwek

¹ Jesus-el angka anyantilek ikwer-rnem. “Akngey-kenh-angkwarr alakenh aynteyel. Ingwepenh atyetyart alhek tawen-warl, warrkenh-rnem ikngwerl-alpetyek, amern-angketyarr-itwek warrkirretyek. ² Ra angkek, ‘Arranther atyeng warrkirrenty, atha arrenhanther man ilkwa antheytyek.’ Rernem mwerr angkenh ikwer. Ranem renh-rnem arwewel thwenek amern-angketyarr-warl. ³ ⁹ o'clock ingwepenh-antey, ranem artwa ingwer-rnem arey-alhek, tawen-itwek apatemel rnterl-anenty. ⁴ Ranem angkek ikwer-rnem, ‘Arranther atyeng warrkirrenty, atha arrenhanther payemelem.’ Rernem ikwer-angkwarr iylpareth antelhek. ⁵ Ra tawen ikwer-warl alhek arppemarl, rap arey-alhek artwa ingwer-rnem-anemarl, rernem apatemel rnterl-anenty. Renh-rnem ra ayerney-alhek warrkek arppemarl, ra renh-rnem man antheytyek. ⁶ Atwerrp-anem 5 o'clock ra alhek arppemarl tawen ikwer-warl. Ra ingwer-rnem-anemarl arey-alhek rnterl-anenty. Ra renh-rnem ayerne, ‘Ilekek arranther rntenherreyel apatemel?’ ⁷ Rernem ikwer illehek, ‘Ingwerentyel anwenhanther warrk anthey-angenh.’ Ranem renh-rnem ilek, ‘Arranther amern-angketyarr-itwek atyeng warrkirretyek.’ ⁸ Atwerrp-anem atyetyart yangkelhek, warrkenh anyentek, ra apetyetyek, ra ingwer-rnem ngkwelty antheyntetyek warrk-penh. Ranem artwernem ilek, ‘Ingkernarl apetyek-rnem-tangkwel man antha!’

⁹ Ra artwa ingkern-theyarl apetyek-rnem man ilkwa anthe. ¹⁰ Arrwekelarl warrkirrek-rnem, rernem-anem apetyek, man inetyek. Rernem iterrek, ‘Man ilkwa ingga anwanther ineyenh’, arrwekelarl warrkirrey-alhekel-rnem. ¹¹ Rernem atyetyart ilkwa iltek, ‘Ntwa man ilkwan anthe ingkern-they apetyek-rnemantar!’ ¹² Artwa ingwer-rneman hour anyent warrkirrenh, ingkern-they apetyek-rneman, anwanther itwern ilkwel aleth arlkawelhenh. Ingkernarl apetyekel-rneman nthakenharl man ilkwa inek?’

¹³ Atyetyart ranem artwa anyent tyerne, ‘Atha ngenh man ilkwa antheynek, weth atharl ngenh arrwekel ilek-angkwarr-antey. ¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Man ngkwenh inerl-alha, akngeynemel amper-warl. Atha renh-rnem man ilkwa antheyel mwerr-angkwarr. Ilek-they ntwa

alharlkwek artwa ingwer-rnem, atharl man akngerr antheh? Man ilkwarl atha alhewer payemelem! ”

¹⁶ Jesus angkek, “Akngey-kenh alakenh aynteyel, Akngeyel ingkerrenh arntarnt-arem arppemarl, ingkernarl apetyek-rnem arntarnt-arem arppemarl.”

Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemek ilelheyel
(Mark 10:32-34; Luke 18:31-34)

¹⁷ Jesus alhek Jerusalem-warl. Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemel renh apentek. Akngerran renh-rnem apentek ingkern-theyarl. Ra ilelhek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemek, ¹⁸ “Awelhenherr-arey atyeng! Rlengk apmer Jerusalem-warl anwantherr alhem. Ayeng Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen. Anwantherrarl Jerusalem-el aney-alhem. Ahelengkw-rnemel ayen anterrkweyenh ikwer-itwel. Ayen rernem akngeyenh, atyetyart tyaty-areny ilkwernem-warl, atyetyart ilkwa Moses-kenh angka akalty-antheyel-rnem-warl. Rernem ayen ahayiweyenh, ingwer-rnemel ayen ipmek atwetyek. ¹⁹ Rernem ayen ahayiweyenh, Jew-weny ahelengkw-rnem-warl, rernem ayen ipmek atwetyek. Rernem ayen irrwarem, whip-el-tangkwek atweyenh, ayen rernem ipmek atwey-alenty. Ayeng ipmepenh akemirreyenh ingwa atherr-penh.”

James-then John-then ratherr Jesus renh ayerneyel
(Mark 10:35-45)

²⁰ Zebedee-kenh alerikw-atherr amikw ikwer-atherrenh apetyek Jesus-warl, kwenirremel. ²¹ Jesus-el renh ayernek, “Ilekay?”

Arelh ra renh ilek, “Nga Atyetyart ilkwa aneyenh, Ntwa arraty ilay, ampa atyenh-atherr Atyetyart ilkwa arppemarl ngkweng-itwel aneyenh?”

²² Jesus-el awayenheng ilek, “Mpwel atyeng mwerranty awelhenherr-atherr. Ahelengkw-rnemel ayen artewentyel irrwampetyek atweyenh. Mpwel-alew? Mpwel arlka menty anthehem arppemarl, ayeng anthehem-apeny?”

Ratherr ilelhek Jesus ikwer-warl, “Ya, menty ahelengkw-rnemel aylernen irrwampetyek atwey!”

²³ Jesus-el renh-atherr ilek, “Rernem innga mpwelenh irrwampetyek atweyenh, ayen irrwampetyek atweyenh-apeny. Inpa, athan iterl-arey-angenharl, Akngeyelantarl iterl-arey angwenharl Atyetyart ilkwa atyeng-apeny aneyenh, Akngey atyenhelant atyetyart ilkwa arernerneyenh.” ²⁴ Kwertengerl 10 ingwer-rnem kwertengerl ikwer-atherrey arlkarirrek ratherrarl Atyetyart ilkwa anetyek arlkwentek, Jesus-apeny. ²⁵⁻²⁶ Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem Jesus ra ilek, “Atyetyart Jew-weny ilkwernem awerr aneyel-rnem-angkwarr, arrantherr apentey-angenh. Arrantherr mwerrant-arey anenherr-arey. Ingwer atyenh-rnem Atyetyart ilkwa anem, mwerr-angkwarr ingkerrenh arntarnt-aretyek. ²⁷ Arrantherr arntarnt-arerreyek, warrkenh iylpareth awelheyel-apeny. Alakenh atha arrenhantherr atyetyart ilkwa arernerem. ²⁸ Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen anyent ayeng kel apetyek ahern nhenh-warl, ingkerrenh mwerr-angkwarr arntarnt-aretyek iylparethel. Ayeng arlkan anthehem ingkerrenhek.”

Jesus-el artwa aparrng atherr mwerrileyel
(Mark 10:46-52; Luke 18:35-43)

²⁹ Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert apmer Jericho-they alhek, akngerran renh-rnem apentek. ³⁰ Artwa aparrng atherr iwerr impalthe anenh. Ratherr awek ingwerentyelarl renh-atherr ilek, “Jesus apetyem nhangkwarr.” Ratherr arlkek Jesus ikwer, “Jesus, David-kenh, aylekanth amperrngirra!”

³¹ Akngerran renh-atherr ilek, “Akater anenherr-atherr! Jesus renh arlkareweyang!” Ratherr artewentyel arlkek Jesus ikwer arppemarl, “Artwa David-kenh! Aylernenkanth amperrngirra!”

³² Jesus-el renh-atherr ayernek, “Nthakenh atha ilem?”

³³ Artwa aparrng ratherr Jesus-warl angkek, “Ingkartay, annga mwerrila, aylernanth mwerr-anem aretyek!”

³⁴ Jesus ikwer-atherr amperrngirrek, annga renh-atherr annga rlerliletyek, ratherr arleng aretyek. Artwa aparrng ratherr kel mwerr arleng aremel-anem, Jesus-anem apentek.

21

Jesus alheyel tawen Jerusalem-warl
(Mark 11:1-11; Luke 19:28-38; John 12:12-19)

¹ Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert apmer ingwer-warl alhew Jerusalem-they arrer-antey, apmer Bethphage-warl, apwert Alip-angketyarr-arrangarr. Jesus-el kwertengerl atherr thwenek, ratherr arrwekel alhetyek, ² “Mpwelanthan alhenherr-atherr tawen-warl. Mpwelanthap tangkey atherr arey-alhenherr-atherr; tangkey amenheng-atherr. Rwep lhelenherr-atherr; atyeng-warl inenhey-alhemel. ³ Ingwerentyel mpwel-henh ayernenty, mpwelanth ilenherr-atherr; ‘Ingkart ikwer aylernanth akngeyneyel wenh tangkey nhan.’ Ra anthem-anem.”

⁴ Alakenh-anyem Akngey-kenh angka arraty ayntenh, angkakert arrwekelenyel ilenh-angkwarr-antey. ⁵ “Jerusalem-areny-rnem, atyetyart ilkwa rarl apetyeyenh, tangkey-akert. Ra tnakelhey-angenh, tangkey ateralth-akert.”

⁶ Ratherr anperl-alhek, Jesus-elarl ilantheh-angkwarr-antey. ⁷ Ratherr tangkey renh-atherr aytey-akngeyneyel Jesus-warl. Ratherr arnkwa tangkey artep-atherr-warl arrernek. Jesus-anem tangkey ateralth-warl nganek. Alakenh-anyem Akngey-kenh angka arraty ingnanem irrek, angkakert arrwekelenyel ilenh-angkwarr-antey.

⁸ Akngerr ingkerrenhel arnkwa ahern-warl panty iweyneyk, tangkey alhetyek ikwer-angkwarr Jesus-akert. Ingwerel-rnem alperrarl akek. Rernem ayatheweyneyek tangkey Jesus-akert ra alhetyek panty-angkwarr. Tangkey alhek panty-angkwarr Jesus-akert. ⁹ Artwa akngerrrel Jesus renh apentek. Ingkerrenh ikwer inkwerelhek arrwekel-warl alhenh-rnem-then, ingkern-theyarl alhenh-rnem-then. Rernem Jesus-ek inkwerelhemel arlkek, “Anwantherr Atyetyart ilkwek inkwerelhey, David-kenh ingga! Akngeyelarl renh thwenek anwekantherr-warl. Akngeyel renh arntarnt-areyel, ra Atyetyart ilkwa ingkerrenhek aneyel!”

¹⁰ Jesus alhek apmer Jerusalem-warl. Ingkerrenh ikwer inkwerelhek, ayernerremel, “Artwa angwenharlap ran nhenhey?”

¹¹ Rernem angkerrenh, “Nhenhan Jesus-arl, angkakert Nazareth-areny ahern Galilee-areny.”

Jesus Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty ilkwewarl alheyel
(Mark 11:15-19; Luke 19:45-48; John 2:13-22)

¹² Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty ilkwitwek weker-rnemel aker tharlemilenh, store-arrpantey. Ingwerel-rnem aker thiparl tharlemilenh. Jesus ra arek ingwerel-rnemarl aker tyenkerr tharlemilenh, ra ingkerrenh-antey renh-rnem irrentek, taypel-rnem iwemel, ampwal ngkweltyek-areh-rnem-then. Jesus-el renh-rnem weker-rnem irrentek. ¹³ Ra renh-rnem ingkerrenh ilek, “Akngey-kenh angka alakenh aynteyel: ‘Ingkerrenh akarrirrerl-ayntetyek warl nhenh-warl, Akngeyek inkwerelhemel.’ Irrtyert-awarr-rnemantarl apmer nhenh-warlan arrantherr arrernek!”

¹⁴ Artwa aparrng-rnem-then artwa lerrp-rnem-then ikwer-warl apetyek Jew-kenh tyaty ilkwitwek. Ra renh-rnem mwerrilek. ¹⁵ Jew-rnem tyaty ilkwitwek ampernem arlkalhelirrenh, “Nhanyem David-kenh.” Artwa priest-rnem-then Moses-kenh akalty-anthey-angker-rnem-then rernem arek-penh rernem ahelirrek-anem. Rernem Jesus renh ilek,

¹⁶ “Ntwa apek yanh-rnem alhengk-aweyel, rernemarl arlkalhelirreyel?” Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Angka Akngey-kenh arrwekeleny aynteyel: ‘Ampernemel ayenh tnakeyel arraty-angkwarr.’” ¹⁷ Ra renh-rnem iwerl-alhek-anem apmer Bethany-itwel aney-alpek.

Jesus-el arwerl renh ileyel
(Mark 11:12-14, 20-24)

¹⁸ Ingwepenh Jesus Bethany-they anperl-alhek apmer Jerusalem-warl, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert. Ra angayakw-anem irrek ampepel. ¹⁹ Arleng-they, ra arwerl tywerrk arek. Ra alhek arrer-warl amernek aretyek. Amern aney-angenh arrangkwan-antey ra arek, alperrant. Jesus-el arwerl renh ilek, “Arwerl nhepenh nthakenh ingwerentyel amern arlkwey-angenharl intem-antey!” Arwerl arleny-anem irrek.

²⁰ Kwertengerl ikwerenhel-rnem renh awek, rarl alakenh angkenh, rernem apatek. ²¹ Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ilek, “Anwantherr Akngey tnakem, ikwer irrpelthirrey-angenh, arrantherr alakenh mpwarem. Arrantherr areyel apwert aleyarl altyweneyel? Arrantherr apwert ilenh ilenty, ra alpetyek kwaty ampep-warl, ra inggarl awelhemel kwaty ampep-warl arrerrelhem. Apwert ilenhan arrekantherr awelhemel kwaty ampep-warl arrerrelhem-apeny, Akngeyan arrekantherr awelhem, alakenh-anyem. ²² Akngeyan arrekantherr awelhem, alakenh-anyem, arrantherr renh tnakenty, renh ayernenty.”

Atyetyart ilkwernemel Jesus renh ayerneyel
(Mark 11:27-33; Luke 20:1-8)

²³ Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty ilkwewarl aylpek. Ra renh-rnem akalty-anthenh. Atyetyart Jew-kenh tyaty-areny-rnem-then artwa ilkwernem-then ikwer-warl apetyek. Rernem renh ayernek, "Angwenhel ngenh atyetyart arrernek, ingkerrenh akalty-anthetyek."

²⁴ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Atha arrenhantherr anyent-inger arwa ayernem, ar-rantherr apek atyeng iletiek. Arrantherr atyeng ilyenty, athap arrenhantherr ilem arppemar, angwenhelarl ayenhan thwenek. ²⁵ Angwenhel John renh arrernek, ingkerrenh baptise-emeletiek, irrwerl-arenyel apek, ahern-arenyel apek?"

Rernem angkerrenh, "Nthakenh anwantherr Jesus renh iley-angenh, Akngeyel John renharl thwenek ahern nhenh-warl, anwenhantherr Jesus-elarl arraty ilekerr, anwantherr John ikwer awelhey-angenharl, akengentyarl John ikwer irrpelthirrenh. ²⁶ Nthakenharl anwantherr iley-angenh, atyetyart ahern-arenyelarl John anwekantherr-warl thwenek, ingwer-rnemarl anwekantherr ahelirrekerr, rerneman John iterl-areyel, rarl Akngey-kenh angkakert inngan aneyel. Rerneman John tnakeyelarl, rarl Akngey-kenh angkakert inngarrapert." ²⁷ Rernem Jesus ikwer-warl angkek, "Inpa, iterl-arey-angenh, angwenhelarl John renh thwenek ahern nhewarl."

Jesus angkek ikwer-rnemek, "Arrantherr ayenh arraty tyerneyang-kety, nthakenh atha arrekantherr arraty iley-angenh arppemar, angwenhelarl ayenh thwenek ahern nhewarl."

Aler atherr-akert

²⁸ "Atha angka arrekantherr iletiek. Artwamp-kenh alerikw-atherr anenh. Artwamp ra alerikw alkenh ilantheh, amern grapes-angketyarrel warrkirretyek. ²⁹ Alerikwan menty-tangkwelel angkek, 'Arrangk'w. Iterrerl-apek.

Ikwer-penh ra nyerrirrerl-apek, rap angkep-anem alpek. Ra aynikwek awelhek, atherrk lyapelherl-ayntetyek.

³⁰ Artwamp ra alerikw ingweran ilantheh-anem. Alerikwan angkek, 'Ya, kel ayeng alhem!' Ranap arrangkw alhey-angenharl."

³¹ Jesus-el renh-rnem ayernek, "Alerikw nthenh-apyenarl aynewikw awelhekan?" Rernem renh ilek, "Alerikw wetharl renh-tangkwelel ayernek, rant ikwer awelhekan." Jesus-el-anem ikwer-rnem ilek, "Apmwernem ingkerrenh rernem Akngey-warl angkepirrenhey-alpeyenh nyerrirremel, man akarriley-angker-rnem-then arelh apmwangkwarrrarl alheyel-rnem-then. Rernem Akngey-kenh-angkwarr aylpeyel, arrantherran arrangkwarrarl.

³² John Baptise-emeley-angker ra iwerr arraty arrekantherr iylparrernekarl, arraty-angkwarr apentetyek. Arrantherranap ikwer irrpelthirrenhan. Apmwangkwarr alhenh-rnem, man akarriley-angker-rnem-then arelh apmwernem-then ikwer awelhenharl, Akngey-warl angkepirremel. Arrantherran angetherr arek arppemar, angkepirrey-angenharl, John ikwer awelhey-angenh."

Angka amern grapes-akert

(Mark 12:1-12; Luke 20:9-19)

³³ "Arrantherr atyeng awelhenherr-arey. Apmerek-artweyel amern grapes lyapelhilek, parrik apwert-penh artek, amern grapes lyapetyek parrikel kwen. Warl arlpenty ra artek, artwa anyent irrwerl anayntetyek, arntarnt-arehlerl-anemel, ingwerenty irrtiert apetyekerr amern aketyek. Irrkanem kwen angernemel, amern grapes lthwayntetyek, akarr areyirretyek. Atyetyartel warrkenh-rnem arrernek amern grapes arntarnt-arayntetyek, ra apmer ingwer-warl alhey-kety. Kel ra apmer ingwer-warl alhek.

³⁴ Amern apmengerrentyel, ra warrkenh-rnem thwenek, amern grapes ampeng awaketyek ikwer. ³⁵ Ingwer-rnemel warrkenh anyent atwek, ingweran ipmek-antey atwek, ingwer apwertel wek. ³⁶ Ra warrkenh ingwer-rnem thwenek, akngerr. Rernem renh-rnem atwek arppemar.

³⁷ Ran angkek, 'Alerey anyent atyenh atha renh thwenetyek, rernem apek ikwer awelhetiek.' Atyetyartel alerikw ikwerrenh anyentant-anem thwenek. ³⁸ Atyetyart-kenh alerikw rernem arnarek, rernem angkerrenh, 'Ingwer-ingeran ranem grapes-angketyarrek atyetyart aneyenh. Anwantherr renh atwey, anwekantherr grapes-angketyarr ayntey-alkenh.' ³⁹ Rernem renh anterrkwek, aketh-warl-anem iwemel ipmek atwek-anem renh."

⁴⁰ Jesus-el renh-rnem ayernek, "Nthakenharl arrantherr iterreyel, atyetyart ra apey-alpeyenhel, nthakenharl warrkenh-rnem irreyenh?"

⁴¹ Atyetyart priest-rnem-then artwa ilkwernem-then rernem renh tyernek, 'Ra renh-rnem ipmek atweyenh. Ranem warrkenh mwerr-rnem arrerneyenh, rernem

grapes-angketyarr mwerr arntarnt-arayntetyek, amern grapes ikwerenh arrayt ikwer awaketyek.’”

Anayntileyel: *Akngey-kenh angkakert-rnem warrkenh-rnem-apeny. Atyetyart-kenh alerikw Jesus-apeny. Akngeyel angkakert-rnem thwenek atyetyartel warrkenh-rnem thwenek-apeny. Ranem Jesus alerikw ikwerenh thwenek arrpemarlahern nhenh-warl, atyetyartel alerikw ikwerenh thwenek-apeny. Pharisee-rnem apmer arntarnt-arey-angker-rnem-apeny.*

⁴² Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Arrantherr Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny iterl-arey-areny. Angka alakenh aynteyel: ‘Arwerl arlpenty ingwerel iwem apmwek-athen. Arwerl ran impen-antey, lywenty artetyek. Ingkartel renh arernernek anwekantherr.’

⁴³ Arrantherr ikwer impen anyentek awalhey-angenh, arrantherr amentewarl irrekerr ikwerenh-angkwarl-kety. Ingwer-rnemel renh tnakenty, ra renh-rnem arntarnt-aremarl.”

Anayntileyel: *Jesus angka nhenh-anem ikwer-rnem ilek, rernem arrayt iterl-arayntetyek. Alakenh-anyem ilelhek ikwer-rnem, “Jew-rnemel ayenh iwerl-alhek, arwerl apmwapeny-arrpantey. Rernem ayenh ipmek atweyenh.” Jesus ran arwerl impen mwerr-angker weth-apeny, ingkerrenh ikwer inkwerelh-ayntetyek.*

⁴⁵ Atyetyart tyaty-areny-rnem-then Pharisee-rnem-then rernem awak-penh, rernem iterl-anem-arek, “Anwekantherrip nhenhey angkeyel wenh!” ⁴⁶ Rernem iterrenh renh atwetyek-arrpantey. Rernem aterirrenh, ingwer-rnem-kety, rernemarlah renh iterl-arenh angkakert Akngey-kenh.

22

*Angka tyenkerr-akert
(Luka 14:15-24)*

¹ Jesus-el angkanem ikwer-rnem ilek, renh-rnem akalty-anthek arrpemarlah, ² “Akngey-kenh-angkwarl alakenh aynteyel. Atyetyart anyent anenh. Akngerr akarrirrek, amern kwenty arlkwetyek, alerikw ikwerenh itengirrenty aytaretyek. ³ Warrkenh-rnem thwenek, ingwer-rnem ikngwerl-alpetyek. Rerneman arlkarirrek ikwerety. ⁴ Ra warrkenh ingwer-rnem thwenek, ‘Ingkerrenh ikngwerl-alpenherr-arey, amern kwenty arlkwetyek, aker pwelek anter-akngerr ilek-ilek, arlkwetyekant-anem.’

⁵ Rernem ikwer awalhey-angenh. Ingwer-rnem amern weyt atherrk inetyek, ingwerenty amentewarl alherlewenh, ingwerenty amentewarl anew-anenh. Ingwer-rnem store-itwek warrkirrenh ampwal ilek-ilek mpwarenh. ⁶ Ingwer-rnemel warrkenh ingwer-rnem anterrkwemel atwek ipmek-antey.

⁷ Atyetyartel inngantey ingwer-rnem irlkentyilek, rernem apmwernem atwetyek, warl-rnem artyeyntetyek. ⁸⁻⁹ Ra warrkenh ingwer-rnem thwenek, ingkerrenh ikngwerl-alpetyek, ‘Ingwer-rnem arwekelarl ayernekneman arlkarirreyel amern kwenty ikwer-warl apetyey-angenh. Apmer arrpanenh-warl ingkerrenh ikngwerl-alpenherr-arey, ingkerrenh apetyeyek, kwenty arlkwetyek.’ ¹⁰ Rernem amperirrenhey-alpek akwerr-warl ikngwerl-alpek, artwa ingwerek-ingwer ikngwenhey-alpek warl ikwerenh-warl, amern arlkwetyek, artwa mwerr-rnem-then apmwernem-then ingkerr apey-alhek amern kwenty arlkwetyek. Akngerr innga akarrirrek, warl kwen arrkngelek-anem.

¹¹ Akngerr akarrirrek, arnkwa mwerr-angkerel aylpemel. Atyetyart rap arey-alhek artwa ingweran arnkwa aterrng-akertarl, arnkwa mwerrek aylpey-angenh. ¹² Atyetyart ranem ayerneknem, ‘Ilek-kety nga arnkwa mwerrelan aylpey-angenh?’ ¹³ Atyetyartel-anem artwernem ilantheek, artwa ilyatherr arertnetyek, ingkety-atherr-then aketh-warl-anem iwetyek, atwemengk-warl, artewentyel arrangkeyel-rnem-warl. ¹⁴ Akngey akngerrek yangkelhek, irrpety ingwer-rnemant-anem ra arrwekel-antey rlwaneynek, ikwerenh-rnem anayntetyek.”

Anayntileyel: *Ingkart Akngey ingkerrenhek arrkernelheyel, ikwer-angkwarl ingkerrenh anetyek. Ingkerrenhek, apmer arrpanenhel ingkerrenh aneyel-rnemek. Ra ingkerrenhek ilkelheyel, ikwer-angkwarl ingkerrenh anetyek. Ingwer-rnem arlkarirrenh kwenty ikwerenh arlkwerr; aley-anyem ingwer-rnem Akngey-kenh angka awakerr arlkarirreyel-apeny. Alakenh angka nhanyem anayntileyel.*

*Man kapmentek anthetyek
(Mark 12:13-17; Luka 20:20-26)*

¹⁵ Pharisee-rnem anyentirrek angkerretyek, rernem Jesus renh irrywerl-ampernetek, ra apmwel-areh angkenty renh awetyek. ¹⁶ Herod-el-rnem-then,

Pharisee-rnem-then rernem artwernem thwenek, Jesus renh ayernetyek, “Ingkartay, anwantherr ngenh iterl-areyel. Ngan artwa arraty aneyel, ntwa Akngey-kenh angka arraty akalty-antheyel. Nga ahern-arenyek awelhey-angenh. ¹⁷ Nthakenh nga iterreyel, anwernantherr kapment ilkwernem man antheynetyek, menty?”

¹⁸ Jesus ra iterl-arek, rernemarl irrtwyerremel angkek ikwer-warl. Ra renh-rnem ilek, “Arrantherr ayenl arrkerneyel, ayeng arrekantherr akengenty angketyek.”

Anayntileyel: Rernem arrkernelhenh ikwer; ra akengenty angkentyek. Ra akengenty angkenty, rernem renh ingwer-ingerant anterrkwetyek, renh ipmek atwetyek.

¹⁹ “Ngkwelty atyeng akngetyay, atha tax maney aretyek.” Rernem ngkwelty anyent renh anthek. ²⁰ Jesus angkek, “Angwenharl inggerr-akertan nhenhan, itna angwenh-kenh-akert nhan?”

²¹ Rernem ikwer ilek, “Caesar, atyetyart kapment ilkwarlapan nhenhey!”

Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Man-areny-rnemelarl arrenhantherr manek ankem, arrantherr man renh-rnem anthenherr-arey, rernem-anem kapment man renh antheyek. Akngey-kenh warrk-rnemel man ineynem, arrantherr ingkerrenhel arrernetyek arrpemar, Akngey ikwer-anem rernem man renh arrernetyek.” ²² Jesus renh awemel, rernem apateyeppek, Jesus-el angka arraty ikwer-rnem ilekarl. Kel rernem alpek-anem.

Rernem ipmepenh itethirreyenh

(Mark 12:18-27; Luke 20:27-40)

²³ Artwa Sadducee-rnem Jesus ikwer-warl apetyek, renh ayernetyek. Sadducee-rnem akalty-anthenh, arrewaly intem-antey ayntem, nthakenh ipmepenh akwentey-angenh. Rernem Jesus renh ayerne. ²⁴ “Ingkartay, Moses-el angka anwekantherr arrerne, arelh inpertirrenty, ayteyikw ranemarl arelh ikwer-warl itengirretyek ikwer-atherrenhanemarl, ampa ingwer-anem anyek.

²⁵⁻²⁶ Anew ikwerenhek arelh anyent ran inpertirrek ampeweny-anteyarl, ra ayteyikw ikwerenhitwel itengirrek arrpemar. Arelh ra inpertirrek ayteyikw ingwerek-anemarl, ampeweny-antey arrpemar. Ayteyikw-rnem 6 ilenh-rnem arelh anyent ikwer-itwel-antey, rernem ingkerrenh anyentar-anyentarl itengirrek, arrewaly ingwer iylpelerlewy, awayikw ingwer-itwel itengirremel, ra ampeweny arrangkw arrpemar. Artwa anyent aytey anyek itengirrek, arelh ikwer-itwel-antey. Artwa ranem ilwek, ampeweny-antey, arelh anyent ikwerenhitwel ampa ikwer-atherrenh aney-angenh-antey. ²⁷ Arelh ranem ilwek. ²⁸ Artwa rernem ipmepenh akemirrenty, artwa angwenharlap arelh ikwerenhitwel inngan?”

²⁹ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Arrantherr apmwel-areh akalty-antheyel Akngey-kenh angka arrantherr iterl-arey-angenh. Arrantherr Akngey iterl-arey-angenh-antey, Akngayan rltarrk ilkwakertarl aneyel, ingkerrenhitwel ipmepenh itethiletyek. ³⁰ Rernem ingkerrenhitwel itethirremel alpeyenh rernem aney-alpeyenh intem-antey, arelh-itwel itengirrey-angenh, irrwerl-areny-rnem-apeny. ³¹ Akngewel arrwekel-antey renh-rnem ilek, rernem angkeparl itethirreyenh, ipmepenh. Arrantherr angka ilenh iterl-arey-areny, angka ilenhan Akngey-kenh pipel arraty inngarl anyntey. Arwerl wethelarl lherm ampenh-apeny. ³² Akngewel Moses renh ilek, ‘Ayeng ngkwenhek-rnem ingkerrenhek Atyetyart aneyenh, Abraham-ek, Isaac-ek, Jacob-ek.’ Rernem iteth-antey aneyarr-alpek Akngey-kenh apmerl irrwerl, Abraham-akerr, Isaac-akerr, Jacob-akerr. Arrantherr ingwer-rnem apmwel-aretharl akalty-antheyel intem ilwenty-arrpantey. Rernem ipmepenh itethirremel ingkerrenhitwel alpek Akngey-itwel aney-alpek, intem-antey. Alakenh-anyem, anwantherrarl ilwem, Akngewel anenhantherrenhitwel angkep arrpemarl itethilem, anwantherrap apmer ikwerenhitwel irrwerl alpem, ra arrenhantherr arntarrt-arayntetyek apmer ikwerenhitwel intem-antey.”

³³ Jesus-el renh-rnem apatel-anthek.

Angka Akngey-kenh innga

(Mark 12:28-34; Luke 10:25-28)

³⁴ Pharisee-el-rnem awek-penh, rernem anyentirrek, angkerretyek. ³⁵ Artwa anyent ingwerel Jew-kenh-angkwaran iterl-arenhan. Ranem Jesus ikwer arrkernelhek, ayernemel, ³⁶ “Ingkartay, Moses-el angka akngerr anwekantherr arrerne. Nthenh-apenyarl angka rltarrk impen inngan, anwantherr renh apentetyek?”

³⁷ Jesus-el renh tyerne, “‘Anyent renhant apentetyek, anyent ikwerant iterretyek’, ³⁸ Angka nhanyem impen, arrwekeleny. ³⁹ Akngey-kenh angka ingweran alakenhaym anynteyel: ‘Arrantherr ingwer-rnem arntarrt-arayntetyek, ikwer-rnem inkwerelhitwetetyek, ampa arrekantherrenhitwel arntarrt-arey-apeny.’ ⁴⁰ Angka ingwer-rnem

arrangkwarl, Moses-kenh angka ingwer-rnem artwa angkakert ingwer-rnem-anem ingkern-they-anem aremirrek.”

*Artwa David-kenh
(Mark 12:35-37; Luke 20:41-44)*

⁴¹ Pharisee-rnem ikwer-itwek rtnenh-antey, Jesus-el renh-rnem ayerne, ⁴² “Nthakenh arrantherr iteherl-areyel Christ itethiley-angker renhan. Angwenh-kenh ran?”

“Ranem Atyetyart David-kenh,” rernem renh tyerne.

⁴³ Jesus-el-anem renh-rnem tyerne, “Akngey-kenh itnwengel ikwer lwewarrerne. David-el Christ renh itnewek ‘Atyetyart atyenh’. ⁴⁴ Akngeyel atyetyart atyenh renh ilek, ‘Atyeng-itwel ana! Arlkarirreyel-rnem, atha ngenh atyetyart arrernem ikwer-rnem.’ ⁴⁵ Nthakenh atyetyart David-kenh? David-el renh atyetyart antweyel. Nthakenh arrantherr itereyel.”

⁴⁶ Ingwerentyel arraty renh tyerne-angenh-they, rernemap menty-anem ipmelhek, angka ingwerek ayerne-angenh-anem.

Anayntileyl: David-they ingkern, ingkern-penh ranem apetyek.

23

*Jesus-el Pharisee-rnem-then Moses-kenh angkakert-rnem akalty-antheyel
(Mark 12:38-40; Luke 11:37-52; Luke 20:45-47)*

¹ Jesus-anem ingkerrenh-warl angkek kwertengerl ikwerrenh-rnem-warl-then, ² “Pharisee-rnem-then Moses-kenh-rnem-then akalty ingga aneyel, angka Moses-kenh-angkwarra. ³ Rernem Moses-kenh angka arraty akalty-antherl-anenty, arrantherr ikwer-rnem awelh-ayntetyek, Pharisee-kenh-angkwarr apentey-angenh. Rernem ingwer-rnem akalty-anthem, rernem Akngey-kenh-angkwarr arraty apentey-angenh.

⁴ Rernem ingwer-rnem akalty-anthem, rernem renh-rnem aleh arntarnt-arey-angenh-anemarl. ⁵ Rernem tnakelheyl. Mwanytel arntarnt-arelherr-arey yanh-rnem-kety kwet arlpentey-akert-kety! Akngey-kenh pip-rnem rernem rlwewarl arertnelhem iyterlarr-apeny akwewarl-then, ingkerrenhel renh-rnem arayntetyek. ⁶ Warl ikwer-warl rernem anyentirrem, angkerr-ayntetyek. Rernem arwekel-warl arrernelheyl arrkngelemel ingwer-rnem-kety, rernemant tnakelheteyek. Ingkerrenhel inkwerelhemel amern arlkwetyek, rernemant arwekel-warl arrernelheteyek arrkngelemel ingwer-rnem-kety, rernemant tnakelheteyek. ⁷ Akngerr akarrirrenty-warl, akngerr renh-rnem tnakelheteyek, ingkart ilkwarrpantey.

⁸ Arrekantherr akalty-anthey-angker anyentant. Akngey anyent irrwerl-areny rant ingkerrenhek aneyel. Ingkerrenh arrantherr aneyel, awayenheng-apeny, angkwerenheng-apeny. ⁹ Ingkart ahern-areny ntwakey-angenh, Akngey-arrpantey. Akngey alker-arenyekant anwantherr awelheteyek. ¹⁰ Nthakenh ingkart rltwa tnakelheyl-angenh. Artwa itethiley-angker rant atyetyart arrekantherrenh aneyel. ¹¹ Ingwerenty apek atyetyart ilkwa anenty, rap warrenh ingwer-rnemek. ¹² Artwa anyent ilkwarrpantey ilelhenty, Akngeyel renh areyl arrangkwarl. Artwa ra apmwamwam ilelhenty, Akngeyel renh areyl mwerrarl.

¹³ Yaw-yaw! Pharisee-rnem-then angka Moses-kenh akalty-anthey-angker-rnem-then! Akngeyelan arrenhantherr artewentyel ingga irrwampenh-antheyenh! Arrantherr angka Akngey-kenh arraty akalty-anthey-angenh, akngerr ingwer-rnem akaltyirretyek, ikwerrenh-angkwarr anyantetyek. Arrangkwar! Rerneman angka ikwerrenh iteherl-arey-angenh, arrantherr-apeny! Rernem irrywerremel angkeyel Akngey-warl-athek arleng-alenty. Akngeyelarl ingkerrenh court-emileyenh, rap renh-rnem irrwampenh-antheyenh, irrywalh renh-rnem. Ingwer-rneman ra alyepel irrwampenh-antheyenh.

¹⁵ Artwa Pharisee-rnemay, Moses-kenh-rnem-then arrantherr apmwangkwarr akalty-ileyl. Arrantherr apmer arleng-warl alheyl, artwa anyent angkepilyek, renh Ingkart-angkwarr akaltyileyl. Arraty-wenyarl arrantherr apmwangkwarr akalty-antheyelarl, apmwangkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek, arrantherr apenteyel-apeny!

¹⁶⁻¹⁷ Rernem irrywerremel ilelheyel tyaty ilkwangkwar: Alakenh ingwer-rnem irrywerremel ilelheyel, ‘Gold ingga aynteyel-apeny tyaty ilkwitwel, arraty ayeng angkeyel wenh.’ Tyaty ilkwa impen, gold-an arrangkwarl.

¹⁸ Apwert ilperr-ilperr impen ikwer tyenkerr ampertetyek. Ingwer-rnemel irrywerremel ilelheyel alakenh, ‘Apwert ilperr-ilperr tyaty ilkwitwel ingga aynteyel-apeny, ingga atha ileyl.’ ¹⁹⁻²⁰ Ingwer-rnem alakenh irrywerremel ilelheyel, ‘Gold tyaty ilkwel ingga aynteyel-apeny, arraty ingga atha ileyl.’ Ingwer-rnem alakenh angkeyel, ‘Tyaty ilkwa alakenh aynteyel-apeny, ingga arraty atha ileyl.’ ²¹ Akngey-kenh warl ilkwa nheh anwantherr iterretyek, arraty apentetyek Akngey-kenh-angkwarr.

Inngant nga ilelhetyek, irrtwyerremel ilelhey-angenh. ²² Ingwer-rnem irrtwyerremel ilelheyel alakenh, 'Alkenhel arem'. Arrkent iley-angenh, arrantherr iterretyek Akngey anyent ikwer. Anwantherr iterretyek ra irrwerl-itwel anwekantherr mpwelheyel, irrtwyerremel ilelhey-angenh.

²³ Artwa Pharisee-rnemay! Akngeyelan arrenhantherrenh artewentyel irrwampenh-antheyenh! Arrantherrarl amern atherrk akep-akalthem, akely anthem Akngeyekan, Moses-elarl akalty-anthenh-angkwarr. Angka ikwerenh arrangkwarl. Angka akely nhan, arrangkwarl. Arrantherr arratylerey-angenh, ingwer-rnem arntarnt-arey-angenh, arrantherr Akngey-angkwarr arraty apentey-angenh. Arrantherr angka apentel-anem angka ingkerr! ²⁴ Arrantherr angka anyent impen ikweretyan iylpelir-rekarl. Arrantherr angka apmwel-aretharl apenteyel, angka mwerr-angkwarr apentey-angenh.

²⁵ Arrantherr Pharisee-rnem apmwel-areth iterreyel. Arrantherr mwerr-arrpantey inggelheyel, kwenan apmwarl. Arrantherr apmwernemarl rnter-rnem. ²⁶ Arrantherr artwa aparrng-apeny. Arrantherr apmwekety angkepirretyek Ingkart-warl. Ikwer-penh arrantherr Akngey-angkwarr arraty aneman.

²⁷⁻²⁸ Arrantherr iterl-arelheyel arraty-angkwarr-arrpanteyarl. Arrantherr arlka kwenan apmwakert-anteyarl! Warl mwerrarl intelheyel-arrpantey ntwā arem, warl apmwarl kwenan. Arrantherr apmwakert-antey aneyel, warl mwerr-arrpantey intelheyel-apeny.

²⁹ Akngeyelan arrenhantherrenh inngarl artewentyel irrwampenh-antheyenh! Awank-akerr artwa angkakert Akngey-kenh-rnem rernem akwernek aweng-warl. Arrantherr aweng-rnem ayterlkwel aperneyel mwerr-angker ilemel, angkakert-rnem iylpangk-ayntetyek. ³⁰⁻³¹ Arrwekeleny-rnem angkakert-rnem atwenh. Rernemap awelhey-angenh angka Akngey-kenhek, arrangkw. Alakenh-anyem arrantherr awelhey-angenh arppemarl. ³² Arrantherr irrtwyerremel ilelheyel arraty-angkwarr-arrpantey, rernemarl angkakert-rnem atwenh-apeny. ³³ Arrantherr Ingkart-kety amentirrek. Rwa ilkwa arrwekel arrekanttherr mpwelheyel.

³⁴ Arrwekel-antey Akngey angkek, 'Atha angkakert-rnem artwa akalty ingwer-rnem-then arrekanttherr Jew-rnem-warl thwenetyek. Arrantherrarl ingwer-rnem ipmek atwem, ingwer-rnem arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl arrernem, ingwer-rnem whip-el atwem Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty akely-rnem-itwek, ingwer-rnem arntety anthemarl apmer arpan-nhel.' ³⁵⁻³⁶ Awank-akerr Cain-el ayteyikw Abel-tangkwel atwek. Ingwer-rnemel-anem atwenh angkakert Akngey-kenh-rnem. Artwa anyent Zechariah Barachiah-kenh alerikw rernem atwek arppemarl, rarl rtenh tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-kenh kwen-itwel, ampwal rwek-arelh arrenty. Yaw-yaw, atha arrenhantherrenh arraty ileyel. Akngeyan ahelirreyel arrekanttherr. Arrwekeleny-rnemel angkakert Akngey-kenh-rnem awank-akerr atwenh-they, Akngey arrenhantherr atweyenh arppemarl."

*Jesus amperrngirreyel tawen Jerusalem-areny-rnemek
(Luke 13:34-35)*

³⁷ Jesus-an amperrngirreyelpek Jerusalem-areny-rnemek. "Ayengan ikwer-rnem amperrngirreyel Jerusalem-areny-rnemek! Rernem Akngey-kenh angkakert-rnem atwek, Akngeyellarl ikwer-rnem thwenek. Rernem apwertel wemel, ipmew-antey atwek renh-rnem. Ayenganap ilkelhenh, renh-rnem ingkerrenh-antey arntarnt-arayntetyek. Ayengan ilkelhenh, renh-rnem ingkerrenh akarriletyek, tywek-tywekelarl akely-rnem akarrimel-apeny, aypmelhel artemel. Alakenh-anyem. Arrangkwarl! Rernem ingkerrenhel ayen arpelant arek! ³⁸ Alakenh-anyem Akngeyelan apmer Jerusalem arntarnt-arey-angenh. Apmer yanh anampeny arrangkw aynteyenh, alkey-anem. Tyaty ilkwa renhanap atep-atakeyenh ahernel-anem arlperry-anem ayntey-ayntey-alheyenh. ³⁹ Rernem ayen arey-angenh arleng-alenty apmer yanh-itwek. Ingwer-inger ayeng angkep apetyeyenh. Rernemap ayen areyenh-anem, alakenh-anem angkemel, 'Artwa nhanyem mwerr-angker! Akngeyelan renh thwenek rlterrk-akertel!' " Angka nhanyeman Jesus-elanh Jerusalem-areny-rnem-akert.

24

*Ingwerel-rnem tyaty ilkwa atakeyenh
(Mark 13:1-2; Luke 21:5-6)*

¹ Jesus ra tyaty ilkwa iwerl-alhek-penh, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem apetyek ikwer-warl angkemel, "Warl nhenh-rnem ara!"

² Jesus angkek, "Ingwer-ingeran ingwerel-rnem atakem-anem, tyaty ilkwa yanh akwarrkirreyenh."

Rernem atwerreyenh
(Mark 13:3-13; Luke 21:7-19)

³ Rernem apwert alip-angketyarr irrwerl-warl nganek. Rernem ament rtnenherrenhel, rernem renh ayernekanem, "I Wengerarl ingwerel-rnem tyaty ilkwa ilenh atakeyenh, akwarrkirreyek? Nthakenh anwantherr arlta ingkern iterl-areyenh? Ngarl apey-alpey-alpeyenhah ilek anwrnenhantherr ileyenh?"

⁴ Jesus-el renh-rnem tyernekanem, "Mwanytel arntarnt-arelhennherr-arey, ⁵ Ingwer-rnemarl apetyem-kety rernem irrtwyerremel ilelheyenh-kety ayeng-arrpantey, 'Ayeng Akngeyel wetharl awank-akerr alhelek, ayeng nhanyem-anem apetyek arrekantherr-warl.' ⁶ Apmer arpanenh atwerreri-anenty arrantherr awerl-aneyenh. Aterirrey-angenh arrantherr anetyek. Apmer aparpan rernem ahel atwerreyenh ahern-then alker-then ywerrey-alenty. ⁷ Apmer ingwer-areny-rnem-then ahel atwerreri-aneyenh. Angayakwel ilwenherreyenh, ahern akngelheyenh. ⁸ Alakenh-anyem aynteyenh ingweleman, ahern-then alker-then ywerrey-alenty.

⁹ Arrantherr atyeng-angkwarr apenteyel-kety rernem arrenhantherr tyayl-warl akw-erneyenh, ingkerrenhel ngenh atweyenh. Ingwer-rnem arrekantherrety arlkarirreyenh, arrantherrarl atyeng-angkwarr apenteyenh. ¹⁰ Ingwer-rnem intwemelirreyenh, ingwer-rnem ahelengkw-rnem-warl ahayiweyenh tnhwerant-arey aneyenh. ¹¹ Irtywerrey-angker akngerr apetyeyenh Akngey-kenh angkakert-arrpantey, irtywerremel ilerl-aynteyek. ¹² Akngerrel apmwangkwarr apenteyenh, ipmelhemel-anem mwerrant-arey arnanekerr. ¹³ Arrantherr atyeng-angkwarr apenterl-anenty arlta ingkernek-atwety, Akngeyel arrenhantherr itethileman. ¹⁴ Angka atyenh arlpimpirreyenh apmer arpanenh-warl, angka ilpertel-warl rernem ingkerrenhel awek-penh, arlta ra arrer-anemarl."

Artwa ahelengkw apmer Jerusalem-itwek aneyenh
(Mark 13:14-23; Luke 21:20-24)

¹⁵ "Arlta ikwerel, ahelengkw Jew-kenh tyaty ilkwitwek aneyenh. Akngey-kenh pip angka arrwekeleny-akert Akngey-kenh angka aynteyel, Akngey-kenh angkakert Daniel-elarl ingkwernek. Arrantherrarl awem, tyaty ilkwa ikwerelarl Atyetyart ilkwa ra aneyenh, ¹⁶ arrantherr Judea-areny-rneman alhetyek, apwert-warlarl. ¹⁷ Arnkwek iterrey-angenh, arrantherr arwa apwert-warl anpenheyekant. ¹⁸ Awangk alhentyel, kwetek angkep alpey-angenh, menty ra ayntey. ¹⁹ Ayeng amperrngirreyel arelh-rnemek, rernem ampa akely irrepern atnyeneyel-kety."

²⁰ Jesus angkek, "Akngey rantarl arlta anyent iterl-areyelan, anwantherr iterl-arey-angenharl. Arrantherr Akngey renh ayerney aherrrety arrernetyek, irrerntel arrenhantherr atwekkerr. Renh ayerney arppemarl, arlta arrernetyek, arrantherr alhewerarl alhayntetyek, ltyerrey-angker-wenyel. ²¹ Arlta anyent ikwerel, artwa ingkerrenh arntetyirreyenh, alakenh awank-akerr anwantherr arntetyirrey-angenh. Anwantherr ingkern arntetyirrey-angenh alakenh. ²² Arrer-anem anwantherr mpwelhem. Arlta irrpetyap-penh Akngeyel ikwerenh-rnem ingkerrenh arntarnt-areyenh. ²³ Akngerr arrekantherr-warl apetyem, arrenhantherr irtywerremel iletyek, Akngeyel renh-rnem thwenenty-arrpantey ahern nhewarl, Christ-apeny. Rernem alakenh ingkerrenh-warl ilhem. Arrantherr iypelant renh-rnem awetyek, arrenhantherr ilpertileyekarl ilenhan arrkernelheyel. ²⁴ Rernem apetyem, Christ-arrpantey Akngey-kenh angkakert-arrpantey, angka ilek-ilek-akert rernem arrekantherr arrkernelhetyek, arrantherr ikwer-rnem-kenh-angkwarr apentetyek. ²⁵ Mwanytel arntarnt-arelhennherr-arey ikwer-rnem-kety, arrenhantherr ilpertilekerr; atharl arrenhantherr arrwekel ileyel-angkwarr."

Jesus ra apey-alpeyenh
(Mark 13:24-27; Luke 21:25-28)

²⁶ "Ingwer-rnemel alakenh ileyel, 'Christ ra apmer arlpawelarl aremirrek.' Ingwer-rnemel ileyel, 'Christ ra warl kwenel irtyertewelheyel ingwer-rnem-kety.' Ikwer-rnem awalhey-angenh. ²⁷ Ingkerrenhel Artwa Impen renh areyenh arppemarl, anaynt, ahern-arenyel awely-awely areyel-apeny. ²⁸ Thip-rnem akarrirreyel ipmitwel, thip inkwel. Anwantherr anyent areyenh arppemarl, rarl apey-alpeyenh."

Anayntileyel: Jesus-el renh-rnem angkanem ilenh, rernem ikwer arntarnt-arelhetyek. Thip-rnem akerek arntarnt-arelhetyel-apeny, anwantherr Jesus ikwerant arppemarl arntarnt-arelhetyel.

²⁹ "Ingkeny-then, alker-then, antyarr-then rernem ingkerrenh akngelheyenh, ayeng Anyent Impen aremirrey-alenty. Ingkeny-then alker-then ywerreyenh. Antyarr ingkerrenh irrwerl-they aytneyenh.

³⁰ Arlta anyent ikwerel, ingkerrenhel ayenh arnareyenh, Artwa Impen anyent Akngey-kenh irwerl-they apetyenty, rlterrk ilkwakert. Rernem artneyenh ingkerr: ³¹ Terampet angkelh-angkelhileyenh. Ikwer-theyan, atha alker-areny-rnem thwenem, rernem alhetyek, apmer arrpanenh-warl, Akngey-kenh-rnem ingkerrenh akarrilenhey-alpetyek.”

Anwantherr iterl-arey-angenh, ilenger Jesus ra apey-alpeyenh
(Mark 13:28-31; Luke 21:29-33)

³²⁻³³ “Arrantherr iterrenherr-arey, arepampeyel akarley ampengirrentyel ngkweng ileyel aherrety ampep-anem. Akarleyel ileyel-apeny aherrety ampep arrer-anem, ingkeny-then al kent-then ratherr arrenhantherr ileyenh, ayeng alerl apey-alpeyenh arrekantherr-warl ahern nhewarl. Ayeng apey-alpeyenh ahern nhewarl antyarr-then aytenty, ahern-then alker-then akngelhenty. ³⁴ Itetharl aneyel-rnem ingwer-rnemel rernem iterl-aremel areyenh arrpemar. ³⁵ Innga atha arrenhantherr ileyel. Ahern-then alker-then ywerreyenh. Angka atyenh intem-antey aytentyenh.”

Jesus-el renh-rnem ileyel, rernem ikwer mpwelhetyek
(Mark 13:32-37; Luke 17:27-30, 34-36)

³⁶ “Nthakenh ingwerentyel arlta iterl-arey-angenh, ilenger ayeng apey-alpeyenh ahern nhewarl. Alker-arenyel-rnem-then iterl-arey-angenh. Akngey anyent rant iterl-areyel, ilenger ayeng apey-alpeyenh ahern nhewarl.

³⁷ Rap irrkaty-angkwarr aytentyenh Noah-arl anenh-angkwarr-antey. ³⁸ Rernem apatemel anenh, ikwer-rnem-kenh-angkwarrant anenh, amernant arlkwerrenh, ngk-warlant antywerrenh, itengirrenh apmelerreny-angkwarr, Akngey iterl-arey-angenh. Noah-el rtnwa ilkwa arnwarnenh. ³⁹ Akngyeyel kwaty ilkwa thwenek. Noah-an aylpenhek ikwerenh-rnem-akert rtnewarl kwen. Kwaty atnyerr ilkwa ra ingwer-rnem ilwerl-athenek. Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen anyent apey-alpey-alenty, alakenh aytentyenh.

⁴⁰ Artwa atherr amern-angketyarrel warrkirrerl-anenty, angel-rnemel anyentant inerl-alheyenh, ingweran iwerl-alheyenharl. ⁴¹ Arelh atherr apek anerl-aneyenh, ntang atherl-anemel, angel-rnemelan anyentant inerl-alheyenh, ingweran iwerl-alheyenharl. ⁴² Mwantyey arntarnt-arelhennherr-arey! Arrantherr iterl-arey-angenh, ilenger Ingkart arrekantherrrenh apey-alpeyenh. ⁴³ Apmerek-artweyel nthakenh iterl-arey-angenh, anyelk-awarr ra apey-alheman. Ra arntarnt-arelhenn, irrtiert-awarr ra anyelkel inekerr. ⁴⁴ Arrantherr iterl-arey-angenh, ilenger Artwa Impen ayeng apey-alpeyenh. Akngey-kenh arlta impen anwantherr iterl-arey-angenh inpa aneyenh. Atyek-antey arntarnt-arerl-ayntenherr-arey!”

Mwanty arntarnt-arelh-ayntetyek, Jesus-arl angkep apetyeyenh
(Luke 12:35-48)

⁴⁵ “Artwa ilkwa anyent anem warrkenh akngerrew-artey. Atwerrpan ra angkem ikwerenh-rnemek, ‘Ayengarl alhem-kety, arrantherran warl atyenh akarerl-ayntenherr-arey! Mpwelherl-anemel, ayengant apey-alpetyek-atety, arntarnt-arelhenn.’ Akngerr apmer ikwerel akarrirrem, amern akngerr inkwerelhemel amern kweny arlkwerrem. Ingwa ikwerel-antey artwa ilkwa ra alpem warl ikwerenh-warl. Warrkenh ikwerenh-rnem atyek-antey anem, arntarnt-arelhenn ikwer lyenty-akert. Artwa ilkwan inkwerelhem, warrkenh ikwerenh-rnemarl atyek-antey ikwer mpwelhemek, rarl ilantheke-angkwarr. Ra renh-rnem ilem arrenelhetyek, rap amentel-antey amern-anem ampernem, rernem arlkwetyek. ⁴⁶ Artwa ilkwa alhem-tangkwel. Rarl apey-alpemel, warrkenh renh arey-alpem, mwerrarl warrkirrerl-anenty. Ra inkwerelhem, rap angkem warrkenhek, ‘Nga artwa mwerrarl atyeng warrkirreyel. ⁴⁷ Ngan atyetyart aneyenh warlek, pwelek-rnemek, ilek-ilek atyenh ingkerrenhek.’

⁴⁸ Warrkenh ingweran arraty warrkirrey-angenh. Ra iterrem, ‘Atyetyart atyenh apey-alpey-angenh-antey, ywerreyel-antey.’ ⁴⁹ Warrkenh apmwa ra warrkenh ingwer-rnem atwem. Ran aynterlant-anem, amernant akngerrarl arlkwemel, ngkwarl-then antyewem, terangk irreyek-atwety. ⁵⁰ Warrkenh apmwa apal ayntem, atnaraty, atyetyartarl apey-alpeyenh. Ingwer-ingerant atyetyart apey-alpek anyelkel. ⁵¹ Atyetyartel warrkenh apmwa artewentyel atwem, irrentemel artwa apmwernem-warl, atyetyart ikwer awelhey-angenh-rnem-warl-anem.” Alakenh-anyem Jesus ikwer-rnem angkenh.

¹ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Angka atha iletiek, Akngey-kenh-angkwarr alakenh aynteyel. Artwa ra aleyak anyent-itwek itengirrey-alenty, aleyak 10 rernem alherlewek artwa anyent rlwatetyek lyenenty-akertel. ² Aleyak 5-pel ingwer-rneman akwerrparl. 5-pel ingwer-rneman akaltyarl. ³ Aleyak 5-pel akwerrpel-rnem anter akelyarl akngek, rernem lyenenty lyerrtyiletiek. ⁴ 5-pel akalty-rnem rernem anter ilkwarl akngek, anter ywerrekerr, lyenenty lyerrtyiletiek.

⁵ Rernem ingkerrenh mpwelhenh arleng-alenty. Renh-rnem ankwel atwek, rernem ankwanam ayntek. ⁶ Ampepenyelan ingweran arlkek, ‘Artwa yanhey ra apetyeyel-anem! Mpa anwantherr arnekirrey ikwer-warl!’

⁷ Aleyak-rnem akwentenhey-alpek, ingkerrenhel lyenenty-anem lyerrtyilek. ⁸ 5-pel ingwer-rnem akwerrpel-rnem anterek-anem ayernenh aleyak ingwer-rnem, ‘Anter ingweran anthenherr-arey, lyenenty ywerrekarl-kety!’

⁹ 5-pel ingwer-rnemel tyernek, ‘Arrangkw. Arrantherr store-warl alhenherr-arey anter ament payemeletiek!’

¹⁰ 5-pel ingwer-rnem akwerrp-rnem alhek anter inetyek, artwa ra aremirrek ingkernarl, rernemarl store-warl alhek-kety. 5-pel aleyak akalty-rnem mpwelhenh, kel rernem aylpenhek warl ikwer-warl artwa ikwer-angkwarr, amern kwenty rernem arlkwetyek, artwa ra itengirrey-alenty. Ingwerentyel arriw martek-anem.

¹¹ Ikwer-penhan aleyak akwerrp-rnem apey-alpek-anem warl ikwer-warl arppemarl. Rernem arlkek, ‘Ingkartay! Warl altywerilay! Warl altywerilay! Anwernantherr aylpenhetyek arppemarl!’

¹² Artwa angkek, ‘Atha arrenhantherr arraty ilem, atha arrenhantherr iterl-arey-angenh.’”

¹³ Jesus-el angkanem anayntilek, “Alakenh-anyem aynteyel, ayeng apey-alpeyenh arppemarl. Arrantherr mwanty arntarnt-arelhetyek, arrantherr iterl-arey-angenharl, ilenger ayeng apey-alpeyenh.”

*Angka warrkenh 3-pel-akert
(Luke 19:11-27)*

¹⁴ “Akngey-kenh-angkwarr alakenh aynteyel, artwa anyentel artwa warrkenh irrpety arrernerl-alhek, rernem apmer arntarnt-arerl-ayntetyek. ¹⁵ Kel ra renh-rnem iterl-arek. Artwa ra arrwekel antheke artwa anyent man 5,000-anem. Artwa ingweran antheke 2,000, artwa ingweran 1,000. Artwa atyetyart alethel-anem ikwer-penhan anperl-alhek.

¹⁶ Atyetyart ra alhek-kety Artwa anyent ingwer 5,000-akertel, ra 5,000 ingwer-anem mpwarek. ¹⁷ Artwa 2,000-arl antheke, 2,000 ingwer-anem mpwarek, irrkaty-angkwarr arppemarl. ¹⁸ Artwa anyent ingwer 1,000 anthekearl, ra irrka angernek, irrkewarl irrttyert akwernetyek arlengkwemem.

¹⁹ Ingwer-ingeran atyetyart angkep-anem apetyek apmer ikwerenh-warl. Ranem renh-rnem anyentel-anyentel manek ayerneynek. ²⁰ Artwa 5,000-arl antheke ran ilelhek, ‘Atha 5,000 ingwer-anem ngkweng mpwarek.’

²¹ Atyetyart ranem angkek, ‘Ntwa mwerr-angkwarr mpwarek wenh! Ayeng ngkweng inkwerelheyele. Apetyay atyeng-angkwarr apmer mwerr-angkerel anetyek.’

²² Warrkenh ingwer 2,000-arl antheke, ranemarl ilelhek, ‘Atha 2,000 ingwer-anem ngkweng mpwarek.’

²³ Atyetyart ranem angkek, ‘Ntwa mwerr-angkwarr mpwarek, ayeng ngkweng inkwerelheyele. Apetyay, atyeng-angkwarr apmer mwerr-angkerel anetyek.’

²⁴ Warrkenh ingweran 1,000-akertel atyetyart ikwer ilelhek, ‘Ayengan arrangkwarr. Atyetyartay, ngan artwa awerrarl. Ntwa arwa alhewer man iney-angkeran ingkerrenh-they. ²⁵ Ayeng atirirrek, man ingkerrenh irrkewarl akwernek, arlengkwemem. Nanyem man ngkwenh ingkerrenh-antey.’

²⁶ Atyetyart ranem renh ilek, ‘Ngan warrkenh apmwarl, alhengkerrarl. Ntwa ayenhi iterl-areyele, atha ingkerrenh akarriley-anger, amern atha lyapelhey-angenh-itwek.

²⁷ Ntwa man bank-warl arrenney-areyelellem.

²⁸ Man ngkwenh antha artwa 5,000-akert-warl. ²⁹ Arraty-angkwarr apenteyel-rnem Akngeyel renh-rnem arntarnt-areyenh. Apmwangkwarr alheyele-rnem, Akngey ikwer-rnem-kety ipmelheyele. ³⁰ Warrkenh apmwa akwerr-ampeny-warl irrenteyenh, atayel arrangkeyel-rnem-warl.’”

Anayntileyel: Warrkenh mwerr atyetyart ikwer awelhenh-apeny, anwantherr Ingkart Akngeyek awelh-ayntetyek. Ingkart Akngeyel anwenhantherr ar-rernek, ikwer warrkerr-ayntetyek. Anwantherr ikwer awelenty, ra anwenhantherr anthem arppemarl.

Angka yep-yep-akert nanikwet-akert-then

³¹ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Ayeng Artwa Impen Akngey-kenh. Ayeng apey-alpeyenh rltterr ilkwakert angel-rnem-then. ³² Ahern-areny-rnem ingkerrenh rernem anyentir-reyenh atyeng-warl. Atha ingkerrenh akngakeyenh artwa anyentelarl yep-yep-rnem-then nanikwet-rnem-then akngakeyenh-apeny. ³³ Yep-yep-rnem atha akngakeyenh array-ampeny-warl. Nanikwet-rnem atha akngakeyenh ayleng-ampeny-warl.

³⁴ Athanem array-ampeny-rnem ileyenh, ‘Apetyenherr-arey, Akngey atyenh arrekantherr inkwerelheyl. Apmer nhenh atha arrekantherr arrwekel-antey mpwarek, ahern nhenh arrpmerney-angenh-antey. ³⁵ Ayeng angayakwirrek, arrantherr amern antheh arlkwetyek. Ayeng angkethakwirrek, arrantherr ayenh kwaty antywetyek antheh. Ayeng alethangank, arrantherr ayenh arntarnt-arenh. ³⁶ Ayeng arnkwek arrangkw anenharl, arrantherr ayenh arnkwa antheh. Ayeng arntetyirrek, arrantherr ayenh arntarnt-arenh. Ayeng tyayl-itwek anenharl, arrantherr atyeng-warl apetyek rwang areyek weth-lkwer ilkwatherr.’

³⁷ Mwerrel-rnem renh tyerneke, ‘Ingkartay! Ilenger ngenh anwernantherr angayakw arek, amern-anem anthemel? Ilenger ngenh anwernantherr angkethakw arek, kwaty-anem antywetyek antheh? ³⁸ Ilenger ngenh alethang anwernantherr arek, warl-warl-anem atnwenheynek? Ilenger ngenh anwernantherr arnkwek arrangkw arek, arnkwanem ngkweng anthemel? ³⁹ Ilenger ngenh arntety anwernantherr arek, tyayl-itwek-then ngenh arek?’

⁴⁰ Atha tyerneyenh, ‘Atha arrenhantherr arraytylem, arrantherr alakenh-anyem irrepern-rnem arntarnt-arek, rernem atyenh-rnem ingkerr.’

⁴¹ Ikwer-penhan ra ayleng-ampeny-rnemek ilek, ‘Arrantherr apmwernem alhenherr-arey atyengety! Alhenherr-arey rwa aknganenty-warl aletharl ampeyel-warl. Atha rwa mpwarekarl, renh-rnem artyetyek arrenty-kenh-rnem-then. Rwa nthakenh ilwernelhey-angenh. ⁴² Ayeng angayakwirrek, arrantherr ayenh amern arlkwetyek anthey-angenh. Ayeng angkethakwirrek, arrantherr ayenh kwaty antywetyek anthey-angenh. ⁴³ Ayeng alethang anek, arrantherr atyengety intwemelang irrek. Ayeng arnkwek arrangkw anenharl, arrantherr ayenh arnkwa anthey-angenh. Ayeng arntetyirrek, ayenh arntety arntarnt-arey-angenh. Ayeng tyayl-itwek anek, arrantherr ilkwatherr apetyey-angenh atyeng-warl.’

⁴⁴ Apmwel-rnem renh tyerneyenh, ‘Ingkartay! Anwernantherr ngenh angayakw arey-angenh? Anwernantherr angkethakw arey-angenh? Anwernantherr ngenh alethang anwernantherr arey-angenh? Anwernantherr ngenh arnkwek arrangkw arey-angenh? Ilenger ngenh arntety anwernantherr arek, tyayl-itwek-then, ngenh arntarnt-arey-angenh?’

⁴⁵ Atha tyerneyenh, ‘Atha arrenhantherrenh arraytylem, arrantherr apek artwa apmwamwam atyenh-rnemek alakenh-anyem arntarnt-arey-angenh, rernem atyenh-rnem ingkerr.’

⁴⁶ Apmwerneman alheyenh apmer rwa aknganentyarl aleth ampeyel-warlarl. Mwerr-neman apmer mwerr-warl alheyenh, rernem intem-antey iteth aneyenh ikwer-itwek.”

26

*Rernem angkerreyel Jesus renh anterrkwetyek, atwetyek
(Mark 14:1-2; Luke 22:1-2)*

¹ Jesus-el renh-rnem akalty-antheh. Ikwer-penhan ra kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ilek, ² “Arlta atherr-inger aynteyel tyenkerr-anem arlkwey-alenty. Ahelengkwel-rnem ayenh Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen artwa ingwer-rnem-warl ahayiweyenh, rernem arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl atantheyek.”

³ Moses-kenh-rnem-then, tyaty-areny ilkwernem-then Atyetyart Jew-rnem-kenh-then, rernem akarrirrek, atyetyart ilkwa tyaty-areny Caiaphas-kenh apmer-warl. ⁴ Rernem angkerrenh, Jesus renh anterrkwemel, renh ipmek atwetyek irrtuertel, ⁵ “Alerl-antey ra anayntey, akngerrrel anwenhantherr atwekerl, ahelirremel ikwer-they.”

*Jesus apmer Bethany-itwel
(Mark 14:3-9; Luke 7:36-50; John 12:1-8)*

⁶ Jesus apmer Bethany-itwel anenh. Ra amern arlkwenh Simon-kenh warlel, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akertel. Simon-arl anenh awank tywen-akert apmer ikwerenhel, ra mwerr-anem aleyan. ⁷ Arelh anyentel anter mwerr-angker thelek, akapwert Jesus renh apernemel, arelh rarl anter renh payemelek man akngerrrel. ⁸ Kwertengerl-rnemel renh arek, rarl Jesus akapwert anterel apernek. Rernem

angkerrenh, “Ilek ra anter mwerran arimpeyel? ⁹ Ilek-ketyarl ra anwenhantherr anthey-angenh? Anwantherr tharlemiletyek, man akngerr inetyek, man-weny-rnem, irrepenn-rnem anthemel.”

¹⁰ Jesus-el renh-rnem iterl-arek, rernemarl tyel-angkerrenh. Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Arrantherr ahelirreyang ikwer, mwerr-angkwarr ayenh anterel apernek. ¹¹ Mwerr-angkwarr arrantherr man-weny-rnem arntarnt-arem. Aleth man-weny-rnem anayntem arrekanttherr-itwel. Ayeng nthakenh aleth aney-angenh ahern nhel. Lyert arrantherr atyeng iterretyek. ¹² Mareny-angkwarr arelh ra anterel apernek, ingwer-rnemel ayenh awenng-warl akwernetek.” Jew-rnemel apmelerr arrewaly anterel apernenh awenng-warl akwerney-aleynty. ¹³ “Atyenh-rnem apmer arrpanenh-warl alhentyel, angka atyenh ilayntetyek, rernem ingwer-rnem ileyenh, arelh anyentelarl ayenh anterel akapwert apernek mareny-angkwarr.”

Judas Atyetyart-rnem-warl alheyel

(Mark 14:10-11; Luke 22:3-6)

¹⁴ Kwertengerl anyent, Judas, apmer Iscariot-areny alhek Atyetyart ilkwa tyaty-areny-rnem-warl Jesus renh ahayiwetyek, rernem Jesus renh anterrkwetyek, rernem renh ipmek atwetyek. ¹⁵ “Atha arrekanttherr Jesus iylparrrenenhenty, arrantherr renh anterrkwetyek, man ilek-apeny arrantherr ayenh anthemant?” Rernem Judas renh man 30 payemelek. ¹⁶ Judas ra ament-anem iterrek nthakenh-angkwarr ra Jesus renh ahayiwenh ahelengkw-rnem-warl.

Jesus-el tyenkerr arlkweyel kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert

(Mark 14:12-16; Luke 22:7-23; John 13:21-30)

¹⁷ Arla impen anyent ikwerel, Jew-rnem akarrirrek amern tyenkerr arlkwetyek. Jesus-kenh kwertengerl-rnem apetyek. Rernem renh ayerne, “Nthenh-warl anwantherr akarrirrek, anwantherr tyenkerr atyenhiletiek?”

¹⁸ Jesus angkek, “Alhenh-arey, artwa anyent renh iley-alhenh-arey, ‘Ingkartel anwernantherrenh thwenek, arla ikwerenh arrerirrek, ranem tyenkerr arlkwetyek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akertel, warl ngkwenh-itwek.’” ¹⁹ Rernem kel tyenkerrek atyenhilek arrwekel, Jesus-elarl renh-rnem ilek-angkwarr.

²⁰ Ingwel, Jesus kel alhek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert amern tyenkerr arlkwetyek. ²¹ Rernem amern arlkwenharl, Ra kwertengerl 12 ikwerenh-rnem ilek, “Artwa anyentel ayenh ahayiweyenh artwa ahelengkw-rnem-warl, rernem ayenh ipmek atwetyek.”

²² Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem amperrngirrek Jesus ikwer. Anyentel-anyentel rernem renh ayerne, “Ayeng-alew, Ingkartay?”

²³ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek armpemarl, “Artwa anyentel atyeng-itwek amern arlkweyel, rarlap ayenh ahayiwem artwa ahelengkw-rnem-warl. ²⁴ Angka Akngey-kenh alakenh aynteyel: ‘Akngey-kenh Artwa Anyent Impen ra ilwem.’ Artwa anyentel ayenh ahayiwem artwa ahelengkw-rnem-warl, ayenh atwetyek. Ikwer-penh rap irrkngerney-weeny-anemarl aneyenh. Akngeyel renh atwem. Artwa ilenh rarlap apmwangkwarr alkenhirrek.”

²⁵ Judas-el renh ayerne, “Ayeng-alew, Ingkartay?” Jesus-el renh tyerne, “Ngarl arraty illelhek-angkwarr-antey!”

²⁶ Rernem amern arlkwerrenharl-antey, Jesus-el amern inek, Akngeyel angkemel inkwerelhemel, rarlap amern renh anthe. Ikwer-they, Jesus-el amern renh rlweth-akek. Ra kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem anthe, angkemel, “Ina, arlkwa. Nhenhan arla atyenharrap ran.”

²⁷ Tyampet wayn-akert inek-penh, ra Akngey angkek inkwerelhemel, rarlap wayn renh anthe. Ikwer-penh ra renh-rnem anthe antyetyek. ²⁸ Jesus angkek, “Nhenhan arrknga atyenharrap ran. Arrknga thelehentyel ayeng ilwem, ingkerrenh-they apmwa irrarlkeyek. Akngeyel arrenhantherr alhelek, apmwa arrekanttherrtye iweyek, arrenhantherr anyentelhiletiek ikwerenh-rnem-warl. ²⁹ Anyent-inger-antey atha wayn nhenhan antyetyek ahern nhenh-itwek. Ingwer-ingerant, atha ngk-warl wayn lyertany antywem, Akngey atyenh-kenh apmer-itwekant.” ³⁰ Rernemap aylelherrek-anem, Ingkart Akngey-warl-athek, inkwerelhemel. Rernem warl ikwer-they Apwert Alip-angketaryar-warl alhek.

Peter illelheyel

(Mark 14:27-31; Luke 22:31-34; John 13:36-38)

³¹ Jesus angkek, “Ingwel lyert arrantherr alhem, arlperrtiyirremel, yep-yep-rnem arlperrtiyirremel anterrem, weth-apeny. Akngey-kenh angka arwekeleny alakenh

aynteyel: 'Yep-yep arntarnt-arey-angker atwenty, yep-yep-rnemarl ingkerrenh arlper-tyirremel anterrem.'

³² Akngeyel ayenh ithilenty-penhant, ayeng apmer Galilee-warl alhem arrwekel."

³³ Peter ilelhek, "Kwertengerl ingwerel-rnem ngenh menty iwerl-alhenty, athan nthakenh ngenh iwerl-alhey-angenh."

³⁴ Jesus-el Peter renh ilek, "Atha ngenh arrayt ileyel, tywek-tywek irrwey ingwepenh arlkey-ayntekerrem-awaty, nga ilelhetyek irrpety-inger ntwā ayenh iterl-arey-angenh akwerrp."

³⁵ Peter-el Jesus renh ilek, "Menty! Ayeng alakenh ilelhey-angenh ikwer-rnem-warl. Atha ngenh iwerl-alhey-angenh, aylenhanth-atherr-antey ahelengkw-rnemel atwetyek." Kwertengerl ingwer-rnem ilelhek arppemarl, renh-rnem ingkerrenh atwetyek ahelengkw-rnemel.

Jesus Akngey-warl angkeyel

(Mark 14:32-42; Luke 22:39-46; John 12:27)

³⁶ Jesus apmer ingwer-warl alhek kwertengerl ikwerrenh-rnem-akert, apmer Geth-semāne. Jesus kwertengerl ikwerrenh-rnem ilek, "Nhel arrantherr anayntenherr-arey, ayeng alhey-kety Akngey-warl angketyek."

³⁷⁻³⁸ Jesus-el artwa irrpety atnwenhek, Peter-akerr, artwa ingwer atherr-then, Zebedeekenh alerikw-atherr, renh-rnemant ra atnwenhek. Jesus ilelhek, "Ayengarl artewentyel iterremel ilwetyek-anem irreyel-kety. Arrantherr atyek anayntenherr-arey."

³⁹ Jesus ilperr-ayntek Ingkart Akngey-warl angkemel, "Akngēyay, ayeng ilkelheyel artwa ahelengkw ilenh-rnem ntwā atyengety anterrkwetyek, ayenh atwekerr. Ntwā atyengety renh-rnem anterrkwa, nga arlkwententyarlan." Ikwer-penhan, Jesus angkek arppemarl, "Akngēy, ngarl rlterrk inngan, mwerr ayenh menty rernem arntety ilkwa anthey, ayenh ipmek atwey, ngarl arlkwenteyel-angkwarr. Ayeng ngkweng awelheyel."

⁴⁰ Jesus apey-alpek kwertengerl ikwerrenh-rnem-warl. Ra renh-rnem arey-alpek ankwantey aynterl-anenty. Ra Simon Peter renh ilek, "Ilekekarl arrantherr ankwantey aynteyel, ngwang ywerrey-angenh ayeng anamerl-antey arrekanttherr-warl apey-alpek." ⁴¹ Arrantherr atyeng atyek arntarnt-arelherl-anemer. Arrantherr ingwerentyel ar-rkernem, arrantherr apmwangkwarr apentetyek. Arrantherr Akngēy renh ayernetyek kwenirremel, arrantherr apmwangkwarr apentekerr. Arrantherr ahern-areny arwarl, arrayt-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek-arrpantey."

⁴² Jesus alhek Ingkart Akngey-warl angketyek irrkaty-angkwarr arppemarl. Ra angkek, "Akngēy, mwerr ayenh menty rernem arntety ilkwa anthey awaretyel, ngarl arlkwenteyel-angkwarr. Ayeng ngkweng awelheyel."

⁴³ Jesus kwertengerl ikwerrenh-rnem-warl apey-alpek. Ra arey-alpek renh-rnem ankwantey aynterl-anenty arppemarl. Rernem atyek-anem aney-angenh, renh-rnem ankwel intem-antey itnatwenh. Jesus-el renh-rnem akwentelhilek, rernem akater-anem ingkerrenh anenh, nyerrirremel. ⁴⁴ Jesus alhek Akngēy-warl angketyek arppemarl, angka irrkaty arppemarl.

⁴⁵ Jesus kwertengerl ikwerrenh-rnem-warl apey-alpek, ra arey-alhek renh-rnem ankwantey aynterl-anenty arppemarl. Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Arrantherr ankwantey arppem intem aynteyel. Kel arrantherr ankwanteyek. Artwa ahelengkw-rnemel Akngēy-kenh Artwa Anyent Impen ayenh rleleng anterrkweyenh, artwa apmwernem-warl ahayiwemel. ⁴⁶ Ingkerrenh akwentenherr-arey, anwantherr alhetyek. Artwa ilenhel-anem ayenh ahayiweyenh, artwa ahelengkw-rnem-warl, ayenh rernem anterrkwetyek."

Ahelengkwel-rnem Jesus renh anterrkweyel

(Mark 14:43-50; Luke 22:47-53; John 18:3-12)

⁴⁷ Judas apetyek ikwer-warl. Ra ahelengkw-rnem ikngwerl-alpek Jesus ikwer-warl. Atyetyart ilkwernem-then Atyetyart Jew-kenh tyaty-areny-rnem-then, rernem ahelengkw renh-rnem thwenek. Ahelengkw-rnem napp arlpeny-akert apetyek, walth-then-akert. ⁴⁸ Judas-elarl renh-rnem ilek arrwekel, rernem iterl-aretyek, "Athan artwa weth renh arrwanyem, arrantherraw renh anterrkwenherr-areyarl." Ahelengkw-rnemel Jesus renh aheng-arek, Judas-elarl arrwekel ilek-penh.

⁴⁹ Judas Jesus ikwer-warl apetyek angkemel, "Atyetyartay!" Judas-el Jesus renh anterrkwemel arrwanyek. Jew-rnemel artwa ingkerrenh rlwatirremel, rernem arrwan-tyirremel apmelerr-angkwarr.

⁵⁰ Jesus angkek ikwer, "Ilekek nga apetyek?" Kel ahelengkw-rnemel renh anterrkwek, Judas-elarl arrwanyek-warl. ⁵¹ Kwertengerl anyent Jesus-kenhel napp arlpeny-tyetyart ilkwa ikwerrenh warrkenh renh iyipa rlweth-arternek.

⁵² Jesus-el renh ilek, “Nayp arlpenty yanh arrerneyna, ingwerentyel ikwer-anterl angkep atwekerr nayp arlpenty-akertel. ⁵³ Ayeng arlkwententyarlan, atha Akngey renh ayernem, ra angel akngerr thwenetyek atyeng-warl, ayenh itethiletyek. ⁵⁴ Kel, mentyarl. Akngey-kenh angka nhenhan inngarl aynteyel, arrwekelelarl ra atyeng arrernek.”

⁵⁵ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Ilekekarl arrantherr apetyek irrytertelan, ayenh arrantherr anterrkwetyekan? Nayp arlpenty-rnem-thenan, walth-rnem-thenan arrantherr akngetyek, ayenh atwetyek, ayeng apmwa atwey-angker-arrpantey! Akngerr-inger atha arrenhantherr akalty-anthenh angka Akngey-kenh, ilerl-anemel, Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty ilkwitwek. Arrantherr ayenh anterrkwemer ikwer-antey artwa akgerrel arenty-angkwarr. Arraty-wenyarl alakenh arrantherr ayenh anterrkwek. ⁵⁶ Kel mwerr ayenh arrantherr anterrkwemer, alakenh Akngey-kenh angka pipel aynteyel-angkwarr, angkakert arrwekeleny-rnemel ingkwernek-angkwarr, alakenh-anyem innganem atyeng mpwelheyl arrwekel.” Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem kel aterel anterrerek.

Atyetyart ilkwernemel Jesus renh arrkerneyel

(Mark 14:53-65; Luke 22:54-55, 63-71; John 18:13-14, 19-24)

⁵⁷ Ahelengkwel-rnem Jesus renh akngek Caiaphas-kenh warl-warl atyetyart ilkwewarl. Atyetyart ilkwernem-then Moses-kenh-rnem-then ikwer-warl akarrirrek.

⁵⁸ Peter-el renh-rnem apentek, arleng-theyarl. Peter arrernelhek atyetyart-kenh yard-warl, ahelengkw-rnem-itwek. Ra akarenh, nthakenh rernem Jesus renh ileyenh.

⁵⁹ Atyetyart ilkwernem mpwelhenh, ingwer ayernetyek, Jesus renh ayntarrp-iletyek, rernem renh ipmek atwetyek. ⁶⁰ Rernem apatek nthakenharl rernem Jesus renh atweyenh. Ingwer-rnemel ywarn-anteyarl Jesus renh ayntarrp-ilenh. Artwa ingwer atherr apetyek, renh ayntarrp-iletyek. ⁶¹ Ratherr ilenh irrywerremel, “Jesus ilenh angkek, tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-kenh ataketyek, tyaty ingwer-anemarl artey-alkenh arlta irrpety-inger-penh.”

⁶² Tyaty-areny atyetyart ilkwel Jesus renh ayernek, “Ntwa anwenhantherr tyerney-angenh-antey. Nthakenh rernem ngkweng angkerreyel? Ntwa anwernekantherr arraty ilay!” ⁶³ Jesus akater anek, tyerney-angenh. Atyetyart ilkwel ayernek arppemarl, “Akenhel arem, nga arraty-antey atyeng ilelha! Ngenhang Christ Akngey anwernenhantherr ilek, ngenh thwenetyek anwernekantherr-warl, ahern nhewarl, Akngey-kenh alerikw?”

⁶⁴ Jesus ikwer ilelhek, “Ya, arrantherr areyenh, ayeng iteth alpenty Ingkart Akngey-warl intem ayeng aney-alpeyenh ikwer-itwel. Ayeng Atyetyart ilkwa aneyenh intem-antey, Akngey-apeny. Arrantherr ayenh areyenh, Ingkart Akngey-kenh apmer-they kwenpay-angkwarr apey-alpenty.”

⁶⁵ Artwa atyetyartel arnkwa ikwerenh ilterrek angkemel, “Nhenhey apmwel-areth angkeyel Akngey. Ran nhenhey Atyetyart Akngey-apeny-arrpanteyarl ilelheyl! Arrantherr renh awek rarl angkek Akngeyek. ⁶⁶ Nthakenh arrantherr iterreyel, nthakenh rarl apmwel-areth Akngeyek angkek?”

Rernem angkerrenh, “Arratyarl anwantherr renh ipmek atwem.” ⁶⁷ Artwa ingwer-rnemelan apelharl iwek, renh atwek. Ahelengkw-rnemel renh annga rag-el artek aparrang ilemel, renh atwemel. ⁶⁸ Artwa ahelengkw-rnemel renh ayernek, “Ngan akaltyarl, Akngey-kenh Impen. Angwenhel ngenh atweyeyel?”

Peter irrywerremel ilelheyl

(Mark 14:66-72; Luke 22:54-62; John 18:15-18, 25-27)

⁶⁹ Peter-an akethel anenh. Kwey warrkenh Atyetyart tyaty-areny-kenhel Peter renh alhengk-arek ayernemel, “Ngan alhenhap Jesus Galilee-areny-angkwarr. Atha ngenh weth arekan, ngay?”

⁷⁰ Peter ilelhek irrywerremel, “Inpa, atha iterl-areyngarl renh.” ⁷¹ Peter anperl-alhek keyt-warl. Kwey warrkenh ingwerel Peter renh arek arppemarl. Ra ilek artwa ingwer-rnem-warl-anem, “Nhanymarl ran Jesus Nazareth-areny-angkwarrarl alhenhan, atharl renh alhengk-arekan.”

⁷² Peter irrywerremel ilelhek arppemarl, “Akenhel arem, arrangkw, atha iterl-arey-angenh renh.”

⁷³ Artwa ingwer-rnemel Peter renh ilek, “Inngarl nga alhenh Jesus-angkwarr apmer Galilee-ampeny. Galilee-areny-apeny nga angkeyelan.”

⁷⁴ Peter irrywerremel ilelhek arppemarl, “Ingkartel arem, arraty inngay ayeng angkem. Ayeng akwerrp, atha renh iterl-arey-angenh.” Peter-el renh tywek-tywek irrwey awek rarl ingwepenh arlkey-ayntek. ⁷⁵ Peter ra iterl-arek, renharl Jesus-el arrwekel ilek-angkwarr, “Tywek-tywek irrwey ingwepenh arlkey-ayntekerr-awaty nga irrywerremel irrpety-inger ilelhem.” Kel Peter alpek. Rap artewentyel artnenh-anem.

27

Pilate-el Jesus renh ayernemel arrkerneyel

(Mark 15:1; Luke 22:66; 23:1-2; John 18:28-32)

¹ Ingwepenh Atyetyart tyaty-areny-rnem-then, atyetyart apmer-areny-rnem-then, rernem akarrirrek angkerretyek, Jesus renh atwetyek. ² Rernem-anem renh arertnemel, Atyetyart Pilate-warl atnwenhek.

Judas ilweyel

(Acts 1:18-19)

³ Judas-el kel ahelengkw-rnem-warl Jesus renh ahayiwek. Ranem ywarn iterrek amperrngirremel. Rap angkepirrek tyaty-areny atyetyart ilkwernem-warl, Jew-rnem-kenh atyetyart-rnem-warl alhek-anem. Ra ngkwelty-rnem atyetyart tyaty-areny-rnem angkep antheynetyek-arrpantey. ⁴ Ranem angkek nyerrirremel, "Ayeng-anem Akngey-angkwarrr apmwelhilek, artwa mwerr innga atha ahayiwek ahelengkw-rnem-warl. Artwa alyelk ra apmwel-areth mpwarey-angenh."

Rernem renh ilek, "Ntwap renh ahayiwek anwekantherr-warl. Anantherr arlarl."

⁵ Judas ran ngkwelty-rnem tyaty ilkwa kwen-warl iwek-penh, ranem ament ipmek aynterrarrewelhek.

⁶ Tyaty-areny atyetyart ilkwernemel ngkwelty renh akwetyemel, angkerrenh, "Artwa atwetyekarl anthe Karl. Nthakenh ngkwelty nhenh angkep akwerney-angenh tyaty-warl." ⁷ Rernem angkerrek-anem, apmer aterterr renh ingwer-itwek payemeletyek. Rernem iterrenh, awenng angernetyek, alethang arrewaly akwernetyek. Artwa ahern-penh mpwarey-angker anyent ra apmer tharlemilek ikwer-rnem. ⁸ Alakenh-they aley rernem "Apmer Arrkngangketyarr" itneweyel-antey. ⁹ Jeremiah-kenh pip alakenh arraty innganem aynteyel, rarl arrewelk ilenh-angkwarrr-antey: "Ngkwelty 30-el payemeletyek, man rernem Israel-kenh artwa anyentek payemeletyek. ¹⁰ Rernem aterterr renh-anem payemelek, atnthe penh arnwarney-angker-kenh, Akngeyel renh-rnem ilanthe k-angkwarrr-antey."

Pilate-el Jesus renh ayerneyel

(Mark 15:2-5; Luke 23:1-7; John 18:33-38)

¹¹ Rernem Jesus renh atnwenhek Atyetyart Pilate ikwer-warl. Pilate-el Jesus renh ayerne k, "Nnganang Atyetyart ilkwa Jew-rnem-kenh, ngay?"

"Ya, alakenh nga angkeyel." Jesus-el renh tyerne k.

¹² Tyaty-areny atyetyart ilkwel-rnem Jesus renh ayntarrp-ilek, ra irrtwyerremel ilelhenty-arrpantey. Jesus akater-anem rtnenh, tyerney-angenh.

¹³ Pilate-el Jesus renh ayerne k arppemarl, "Ngenharl rernem ayntarrp-ileyel, nthakenh ngan angkem?" ¹⁴ Jesus akater-anem rtnenh, tyerney-angenh. Atyetyart ra ikwer apatek-anem, rarl akater-anem rtnenh k.

Pilate-el Jesus renh ipmelheyl, Barabbas renh tyayl-they tyarleweyel

(Mark 15:6-15; Luke 23:13-26; John 18:39-40; 19:6-16)

¹⁵ Aherrety arrpanenhel, amern tyenkerr arlkwenh apmelerr-angkwarrr, Pilate-el artwa anyent tyayl-they tyarlewenh. ¹⁶ Artwa Barabbas artwa apmwa innga tyayl-itwek anenh. ¹⁷ Rernem ingkerrenh akarrirrek, Pilate-el renh-rnem ayerne k, "Angwenh athan tyarlewem tyayl-theyan? Barabbas apek? Jesus apek, rernem renh itneweyel Christ, Akngeyelarl arrewelk ilek, renh thwenetyek ahern nhenh-warl ingkerrenh itethiletyek." ¹⁸ Pilate-arl akalty, atyetyart-rnem Jesus-kety arlkarirrenh.

¹⁹ Pilate-el renh tyatyemilenh-angkwarrr-antey, Pilate-kenh anewikwel angka thwenek ikwer-warl, "Artwa alyelk yanh ipmay! Ayeng artwa yanhek ilkelhey-angenh, renh atwetyek, altyerr apmwa atha arek-penh."

²⁰ Tyaty-areny atyetyart ingwer-rnem-then rernem renh-rnem ingkerrenh ilek, "Arrantherr Pilate ilenherr-arey, ra artwa Barabbas tyayl-they tyarleweyetyek, Jesus-ant atwetyek." ²¹ Pilate-el renh-rnem ayerne k arppemarl, "Artwa nthenh-apeny atha tyarleweman?"

Rernem arlkek, "Barabbas renhant tyarlewa!"

²² Pilate-el renh-rnem ayerne k arppemarl, "Nthakenh atha Jesus renh ilem? Rernem renh Christ antweyel Akngeyelarl thwenek?"

Rernem arlkek artewentyel, "Renh arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl atanthenherr-arey, renh atwetyek!"

²³ Pilate-el renh-rnem ayerne k, "Ilekek atwetyek? Ran arlarl."

Rernem artewentyel innga arlkek, "Renh arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl atanthenherr-arey, renh atwetyek!"

²⁴ Atyetyart Pilate ra arek, ingkerrenh ahelirrenhant-anem. Kwatyel iltyatherr lhewelhek, anngetherr ikwer-rnem-itwek, "Arrantherrant ilkelheyel renh atwetyek. Ayeng arlarl!"

²⁵ Rernem renh ilek, "Kel menty anwenhantherr ayntarrp-ilem ingkerrenhel, renh ipmek atwenty-penh, ingkern-penh-rnem-then ayntarrp-ilem arrpemar!"

²⁶ Pilate-el Barabbas renh tyarlewek, tyayl kwen-they. Pilate-el ahelengkw-rnem ilek, rernem Jesus renh whip-el atwayntetyek arwerl iylypeyl-atherr-warl atanthetyek.

Rernem Jesus renh arrkentalhilemel ileyel
(Mark 15:16-20; Luke 23:11; John 19:2-3)

²⁷ Ahelengkwel-rnem Jesus renh atnwenhek warl ilkwa rlterrk-warl, warl Atyetyart ilkwa Rome-areny-kenh-warl. Ahelengkw ingwer-rnem ikwer-rnem-warl akarrirrek.

²⁸ Rernem arnkwa lthelek, ikwer-they, kwet arlpeny rnter-rnter-aryanem renh akwernek. ²⁹ Rernem mwekart-apeny mpwarek, arreylyp-angketyarr atyetyartek-arrpantey, Jesus akapwert-warl arrernemel, arwerl iltya arraty-warl arrernemel. Rernem renh arrkentalhilemel ilek kwenirremel, "Nganap Atyetyart ilkwa Jew-rnem-kenh." ³⁰ Rernem apelh ikwer-warl iwek, akapwert-anem renh arwerlel atwemel.

³¹ Rernem irrpelthirremel kwanthenh-penh, rernem kwet lthelek, arnkwa ikwerenh-warl-anem akwernek. Rernem renh atnwenhek, rernem renh atanthetyek, arwerl iylypeyl-atherr-warl.

Ahelengkw-rnemel Jesus arwerl iylypeyl-atherr-warl atantheyel
(Mark 15:21-32; Luke 23:26-43; John 19:17-18)

³² Artwa anyent, itnan Simon apmer Cyrene-areny. Ahelengkw-rnemel arwerl iylypeyl-atherr-anem arrernek Simon ikwer-warl, ra arwerl renh alypwer-akngeyn-ayntetyek. Simon-el arwerl iylypeyl-atherr iyntarr-akngeynenh.

³³ Ahelengkw-rnemel Jesus renh apwert ilkwewarl atnwenhek, apwert itnan Golgotha, apwert ngkwern akarnng-apeny. ³⁴ Ahelengkw-rnemel arwerl mwerr-angker alperr-penh ngkwarl wayn-warl thelek, Jesus renh anthemel, ra irrwapmenty awelhekerr, renh arlepiletyek, renh atanthety arwerl iylypeyl-atherrek. Rap arrernek-anem. Jesus-el ngkwarl menty arek, antywey-angenh. ³⁵ Ahelengkwel-rnem arnkwa ikwerenh lthelek, ahern-warl iwemel. Rernem Jesus renh arwerl iylypeyl-atherr-warl atanthek. Ahelengkwel-rnem arrkenirrek arnkwa Jesus-kenhek, antengiletyek. ³⁶ Kel rernem renh arenh-anem, arrernelhemel. ³⁷ Ahelengkw-rnemel pip arrernek arwerl iylypeyl-atherr-warl angka ikwer-rnem-kenh-akert, "Nhanyem Atyetyart Jew-rnem-kenh."

Anayntileyel: Ahelengkw-rnemel pip ingkwernek, ra akengenty angkenty-arrpantey. Irrtywerremel renh tyatyemilek, ra angkenty-arrpantey. Angka arrwekeleny Rome-kenh apmelerr ayntenh-angkwar; pip alakenh arrernetyek.

³⁸ Artwa apmwatherr rernem arrernek Jesus-angkwar ilwetyek. Artwa apmwatherr rernem rnrernek, akwerrant-ather; Jesus ampepekilemel.

³⁹ Akngerr angkelpelarrang alhenh, Jesus ikwer irrpelthirrerl-anemel, ⁴⁰ Rernem arlkek, "Weth ntwanewnenhantherr ilek, ntwarl tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-kenh atakenty-penhel, ntwan tyaty ilkwa ingwer-anemarl artetyek akwel. Ngan arlertek ilkwakert akwel. Nga ament-anem itethelhila! Atwarra arwerl iylypeyl-atherr-theyl!"

⁴¹ Atyetyart ilkwa tyaty-areny-rnem-then atyetyart ingwer-rnem-then Moses-kenh-rnem-then, rernem ikwer irrpelthirrenh. Rernem arrkent ikwer angkerrenh, ⁴² "Ran artwa ingkerrenh arntety-penh itethiley-angker, ranem ament-anem itethelhiley! Ra ament itethelhienty, anwantherr ingkerrenhelarlap iterl-areman, rap Atyetyart ilkwa Jew-rnem-kenharl aneman. ⁴³ Ra Akngey tnakeyel. Ra illehek, ra Akngey-kenh alerikw akwel. Akngeyelant renh itethilemer." ⁴⁴ Artwa apmwa weth atherrel Jesus renh arrkentalhilenh arrpemar!

Jesus ilweyel
(Mark 15:33-41; Luke 23:44-49; John 19:28-30)

⁴⁵ Ingkeny arlta ampepel ingwerreri-alhek, atwerrpek-atwety. ⁴⁶ Jesus-el Akngey renh ayernek, "Akngey atyenh, Akngey atyenh, ilek-kety ntwan ayenh menty arek?"

⁴⁷ Ingwer-rnem Jesus-arrangarr rtenherrenh. Rernem Jesus renh awenh, angkemel, "Jesus ra arlkeyel Elijah ikwer. Elijah Akngey-kenh angkakert arrwekeleny ran."

⁴⁸ Artwa anyentel ngkwarl wayn-warl antywer renh apelyilek, Jesus renh arwerl arlpeny-they antyweyetyek. ⁴⁹ Ingwer-rnem angkerrenh, "Anwantherr mpwelhey Elijah ikwer-warl apetyetyek, renh arwerl iylypeyl-atherr-they tyarlewenty anwantherr aretyek." ⁵⁰ Kel Jesus arlkek, ilwemel.

⁵¹ Rag arlputy Jew-kenh tyaty ilkwitwek ilterrelhek, irrwerl-they, kwenek-atwety. Ahern akngenhrl-akngenhelhilek. Apwert-rnem akelhemel ngkweltyirremel. ⁵² Aweng-nrem altywerirrek, arrewaly-rnem itethirrek, Ingkart-angkwarr apenteyel-rnemark. ⁵³ Rernem aweng-they akemirrek. Ra itethirrek-penh, rernem Jerusalem-warl alhek. Rernem aremirrek, akngerr ingwer-rnemek,

⁵⁴ Atyetyart ahelengkw-rnem-kenh ahelengkw-rnem-then rernem arek. Rernem ahern akngelhenh-akngelhenhek awelhek. Rernem aterirrek angkerrenh, “Jesus ranap Akngey-kenh Alerikw inngarl ilenhey.”

⁵⁵ Arelh akngerr rernem akarrirrek apmer Galilee-they, renh arntarnt-aretyek, Jesus arwerl iylpeyl-atherrek ilwey-alenty. Rernem Galilee-they apetyek. Rernem arleng-they arntarnt-arelhenh. ⁵⁶ Mary Magdala-areny, Mary ingwer-then, James-then Joseph-then, ikwer-atherrenh amikw, ingwer, James-then John-kenh amikw, rernem ikwer-rnem-itwel rtnenh. James-then John-then Zebedee-kenh alerikw-atherr anenh.

Rernem Jesus renh aweng intey-warl akwerneyel

(Mark 15:42-47; Luke 23:50-56; John 19:38-42)

⁵⁷ Atwerpp, artwa man-angketyarr apetyek itnan Joseph, artwa mwerr Ingkart-areny apmer ingwer-areny itnan Arimathea. ⁵⁸ Joseph-el Pilate renh ayerne, arrewalyek. Pilate-el ingwer ilek, ra arrewaly renh arwerl iylpeyl-ather-they atwarrelhiletiek, Joseph renh anthetyek.

⁵⁹ Arnkwa mwerrel-anem ataperrelek. ⁶⁰ Joseph-kenhel-rnem arrewaly renh intey aweng-warl akwernek. Intey aweng renh ilkwilek awank-akerr, arrewaly-anem intey-warl akwerney-alenty, apwert ilkwa arriw-itwek arrkngertiwemel. Kel ra alpek-anem. ⁶¹ Mary Magdala-areny-then, Mary ingwer-then ratherr intey akarelhilenh.

⁶² Ingwepenh arlta ltyerrey-angker ikwerel, tyaty-areny atyetyart ilkwernem-then artwa Pharisee-rnem-then Pilate-warl akarrirrek. ⁶³ Rernem ikwer angkek, “Jesus ra irtywerremel ikwer-rnem ilelhenty-arrpantey, ingwa atherr-penh ipmepenh itethirremel apety-alpetyek-arrpantey. ⁶⁴ Artwernem irrpety thwenay, arriw ilenh akarerl-ayntetyek arlta irpetyek-atwety, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemel ipma renh tyerremel akngekerr, ingwer-rnem-anem ilekerr, itethirrenty-arrpantey.”

⁶⁵ Pilate-el renh-rnem ilek, “Ahelengkw-rnem atnwenha, rernem aweng renh akarerl-ayntetyek.” ⁶⁶ Atyetyart rernem apwert renh mwanteyel akentek rlterrk, ahelengkw renh-rnem-anem rnkerne, aweng renh akarerl-ayntetyek.

28

Jesus ipmepenh itethirreyel

(Mark 16:1-8; Luke 24:1-12; John 20:1-10)

¹ Arlta ltyerrey-angker Ingkeny tyerrelhey-alentyel, Mary Magdala-areny Mary ingwer-then alhek, intey renh aretyek.

² Ikwer-penh ahern akngelhekarl ratherr awek, Ingkart-kenh angel ikwer-atherr-warl apetyek irrwerl-they. Ranem apwert renh atwepert-iwek, ranem apwert ikwer-itwek anenh. ³ Angel ranem llyentyel-apeny arrtyernek, arnkwan ikwerenh arlter innga.

⁴ Ahelengkw-rnem aterirremel ahern-warl aytnek, ipmapeny-anem ayntenh.

⁵ Angel angkek ikwer-atherr, “Aterirrey-angenh anenherr-atherr! Atha mpwelanth iterl-areyel. Mpwelanth Jesus-ek nthweyel, arwerl ilpeyl-ather-warl atanthekek. ⁶ Ra nhenh aney-angenh-anem. Akngeyel renh itethilek, weth rarl ingkerrenhek arrwekel ilelhek-angkwarr. Apetyenherr-atherr, intey renh aretyek, rarl ayntenh. ⁷ Alhenherr-atherr, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem iletiek, rarl ipmepenh itethirrek. Ra Galilee-warl alhek arrwekel, arrantherr alhetyek renh arey-alhetyek. Alakenh-anyem ayeng angkakert apetyek, mpwelenhant atha ilek.”

Jesus aremirrek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-warl

(Luke 24:36-49; John 20:19-31)

⁸ Ratherr aterirremel-antey anterrek inkwerelhemel, kwertengerl-rnem iletiek. ⁹ Jesus-el renh-atherr rlwatek, ratherr-anem kwenirremel arrernelhek ingkety atherr anterrkwek, ikwer inkwerelhek. ¹⁰ Jesus angkek, “Aterirrey-angenh, kwertengerl atyenh-rnem ilenherr-arey, rernem ayenh Galilee ikwer-itwek arey-alhetyek.” ¹¹ Ratherr alhenharl-antey ahelengkw-rnem tern ilkwewarl alhek. Rernem tyaty-areny atyetyart-rnemek angka ilek.

¹² Atyetyart tyaty-areny-rnem-then rernem angkerrenh, ahelengkw-rnem payemeletiek rernem menty akater anayntetyek, ingwer-rnemek angka Jesus-akert iley-angenh, rarl itethirrek. Atyetyart ingwer-rnem angkerrenh arppemarl. ¹³ “Ingwer-rnem

ilayntenherr-arey, kwertengerl weth-rnemelarl arrewaly tyerremel irrtiyert akngkek, awenng-they. Anwantherr arnkwa ayntenharl-antey. ¹⁴ Pilate ra angka awenty, mwerrarl anwantherr renh ilem, nthakenh arrenhantherr ayntarrp-ileyangarl.” ¹⁵ Rernem ahelengkw-rnem man payemelek. Rernem-anem akater anenh. Apmer Judea-areny-rnem rernem arraty iterl-arey-angenh-antey.

Jesus alker-warl alpeyel

(Mark 16:19-20; Luke 24:50-53; John 20:19-23; Acts 1:6-11)

¹⁶ Kwertengerl 11-pel alhek Galilee-warl, apwert ilkwewarl, Jesus-el kel renh-rnem ilek arrwekel, renh rlwatetyek. ¹⁷ Rernem renh arek, ikwer inkwerelhemel. Ingwer-rnem arrangkwarl, ikwer irrpelthirrenh.

¹⁸ Jesus ikwer-rnem-warl apetyek angkemel, “Akngeyel ayenh arrernek, alker-areny-rnemek, ahern-areny-rnemek, Ingkart ingkerrenhek anetyek. ¹⁹ Apmer arrpanenh-warl alhenh-herr-arey, ingkerrenh akalty-anthetyek, rernem kwertengerl atyeng-anem anayntetyek. Baptise-emelenh-herr-arey renh-rnem itna Akngeyek, Alerek, Itnweng Rlwartek angkemel. ²⁰ Akalty-anthenh-herr-arey renh-rnem, angka atyenh ingkerrenh ywerreyek-atwety. Ayeng arrekantherr-itwek aneyenh, ahern nhenh ywerreyek-atwety.”

Mark **Mark-el ingkwernek pip-warl Angka Akngey-kenh**

John-el akngerr akalty-antheyel

(Matthew 3:1-12; Luke 3:1-18; John 1:19-28)

¹ Nhanyeman angka mwerr-angker Jesus Christ-ek, Akngey-kenh Alerikw. ² Akngey-kenh angkakert artwa Isaiiah anenh. Awank-akerr Isaiiah-el ingkwernek Akngey-kenh angka pip-warl. Akngey alakenh-anyem angkek, “Angka atyenh-akert atha thwenem ikwer-rnem-warl, rernem iterl-aretyek Ingkartarl ingkern-they apetyem.” ³ Angkakert irrkaty ra arlkeyel apmer arlpawel, “Anwantherr iterrey mwerr-angkwarr, Ingkart ikwer mpwelhetyek, rarl apetyemek.” ⁴⁻⁶ Alakenh-anyem, John, Baptise-emeley-angker apmer arlpaw-itwel anenh. Arnkwan ikwerenh John-kenh alta kamwerl-penh, pilt yep-penh-akert. Ra intelty-rnem arlkwenh, ngkwarl arwengalker-then. Akngerr-anem apmer arpanenh-they, apmer Judea-ampenyel, John-warl akarrirrek, tawen Jerusalem-areny-rnem-then. Rernem illehek John-ek, rernemarl apmwakert anenh. John angkek ingkerrenhek, “Anwantherr Akngey-angkwarrant-anem apentetyek. Angkepirrenh-arey apmwekety, Akngey-warl. Atha arrenhantherr baptise-emilem. Akngeyel apmwa arrekantherrey iwetyek.” Ra renh-rnem ingkerrenh baptise-emilek, Jordan Ilpayek.

⁷ John illehek ikwer-rnem, “Artwa ingweran atyeng-they rlterrk inngan apetyem ingkern-theyarl. Ayeng nthakenh kwenirrey-angenh pwet ikwerenh lhelhetyek. Ran Atyetyart ilkwa anwekantherrenh, ayangan rlterrk-wenyarl.” ⁸ Atha arrwekel arrenhantherrenh baptise-emilem kwatyelant. Rarl apetyem inngan anwekantherr-warl. Ra Itnweng Rlwart ikwerenh arrernetyek anwekantherr-warl.”

John-el Jesus renh baptise-emiley

(Matthew 3:13-17; Luke 3:21-22)

⁹ Ikwer-penhan Jesus-anem Jordan Ilpay-warl, Nazareth-they apmer Galilee-ampeny-warl apetyek. John-el renh kwatyel baptise-emilek. ¹⁰ Jesus tyerrelhemel kwaty-they, rap arek kwenpay-rnem amentirrenty. Ikwer-they, rap arek Itnweng Rlwartarl apetyek irrwerl-they, ikwer-warl, thip-apeny. ¹¹ Akngey-kenh angka irrwerl-itwek ra awek, rarl angkek, “Ngarl alerey atyenh. Ayeng ngkweng inkwerelheyl.”

Arrentyel Jesus arrkerneyel

(Matthew 4:1-11; Luke 4:1-13)

¹² Ikwer-they, Akngey-kenh Itnwengel thwenek Jesus renh iparrp-antey aherrety-warl. ¹³ Alkent anyentel ra anenh, apmer arlpawel. Arrenty ikwer-warl apetyek, Jesus renh arrkernetyek rlterrkkek, rarl ikwer-angkwarr awelhetyek. Jesus apmer atnwenh ateralth-angketyarrel anenh. Angel-rnemel renh arntarnt-arenh.

Jesus-el Akngey-kenh angka akalty-antheyel

(Matthew 4:12-17; Luke 4:14-15)

¹⁴ Artwa ahelengkwel John anterrkwek. Ra renh tyayl-warl akwernek. Ikwer-they Jesus apmer Galilee-warl alhek, Akngey-kenh angka mwerr-akert, akalty-anthetyek. ¹⁵ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Kel, Akngey ikwerenh-rnemek Atyetyart alkenh anetyek. Angka mwerr nhenh awemel, arrantherr apmwekety angkepirrenhey-alpenherrer-arey Akngey-angkwarrant apentetyek.”

Jesus-el kwertengerl 4-pel rlwaneyel

(Matthew 4:18-22; Luke 5:1-11)

¹⁶ Jesus alhek kwaty ilkwa impalth-angkwarr, apmer itnan Galilee. Ra awayenheng-atherr Simon Andrew arek, aker irrpeng anterrkwenherl-anenty, netting-akertel. ¹⁷ Jesus angkek, “Atyeng-angkwarr apetyenherr-atherr. Atha akaltyley mpwelenh, akngerr-anem ikngwerl-alpenherrer-atherr, Akngey-warl.” ¹⁸ Awayenhengel-atherr netting iwerl-alhek, Jesus-anem apentek.

¹⁹ Jesus-el arey-alhek Zebedee-kenh alerikw-atherr, James, John, ratherrarl netting arnwarnenh rtnwitwek, aker irrpengkek-arelh. ²⁰ Jesus-el renh-atherr ilek, “Atyeng-angkwarr apetyenherr-atherr.” Zebedee, aynikw ikwer-atherrenh ratherr iwerl-alhek rtnwitwek-antey, warrkenh-rnem-akert.

Artwa arrenty akngerr-akert

(Luke 4:31-37)

²¹ Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert tawen Capernaum-warl alhek. Jesus alhek Jew-rnemar! warl kwenel angkerrenh-warl Saturday-el, arlta anyent impenel. Ra renh-rnem akalty-anthek. ²² Rernem Jesus renh awemel, rernem apateyelpek, rar! angka arraty rlterrk innga ilek, alhewer-antey. Rernem angkerrenh “Akalty-anthenh-anthenh nhel-rnem anwenhantherr apmwel-areth akalty-antheyel. Rernem nyerrantarl irreyel. Rernem akwerrparl, alhewer akalty anthey-angenh.”

²³ Artwa arrenty-akert ayipenhek warl kwenel Jew-rnemar! angkerrenh-warl. Ra artewentyel arlkek, ²⁴ “Jesus Nazareth-areny, nga ilekek apetyek? Ntwa atwetyek anwernenhantherrenh irrentetyek apmer nthethey? Ntwa anwernenhantherrenh yw-errelhilemel atwetyek? Atha ngenh iterl-areyel, ngan Akngey-kenh angkakert impenarl apetyek!”

²⁵ Jesus angkek arrenty ikwer-warl, “Nga akater ana! Tyerrelha ikwer-they!” ²⁶ Artwa ra arwengkirrek, arrenty-kety. Arrenty ra artewentyel arlkek, artwa ikwer-they tyerrelhemel. ²⁷ Rernem apatemel arek. Ingkerrenh rernem angkerrenh, “Artwa nhanyem ngangker rlterrk-akertan, arrenty artwa arntety-they iwey-angkeran! Artwa nhanyem akalty inngan! Arrenty-rnem awelheyl Jesus ikwerant.”

²⁸ Ingkerrenhel awek apmer arpanenhel Galilee-ampnyel Jesus-elarl arrenty ir-rentek.

Jesus-el arelh ampwa mwerrileyl, arntety ingwer-rnem-then
(Matthew 8:14-17; Luke 4:38-41)

²⁹ Jew-rnemar! warl kwenel angkerrenh-they, Jesus-el ikngwerl-alhek artwa atherr James-then John-then. Artwa 5-pel, Simon-then Andrew-then ikwer-atherrenh apmer-warl alhek. ³⁰ Jesus-el awek arelh ampwa Simon-kenh arntety rwenparl ayntenh. ³¹ Jesus alhek ikwer-warl, renh itep anterrkwemel, akwentelhilek. Ra renh mwerrilek. Arelh ra amern anthek ingkerrenhek.

³² Atwemengkel, ingwer-rnemel atnwenhey-alhek arntety-rnem-then arrenty-akert-rnem-then Jesus ikwer-warl. ³³ Ingkerrenh tawen Capernaum-areny-rnem akarrirrek warl arriw-warl, rernem Jesus renh aretyek. ³⁴ Jesus-el arntety akngerr mwerrilek, arrenty-rnem irrentek, ingwer-rnem-they. Arrenty-rnemel kel iterl-arek Jesus rar! Alerikw Akngey-kenh apetyek. Arrenty-rnem Jesus-ek angkey-angenh-anem. Jesus-el kel renh-rnem akatelhilek.

Anaytileyl: Jesus iterrek, “Ingwer-ingerant ayeng ikwer-rnem ilelhetyek, ayengarl Akngey-kenh Alerikw Impenan. Arrentyel nthakenh ikwer-rnem iley-angenh alakenh.”

Jesus alheyl apmer arpanenhel apmer Galilee-ampnyel
(Luke 4:42-44)

³⁵ Jesus ingwepenh-antey warl-they alhek, ra ament-areny Akngey-warl angketyek. ³⁶ Simon ikwerenh-rnem-akert alhek nthwetyek ikwer. ³⁷ Rernem renh arey-alhek. Simon-el renh ilek, “Ingkerrenh ngkweng nthweyl!”

³⁸ Jesus angkek, “Ayeng ahern nhenh-warl apetyek, Akngey-kenh angkakert apmer arpanenhek atha iletiek.” ³⁹ Ra alhek apmer arpanenhe-warl, apmer Galilee-ampnyel. Ra arrenty-rnem irrentek, ingkerrenh, ikwer-rnem-they. Ra akalty-anthek Jew-rnem ingkerrenh, arraty-angkwarr renh apent-ayntetyek.

Jesus-el artwa tywen-angketyarr mwerrileyl
(Matthew 8:1-4; Luke 5:12-16)

⁴⁰ Artwa tywen-angketyarr apetyek Jesus-warl. Ra kwenirrenh Jesus-itwel ampwethel alernelhemel. Ra angkek, “Ngan rlterrk inngan, mwerriley-angker, ntwa ayenih mwerriletiek. Nga ilkelhentyarl apekan, ntwa ayenih mwerrila!”

⁴¹ Jesus amperrngirrek ikwer. Ra itep arrernek ikwer-warl. Ra angkek, “Ayeng ilkelheyl, ngenh atha mwerriletiek. Kel, nga mwerr-anem.” ⁴² Tywen ikwer-they yw-errek kanper-antey. Ra mwerr-anem irrek.

⁴³ Jesus-el artwa renh ilek, ⁴⁴ “Akater-anem aney-alpa! Atyetyart tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-kenh-arenyek nga anyentekant ilelhey-alpa, ra ngenh mwerr-anem aretyek. Ntwa aker Atyetyart-warl antha! Moses-kenh angka aynteyel aker Atyetyartek anthetyek, ingkerrenhel ngenh aretyek, rernem iterretiek ngarl mwerrirrek-anem, ntwarl aker Atyetyart-warl akngek.”

⁴⁵ Artwa ra akngerrrek-anem ilelhey-alpek, renharl mwerrilek Jesus-el. Jesus tawen arpanenhe-warl alhey-angenh-antey. Tawen-areny-rnem-ketyan Jesus anper-alhenh, rernem renh arlkawerl-anekek. Akngerr ingwer-rnem-anem apetyek Jesus-warl, apmer arpanenhe-they.

2

*Jesus-elan artwa lerrp mwerrileyel
(Matthew 9:1-8; Luke 5:17-26)*

¹ Jesus angkep-anem apetyek apmer Capernaum-warl, ra apmer anyentel-antey anenh. Ingkerrenhel awek Jesus ra apmerelarl aney-alpek. ² Rernemap akarrirrenhey-alhek-anem. Warl kwenan arrkngelek aknggerrel, ingwer-rneman rtnenherrenh arriwelarl, Jesus-kenh angka awetyek. Jesus-el ilenh Aknggey-kenh angka ikwer-rnem.

³ Artwa 4-pelelan aknggey-alhek artwa lerrp anyent pantyel Jesus-warl. ⁴ Aknggerrelarl arrkngelek-kety iwerran kwen aylpekerran, rernem apatenh akethel-antey. Rernemap iterrek, rernem nganetyek irrwerl-anem. Rernemap warl renh irrwerl altywerilek, rernemap artwa arntety renh pantyinp rwepel atwarrelhilek, ingkerrenharl Jesus-itwel rtnenherrenh-warl.

⁵ Jesus-elan iterl-arek kanper-antey, rernemarl renh iterl-arek mwerriley-angker. Ran artwa arntety renh ilek, "Apmwan atha ngkwengety iwem."

⁶ Artwa Pharisee-el-rnem, artwa akalty-anthenh-anthenh-rnem-then Jesus renh iyplanel awenh. Rernem angkerrenh, ⁷ "Ilek-arrpantey ran nhenh angkeyel? Ran nhenhey apmwel-areh angkeyel Aknggey-arrpantey. Aknggey anyentelant apmwan iwem!"

⁸ Jesus-el iterl-arek artwa renh-rnem, rernemarl ikwer irrpelthirremel angkerrenh, "Ran nhey nthakenh apmwa iwey-angenh arntety-they." Ra renh-rnem ilek, "Arrantherran angkerreyel nthakenh atha apmwa iwey-angenh arntety-they. Arrantherran apmwel-aretharl angkerreyel, atyeng irrpelthirremel!" ⁹⁻¹⁰ Aknggeyelan ayenh rlterrkilek, artwa arntety mwerrileyek, apmwa ikwer-they iwetyek. Nthakenh atha renh akwenthilemel thwenem, ra apmer-warl apetyek, panty ikwerrenh inerl-alhemel. Awelhenh-arey atyeng! Atha Aknggey-kenh angka arrekanterrr iletiek. Ayengan Aknggey-kenh Artwa Impen. Aknggeyel ayenh thwenek rlterrk-akert, apmer ingkerrenh-warl rlterrk innga. Atha apmwa ingkerrenh-they iwey-angker, Aknggeyarl ayenh rlterrkilek." Jesus angkek artwa arntetyek, ¹¹ "Akwenterl-alha, panty ngkwenh inerl-alhemel, apmer-warl alpa."

¹² Artwa arntety-penh akwenterl-alhek, panty inerl-alhek. Alpek-anem ra apmer-warl, mwerr-anem. Aknggerrel intwarek apatemel arntety rarl apmer-warl alpek. Rernem Aknggey-anem inkwerlhek. Rernemap angkek-anem, "Ngay! Aknggey inngarl yanh! Artwa anper inngarl ilenhan! Mwerriley-angker inngarl ran nhenhey! Aleyant anwantherr arek alakenh-anyem mwerriley-angker!"

*Jesus-el artwa Levi renh rlwaneyel
(Matthew 9:9-13; Luke 5:27-32)*

¹³ Jesus alhek Galilee kwaty ilkwa impalthe-warl. Akngerr ikwer-warl apetyek, ra renh-rnem Aknggey-kenh angkek akaltyilek. ¹⁴ Ikwer-penhan ra alhek. Ra Levi, Alphaeus-kenh alerikw arey-alhek, ngkweltyarl ingkerrenh-they akarrilenh, man kapment-warl anthetyek. Irrtyert-awarrarl ra anenh. Jesus angkek ikwer, "Atyeng-angkwarr apetya!" Levi warrk ikwerrenh ipmerl-alhek, ra Jesus-angkwarrant-anem alhek.

¹⁵ RATHER alhek Levi-kenh apmer-warl, amern arlkwetyek. Irrtyert-awarr ingwer-rnem Levi-kenh apmer-warl akarrirrek. Jew-rnem renh-rnem arlkarirrenh manarl rernem ingkerrenh-kety irrtuertewenh, kapment-warl anthetyek. Apmwa ingwer-rnem Levi-kenh apmer-warl akarrirrek arppemarl, Jesus renh awetyek.

¹⁶ Pharisee-el-rnem Jesus arek apmwernem-itwekarl amern arlkwek kwertengerlarl ikwerrenh-rnem-akertel. Pharisee-el-rnem ayerne Jesus-kenh kwertengerl-rnem, "Ilekekarl arrantherr amern arlkweyel apmwernem-itwekarl? Anwantherr amern arlkwey-angenh apmwa yanh-rnem-itwek."

¹⁷ Jesus-el awek Pharisee-el-rnemarl angkek kwertengerl ikwerrenh-rnemek. Ra angkek, "Arntety-wenyarl ingwer-rnem ngangker-akertel mwerrileyek arlkwentey-angenharl aneyel. Ayengarl ran apmwa atha iwey-angkeran, mwerriley-angker. Ingwer-rnem iterl-arehlek rernem mwerr-angkwarr-arrpanteyarl aneyel, atyeng-angkwarr-wenyarl. Atha renh-rnem nthakenh apmwa iwey-angenh ikwer-rnem-they, rernem arlkwentey-angenh apmwa ikwer-rnem-they atha iwetyek."

*Ingwerel-rnem Jesus renh ayerneyel
(Matthew 9:14-17; Luke 5:33-39)*

¹⁸ Jew-rnem-kenh arlta anyent impenel, Pharisee-el-rnem menty amern arek, arlkwey-angenh, John-kenh kwertengerl-rnem-then. Rernem Aknggeyakant iterrenh. Ingwer-rnemel Jesus renh ayerne, "Nthakenharl amern arlkweyel kwertengerl ngkwenh-rnem

arлта lyertan arrangwarл amern arlkwetyek?" Pharisee-rnem John-kenh kwertengerl-rnem-then, rernem arraty-angkwarr apenteyel, arлта nhel amern arlkwetyek, arrangk-warл.

¹⁹ Jesus angkek, "Artwa anyent itengirrem-angkwarr ingkerrenhel ikwer-angkwarr tyenkerr arlkwetyek, inkwerelhemel. Alakenh-anyem, kwertengerl atyenhel-rnem amern arlkwetyek arrpemarл, atyeng-angkwarr. ²⁰ Ikwer-penhan rarл apmer-warл alpek, tyenkerr arlkwey-angenh arrangw-antey, Akngeyekanterremel. Alakenh-anyem ayeng alpeyenh Ingkart Akngey-warл. Kwertengerl atyenhel-rnem amern arlkwey-angenh, Akngey ikwerant iterremel aneyenh."

Anayntileyel: Jesus anyelk-angkwarr angkek. "Alakenh-anyem-apeny artwa apmwernemel ayenh anterrkweyenh. Kwertengerl atyenh-rnem amern ipmeltheyenh-anem, Akngeyant-anem rernem ayerneyenh."

²¹ "Arnkwa apmwamwamel-rnem nthakenh anwantherr pweytiley-angenh arnkwa mwerr-warл, renh arnwarnetyek. Arnkwa apmwamwam altherrkirrey-angker arpemarл. Anwantherr menty arnkwa apmwamwam iwey, arnkwa mwerran atnyenemel."

²² Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Anwantherr theley-angenh ngkwarл wayn lyerteny arranty apmwamwam-warл. Arranty apmwamwam altherrkirremarл. Arranty-they ngkwarл wayn thelehekerr ingkerrenh-antey, rwenpirrentyan. Arranty apmwamwarл. Anwantherr ngkwarл wayn lyerteny arranty mwerr-warл-anem theletyek. Arrantherr arranty apmwamwam ipmem-apeny, arrantherr arnkwa apmwamwam iwem-apeny, arrantherr Pharisee-rnem-kenh angka ipmenherrer-arey, atyengant-anem awelhenherrer-arey."

Anayntileyel: Pharisee-kenh angka apmwamwamarл, ahern-areny-kenh ar-warл. Nthakenh itethiley-angenh. Arranty apmwamwam Pharisee-kenh angka akalty-anthenh-apenyarl. Nthakenh ingkerrenh iteth aney-angenh. Jesus-kenh angka arranty mwerr-apenyarl, arnkwa mwerr-apeny-thenarl. Ingkerrenh ikwerrenh-angkwarr apententy, rap renh-rnem itethileman.

*Jesus atyetyart arлта impen anyent ikweran
(Matthew 12:1-8; Luke 6:1-5)*

²³ Arлта anyent impen Saturday-el, Jesus alhek kwertengerl ikwerrenh-rnem-akert amern weyt-angketyarr-angkwarr. Kwertengerl ikwerrenh-rnemel amern weyt ineh-kek, angayakwirrekerr. ²⁴ Pharisee-el-rnem Jesus renh iltek, "Angka anwekantherrenh aynteyel, arлта nhelan nthakenh warrkirrey-angenh. Kwertengerl ngkwenhel-rnem amern weytarl inenhey-alhek Saturday-el, arлта anyent impenel. Rernemap warrkirrenhey-alhek-apeny. Apmwel-aretharl amern weytan inenhey-alhek law anwekantherrenh arлта anyent impen nhel law-arл ntwanwekantherrenh apmwelenhey-alhek."

²⁵ Jesus angkek artwa Pharisee-rnemek, "Mwerr amern anwantherr inenhey-alhek angayakwirrekerr. Arrantherrap iterl-aremer ingwer-rnemarл awank amern inek-apeny arrpemarл, David-kenhel-rnem." ²⁶ Rernem Akngey-kenh warл impen-warл aylpek. Abiathar Atyetyart anenh warл ilkwel. Rernem amern tyenkerr impen akngek angayakwirrekerr. David-el renh-rnem ilek, "Amern inenhetyek angayakwirrekerr, arwa alhewer."

²⁷⁻²⁸ Jesus ilelhek ikwer-rnemek, "Ayengan atyetyart ilkwarл David-angkwarr. Ayengan Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen anyent. Angka atyenh aynteyel, arлта Saturday-el amern arlkwetyek angayakwirrekerr, arwa alhewer."

3

*Jesus-el mwerrileyel artwa anyent akwarл arлwerrelhek, akngelhey-angenh
(Matthew 12:9-14; Luke 6:6-11)*

¹ Saturday-el, Jesus alhek warл kwen-warл Jew-rnem angkerrenh-warл. Artwa anyent akwa arлwerrelhekarл, akngelhey-angenh anenh warл kwenel. ² Pharisee-el-rnem Jesus renh arek, arrer-they, ra arntety renh mwerrilentyek. Artwa rernem angkerrenh, "Arлта Saturday-el rlangkan Jesus-el nthakenh mwerrileyel-angenharl. Moses-kenh angka nhenh arrwekel aynteyel." Jesus renh arek Pharisee-el-rnem, rarл akengentyirrek arлта anyent impen nhel. "Moses-kenh angka aynteyel, arлта Saturday-el nthakenh ingwerenty mwerrileyel-angenh."

³ Jesus-el arntety renh ilek, "Nga akethel nhel rtna, ngenh ingkerrenhel aretyek." ⁴ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Nthek-angkwarran arrantherr angkerreyel? Atyeng ilenherrer-arey law arrekatherrenhan nthek-angkwarrarl? Atha apek mwerrilem renh arлта

anyent impen nhel rlengk. Atha apek ilwerl-athenem renh arlta impen nhel.” Rernem akatek, tyerney-angenh.

⁵ Jesus ahelirrek Pharisee-ek-rnem, rernem artwa arntety amperrngirrey-angenhkek, rernemap iterl-arek ra menty ilwetyek. Jesus amperrngirrek Pharisee ikwer-rnem, rerneman mwerranty ikwer awalhey-angenh. Artwa arntety renh ilek Jesus-el, “Akwa aratyrirra!” Artwa ra akwa arratyrirrek, mwerr-anem.

⁶ Pharisee-rnem alhek Herod-rnem-warl, rernem tyel-angerretyek Jesus ikwer, rarl arntety anyent mwerrilek, arlta anyent impen apmwelek, Jesus-el. Rernem angerrek, Jesus renh atwetyek.

Akgerr akarrirreyel Jesus-warl

⁷⁻⁸ Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert akarrirrek, kwaty ilkwa Galilee impalthe-antey. Akgerr apmer arpanenh-they ikwer-warl akarrirrek, Galilee, Judea, Jerusalem, Idumea, Jordan Ilpay akgerrakw-areny-rnem-then. Rernem akarrirrek, apmer Tyre-ampeny-they, apmer Sidon-ampeny-they. Rernem Jesus renh awek, rarl arntety anyent renh mwerrilek. ⁹ Akgerr akarrirrek Jesus-warl, renh awetyek. Akgerrrelarl tyetilekety kwaty ilkwa impalthe. Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert rtnewearl nganek, Jesus ra ingkerrenh akalty-anthetyek rtnwethey.

¹⁰ Ikwer-penhan, ra akgerr arntety-rnem mwerrilek. Arntety ingwerel-rneman renh ayernekek, renh-rnem-anemarl mwerriletyek. Rernem iterrek, “Anwantherr renh arnep-arnety, anwantherrap mwerrarl irreman.” ¹¹ Arrentyel-rneman renh arek rarl arntety-rnem mwerrilek. Arrenty-rnem aytnerl-alhek kwenirremel. Rernem artewentyel arlekek, “Ngan Akngey-kenh inngarl apetyek.” ¹² Jesus-el arrenty-rnem akatek, “Arrantherr ingwer-rnem-warl iley-angenh, ayeng Akngey-kenh Alerikw. Arrantherr akater aney-alpenherr-arey.”

Anayntileyel: Irrpetyapant Akngey-kenh angkek awalhetyek akaltyirremel. Ingwer-ingeran akngerrrel-anem angka ikwerenh-angkwarr apenteyel akaltyirremel.

Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem rlwaneyel

(Matthew 10:1-4; Luke 6:12-16)

¹³ Jesus alhek apwert ilkwewarl kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert. ¹⁴ Jesus ra rlwanek irrpetyap kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ikwer-itwek anyetyek ilkwatherr, rernem apmer ingwer-rnem-warl alhetyek, Jesus-kenh angka iletiek. ¹⁵ Jesus-el rlterrk ikwerenh anthekek, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemel arrenty-rnem irrentetyek. ¹⁶⁻¹⁸ Jesus-el artwernem 12 rlwanek, ra renh-rnem Akngey-angkwarr akaltyiletiek, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-anem rernem anyetyek. Itnan renh-rnem ra itneweynek, Simon, awayenheng-atherr James, John, Andrew, Philip, Bartholomew, Matthew, Thomas, James, Alphaeus-kenh alerikw, Thaddeus, Simon Patriot, Judas Iscariot. Simon atherr ra rlwanek, anyentarl Jesus-el itnewek Peter, ingwer Canaan-areny, itnan Simon Patriot. Kwertengerl awayenheng-atherr itna James, John, Zebedee-kenh alerikw-atherr. Jesus-el renh-atherr arrkent akenh itnewek “Artwa ahawarr-atherr.” ¹⁹ Apmer Iscariot-areny, itnan Judas, rarl artwa ahelengkw-rnem atnwenhek Jesus-arl anenh-warl, rernem renh anterrkwetyek, atwetyek.

Atyetyart arrenty-rnem-kenh

(Matthew 12:22-32; Luke 11:14-23; 12:10)

²⁰⁻²¹ Jesus alpek apmer ikwerenh-warl, rarl awank-akerr anenh-warl. Akgerrarl akarrirrekel ikwer-warl, renh amern arlkwey-angenhilek.

²² Artwa ilkwernem apmer Jerusalem-areny-rnem-then artwa akalty-anthen-anthen-rnem-then apetyek Jesus ikwer-warl. Rernemap ikwer angkerrenh, “Artwa nhenh arwengk-apenyarl angkeyel. Atyetyart arrenty-kenhelan Jesus renh rlterrkilek, ra arrenty-rnem ingkerrenh irrentetyek.”

²³ Jesus-el artwa ingkerrenh akarrilenhey-alpek, rernem ikwer-warl apetyetyek, Ra renh-rnem akalty-anthetyek ingkerrenh. Rap renh-rnem ilek, “Awelhenherr-arey atyeng, atharl arrekantherr inngarl iley. ²⁴⁻²⁶ Arrenty-kenh rlterrk-akertel nthakenh atha irrentey-angenh ikwerenh-rnem-they. Ra ayenh rlterrkiley-angenh, ikwerenh-rnem irrenteyek. Akngey-kenh Itnweng-akertarl ayengan, arrenty-rnem ingkerrenh irrentetyek. Atyetyart arrenty-kenhel nthakenh ikwerenh-rnem irrentey-angenh.

²⁷ Artwa rlterrk aneyel warl ikwerenhel. Ingwerentyel nthakenh arnkwa ikwerenh ingkerrenh iney-angenh. Artwa anyent ingwer rlterrk apetyem warl ikwerenh-warl renh anterrkwemel, renh arertnemel, arnkwa ikwerenh ingkerrenh akngeynemel. Atyetyart Arrenty-kenh artwa rlterrk-apeny. Ayengan ikwer-they rlterrk inngarl,

ikwerenh-rnem irrentetyek. ²⁸ Artwa ingwerenty ra apmwel-areth intem anyanym, Akngeyelan ikwerety apmwa iwemarl. ²⁹⁻³⁰ Artwa anyent rarl Akngey-kenh Itnweng apmwelem, Akngeyelan ikwerety apmwa nthakenh iwey-angenh-anemarl, arrangkw-anemarl. Ra apmwel-areth intem anem ilweyek-atwety. Akngeyel renh nthakenh arntarnt-arey-angenh-anem, arrangkw-anem. Rap menty anem, ilweyek-atwety.”

Jesus-kenh amikw-then ayteyikw-rnem-then
(*Matthew 12:46-50; Luke 8:19-21*)

³¹ Jesus-kenh amikw-then ayteyikw-rnemel-then rernem awak apmer ingwer-they Jesus ra arwengkirrenteyek-athen. Rernem angkerrenh, “Ingwerel-rnem ileyel Jesus rarl arwengkirrek. Mpa! Anwantherr ikwer-warl alhey, anwantherr renh aretyek.” Rernem ikwer-warl ingkerrenh alhek. Rernem artwa anyent thwenek angkakert, Jesus renh ikngweyek. ³² Ra Jesus renh ilek, “Amengkw-then ayteyengkw-rnem-then ngkweng akethel mpwelheyel.”

³³ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Atyenh-rnem akethel mpwelheyel, ngay? Ayeng Akngey-kenh arrpemar. ³⁴⁻³⁵ Arrantherr Akngeyek mwanyel awelhem, arrantherrap Akngey-kenh inggarl aneman, amey atyenh-apeny, ayteyaty atyenh-rnem-apeny. Akngey anyent-angkwarran, anwantherr aneyel ikwerenh-rnem. Arrantherr amey atyenh-apeny, ayteyaty atyenh-rnem-apeny.”

4

Jesus-el angka artwa ntang-akert ikwer-rnem ileyel
(*Matthew 13:1-17; Luke 8:4-10*)

¹ Akngerr innga akarrirrek apmer arrpanenh-they Jesus-warl, rap ilenh angka ikwer-rnem. Jesus-el akalty-anthek renh-rnem Galilee kwaty ilkwa impaltheek. Akngerrrelarl tyetilek-kety ra rtnwewarl-anem nganek, kwatyelarl rtnwa rtnenh-warl. Ra rtnweyethan-anem anemel-anem, angka ikwer-rnem ilenh. Akngerr rnenherremel awelthenh Jesus ikwer kwaty ilkwa impaltheel. ²⁻³ Ra angka akngerr ilenh. “Awelhenh-arey atyeng! Artwa anyentel ra ntang weyt iwerl-apenh, amern lyapetyek. ⁴ Artwa ra ntang weyt ingwerentyan iwerr arlertek-warl iwerl-apenh. Thip-rnemel apetyemel arlkwek ingkerrenh. ⁵ Artwa ra ntang weyt ingwerentyan ahern apwert-angketyarr-warl iwerl-apenh. Rernemap alyepel lyaperrek. Artekerr kwen-aylpey-angenh ahern apwert-angketyarrel. Artekerran nthakenh lyapey-angenh ahern apwert-angketyarrelan. ⁶ Atherrk-rneman arlenyirrek-anem itwern-penh kwaty-wenyel. ⁷ Artwa ra ntang weyt ingwerentyan ahern arlkerl-angketyarr-warl iwerl-apenh. Arlkerl artekerrl amern weyt anterrkwek, nthakenh lyapey-angenhilek. Aylertnenharl renh, intwey-angenh ilenh. Arlkerl-angketyarrelan lyapey-angenh amern weyt arrangkw. ⁸ Artwa ra ntang ingwerentyan ahern mwerr-warl iwerl-apenh. Amern weyt ahern mwerrrelan mwerrarl lyapek. Ntang weyt anyent-they amern akngerr lyapek, ntang 30 apek. Ntang weyt anyent ingwer-they 60 apek, ntang weyt anyent ingwer-they 100 apek. Aparnp-anem irrenh. Arnkengeny-anem inpanem.”

⁹ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Angka nhanyem mwerr atha arrekantherr ilem, arrantherrap iterl-arenherr-arey!”

Jesus-el angka artwa ntang-akert anyantileyel
(*Matthew 13:10-17; Luke 8:9-15*)

¹⁰ Akngerr ingwer-rnem alperlewek apmer-warl, angka mwerrarl awak-penh. Jesus-akerr kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-then anenharl akngerr ingwer-rnem-then. Rernem renh ayernek, “Ntwa anwernenhantherr angka ngkwenhel anyantila!” ¹¹ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Nhanyem atha angka arrekantherrant ilem, Akngeyelarl ikwerenh-rnem ingkerrenh arntarnt-arey-apyen. Nthakenh atha angka ingkerr ingwer-rnemek iley-angenharl. Nthakenh atyengan akngerr awelhey-angenharl. ¹² Rernem apek atyeng mwanytel awelhenty, rernemap ingkerr Akngey-warl angkepirmarl. Akngeyel apmwa ikwer-rnem-kety iwem. Atharl angka ikwer-rnem ilek, rernem angka atyenh awakarl-penhan, rernem ywarn iterrey-alpeyel.”

¹³ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek arrpemar, “Angka nhanyem arrantherr iterl-arey-angenharl, angka ingweran nthakenh arrantherr iterl-arey-angenh. ¹⁴ Amern weytarl arlperthy iwem-apyen, angka nhanyem Akngey-kenh ingkerrenh-angkwarr arlperthyirrem. Akngey-kenh angka arlperthyirrem arrpemarl ingkerrenh-angkwarr, ingkart-rnemel ileyel ingkerrenhek. ¹⁵ Ingwer-rneman ntang weytarl iwerr arlertek-warl iwek-apyenarl. Rernem Akngey-kenh angkek awelhem-tangkwel, rernem Akngey-angkwarr-anem apenteyel. Arrentyel Akngey-kenh angka ilpertimeyel, thip irrpwerl ilengel-rnem

ntang ilpertillem-apeny. Rernem intwemelirreyel Akngey-kety, rernem intem-anem apmwel-areth aneyenh. ¹⁶⁻¹⁷ Ingwer-rnem angath-antey Akngeyan apenteyel. Rernem Akngey-kenh angka awemarl-penh, rernem mwerrarl apenteyel angath-antey. Rernem ntang weytarl apwert-angketyarrelan iwek-apenyarl. Artekerr-rnem aylpeyel angath-antey apwert-angketyarrelan. Ingwerel-rnem alakenh-anyemarl Akngey-kenh angka apenteyel angath-antey. Rernem ipmelhem-anem. ¹⁸ Ingwerentyan ntang weytarl arlkerl-angketyarr-warl iwek-apenyarl rernem Akngey-kenh angka iylpelant aweyel. ¹⁹ Rernem apwert manek ampwal ingwerentyek-then iterrerl-anem apmwel-areth. ²⁰ Ingwerentyan ntang weytarl ahern mwerr-warl iwek-apenyarl. Rernem Akngey-kenh angka awemel, rernem inkwerelhem.”

*Angka lyenenty-akert
(Luke 8:16-18)*

²¹ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Lyenenty nthakenh arrantherr irryertewey-angenh. Lyenenty arrtyenherr-arey, akethek ingkerrenhel aretyek. Iylpel awelhenherr-arey atyeng! Artwa anyentel lyenenty arrrernetyek ampep-warl, ingkerrenhel aretyek. Ra irryertewey-angenh teram-warl, ra irryertewey-angenh kweneng-apert pangk-warl. ²² Ingwerel ilek-ilek irryert akwernem, ingwerentyel nthakenh arey-angenh. Ingwer-ingerant renh arerl-arrernem. ²³ Arrantherr angkek Akngey-kenh mwantyel awelhenherr-arey, atharl arrekantherr ilem.”

Anayntileyel: Akngey-kenh angka irryertewelheyel-apeny. Ingwer-ingeran ingkerrenhel aketh-antey iterl-areyenh.

²⁴ “Arrantherr angkek Akngey-kenh awelhemer mwantyel. ²⁵ Arrantherr Akngey-kenh angkek mwantyel awelhenty, inkwerelhemel, Akngeyel arrenhantherr intem-antey akaltyilem.”

Jesus-el angka artwa ntang-akert ingweran ikwer-rnem ileyel

²⁶ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Atha arrekantherr iley, Akngeyalarl ikwerrenh-rnem ingkerrenh arntarnt-arey-el-apeny. Nthakenharl athan anayntilem arrekantherr? Alakenh-anyem atha arrenhantherr ilem, arrantherraw iterl-aretyek. Artwa anyentelan ntang weyt iwerl-apem, lyapetyek ahern-warl. ²⁷⁻²⁸ Rap ankwayntem ingwel, atnaraty ayntemel, ntang weytan ament lyapey-alkenharl kwaty-penh. Ntang rap amern-akert-anem lyapem. Artwa ra iterl-arey-angenh, ntang weyt ahernelant lyapelhilem. Ntang weytan atherrk lyapem, amern-akert. ²⁹ Artwa ra apetyem-anem, amern weyt akaltheyek nays arreyly amper-amperel. Ranem amern inem-apeny akngerr, Akngeyelan alakenh-anyemarl ikwerrenh-rneman akarrilem.”

Anayntileyel: Jesus-el angka nhenh ikwer-rnem ilenh. Inkart Akngeyelan ingkerrenh angkepitem ikwer-warl-athek. Ingwer-rnem iterreyel, “Nthakenhap atha ahern-arey renh-rnem angkepitem Akngey-warl?” Akngey renh ikwer-rnem ayernentyelant, atha renh-rnem angkepitem. Akngeyelan renh-rnem angkepitem, ikwerrenh-rnem-anem rernem anetyek.

*Jesus-el angka ntang ankerr-akert ikwer-rnem ileyel
(Matthew 13:31-35; Luke 13:18-19)*

³⁰ Jesus ikwer-rnem angkek, “Nthakenh Akngeyelan ikwerrenh-rnem akarriley? Nthakenharl atha ilem arrenhantherr? Angka impen Akngey-kenh-angkwarr atha ilem. ³¹ Ntang ankwerrnarly lyapeyel-apeny ahernel. ³² Ntang ankerr-penh lyapem arwerl ilkwa. Thip-rnem ikwer-warl arrernelhemarl. Ankerr anyent-apeny, Akngey-kenh anyent anenh. Ntang arwerl akngerr aneyel-apeny, Akngey-kenh-rnem akngerr-anem aneyel. Rerneman arlpertryirrem, ntang arwerl akngerr arlpertry aneyel-apeny. Alakenh-anyeman irrpetyapelant Akngey-kenh angka apenteyel. Ikwerpenhan akngerrrel-anem Akngey-kenh angka apenteyel. Rerneman arlpertryirrem, ntang arwerlel arlpertry aneyel-apeny.”

Jesus-el angka arrpanenh ileyel

³³ Jesus-el ingwer-rnemek angka arrpanenh ilenh angath-antey. Ra ilek renh-rnem nhek-atwety. Angka alakenh-anyem irrpetyapelant iterl-arenh. Akngerr ingwerel-rnem angkeyan iterl-arey-angenharl. ³⁴ Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerrenh-rnem-warl ilenh angka akngerr ilenh ywerrelhemel.

*Jesus-el kwaty awer-akert atnengkileyel arwapeny
(Matthew 8:23-27; Luke 8:22-25)*

³⁵ Atwerrp, Jesus angkek kwertengerl ikwerrenh-rnemek, “Mpa! Kwaty ilkwangk-warr anwantherr artarnpenhey akngerrakw-ampeny-warl.” Nganerl-alhek rernem

rtnwewarl-anem anperl-alhek. ³⁶ Jesus ra kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert artarnpenhek kwaty ilkwangkwar akngerrakw-ampeny-warl. Rtnwa ingwer-rneman ingkerntheyan renh-rnem apentek arrpemar kwaty ilkwangkwar. ³⁷ Kwaty awer-akert apetyek rntwey-alhek rlterrk innga. Awer ilkwel renh-rnem akngelhew-akngelhilek. Kwatyan lherrparnpek-anem rtnwewarl, rtnwan aylperl-alhetyek-anek-anem. ³⁸ Jesus rtnwa ingkernel rtemalel ankwaynterl-apeh. Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemel Jesus akwentelhilek. Rernemap renh ilek, "Akalty-anthen-anthenhay, akwentay! Ntwan anwernenhantherr kwaty-kety arntarnt-arey-angenh. Ntwa anwernenhantherr kwatyl aylpenty aretyekarl ngan arlkwenteyel?"

³⁹ Jesus artewentyl arlkek awerek, atnengkirretyek. Kwaty awer-akert atnengkirreylpek, arwapeny.

⁴⁰ Jesus-an ikwer-rnem angkek, "Ilek-ketyarl arrantherr aterirreyel, atyeng irrpelthirremel-apeh, atharl arrenhantherrenh arntarnt-areyelan?"

⁴¹ Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem Jesus renharl awek-penh rernem ikwerety aterirrek, rarl kwaty awer-akert ilek rlterrk. Rernemap ayernerrek, "Nthakenh awer-then kwaty-then ikwerant awelheyel?"

5

Artwa arrenty akngerr-akert (Matthew 8:28-34; Luke 8:26-39)

¹ Jesus rtnwel atarnpenhek Galilee kwaty ilkwangkwar kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert. Rernem apmer Gerasa kwaty ilkwa impaltheke rtnwa rnkernek. ² Artwa arweng akngerr-akertel Jesus arlengkek arnarek, apetyenharl. Ra kanper-antey anekirrey-ayntek Jesus-warl apmer awenng-angketyarr-they. Arrewaly-kenh awenng-angketyarrel ra anenh, arnkakert-wenyel. ³⁻⁴ Akngerr-inger apmer ikwer-arenyel-rnem renh arertnek tyeynel, arlaw atherr, akwatherr. Ran renh tyeyn akenhant. ⁵ Intem-antey ra awenng arrerentyel anenh, apwert-ampenyel. Akngerr-inger ra ilperl arreyelpel akelenh, artewentyl arlkemel, arlta arrpanenhel ipantey arlkenh, ingwepenhkek-atwety.

⁶ Ra anterremel Jesus-warl anekirrek, kwennirrey-alhemel, ampwethel alernelhemel. ⁷⁻⁸ Jesus-el ilek, arrenty kel tyrrelhetyek, artwa ikwer-they. Artwa ra arlkek, "Jesus, ngan Alerikw Akngey-kenh irwerl-areny. Ilekek ngan apetyek? Ntwa atyeng arrayat ilay, ntwa ayenh irrenteyang!"

⁹ Jesus-el renh ayernekek, "Itnan ilek nga?"

¹⁰ Artwa ra ilelhek, "Itna ayeng 'Akngerr', ayeng arrenty akngerr-akert." Ra arrkngert angkek Jesus-ek, "Ntwa irrentey-angenh renh-rnem apmer arleng-warl!"

¹¹ Apwertel atnwenh pikepik akngerr 2,000 rtenherrenh. ¹² Arrenty-rnemel Jesus renh ilek, "Irrentey-angenh anwernenhantherr apmer arleng-warl! Anwernenhantherr atnwenh pikepik-rnem-warl thwena!" ¹³ Jesus-el kel renh-rnem irrentek. Rernem kel tyrrelhek artwa arweng-they, alhemel pikepik-rnem-warl. Pikepik-rnem kel anterrek. Rernem kwaty alay-warl aylpenhek, intem-antey. Rernem ilwek kwaty ilkwel kwen.

¹⁴ Artwa ingwer-rnem pikepik arntarnt-arey-anker-rnem tawen-warl alhek. Rernem iley-alhek tawen-areny-rnem, pikepik-rnem kel ilwek kwaty ilkwa kwenel. Tawen-areny-rnem rernem-anem alhek, rernem-anem aretyek. ¹⁵ Rernem artwa renh arek, rarl mwerr-anem anenh, arnkakert-anem, rarl mwerr-anem iterremel anenh. Rernem Jesus ikwerety aterirrek, itnweng rlterrk-akert-kety. ¹⁶ Rernem angkerrenh artwa ikwer pikepik-rnemek-then. ¹⁷ Rernem Jesus renh ilek, "Nga apmer ilenh-they alpetyek, apmer ingwer-warl-anem."

¹⁸ Jesus nganetyek irrek rtnwewarl, artwa ra Jesus renh ayernekek, "Ayeng-then ngkweng-angkwar alhey, mwerrang ngay?" ¹⁹ Jesus angkek, "Menty! Nga apmer-warl alpa, ngkwenhek-rnem ilelhey-alpa, atharl ngenh mwerrilek, Itnweng Akngey-kenh rlterrk-akertel."

²⁰ Artwa ra apmer Decapolis-warl alhek, 10 tawenel anenh-rnem-warl. Ra ilelhek ingkerrenhek, "Jesus-el ayenh mwerrilek." Rernem apatemel awek. Rernem angkerrenh, "Ilenharl angka mwerran!"

Arelh arntety anyent. Kwey ilweyel (Matthew 9:18-26; Luke 8:40-56)

²¹ Jesus rtnwel Galilee kwaty ilkwangkwar alhek. Akngerr Jesus-warl ingkerrenh kwaty impalth-warl akarrirrek. ²² Atyetyart Jew-rnem-kenh ra anenh, itnan Jairus. ²³ Artwa atyetyartel Jesus renh ilek, "Kwey atyenh ilwetyek arrer-anem. Apetyay! Renh

arnep-arna, ra mwerrirretyek!" ²⁴ Akngerr ingkerrenhel renh-atherr apentek. Akngerrrel renh-atherr tyetilek, rernem arrer-they renh awetyek.

²⁵⁻²⁶ Ingkerrenh akarrirrek Jesus-warl. Arelh anyent arntety inngan, aherrety 12-ek-atwety, arleng-alenty anenh. Ra ngangker arpanenh-warl alhenh, renh mwerriletyek. Ngangker-akertel renh mwerriley-angenh, tywen-antey ra kwarnelheyel. Arelh ngangker-akert-rnem man ingkerrenhek antheh, ingkerrenh-antey, ra man-weny-anem. Ngangker-akertel-rnem renh artewentyel-anem arntety antheh.

²⁷ Rap awenh ingwer-rnemel ilerri-anenty, "Jesus ra arntety ilkwa mwerriley-angker." ²⁸ Ra ament-anem iterrek, "Atha arnkwa ikwerenh arnep-arntety, ayengap mwerrarl irreman." ²⁹ Arelh ra arnkwanem Jesus-kenh arnep-arnek-penh, ra mwerr-anem irrek, arntety-weny-anem.

³⁰ Jesus ra iterl-arek, renharl ingwerentyel arnep-arnek, itnweng ikwerenh alhek, arntety ikwer-warl, mwerriletyek. Rap angkek, "Angwenhel arnkwa atyengan arnep-arnek?" Ingkerrenh akarrirrek Jesus-warl, akngerrrel renh tyetilek.

³¹ Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemel Jesus renh ilek, "Akngerr ngkweng-warl apetyem. Nthakenh ntwa iterl-arey-angenh akngerr-angkwarr. Akngerr nhenh-angkwarran ntwa nthakenh alhengk-areyang renhan, rarl arnkwa ngkwenh arnep-arnekan." ³² Jesus-el artepang arenhey-alpek, "Angwenhel atyenh arnkwan arnep-arnek?"

³³ Arntety ra apetyek Jesus-warl. Kwenirrey-alhek-anem ra. Ra aterel anem arrewek Jesus-kety. Ra array-antey Jesus-warl illehek rarl arnkwa arnep-arnek-penh, "Ayengarl arntety intem-antey anenhel, atha arnkwa ngkwenh arnep-arnek. Ayeng mwerr-anem irrek, atharl arnkwa ngkwenh arnep-arnek-penh."

³⁴ Jesus ikwer angkek, "Ayenh ntwa iterl-aremer, ayeng Itnweng Akngey-kenh ritterk-akert. Aterirrey-angenh ana! Akngeyel ngenh arntarnt-areyel."

³⁵ Jesus-el angkantey ilenh, artwa ingwer-rnem apmer Jairus-kenh-they angkakert apetyek. Rernem angkek Jairus-warl, "Nga akalty-anthenh-thenh ilenh-itwel anngangelheyel! Ngwang angkey-angenh ilenh-itwel. Kwey ngkwenh kel-antey ilwek!"

³⁶ Jesus-el renh-rnem awak. Rap angkek Jairus-warl, "Artewentyel iterrey-angenh! Irrpelthel mwerriley-angker ayengan, kwey renh mwerriletyek."

³⁷ Jesus arrkngert angkek, "Menty irrpetyap atyeng-angkwarr apetyey! Peter-then awayenheng-atherr; James-then, John-then." ³⁸ Rernem Jairus-kenh apmer-warl alhek. Rernem awak, Jairus-kenh apmer-itwek, ingwer-rnem artnalhelhirrenh. Artewentyelap rernem artnenh, amperrngirremel. ³⁹ Jesus angkek, "Ilekek arranther artnalhelhirreyel? Kweyan ilwey-angenharl ankwaryl aynteyel!" ⁴⁰ Ingwer-rneman ikwer atherrenh, irrpelthirremel. Rernem iterl-arek kwey rarl kel ilwek. Jesus-el thwenek ingwer-rnem, tyerrelhemel alhetyek, warl-they. Jesus-el atnwenhek kwey-kenh amikw-then aynikw-then kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-then arrewaly-warl. ⁴¹⁻⁴³ Jesus-el itepel kwey renh anterrkwek. Ra akwentelhilek kwey renh angkemel, "Kwey, akwenta!" Kwey ra akwentek, rap alhenh-anem. Ingkerrenhap inkwerelhek-anem. Jesus angkek, "Ingwer-rnem iley-angenh-antey." Jesus-el ilek amikw-then, aynikw-then, "Amern-anem renh anthenherr-atherr, ra arlkwetyek!"

6

Nazareth-areny-rnem Jesus ikwer irrpelthirreyel (Matthew 9:18-26; Luke 4:16-30)

¹ Jesus tawen Nazareth, apmer ikwerenh-warl alpek, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert. ² Saturday-el, ra warl kwen-warl aylpek, Jew-rnemanl angkerrenh-warl. Ra renh-rnem akalty-anthenh. Ingwer-rnemantarl Jesus-kenh angkek inkwerelhek. Rernem angkerrenh, "Jesus rantarl ingkerrenh-angkwarr iterl-areyel, ran akalty innga. Ranap ngangker-akert inngarl nhenhey, arntety mwerriley-angkerarl." Akngerr ingwer-rneman Jesus-kenh angkek irrpelthirremel angkerrenharl, ³ "Jesus ahern-arenyarl mwerran ilek-ilek arwerl-penh arnwarney-angkeran! Ilenhan Mary-kenh ampikwarl! Ayteyikw-rneman ikwerenh apmer nhareny-rneman. Itnan ayteyikw-rnem ikwerenh, James, Judas, Joses, Simon. Arrempikw-rneman ikwerenh apmer nhareny-rnemanl. Ran anwantherr-apeny arppemarl, Akngey-kenh inngewenyarl."

⁴ Jesus angkek, "Apmer nhareny-rnemantarl atyeng irrpelthirremelan angkeyel, ayeng angkakert Akngey-kenh inngewenyarl." ⁵ Akngerr-warl Jesus-el itep arrernek irrpelthirrenharl-rnem-warl-then. Irrpetyapantarl ikwer inkwerelhekan. Rernem arntety-penhan mwerrarl irrek. ⁶ Jesus rap ywarn iterrek ikwerarl irrpelthirrenhek-rneman. Ikwer-theyan ra apmer arpanenh-warl alhek, Akngey-kenh angka ingkerrenh-warl ileyn-ayntetyek.

Jesus-el kwertengerl 12 ikwerenh-rnem thweneyel
(*Matthew 10:5-15; Luke 9:1-6*)

⁷ Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ingkerrenh-antey rlterrkilek. Ra renh-rnem atherrarl-atherrarl thwenek, rernem alhetyek angka Akngey-kenh-angkwarr akalty-anthetyek. Ra renh-rnem rlterrkilek, rernem arrenty-rnem irrenteyek. ⁸ Ra angkek ikwer-rnem, "Atnemel arrantherr irretety alhetyek akngenherr-arey. Amernan arrantherr akngeyang, menty! Arrantherr alhentyelan yakwethan mentyarl ayntayntey, manenpan. Ilytant alhenherr-arey atnemant-akert. ⁹ Ingketyek-arelh impen akngenherr-arey, arnkwa arkelant akngenherr-arey." ¹⁰ Jesus-el atherr-atherrarl amentew-ament ilek, "Mpwelanth alhem tawen-warl, warl anyentel-antey aney-alhenherr-atherr! Mpwelanth warl anyentelarl aney-alhenty-penh, mpwelanth tawen ingwer-warl-anemarl alhetyek. ¹¹ Mpwelantharhl tawen-arenyel-rnem irrentey-ayntem irrpelthirremel, ahernan irrarikelhenh-atherrarl ingkety-theyan. Tawen-arenyel-rneman arem, ingketyarl mpwelanth irrarikelheman ahern, rernem iterremarl, 'Anwantherr arntetyreyen, Akngeyel anwenhantherr arntety ilkwa antheyenh, anwantherrarl renh-atherr arey-ayntem, inkwerelheyangel.' Ikwer-theyan, mpwelanth tawen ingwer-warl-anemarl alhenherr-atherran."

¹² Jesus-kenh kwertengerl-rnem apmer arrpanenh-warl alhek, renh-rnem iletiek, rernem mwerr-angkwarr anetyek, apmwekety angkepirremel Akngey-angkwarrant-anem apentetyek. ¹³ Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem rernem arrenty akngerr irrentek tawen arrpanenhek. Rernem arntety-rnem mwerrilek, tawen arrpanenhek. Rernem anterel apmernek, Akngey-warl angkemel, renh-rnem mwerriletiek.

John Baptise-emeley-angker ilweyel
(*Matthew 14:1-12; Luke 9:7-9*)

¹⁴ Herod-el Jesus renh awek, rarl arntety-rnem mwerrilenh, apmer arrpanenhek. Herod ra ywarn iterrenh John, Baptise-emeley-angker, "Rang angkep ipmepenh itethirrek, rang apmer arrpanenhek mwerriley." ¹⁵ Ingwer-rnem angkerrenh, "Elijah rang alker-they apey-alpek anwekantherr-warl, arntety-rnem mwerriletiek, apmer arrpanenhek." Ingwer-rneman angkerrenh, "Artwa angkakert ingwer ipmepenh angkep itethirremel, apey-alpek anwekantherr-warl, apmer arrpanen arntety-rnem ingkerrenh mwerriletiek." ¹⁶ Atyetyart Herod apal angkenh, "John-ap ran! Itethirrenhey-alpekan, atharl thwenek ingwerel renh ahenty rlweth-aketyek, atwetyek!"

¹⁷ Herod-el kel iterl-arek, rarl ahelengkw thwenek, ra John renh anterrkwemel atwetyek. ¹⁸ Awayikw ikwerenh Herod-el anew ikwerenh rakek, itnan Herodias. John-el renh ilek, "Ntwa nthakenharl awayengkwan anew ikwerenh rakek? Apmwel-aretharl alakenhey! Awayengkw-anteyarl anew ikwerenh ntwa rakekan, arraty-wenyarl!" Arelh Herodias ra ahelirrek John ikwer. Herod-el John renh anterrkwek, tyayl-warl akwernemel. ¹⁹ Arelh Herodias ra iterrek, John renh atwetyek. ²⁰ Herod aterirrek John-kety, rarl arraty Akngey-angkwarr anenh-kety. Herod-el arntarnt-arenh renh arlengalenty. Herod atherr-angkwarr iterrenh, mwerr-angkwarr, apmwangkwarr.

²¹ Arelh Herodias mpwelhenh Atyetyart ilkwek, renh ayerneyek, John renh atwetyek. Atyetyart Herod-rnem-then Atyetyart ilkwa ingwer-rnem-then, apmer Galilee-areny-rnem akarrirrek, rernem amern ingkerrenhel arlkwetyek. Atyetyart ahelengkw-rnem-then rernem akarrirrek ingkerrenh amern ingkerrenhel arlkwetyek arppemarl. ²²⁻²³ Arelh Herodias-kenh ampikw rntwenh ikwer-rnem ingkerrenhek. Aleyak ikwer rernem inkwerelhek, rarl mwerr-angker Herod-kenh apmerel rntwenhek. Herod-el kwey renh ilek, "Ilek-ilek akngerrek nga arlkwententy, atha ngenh anthem!"

²⁴ Kwey ra amikw ikwerenh, Herodias-warl alhek. Ra amikw renh ayerne, "Ilekekarl atha ayernem Atyetyart ilenhan?" Amelikw renh ilanthe, "Akapwert John Baptise-emeley-angker yanh ina, pmwar-warl arrernemel, ayenh anthemel!"

²⁵ Ikwer-penhan kwey rap Atyetyart Herod-warl alhek. Ra Atyetyart Herod renh ilek, "Akapwert John Baptise-emeley-angker aka, pmwar-warl arrernemel, ayenh anthemel."

²⁶ Herod ra amperrngant-anem irrek John akapwert ikwer. Akngerrrel renh awekarlkety, ra nthakenh akengenty angkey-angenh. Nthakenh ra arrkngert angkey-angenh. ²⁷ Herod-el thwenek ahelengkw tyayl-warl, John ahenty rlweth-aketyek. ²⁸ Ahelengkwel arreylpel akapwert rlweth-akek, akapwert renh pmwar-warl arrernemel, kwey renh anthem. Kwey ra amikw-warl akngeynek, John Baptise-emeley-angker akapwert. ²⁹ John-kenh kwertengerl-rnemel awek, rarl ilwek. Rernem apetyek, ipma awenng-warl akwernetiek. Rernem renh akwernek.

Jesus-el artwernem 5,000 wanteyel
(*Matthew 14:13-21; Luke 9:10-17; John 6:1-14*)

³⁰ Kwertengerl Jesus ikwerenh-rnem Jesus ikwer-warl apetyek. Rernem ilelhek rernemarl akalty-anthek apmer arpanenhek, mwerr-angkwarr apmer arpanenhek anetyek Akngey-kenh-angkwarr. ³¹ Akngerr Jesus ikwer-warl apetyek. Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert Jesus renh amern arlkweyangilek akngerrrel. Jesus angkek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemek, “Mpa, anwantherr alhey, apmer ingwer-warl, ikwer-rnem-kety!” ³² Nganerl-alhek rtnwewarl, rernem kwaty ilkwangkwarr artarnpenhek artempel ingwer-warl. ³³ Ingwerel-rnem renh-rnem iterl-arek apmer ingwer-warlarl rernem artarnpenhek kwaty ilkwangkwarr, rtnwel. Kwaty ilkwa anper-alhemel, rernem alhek ikwer-rnem-warl.

³⁴ Akngerr Jesus ikwer-warl akarrirrek. Ra renh-rnem akalty-anthek, atwerrpek-atwety. ³⁵ Kwertengerl ikwerenhel-rnem Jesus renh ilek, “Ingwer-rneman thwena tawen-rnem-warl, amern ikwerenh-rnem-kenh ineyek, atwerrpirrekerrrem. ³⁶ Amern-wenyarl nhanyeman, arrangkwarl. Atwerrpirrekerr-awaty renh-rnem thwena!”

³⁷ Jesus angkek, “Arrantherr wantenherr-arey.” Rernem ywarn iterrek, rarl Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek. Rernem angkek, “Man akelyarl nthakenh amern ineyang artwa akngerrrek.”

³⁸ Jesus angkek, “Amern aretyek alhenherr-arey akngerrrek.” Rernemap amernek nthwerl-apenh. Rernem Jesus renh ilek, “Aker irrpeng atherr, amern irrpetyap.” ³⁹ Jesus-el ilek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem, rernem iletiek akngerr arrernelhetyek ingkerrenh atherrk-warl. ⁴⁰ Ingkerrenh rernem arrernelhek amentew-ament.

⁴¹ Aker irrpeng-atherr amern irrpetyap Jesus-el inek. Ra Ingkart Akngey-warl angkek inkwerelhemel, ra amern akngerr anthetyek, aker irrpeng akngerr anthetyek. Jesus-el amern rlweth-akek. Ra kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem antheh, rernem-anem antheynetyek ingwer-rnem. Jesus-el aker irrpeng rlweth-akek. Ra antheh kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem rernem antheynetyek ingwer-rnem.

⁴²⁻⁴⁴ Artwa akngerrrel amern arlkwek-penh, rernem mwerr-anem, atnerteng-anem anek. Artwa akngerrrel amern arlkwek. Rernem arrangw-anem aneyel, rernem atnerteng-anem aneyel Amern akngerr-antey ayntenh. Rernem amern akngerr ywerrelhey-angenh. Amern ikwer-rnem-angkwarr akngerr-anteyarl. Rernem akarrilek arrernemel teram 12-warl. Amern akngerr-anteyarl rtnenh 12 teram ikwer.

*Jesus kwaty irrwerl-angkwarr alheyel
(Matthew 14:22-33; John 6:15-21)*

⁴⁵ Jesus-el ilek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem, rtnwel rernem kwaty ilkwangkwarr artarnpenhetyek, apmer Bethsaida-warl. Ingwer-rnem Jesus-el ilerl-alhek rernem apmer-warl alperlewetyek.

⁴⁶⁻⁴⁸ Ra nganek apwert ilkwewarl, ra angketyek Akngey-warl. Jesus apwert irrwerlel ament-areny rtnenh. Rtnwa kwaty ilkwa ampepel rtnenh kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert. Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem artarnpenhek kwaty ilkwangkwarr artempel ingwer-warl. Jesus-el arnarenh renh-rnem ikwer-rnemenp awerelarl twetiwenh. Rtnwa arraty alheyang, renh-rnem alhengkerr antheh. Jesus ingwepenh kwaty ilkwa ampepel apetyek, ngwangkant akethirrenhey-alhentyel. ⁴⁹⁻⁵⁰ Jesus ikwerenhel-rnem renh arnarek kwaty ilkwa ampepek, rarl apey-alhenh ingketyel kwaty ilkwa ampepel. Rernem aterirrek. Rernem iterrek, “Artwa itnweng arrewaly anwekantherr-warl kwaty ilkwa ampepel apetyeyel.” Rernem arlkek, aterirremel.

Jesus angkek, “Aterirreyang anenherr-arey! Ayeng Jesus. Aterirrey-angenh arrantherr!” ⁵¹ Jesus ra nganek rtnwewarl, kwatyan atnengk-anem irrek. ⁵² Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ywarn iterrek, rarl amern akngerrilek.

*Jesus-el arntety-rnem mwerrileyel apmer Gennesaret-itwek
(Matthew 14:34-36)*

⁵³ Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert rtnwel kwaty ilkwangkwarr alhek artempel ingwer-warl, tawen Gennesaret-itwel. ⁵⁴ Rernem atwarrirrek rtnwa ikwer-they. Akngerr yanh-arenyel-rnem Jesus renh iterl-arekarl. ⁵⁵ Rernemap antereyelperl-anew, arntety-rnem akarriletiek, ingkerrenhel panty-warl, renh-rnem arrernemel, Jesus-el mwerriletiek. ⁵⁶ Apmer arpanenh-they arntetyan apeyarr-alhek Jesus-el mwerriletiek. Arntetyel-rnem Jesus renh ayernek, arnkwa ikwerenh arntetyek. Rernemarl Jesus-kenh arnkwa arnep-arnek-penh, rerneman mwerr-anem irrek.

7

*Pharisee-rnemel arrwekeleny-angkwarr angka apenteyel
(Matthew 15:1-9)*

¹ Moses-kenh-rnem-then Pharisee-rnem-then anenh, Jerusalem-areny-rnem-then. Rernem Jesus-warl akarrirrek. ² Rernem arek, kwertengerl Jesus-kenhel-rnem itep aterngel amern alhewerarl arlkwek, itep lhewelhey-angenhel.

³ Jew-rnem-then, Pharisee-rnem-then itep lhewelhenh amern arlkwey-alenty. ⁴ Amern store-ek inemel, rernem irrarlkemel ingkerrenh kwatyl, rernem ampnermel arlkwey-alenty. Arrwekeleny-rnem-kenh angka nhenh ayntenh. Tyampet-rnem irrkwerne-then ingkerrenh rernem irrarlkek, rernem amern ampnermel arlkwey-alenty.

⁵ Rernem Jesus renh ilek, “Kwertengerl ngkwenhel-rnem nthakenharl itep lhewelhey-angenhharlan amern arlkwey-alenty. Arrwekeleny-kenh apmer nhel aknganeke amern arlkwey-alenty itep lhewelhetek.”

⁶ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Arrantherr tnakelheyl. Awank-akerr Isaiah-el Akngey-kenh angka pip-warl ingkwernek, arrantherran aneyel-apeny. Akngey angkek ikwer-rnem, ⁷ ‘Arrantherr irrywerremel atyeng inkwerelheyl, angka atyenh-angkwarr apentey-angenh. Arrantherr akwerrng iterreyel arrekantherrenh-angkwarran, alakenh-anyem arrekantherrenh iterrenty Akngey-kenh-angkwarr-weny.’”

⁸ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek arppemarl, “Arrantherr iterreyel arrekantherrenh-angkwarrarl, arrantherr anetyek. Arrantherr Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apentey-angenh. ⁹⁻¹⁰ Atha ileyel Akngey-kenh angel, ‘Arrantherr amey-rnem-then, akngey-rnem-then ikwer-rnem awelhenherr-arey. Moses-kenh angka alakenh-anyemarl aynteyel arwekelenyan. Ameyek, akngeyek awelheyang, arrantherr apmwangkwarrarl aneyel.’ ¹¹⁻¹² Arrantherr arntarnt-areyang akngey-then amey-then. Arrantherr apmwel-areth akalty-antheyel, Akngey-kenh-angkwarr-weny. Arrantherr man ikwerel amey-rnem-then akngey-rnem-then arntarnt-arey-angenh, man ilenh arrantherr ayerrpileyel. Arrantherr irrywerremel ileyel man nhenhan Akngey-kenh-arrpantey. ¹³ Arrantherr angka Akngey-kenh ingkerrenh ipmeyel, angka arrekantherrenh-angkwarr apenteyel.”

Apmwakert ingkerrenh anwantherr aneyel, anwantherr apmwel-areth aneyel (Matthew 15:10-20)

¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Jesus-el renh-rnem akarrilek. Ra ilek, “Atyeng arrantherr awelhenherr-arey arternp. Amern arrantherr arlkwetyek alhewer, nthakenharl arrantherr apmwelhiley-angenh, amern alhewer arlkwemel. Angka Akngey-kenh nhenh aynteyel, amern alhewer arlkwetyek. Arrantherr apmwel-areth angkenty, arrantherr Akngeyek apmwelhileyel.”

Anayntileyel: Jew-rnem-kenh-angkwarr ayntenh awank-akerr. Moses-kenh angka rernem apenteh, rernem nthakenh aker ingwerek-ingwer arlkwey-angenh. Rernem alakenh-anyem iterrenh, rernem aker-rnem arlkwenty, rernem Akngey-kety apmwangkwarr irrem.

¹⁷ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek-penh, ra apmer-warl alpek kwertengerl ikwerrenh-rnem-aker. Kwertengerl ikwerrenhel-rnem renh ayerneke, “Ntwa anwernenhantherr anayntileyek angka irrkaty, ntwarl renh-rnem ilek-apeny.” ¹⁸⁻¹⁹ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Arrantherr ywarn-antey iterreyel angka nhenhan atharl arrenhantherr ileyelan. Amern arrantherr inemel alhewer arlkwetyek, nthakenh apmwelhiley-angenh. Amern arrantherr arlkwenty, kwernenhenty atnert-warl, rap atnert-they ywerrenhem. Amern, aker, alhewerarl arrantherr arlkwem.

²⁰⁻²² Arrantherr apmwel-aretharlap iterrenty, arrantherr apmwangkwarrarlap aneman. Arrantherr ingwer-kenh arkar irryertel ikngwenty, arrantherr apmwangkwarrarlap aneman. Arrantherr irryert-awarr anenty, arrantherr apmwel-aretharl ilenh-angkwarran-anem. Arrantherr ingwerenty atwenty, arrantherrap apmwangkwarrarlap aneman. Arrantherr ahelirrenty ingwer-rnemek, arrantherr apmwangkwarrarlap aneman. Arrantherr tyel-angkenty ingwer-rnemek, arrantherr apmwangkwarrarlap aneman. Arrantherr ingkerrenh-angkwarr alhewer alhenty, arrantherr apmwangkwarrarl anem. Arrantherr mwerr-arrpantey tnakelhenty, arrantherr apmwangkwarrarlap aneman. Arrantherr Akngeyek irrpelthirrenty, arrantherr apmwangkwarrarl anem. ²³ Alakenh-anyem, arrantherr apmwangkwarrarl anem, arrantherrarl iterreyel-angkwarr; arrantherr Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apmwelhileyel, ikwer inkwerelheyang-anem. Amern alhewer arlkwemel, nthakenh arrantherr apmwelhiley-angenh.”

Arelhel Jesus renh iterl-areyel, Jesus ra mwerriley-angker (Matthew 15:21-28)

²⁴ Jesus ra apmer Tyre-warl alhek, warl ingwer-kenhel aney-alhek. Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Ingwer-rnem iley-angenh, rernem ayenh arlkawerl-aneke. Ayeng artenyel

aneyel, atha kwertengerl atyenh-rnemantarl akaltyilem.”²⁵⁻²⁶ Arelh apmer Phoenicia-areny ra awek, Jesus-arl aney-alhek warl ingwer-kenhel. Arelh alethang anyent Greek, angka ingwer angkenh, Jew-kenh angkeweny. Ra Jesus-warl alhek, kwenirrey-alhemel, ampwethel alernelhemel. Kwey ikwerenh arrenty apmwakertarl anenh. Amikwel Jesus renh ayerne, “Ampa atyenh-kety, ntwa arrenty irrenta!”²⁷ Jesus angkek, “Nthakenh atha ingwer-rnem arntarnt-arey-angenh. Anwantherr ampnerem-tangkewel wantey. Atha atyenh-rnemantarl, Jew-rnem arntarnt-areyel. Rernem ampnerem-apeny atyenh. Arengk-rneman ampel-rnem arlkwenty-penhant wantey. Atha atyenh-rnem, Jew-rnem-tangkewel arntarnt-areyel. Atha arrenty-rnem Jew-rnem-kety irrentem.”

²⁸ Arelh anyent angkek ikwer, “Arengkel-rnem arlkwetyek arppemarl, arengk-kenh amernan rernem iweyek arppemarl. Jew-rnem rernem ingkerrenh atyenh-rnem-kety arlkarirreyel. Atyenh-rneman arengk-apenyarl aneyel, Jew-rnem-angkwarr. Jew-rnemel renh-rnem arntarnt-arey-angenh. Atha ngenh iterl-areyel, ntwa ingkerrenh arntarnt-arey-angker. Ayenh-then arntarnt-ara!”

²⁹ Jesus-el arelh ilek, “Nga arraty atyeng-warl angkek. Kel arrenty tyerrelhemel alpek kwey ngkwenh-they.”³⁰ Arelh apmer ikwerenh-warl alpek. Ra arek, arrenty kel tyerrelhemel alpentu kwey ikwerenh-they.

Jesus-el mwerrileyel artwa angkey-angenh akarter, iyipa arwengk away-angenh

³¹ Jesus alpek apmer Tyre-ampeny-they, apmer Sidon-angkwarr, Galilee kwaty ilkweywarl. Ra apmer Decapolis-angkwarr alhek.³² Artwa ingwer-rnemel artwa anyent atnwenhek Jesus-warl. Ra angkey-angenh, iyipa arwengk away-angenh akarter. Rernem Jesus renh ayerne, ra renh mwerrileyek, iyipa altywerileyek, mwerr-anem ra angketyek.

³³ Jesus-el artwa anyent renh tawen-they akwerr-warl atnwenhek. Jesus-el itep-atherrel iyopatherr-warl arernernek, artwa arwengk ikwer-warl. Jesus-el itep ikwerenh-warl apelh arernernek. Ra aleny artwa arwengk renh itepel arnep-arne, ra mwerr angketyek, awetyek.³⁴ Jesus-el irwerl alker itnywenek, angkemel, “Iyopatherr irrpelthel altywerila!”³⁵ Ikwer-penh artwa ra mwerr-anem awayel-anem, mwerr-anem angkeyel-anem.

³⁶ Jesus-el renh-rnem artwerilek, “Ingwer-rnem-warl iley-angenh. Akater anenherr-arey, atharl artwa anyent mwerrilek.”³⁷ Ingkerrenh rernem artewentyel iterrek, angkerrenhan, “Ngangker inngan yanhey, artwa yanhan arntety-rnem mwerriley-angkerarlap ran, away-angenh-rnem-then, angkey-angenh-rnem-then.”

8

Jesus-el 4,000 wanteyel
(Matthew 15:32-39)

¹ Akgerr akarrirrek Jesus-warl. Amern ingkerrenh ywerrelhilek. Jesus irrepem angayakw-rnemek amperrngirrek.² Jesus illelhek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemek, “Ayeng irrepem angayakw-rnemek amperrngirreyel. Arlta irrpety-inger rernem anwekantherr-itwel anenh, angayakw.³ Nthakenh atha renh-rnem thweneyney-angenh, apmer arleng-warl alpetyek, rernem aytney-alpekerr angayakw angath-antey.”

⁴ Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemel renh ayerne, “Amernan anwantherr nthek-warl inem? Akgerr nhenh-rnem-akertan? Arrangkwarl nhenhan, aherretyar! Atherrkeny-weny!”

⁵ Jesus-el renh-rnem ayerne, “Amern akngerrelang arrekantherrenhan?” Rernem renh tyerne, “Ya, amern ampeng 7-ant aynteyel.”

⁶ Jesus-el ingkerrenh ilek, “Arrantherr ingkerrenh anenherr-arey ahernel.” Jesus-el amern 7 renh-rnem inek. Ra Ingkart Akgery-warl angkek, inkwerelhemel, amern akgerr renh anthetyek. Jesus-el amern rlweth-akek, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem anthemel, rernem artwa ingwer-rnem anthetyek ingkerrenh.⁷ Aker irrpeng-rnem-then irrpety kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemel inek, Jesus renh anthemel. Ra Ingkart Akgery-warl angkek, inkwerelhemel aker irrpeng renh anthetyek. Jesus-el aker irrpeng renh rlweth-akek, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem anthemel, rernem artwa ingwer-rnem anthetyek ingkerrenh.⁸⁻⁹ Jesus-el amern irrpety-penh irrpelthel akgerrilek, ingkerrenh wanteyek. Ingkerrenh 4,000 inkwerelhek, Jesus-elarl amern ingkerrenh wantek. Amern akgerr menty-anem irrek. Kwertengerl rernem ingkerrenh amernem akwetyeynek, teram 7-warl ampwerrk iwemel ingkerrenh. Teram 7 amern akgerr-akert rtnenh. Jesus-el ingkerrenh thwenek, rernem apmer-warl alpetyek.¹⁰ Jesus, kwertengerl ikwer-rnem-akert rtnewaral nganek. Rtnwa ikwerel rernem alhek apmer ingwer-ampeny-warl-anem, apmer Dalmanutha-warl.

Pharisee-el-rnem Jesus renh arlkareweyel

¹¹ Rernem atwarirrek rtnwethey. Pharisee-rnem Jesus-warl apetyek, renh ilerretyek. Rernem renh arrkernek, Akngey-kenh rlterrek, ingwerek-ingwer-angkwarr mpwaretyek, mwerriletyek. ¹² Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Arrantherrarl angka ingwerek-ingwer ayen ayerneyel-kety. Menty! Ayen ipmenherr-arey, arlkareweyang! Ayeng mentyanem aneyel arrekantherrety." ¹³ Jesus alhek ikwer-rnem-kety. Ra rtnwel nganerl-alhek. Ra apmer ingwer-warl alhek, kwaty ilkwangkwarr anthenayn, kwertengerl ikwerenhrnem-akert.

Pharisee-rnem arlwar rtneyel thwet-penh-apeny

¹⁴ Kwertengerl ikwerenhrnem amern ampeng iwerl-alhek apmerek. Amern anyentant rernem akngek. ¹⁵ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Mwantyel arnarnt-arelhennherr-arey Jew-kenh angkarl apentyel-rnem-kety, Atyetyart Herod-kety. Ahelarl rernem arlwar rtneyel-kety, thwet-penh-apeny, apmwangkwarrarl rernem akalty-antheyel-kety."

¹⁶ Kwertengerl ikwerenhrnem angkerrenh, "Ra ahelirreyel anwekantherr, anwantherrarl amern iwerl-alhekek-arnterl."

¹⁷ Jesus-el ra iterl-arek, kanper-antey, rernemarl ikwer angkerrenh. Ra renh-rnem ilek, "Ilekekarl arrantherran iterreyelan, amern arlkwey-angenh? Arrantherr ingkerrenhel artewentyel iterl-arey-angenh-antey. Kel, arrantherr areyelan, arrantherr iterl-arey-angenharl. Kel, arrantherr aweyelan, arrantherr iterl-arey-angenharl. ¹⁸ Ayen arrantherr iterl-aremer, ayeng Akngey-kenh Itnweng rlterrk-akert. Arrantherr ayen iterl-aremer, atha artwa akngerr 5,000 wantek, amern irrptyapel, aker irrptyapel." ¹⁹ Jesus-el renh-rnem ayernek, "Nthakenty teram arrantherr amern-then aker-then akwetyemel ampwerrk iwek, rernemarl akertang arlkwek-penh?" Rernem ikwer ilehek, "Anwernantherr amern-then aker-then 12 teram-warl akwetyemel ampwerrk iwek."

²⁰ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Arrantherr ayen iterl-aremer, atharl 4,000 amern-then aker-then wantekarl." Jesus-el renh-rnem ayernek, "Nthakenty teram arrantherr amern-then aker-then akwetyemel ampwerrk iwek, rernemarl akertang arlkwek-penh?" Rernem Jesus ikwer ilehek, "Anwernantherr amern-then aker-then 7 teram-warl akwetyemel ampwerrk iwek."

²¹ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Arrantherr ayen iterl-aremer, ayeng Akngey-kenh Itnweng rlterrk-akert."

Jesus-el artwa aparrng mwerrilek apmer Bethsaida-itwek

²² Jesus, kwertengerl ikwerenhrnem-akert apmer Bethsaida-warl alhek. Artwa tawenarenyel-rnem artwa aparrng Jesus-warl atnwenhek, renh mwerriletyek. ²³ Jesus-el aparrng renh tawen-they akwerr-warl atnwenhek. Jesus-el apelhel annga apernek. Jesus-el renh ayernek, "Ntwa apek areyel?"

²⁴ Artwa aparrng ra ilelhek Jesus-warl, "Ya, artwernem atha areyel-anem, arwerl-apenyarl arrkay alherleweyel." ²⁵ Jesus-el annga artwa aparrng renh arnep-arek arppem. Artwa Jesus-warl ilelhek, "Atha anaynt-anem areyel." Ra ingkerrenh-anem arek. ²⁶ Jesus-el artwa renh ilek, "Kel-anem apmer-warl alpa! Tawen-angkwarr alpey-angenh, akwerrel-antey alpa! Ingwerel-rnem-anem ngenh ayerney-ayntekerr; ayen arlkarewerl-anekekerr."

Peter-el Jesus renh "Christ" itneweyel

(Matthew 16:13-20; Luke 9:18-21)

²⁷ Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenhrnem-akert apmer Caesarea Philippi-ampeny-warl alhek. Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenhrnem ayernek, "Nthakenh atyeng angkerreyel akngerran?"

²⁸ Rernem ikwer ilek, "Ingwer-rneman ngkweng iterreyel John baptise-emiley-angker-arrpanteyarl, ngan ipmepen ithirremel apey-alpenty-arrpantey. Ingwer-rneman ngkweng iterreyel angkakert Elijah-arrpanteyarl, ahern nhewarl apey-alpenty-arrpanteyarl, irrwerl-they. Ingwer-rneman ngkweng iterreyel angkakert ingwer-arrpanteyarl, ipmepen ithirremel apey-alpenty-arrpanteyarl."

²⁹ Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenhrnem ayernek, "Angwenh-arrpantey arrantherr iterl-areyel ayenhan?" Peter ra ilek, "Ngan Christ-arl, Akngeyel awankarl anwernantherr alhelekarl, ngenh thwenetyek anwernekantherr-warl, ahern nhewarl."

³⁰ Jesus-el renh-rnem artwerilek, "Alerl, iley-angenh-antey, ayengarl inngan Christ-an, ingwer-ingerant artwa ingwer-rnem ilenherr-arey."

Jesus ilelheyel

(Matthew 16:21-28; Luke 9:22-27)

³¹ Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ilek, “Moses-kenh-rneman atyeng irpeltirremel angkerreyel ayenh rernem atwetyek, atyetyart ilkwa tyaty-areny-rnem-then. Ayeng ipma ayntem ingwa atherrel. Ingwa atherr-penh, Akngey-kenh Artwa Anyent Impen ayeng ipmepenh itethirremel akwenteyenh.” ³² Jesus-el aketh-antey anayntilek, angka arrayt rarl ingwa atherr-penh ipmepenh akwenteyenh. Peter arleng-antey rtney-alhek, ingwer-rnem-kety, ratherr angkerreyek. Peter arrkngert angkek Jesus ikwer-warl, “Nthakenh rernem ngenh ipmek atwey-angenh, nga intem iteth aneyenh.” ³³ Jesus-el Peter renh ilek, “Menty! Ntwa ayenh arrkerneyel, arrenty-kenh angel, ngan ahern-arenyekarl awelheyele, Akngey-kenh-angkwarr-weny. Akngey atyeng arlkwententyaran, rernem ayenh menty ipmek atwetyek.”

³⁴ Jesus-el ingkerrenh akarrilek. Rernem Jesus ikwer-warl apetyek, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-then. Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Arrekantherrenh-angkwarr arrantherr iterrey-angenh. Atyengant arrantherr iterreri-ayntenherr-arey. Apmwel-rnem arrenhantherr ileyel, arrenhantherr arwa ilpertimelele, ayenhant arrantherr apentekerr, ingwerel-rneman ilpertimelele. ³⁵ Atyenhel-rneman ayenh apentetyek, intem-antey rernem ilweyek-atwety, angkepirrey-angenh, angka atyenh ilerl-apa-yntetyek. Apmwel-rnem renh-rnem atwenty arwerl iylypeyl-atherr-warl arrernemel, kwertengerl atyenhel-rnem ayenh apentetyek. Rernem intem-antey iteth aneyenh. ³⁶⁻³⁷ Arrantherr ampwal akngerrekant atnyenenty, Akngeyekan arrantherr iylypelirrenty, arrantherr intem iteth aney-angenh. Mwerr-ayteng arrantherr Akngeyekant inkwerelhetyek. ³⁸ Apmwel-rnem artwa anyent renh arrkernem, ra atyengety angkepirreyek, ra atyeng ilkelheyang irreyek nyerrirremel, ra ipma intem-antey aynteyenh. Artwa anyentarl atyengety angkepirrenty, ra ipma intem-antey aynteyenh. Ingwer-ingerant Artwa Anyent Impen Akngey-kenh ayeng apey-alpeyenh, alker-areny-rnem-akert, Akngey-kenh riterrk-akertel. Angka ilkwewarl angkerreyenh-angkwarr atha ileyenh, ‘Artwa nhanyeman atyengety angkepirrek, ra ipma intem-antey aynteyenh. Ayeng ikwerety angkepirrem, rarl atyengety angkepirrek-apeny.’”

9

¹ Jesus angkek ikwer-rnemek, “Awelhenherr-arey atyeng! Akngey aremirreyenh ikwerenh-rnem-warl arlertek ilkwakert, atyetyart ingkerrenhek. Arrantherr ingkerrenhel arlertek ilkwakert renh areyenh arrantherr ilwey-alentyel.”

*Jesus apey-alheyele arlertek riterrk ilkwakert
(Matthew 17:1-13; Luke 9:28-36)*

²⁻³ Arla 6-penhan, Jesus-el kwertengerl-rnem irrputy, apwert irrwerl-warl atnwenhek, rernem ilarreri-alhetyek akngerr-kety, Peter-akerr, James-akerr, John-akerr. Rernem apwert ilkwewarl nganey-alhek. Kwertengerl-rnem-itwel anngetherr Jesus ingwer irrek. Kwertengerl ikwerenhel-rnem arek Jesus renh arnkwa arlter-akertel artyernenty, arlertek riterrk inggel. Ingwerel nthakenh arnkwerernem arnwarney-angenh arlter innga mpwaremel. ⁴ Arrwekeleny-atherr, Moses-then Elijah-then Jesus-itwel aremirrek. Ratherr arrwekeleny Akngey-kenh angkakert atherr anenh, ratherr ywerrey-alenty. Ratherr atherr-antey Jesus-itwel angkerrenh.

⁵ Kwertengerl Peter anyentan angkek Jesus ikwer, “Ingkartay, awethem ntwa anenhantherrenh atnwenhey-alhek nhewarl. Mwerr anwarnantherr lywenty irrputy rnkerny, ingweran ngkwengarl, ingweran Moses-ekarl, ingweran Elijah-ekarl. Ngapek ilkelhenty.” ⁶ Peter apal-apal angkek ikwer-atherr, ratherr ahern-arenyek-athen, rerner-marl ater-anem irrek Moses-then Elijah-then aremirrek-kety.

⁷ Ikwer-penhan kwenpayel-anem renh-rnem artek. Akngey kwenpay-angkwarr angkek, “Nhanym alerey atyenh. Ayeng ikwer inkwerelhem. Arrantherr ingkerrenh ikwerant awelhemel anenherr-arey!” ⁸ Kwertengerl-rnemel artepang arek angkakert ikwer-atherr. Rernem arek Jesus anyentant-anem rterl-anenty.

⁹ Jesus atwarreri-alhek apwert-they kwertengerl irrputyap ikwerenh-rnem-akert. Jesus-el artwerilek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem, “Ingwer-rnemek ileyang aney-alpenherr-arey, arrantherrarl apwert irrwerlek arek-penh. Ayengarl Akngey-kenh Artwa Impenan. Ayeng ilwenty-penhel, ayengarl itethirremel, Akngey-warl irrwerl alpeyenh. Ikwer-penhan arrantherr akngerr-warl-anem iletyek.” ¹⁰ Kel rernem akatek, iley-angenh-antey ingwer-rnem-warl, Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek-angkwarr. Rernem ywarn iterrek Jesus rarl renh-rnem ilhelheylepekek, rarl ipmepenh itethirremel akwenteyenh.

¹¹ Kwertengerl ikwerenhel-rnem Jesus renh ilek, “Moses-kenh angka akalty-anthenh-anthenhel-rnem ileyel, ‘Elijah retangkwelarl apetyeyenh arrwekelan, Christ, Akngeyel

awank-akerrarl anwernenhantherr alhelek, ran apetyeyenh ingkern-theyarl ahern nhewarl.”

¹²⁻¹³ Jesus angkek, “Ya, arraty inngarl! Elijah apetyek arrwekel ingkerrenh akalty-iletiek, rernem Akngey-angkwarr apentetyek. Rernem Elijah ikwer irrpelthirrenh, iterl-arey-angenh. Rernem renh irrpelthirremel atwek, ipmek-atwety. Alakenh-anyem rernem Artwa Anyent Impen Akngey-kenh irrpelthirremel atweyenh, ipmek-atwety. Akngey-kenh angka alakenh aynteyel.”

Jesus-el awey arrenty-akert mwerrileyel
(Matthew 17:14-20; Luke 9:37-43)

¹⁴ Rernem alpek kwertengerl ingwer-rnem-warl. Rernem arenhey-alpenh kwertengerl ingwer-rnem, rernemarl kwertengerl Moses-kenh-rnem-then ilerrenh.

¹⁵ Apmer ikwer-areny-rnem Jesus ikwer inkwerelhek, renh arnarem. Ikwer-warl rernem anterrey-alhek.

¹⁶ Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem Jesus-el ayernek, “Nthakenh arrantherr ingwer-rnem-then ilerreyel?”

¹⁷ Artwa anyent apmer ikwer-areny Jesus ikwer-warl angkek, “Ingkartay, ngan akalty-anthenh-anthenh mwerr inngarl! Atha awey anyent atyenh akngetyek ngkweng-warl, ntwaw mwerrileyek, renh angkeyangilek arrenty. ¹⁸ Akngerr-inger arrenty renh anterrkwenh. Awey ra aytnek, arntek akarlkwelhemel, apelh-angketyarr irremel. Ra arwengkirremel aytnek, akngelhey-angenh irrek. Atha ywarn-antey ayernek kwertengerl ngkwenh-rnem rernem awey atyenh mwerrileyek, arrenty ikwerety irrentetyek. Rernem renh ikwer-they irrenteyek-arrpantey, arrangkwarl.”

¹⁹ Jesus angkek, “Akngerr-inger ayeng arrekanterr ywarn arkernelhek, atha arrenhantherr akaltyilek. Atyeng arrantherr arlkwentey-angenhel, iypelantar awenh. Nthakenh ayenhan arrantherr iterl-arey-angenh, ayengan arlertek ilkwakert? Awey ilenh atyeng-warl akngetya!”

²⁰ Rernem akngetyek awey renh Jesus ikwer-warl. Arrenty awey renh arwengkilek. Intewek ahern-warl. Awey arwengk ayntek, apelh-angketyarr irremel.

²¹ Jesus-el awey anyikw ikwerenh ayernek, “Arhta ilekel ra arwengkirrenh? Intem-anteyang?” Anyikw ikwerenhel Jesus renh tyernek, “Alakenh ra awey akely ilenh arwengkirrenh artnerrenty-iperrank. ²² Akngerr-inger arrenty renh ipmek atwetyek, ra arkernelheyel awey ilenhel, rwewarl awey renh akngenyetyek. Ra kwaty-warl aylpenhetyek ilwetyek, kwaty kwenel. Ingwer-rnemel iley ngap ran antety mwerriley-angkeran. Ngapek ra rlterrk-akertan arntety mwerriley-angkeran, aylernekanth amperrngirra! Awey aylernekantenh mwerrila!” anyikwel Jesus renh ayernek.

²³ Jesus-el renh ilek, “Nga atyeng iterreyel, atharl awey ilenh mwerriley-angenh. Ntwaw ayen iterl-aremer, ayeng arntety mwerriley-angker.”

²⁴ Anamerl-antey anyikwan artnemel angkek, “Ya, ngenh atha tnakeyel, ntwarl renh mwerrilem. Akalty-antha ayen, mwerranty atha ngenh iterl-aretyek.”

²⁵ Jesus-el arek, akngerrarl akarrirrek ikwer-warl, anamerl-antey. Jesus rap rlterrk angkek arrenty ikwer, “Arrenty, arwengkiley-angker nga! Atha ngenh ilem, tyerrelha awey ilenh-they! Angkepirrey-angenh, intem-antey alpa!”

²⁶ Arrenty artewentyel arlikek. Rap awey renh arrewelhilek, rarl tyerrelhek ikwer-they. Awey rap ipmapeny-anem ayntek. Akngerran angkerrenh, “Awey ra kel ilwek!”

²⁷ Jesus-el awey renh akwa anterrkwemel, akwentelhilek.

²⁸ Jesus warl kwen-warl aylpek. Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemel renh ayernek, “Jesus, nthakenh ngkwengantar arrenty ilenhan awelhemel alpek, anwernantherr ywarnarl ikwer arkernelhek, arrenty renh irrentetyek. Akaltyla anwernenhantherr, anwernantherr arrenty-rnem irrentetyek.”

²⁹ Jesus-el ilek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem, “Arraty arrantherr perayirremelantar Akngey ikwer-warl, arrantherr arrenty ilenh irrenteman.”

Jesus ilelheyel arrpemar
(Matthew 17:22-23; Luke 9:43-45)

³⁰ Jesus iterrek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem akaltyiletiek ament-itwek, akngerr ingwer-rnem-kety. Apmer ikwer-they rernem alhek, apmer Galilee-angkwarr. ³¹ Jesus-el anyelkel renh-rnem ilek, ingwerel-rnem renh awekerr. “Ahelengkwel-rnem ayen Artwa Anyent Impen Akngey-kenh rernem anterrkwemel atweyenh. Ingwa atherr-penh, ayeng ipmepenh itethirremel akwenteyenh.” ³² Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ywarn iterl-arek, rarl renh-rnem ilek. Aterirrekarl rernem Jesus renh ayernekerran.

*Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem angkerreyel, Atyetyart ilkwa anetyek
(Matthew 18:1-5; Luke 9:46-48)*

³³ Rernem warl kwen-warl aylpey-alhek, apmer Capernaum-itwel. Jesus-el renh-rnem ayerne, "Ilekekarl arrantherr ilerrenhey-alpenh, anwantherrarl apetyenharlan?"

³⁴ Rernem nyerrirremel akatek. Jesus ran tyerney-angenh, renemarl ilkelhenh Atyetyart ilkwa anyent anetyek, kwertengerl ingkerrenhek, Jesus rapeny.

³⁵ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Arrantherr Atyetyart ilkwa anetyek, arrantherr warrkenh-apeny anetyek, ingwer-rnem arntarnt-aremel."

³⁶ Jesus-el ampa akely anyent rnkernek, akwa arrernemel ikwer-warl. Ra renh-rnem ilek, ³⁷ "Atyeng inkwerelhemel, arrantherrap Akngeyke inkwerelheteyk arrpemar, rarl ayenh thwenek, ahern nhewarl. Ampa akely ikwer arrantherr inkwerelhentey, arrantherrap atyeng inkwerelhem arrpemar. Ampa akelyarl arrantherr arntarnt-aremapeny, arrantherr ayenhan arntarnt-aretyek arrpemar."

*Artwa ingwerel arrenty renh irrenteyel
(Luke 9:49-50)*

³⁸ John angkek, "Artwa anyent ingwerel arrenty irrentek itna ngenh-apeny itnewemel, rlterrk ngkwenh-akertel, arrenty-rnem irrentetyek. Anwernantherr renh iltek, 'Nga ipmelha, ngan ingkart-wenyarl, anwernantherrarl ingkart inngan!'"

³⁹ Jesus angkek, "Menty! Renh tyarlewa! Arratyarl ra ayenh itna itneweyel arrenty renh irrentetyek, ra atyeng apmwel-areth angkey-angenh." Jesus-el John renh ilek, artwa ilen h iltey-angenharl. ⁴⁰ "Artwa ilenhan atyeng ilkelheyelar, ra atyeng irrpelthirrey-angenharl." ⁴¹ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek arrpemar, "Arraty atha arrenhantherr iley, ingwerentyel ngenh apek kwaty anthenty, nga atyenh kwertengerlarl aneyel, Akngey ikwer inkwerelhem. Akngey renh mwanteyel arntarnt-arem arrpemar."

*Ingwerentyel renh-rnem arrkerneyel, rernem apmweletyek
(Matthew 18:6-9; Luke 17:1-2)*

⁴² "Ingwerentyel kwertengerl atyenh-rnem arrkernenty, rernem apmweletyek, Akngey renh arntety ilkwa antheyenh. Ra irrwampenty awelhekerr, ingwerel nthakenh renh kwaty ampey-warl iwemer, apwert ilkwa ikwer-warl arrernenty itewarl. Artwa ingwerel atyenh-rnem apmwelenty, Akngey renh arntety ilkwa antheyenh. Atyenh-rnemarl apmweleyel-kety, artwa ikwer-warl apwert ilkwa itewarl arertnetyek renh kwaty-warl ikwerenp iwemel. Atyenh-rnem ra apmwelerl-anekeerr renh iwetyek intem-antey kwaty kwen-warl. ⁴³ Artwa itepel apmwel-areth mpwarey. Artwa anyentel itep-atherr-akertel apmwel-areth mpwarey-kety, mwerran itep anyent-angkwarr itep renh akemer iwemel, ra itep-atherr-akertan rwillkwel apmwakert aney-kety. Mwerr-ayteng ra anetyek Akngey-kenh apmer-itwek intem-antey itep anyent-akert. ⁴⁵ Artwa ingketyel apmwel-areth mpwarey. Artwa anyentel ingkety-atherr-akertel apmwel-areth mpwarey-kety, mwerran ingkety renh akemer iwemel, ra ingkety-atherr-akertan rwillkwel apmwakert aney-kety. Mwerr-ayteng ra anetyek Akngey-kenh apmer-itwek intem-antey ingkety anyent-akert. ⁴⁷ Artwa anngel apmwel-areth mpwarey. Artwa anyentel annga atherr-akertel apmwel-areth mpwarey-kety, mwerran annga renh tyerremer iwemel, ra annga atherr-akertan rwillkwel apmwakert aney-kety. Mwerr-ayteng ra anetyek Akngey-kenh apmer-itwek intem-antey annga anyent-akert. ⁴⁸ Tyerrel-rnem-tangkwele renh-rnem arlkweyenh rernem rwel-anem ampey-alentyan. Rwa ilkwa ampeyenh intem-antey.

⁴⁹ Thalt-penh atnwenh mwerrarl ayntem, intengirrey-angenh.

⁵⁰ Thalt-weny atnwenh anamerl intengirrem. Thalt mwerr-angker ilen h-apeny ingkerrenh mwerrant-arey anetyek, inkwerelhemel."

10

*Arrkarenheng iwerretyek
(Matthew 19:1-12; Luke 16:18)*

¹ Jesus Jordan ilpay-angkwarr artarnpenhek, apmer Judea-warl alhek. Akngerr akarrirrek ikwer-warl. Ra renh-rnem ingkerrenh akaltyilek.

² Pharisee-rnem ikwer-warl apetyek, renh arrkernetyek. Rernem renh ayerne, "Mwerrang artwel anew ikwerenh iwetyek?" Rernem iterrenh renh arrkernetyek, ra apmwel-areth angketyek, rernem renh angka ilkwewarl akngetyek.

³ Jesus-el renh-rnem ayerne, "Ilek-angkwarrarl Moses-kenh angka anynteyel?"

⁴ Rernem renh ilek, "Moses-kenh angka nhenh anynteyel: 'Artwa pip-warl itna ingkwernelhemel, arelh ikwerenh pip renh anthemel, arelh renh iwetyek.'"

⁵ Jesus angkek, “Moses-el arrenhantherr iterl-arenh, arrantherrarl apmwel-areh aneyel, ikwer-angkwarr-anem arrenhantherr law renh antheh. ⁶ Arrantherr iterl-aremer Akngeyel angka nhenh anwekantherr antheh, atharl arrenhantherr ileyel. Akngeyel arelh-then artwethen arrernek, ahern nhenh-warl, ratherr intem iteng anetyek. ⁷ Ra artwel amikw-then aynikw-then ipmem-anem ra arnkentyel-anem aneyel itengerrey-alentyan. ⁸ Akngeyel renh-atherr itengilemel antheh artwa renh. Nthakenh ratherr iwerreyang, intem-antey ratherr anetyek. ⁹ Nthakenh ingwerel renh-atherr akngakey-angenh.”

¹⁰ Jesus warl kwen-warl aylpenhek, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert. Rernem Jesus renh ayerne, “Nthakenharl ntwaw Pharisee-rnem ilek?” ¹¹ Jesus angkek, “Arelh ngkwenh ntwaw iwem, ntwaw arelh ingwer-rnemarl ikngwetyek, ntwaw ilenh iwem apmwel-aretharl. ¹² Arelh anyentel arrkarikw ikwerenh iwerl-alpem, artwaw ingwer-warl-anemarl alhemel, apmwel-aretharl.”

*Jesus-el ampa akely-rnem atnyeneyel
(Matthew 19:13-15; Luke 18:15-17)*

¹³ Akngerr Jesus-warl alhek, ampa ikwer-rnem-kenh-akert, ra akapwert renh-rnem arnetyek. Jesus-kenh kwertengerl-rnemel ampa renh-rnem irrentek.

¹⁴ Jesus-el arek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ampernemarl irrentek. Ra ahelirrek, angkemel, “Ampernem menty apetyey atyeng-warl! Alalenh ikwer-rnem arrkngert angkey-angenh! Ayeng arlkwenteyel, ampernem ingkerrenh atyeng-warl apetyetyek. Akngey arlkwenteyel, ra Ingkart ikwer-rnemek anetyek. ¹⁵ Atha arrenhantherr ileyel. Ampernem-apeny arrantherr akarrirretyek Akngey-warl, ikwer awelhetyek, Akngey Atyetyart arrekanttherrenh anem.” ¹⁶ Jesus rap ampernem atnyeney-ayntek-anem. Rap akapwert iltely renh-rnem arnek. Jesus rap ayerne, Akngey, ra ampa ingkerrenh atnyeneyek.

*Artwaw anyent man akngerr-akert
(Matthew 19:16-30; Luke 18:18-30)*

¹⁷ Jesus rarl anperl-alhek-warl, artwaw man akngerr-akert anyentan Jesus ikwer-warl anterre-alhekarl. Ra arrernelhek kwenirremel, Jesus-itwel angkemel, “Akalty-anthen-anthenhay, ngan artwaw mwerran. Nthakenh ayeng iteth intem anetyek?”

¹⁸ Jesus-el renh ilek, “Nthakenharl ayenh mwerran ntwaw ileyel? Akngyantarl ntwaw mwerran iletetek. ¹⁹ Ntwaw Moses-kenh angka renh iterl-areyellarl, ntwaw ingwerenty ipmek atwetyekarl arrangkwarl. Ingwer-kenh anewikw nthakenh ikngwey-angenh. Ampwal-rnem nthakenh irryertel iney-angenh. Ingwer-rnemek irrywerremel iley-angenh, inngant ntwaw iletetek. Akngyek-then ameyek-then awelhetyek.”

²⁰ Artwel Jesus renh ilek, “Ingkartay, ayengan law ilenh-angkwarr anak away akelyank.”

²¹ Jesus inkwerelhek ikwer, renh awemel, rarl ikwer ilelhek. Jesus-el renh ilek, “Artwaw ilenh-rnem, irrepern-rnem, man-weny-rnem ntwaw man ingkerrenh-then ampwal-rnem-then renh-rnem antheyna! Ikwer-penhan Akngeyel-anem ngenh arntarnt-arem, ngenh atnyenem. Man antheynenty-penh atyeng-angkwarrant-anem apetya!”

²² Artwaw man-akert ra iterrek man-then ampwal-rnem-then ingkerrenh ra menty impen anterrkwetyek. Artwaw amperrngirrek, “Nthakenh-angkwarr ayeng iteth intem-antey aneyenh, man akngerr-akert, ampwal akngerr-akert?”

²³ Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ilek, “Man-areny ilenh-rneman rernem Akngey-angkwarr anetyek arrangkwarl. Rernem manantarl apentyel.” ²⁴ Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ywarn iterrek. Rerneman iterrenh Akngelyang man akngerran man-areny ilenh-rnem antheytyek-athen. ²⁵ Jesus angkek, “Kamwerlan neyl altywer akely-angkwarran nthakenh aylpenhey-angenh, arrangkwarl. Kamwerlan altywer akely-angkwarr aylpey-angenh-apeny, man akngerr-akert-rneman Akngeyel nthakenh anyentiley-angenh ikwerenh-rnem-warl.”

²⁶ Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ywarn iterrek. Rernem renh ayerne, “Ilek-apeny-rnemant Akngeyel ikwerenh-rnem-warl anyentiletetek?”

²⁷ Jesus angkek, “Akngey rantarl iterl-areyeyel ikwerenh-rnem-warl anyentiletetek, ahern-arenyel-rnem iterl-areyeyang arrangkaw.”

²⁸ Peter-el renh ilek, “Anwarnantherr-alew? Kwertengerl anwarnantherran ampwal-rnem menty-anem ipmek, ngenhant-anem apentyel. Akngeyel anwarnenhantherr anyentilem, ikwerenh-rnem-warl?”

²⁹⁻³⁰ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Artwaw anyentarl alhem, angka atyenh-akert ikwerenh-rnem iwerl-alhemel, angka Akngey-kenh ingwer-rnem ilerl-alpetyek, Akngeyel renh

aleth-antey arntarnt-arem. Artwa ra alhentyelan, ahern ikwerenharlap ra iwerl-alheman, ikweren-rnem-then, warl ikweren-then, Akngeyel renh arntarnt-areyenh, intem-antey. Akngey ra ingwer-rnem renh anthem ilkwatherr, warl ingwer-rnem-then. Apmwernem arkernelherl-aneyenh, apmwangkwarrr apentetyek-arrpantey, rernem-anem arlkarirremel atweyenh. Ra iteth intem-antey aneyenh. ³¹ Akngerr ilkelheyl Akngey-angkwarr apentetyek. Akngerr ilkelheyl Atyetyart arrwekel anetyek, warrkenh iylpareth-rnem-they. Rernem ingkern-they apetyeyenh, warrkenh iylpareth-rnem-warl.”

*Jesus ilelheyl kwertengerl ikweren-rnemek
(Matthew 20:17-19; Luke 18:31-34)*

³² Jesus kwertengerl ikweren-rnem-akert Jerusalem-warl alhek. Kwertengerl ikweren-rnemel renh apentek. Akngerrrelan renh-rnem apentek ingkern-theyarl. Rernem aterirrek, ingwer-rnemel Jesus renh atwekerr apmer Jerusalem-itwek. Jesus arlkek kwertengerl ikweren-rnemek, rernem rtneyek. ³³ Ra ilelhek kwertengerl ikweren-rnemek, “Awelhenherr-arey atyeng! Rlengk apmer Jerusalem-warl anwantherr alhem. Ayeng Akngey-kenh Artwa Impenan. Anwantherrarl Jerusalem-el aney-alhem. Ahelengkw-rnemel ayenh anterrkweyenh ikwer-anem. Ayenh rernem akngeyenh, atyetyart tyaty-areny ilkwernem-warl, atyetyart ilkwa Moses-kenh angka akalty-anthen-anthen-rnem-warl. Rernem ayenh ahayiwetyek, alethang ahelengkw-rnem-warl, rernem ayenh ipmek atwey-alenty. ³⁴ Rernem ayenh irrwaremel whip-el-tangkwek atweyenh, ayenh rernem ipmek atwey-alenty. Ingwa atherr-penh ayeng ipmepenh itethirreyenh.”

*James-then John-then ratherr Jesus renh ayerneyel
(Matthew 20:20-28)*

³⁵ Artwamp Zebedee-kenh alerikw-atherr, James-akerr, John-akerr. Ratherr Jesus renh ayernek, “Ingkartay, aylern ngenh ayernetyek apetyek.”

³⁶ Jesus-el renh-atherr ayernek, “Ya, ilekekay?”

³⁷ Ratherr renh ayernek, “Nga Atyetyart ilkwa aneyenh, kwertengerl ngkwenh-atherr, aylern apekanap Atyetyart ilkwa arppemarl aneyenh, ngay? Ntwan aylernenh arraty-antey ilay.”

³⁸ Jesus-el renh-atherr ilek, “Mpwel atyeng mwerranty awelhenherr-atherr. Ahelengkw-rnemel ayenh artewentyel irrwampetyek atweyenh. Mpwel-alew? Ahelengkw-rnemel mpwelenh artewentyel irrwampetyek atweyenh arppemarl?”

³⁹ Ratherr ilelhek Jesus ikwer-warl, “Ya, menty ahelengkw-rnemel aylernenh irrwampetyek atwey!” ⁴⁰ Jesus-el renh-atherr ilek, “Inpa, athan iterl-arey-angenharl. Akngyelantarl iterl-areyel, angwenharl ingweran Atyetyart ilkwa atyeng-apeny aneyenh, atyetyart ilkwan ingkerrenhek aneyenh, ayeng-apeny.”

⁴¹ Kwertengerl ingwer-rnem kwertengerl ikwer-atherr arlkarirrek ratherrarl Atyetyart ilkwa anetyek arlkwentek, Jesus-apeny. ⁴²⁻⁴³ Kwertengerl ikweren-rnem Jesus ra ilek, “Atyetyart ilkwernem apmer arpanenh aneyel-rnem-apeny-wenyarl arrantherr mwerrant-arey anenherr-arey. Rernem atyetyart awerr ingkerr. Ingwer atyenh-rnem Atyetyart ilkwa anem, mwerr-angkwarr ingkerrenh arntarnt-aretyek. ⁴⁴ Arrantherr Atyetyart ilkwa anem, arrantherr renh-rnem arntarnt-aretyek, warrkenh iylpareth awelheyl-apeny. ⁴⁵ Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen anyent kel apetyek ahern nhenh-warl, ingkerrenh mwerr-angkwarr arntarnt-aretyek iylparethel, warrkenh-rnem iylpareth awelheyl-apeny.”

*Jesus-el artwa aparrng renh mwerrileyl
(Matthew 20:29-34; Luke 18:35-43)*

⁴⁶ Jesus kwertengerl ikweren-rnem-akert apmer Jericho-warl alhek. Akngerrrel renh-rnem apentek. Artwa aparrng Bartimaeus, Timaeus-kenh alerikw iwerr impalthe anenh. Rap ingwer-rnem ayerneyam-ayntenh renh-rnem ngkweltyek arlkarewemel.

⁴⁷ Ra awek ingwerentylarl renh ilek, “Jesus Nazareth-areny apetyem nhangkwarr kwertengerl ikweren-rnem-akert.” Artwa aparrng arlkek Jesus ikwer, “Jesus, David-kenh alerikw, atyeng amperrngirra!” ⁴⁸ Akngerrrel artwa aparrng renh ilek, “Akater ana! Jesus renh arlkarewewang!” Aparrng artewentyel arlkek Jesus ikwer arppemarl, “Artwa David-kenh! Annga ayenh mwerrila, atha aretyek!”

⁴⁹ Jesus rtnek, artwa ingwer-rnemek angkemel, “Atnwenhey-alhenherr-arey atyeng-warl, artwa aparrng ilenh!” Rernem artwa aparrng renh ilek, “Aterirrey-angenh, Jesus ikwer-warl apetya!” ⁵⁰ Artwa aparrng kwet ikweren-rnem iwemel, Jesus ikwer-warl atnarnpenhek, inkwerelhemel.

⁵¹ Jesus-el renh ayernek, “Nthakenh atha ngenh ilem?” Artwa aparrng Jesus-warl angkek, “Ingkartay, annga ayenh mwerrila, aremel arrpemar! ayeng anetyek!”

⁵² Jesus-el artwa renh ilek, “Kel, ntwa ayenh iterl-areyel, ayengan mwerriley-angker. Kel ntwa mwerr arleng aremel-anem nga anem.” Artwa aparrng kel mwerr arleng aremel-anem, Jesus-anem apentek.

11

Jesus apmer Jerusalem-war! alheyel

(Matthew 21:1-11; Luke 19:28-40; John 12:12-19)

¹ Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert alhek apmer atherr-warl, itnan apmer ratherr Bethany, Bethphage. Apmer Jerusalem-they apmer ratherr arrer-antey, Apwert Alip-arrangar. ² Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-atherr thwenek, ratherr arrwekel alhetyek, “Mpwelanthan alhenh-atherr tawen-warl. Mpwelanthap tangkey ateralth rwep lhelhenh-atherr arwerl-itwek atyeng-warl ayteng-akngey-alpenh-atherr. ³ Ingwerentyel mpwelhenh ayernenty, ‘Ilekek mpwelanth rwep lhelheyel?’ Mpwelanth ilenherr-atherr, ‘Ingkart-kenh aylernanth. Ingkartel angkep arrpemar! ngenh anthenhey-alpem.’”

⁴ Ratherr alhek apmer ikwer-warl, ratherr arey-alhek tangkey Jesus-elarl ilek-angkwarr-antey. Ratherr rwep renh lhelhenh. ⁵ Ingwer-rnemel renh-atherr ayernek, “Ilekek mpwelanth tangkey lheleyel?” ⁶ Ratherr renh-rnem ilek Jesus-elarl renh-atherr ilek-angkwarr. Rernem artwa renh-atherr tyarlewek, ratherr tangkey renh ayteng-akngeyneyek.

⁷ Ratherr ayteng-akngeyneyek tangkey Jesus-warl. Ratherr arnkwa tangkey artep-warl arrernek. Jesus tangkey-warl nganek. ⁸ Akngerrel arnkwa alhern-warl panty iweynek, tangkey alhetyek ikwer-angkwarr Jesus-akert. Ingwerel-rnem alperarral akek. Rernem ayathweyneyek tangkey Jesus-akert ra alhetyek panty-angkwarr. Tangkey alhek panty-angkwarr Jesus-akert.

⁹⁻¹⁰ Artwa akngerrel Jesus renh apentek. Ingkerrenh ikwer inkwerelhek arrwekel-warl alhenh-rnem-then, ingkern-theyarl alhenh-rnem-then. Rernem Jesus-ek inkwerelhemel arlkek, “Akngeyel artwa nhanyem anwekantherr-warl thwenek. Anwantherr Atyetyart ilkwek inkwerelhey, Akngeyelarl renh thwenek anwekantherr-warl. Akngeyel renh arntarnt-areyel, ra Atyetyart ilkwa ingkerrenhek aneyel, David-arl anenh-apeny aneyel.”

¹¹ Jesus alhek apmer Jerusalem-warl. Kel ra tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-kenh-warl ayipenhey-alhek, ra tyaty ilkwa renh arwa aretyek. Atwerrp-anem, Jesus apmer Bethany-warl anperl-alhek, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert.

Jesus-el arwerl renh ileyel

(Matthew 21:18-19)

¹² Ingwepenh Jesus Bethany-they anperl-alhek apmer Jerusalem-warl, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert. Ra angayakw-anem irrek ampepel. ¹³ Arleng-they, ra arwerl tywerrk arek. Ra alhek arrer-warl amernek aretyek. Amern aney-angenh arrangkwan-antey ra arek. ¹⁴ Jesus-el arwerl renh ilek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemek, “Arwerl nhepenh nthakenh ingwerentyel amern arlkwey-angenharl intem-antey!” Kwertengerl ikwerenhel-rnem renh awek, rarl alakenh angkenh.

Jesus Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty ilkwewarl alheyel

(Matthew 21:12-17; Luke 19:45-48; John 2:13-22)

¹⁵ Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert Jerusalem-warl alhek. Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty ilkwitwek weker-rnemel aker tharlemilenh, store-arrpantey. Jesus ra arek ingwerel-rnemarl aker tharlemilenh, ra ingkerrenh-antey renh-rnem irrentek, taypel-rnem iwemel, ampwal ngkweltyek-arelh-rnem-then. Ingwerel-rnem aker thiparl tharlemilenh, Jesus-el renh-rnem aker ingkerrenh irrentek. ¹⁶ Jesus arrkngert angkek ikwer-rnem, “Warl nhenh-angkwarr nthakenh aker akngey-angenh.” ¹⁷ Ra renh-rnem ingkerrenh akalty-anthek, “Akngey-kenh angka warl nhel aynteyel ingkerrenh apmer arrpanenh-they akarrirretyek warl nhenh-warl, Akngeyey inkwerelhemel. Irrtyert-awarr-rnemantar! apmer nhenh-warlan arrantherr arrernek!”

¹⁸ Atyetyart Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty ilkwernem-then Moses-kenh angkakert-rnem-then, rernem awek Jesus-kenh angka. Rernem angkerrenh Jesus ikwer, renh atwetyek. Atyetyart rerneman aterirrek ingwer-rnem-kety, renh anterrkwey-angenh-antey, akngerr rernem Jesus ikwer inkwerelhek-kety.

¹⁹ Atwerrp, Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert alhek apmer Jerusalem-they akwerr-warl.

Arwerl tywerrk arlenyirrek rernem arey-alheyel
(*Matthew 21:20-22*)

²⁰ Ingwepenh-antey, arwerl tywerrk arlenyirrekarl rernem arey-alhek, Jesus-elarl arwerl tywerrk renharl ilek-penh. ²¹ Peter-el arwerl tywerrk renh alhengk-arek, angkemel, “Inkartay, ngarl weth arwerl tywerrk nhek akengenty angkek, ra arlenyanem irrek.”

²² Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ilek, “Anwantherr inkwerelhetyek Akngeyek, ikwer irrpelthirrey-angenh. ²³⁻²⁴ Arrantherr areyel apwert ilenharl altyweneyel? Arrantherr apwert ilenh ilenty, ra alpetyek kwaty ampep-warl, ra inngarl awelhemel kwaty ampep-warl arrernelhem. Apwert ilenhan arrekantherr awelhemel kwaty ampep-warl arrernelhem-apeny, Akngeyan arrekantherr awelhem, alakenh-anyem.

²⁵ Arrantherr Akngey ayernetyek, arrantherr mwerrant-arey-anem anemer. Arrantherr ingkerrenh mwerrant-arey-anem anetyek, Akngeyan anwekantherr ingkerrenhek inkwerelhem, apmwa ingkerrenh-kety, arrekantherrety Akngeyel iwem.”

Atyetyart ilkwernemel Jesus renh ayerneyel
(*Matthew 21:23-27; Luke 20:1-8*)

²⁷ Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty ilkwewarl aylpenhek, apmer Jerusalem-itwel. Moses-kenh akalty-anthenh-anthenh-rnem-then, atyetyart ikwer-areny-rnem-then Jesus ikwer-warl apetyek. ²⁸ Artwa rernem Jesus renh ayernek, “Angwenhelarl ngenhan thwenek, ingkerrenh mwerr-angkwarr akaltyityek, arntety-rnem mwerrityek?”

²⁹ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Atha arrenhantherr-anem ayerney, arrantherr atyenganem arraty ilityek. Atyengarl arrantherr arraty ilem, atha arrekantherr ilityek, angwenhelarl ayenhan thwenek. ³⁰ Angwenhelarl John Baptise-emeley-angker thwenek ahern nhenh-warl, ingkerrenh kwatyel baptise-emilityek? Akngeyel apek? Ahern-arenyel apek?”

³¹ Rernem angkerrenh, “Nthakenh anwantherr Jesus renh iley-angenh, Akngeyel John renharl thwenek ahern nhenh-warl, anwenhantherr Jesus-elarl arraty ilekerr, anwantherr John ikwer awelheyangarl, akengentyarl John ikwer irrpelthirrenh, renharl Akngeyel thwenek inngarl ahern nhewarl. ³² Nthakenharl anwantherr iley-angenh Atyetyart ahern-arenyelarl John anwekantherr-warl thwenek, ingwer-rnemarl anwekantherr ahelirrekerr, rerneman iterl-areyel Akngeyel John renh thwenekarl.” ³³ Rernem Jesus ikwer-warl angkek, “Inpa, iterl-arey-angenh angwenhelarl John renh thwenek, ahern nhewarl.” Atyetyart ilkwernem apatemel, akater-anem rntenherrenh. Jesus angkek ikwer-rnemek, “Arrantherr ayenh tyerneyang-kety, nthakenh atha arrekantherr iley-angenh, angwenhelarl ayenh thwenek ahern nhewarl.”

12

Apmer amern grapes-angketyarr
(*Matthew 21:33-46; Luke 20:9-19*)

¹ Jesus-el renh-rnem akalty-anthemel ilek, “Artwa Atyetyart amern grapes lyapelhilenh-ilenh. Artwa anyentel grapes ntang iweyn-ayntetyek, amern lyapetyek, parrik-anem arteynemel, amern grapes lyapetyek parrikel kwen, warl arlpenty-anem artemel, artwa anyent ikwer-warl nganetyek, irrwerl-they arayntetyek, amern ingwerentyel inekerr. Irrkanem kwen angernemel, amern grapes renh lthwetyek, ingketyel-anem lthwemel amern grapes-penh akarr areyirretyek. Atyetyartel warrkenh-rnem arrenek amern grapes arntarnt-arayntetyek, ra apmer ingwer-warl alhey-kety.

² Amern grapes ampeng awaketyek artwa Atyetyart ikwer. Amern grapes arntarnt-arenh-arenhel warrkenh ikweren ra thwenek ra anthetyek amern grapes artwa Atyetyart renh, ament arppemarl. Amern grapes renh artwa warrkenh anyentel ra amern grapes ra arlperryilemel anhek artwa ingkerrenhek. Atyetyart anyent ra thwenek artwa warrkenh ikweren amern grapes inetyek. ³ Rernem artwa warrkenh renh atwek amern grapes-angketyarr-they irrentemel, amern grapes-they alharlkwek.

⁴ Artwa warrkenh Atyetyart ikweren-warl apetyek, grapes-weny. Atyetyart ra warrkenh ingwer-anemarl thwenek, amern grapes ikweren renh inetyek. Rernem artwa warrkenh ingwer-anemarl irrentemel akapwert atwek. Ra Atyetyart ikweren-warl amern grapes-weny arrangk-antey alpek. ⁵ Atyetyartel warrkenh ingwer-anemarl thwenek, amern grapes ikweren inetyek. Rernem warrkenh ingwer-anemarl ipmek atwek. Anyentarl-anyentarl Atyetyartel warrkenh ikweren-rnem amern grapes-angketyarr-warl thwenen, amern grapes inetyek. Rernem warrkenh ingwer-anemarl atwek, ingwer-rnemarl ipmekarl atwek.

⁶ Atyetyart ikwerenh alerikw anyentant-anem aneyelpek. Atyetyart ra iterrek, 'Artwa aler anyent atyenh atha thweney, rernem apek nyerrirremel, amern grapes atyenh anthetyek.' Atyetyart ra alerikw ikwerenh thwenek, amern grapes inetyek. ⁷ Rernem arnarek, atyetyart ikwerenh-anemarl alerikw apetyeyel amern grapes inerl-alpetyek. Rernem angkerrenh, 'Ay, atyetyart alkenh ikwerenh alerikw-anem apetyeyel, anyikw ikwerenh ilwenty-ketyan ranemarl apmerek-artwey amern grapes-ek Atyetyart aneyenh!' Amern grapes-angketyarr-they alharilkwelhek, rernem apmer renh grapes-angketyarr Atyetyart aney-kety. ⁸ Rernem alerikw renh ipmek atwek, arrewaly renh iwemel parrik-they akwerr-warl.

⁹ Atyetyart ra apey-alpentyelan, warrkenh amern grapes-angketyarrel aneyel-rnem, renh-rnem ingkerrenh atwetyek, warrkenh ingwer-rnem-anemarl arrernemel, amern grapes-angketyarrek, rernem amern grapes mwantysel arnarnt-arayntetyek."

Anayntileyel: Jesus-el angka ingwer-anem ikwer-rnem ilek, Akngey ran atyetyart grapes-angketyarrek-artwey-apeny. Ran atyetyart inngarl Jew-rnem-kenh. Akngeyel angkakert-rnem awank-akerr thwenek. Rernem angkakert ikwer-rnem awelhey-angenh. Rernem renh-rnem atwenhant. Ingkern-theyarl ra alerikw ikwerenh thwenek ikwer-rnem-warl. Rernem renh ipmek atwek arppemarl.

¹⁰⁻¹¹ Jesus-el renh-rnem ingkerrenh ilek, "Arrantherr Akngey-kenh angka weth iterl-aremer. Arwerl arlpenty ingwerel iwem apmwek-athen. Arwerl ran mwerr-angkerarl ilenhay, Akngeyelarl warl artek arwerl-penh. Anwantherr apatenty-kety, Akngeyel anwekantherr mwerr-angkwarr warl artetyek. Ayeng arwerl arlpenty impen weth-apeny. Akngeyel ayenh thwenek Atyetyart ingkerrenhek anetyek. Akngey atyeng inkwerelheyel. Ingwer-rnem atyeng inkwerelheyel arppemarl."

Anayntileyel: Jesus angka nhenh-anem ikwer-rnem ilek, rernem arraty iterl-arayntetyek. Alakenh-anyem ilelhek ikwer-rnem, "Jew-rnemel ayenh iwelralhek, arwerl apmwapeny-arrpantey. Rernem ayenh ipmek atweyenh." Jesus ran arwerl impen mwerr-angker weth-apeny, ingkerrenh ikwer inkwerelhayntetyek.

¹² Artwa ilkwernem Jew-rnem-kenh rernem iterrek, "Jesus anwekantherr angkeyel, anwantherr artwa warrkenh apmwernem ilenh-rnem-apeny irrekerr." Rernem iterrek Jesus renh anterrkwetyek, rernemap iterrek artwa ingwer-rnem-ketyarl, menty-anem.

*Man kapmentek anthetyek
(Matthew 22:15-22; Luke 20:20-26)*

¹³ Pharisee-el-rnem-then Atyetyart Herod-el-rnem-then rernem artwa ingwer-rnem thwenek, rernem Jesus renh ayernetyek, ra Atyetyart ilkwernem akengenty angkentyek. Ra akengenty angkenty, rernem renh ingwer-ingerant anterrkwetyek. ¹⁴ Artwa anyent Jesus-warl angkek, "Anwantherr ngenh iterl-areyel, ntwaga Angka Akngey-kenh arraty ileyel. Nthakenh nga iterreyel, anwantherr kapment ilkwernem man anthetyek?" ¹⁵ Jesus ra iterl-arek, rernemarl ikwer irrtwyerremel angkerrenh arraty-angkwarr-arrpantey Ra renh-rnem ilek, "Arrantherr ayenh arkkerneyel, ayeng arrekantherr akengenty angketyek. Ngkwelty atyeng akngetya, atha aretyek!"

¹⁶ Rernem ngkwelty anyent renh anthek. Jesus angkek, "Angwenharl inngerr-akertan nhenhan?" Rernem ikwer ilek, "Caesar, atyetyart ilkwarrlap ran nhenhey!"

¹⁷ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Man-areny-rnemelarl arrenhantherr manek ayernenty, arrantherr man renh-rnem anthenherr-arey, rernem-anem Atyetyart Caesar man renh anthetyek. Akngey-kenh warrk-rnemel man ineynem, arrantherr ingkerrenhel arrernemer arppemarl, Akngey ikwer-anem rernem man renh arrernetyek." Rernem Jesus renh awemel, rernem apateyelppek.

*Rernem ipmepenh itethirreyenh
(Matthew 22:23-33; Luke 20:27-40)*

¹⁸ Artwa Sadducee-rnem Jesus ikwer-warl apetyek, renh ayernetyek. Sadducee-rnem iterrenh, arrewaly intem-antey ilwem, ra nthakenh ipmepenh akwentey-angenh.

¹⁹ Rernem Jesus ikwer angkek, "Moses-el angka anwenhantherr anthek, arelh inper-tirrenty, ayteyikw ranemarl arelh ikwer-warl itengirretyek ikwer-atherrenh-anemarl, ampa ingwer-anem anetyek. ²⁰⁻²¹ Anew ikwerenhek arelh anyent ran inper-tirrek ampeweny-anteyarl, ra ayteyikw ikwerenh-itwel itengirrek arppemarl. Arelh ra inper-tirrek ayteyikw ingwerek-anemarl, ampeweny-antey arppemarl. Ayteyikw-rnem 6 ilenh-rnem arelh anyent ikwer-itwel-antey, rernem ingkerrenh anyentarl-anyentarl itengirrek, arrewaly ingwer iylpelerlewenty, awayikw ingwer-itwel itengirremel, ra

ampeweny arrangkw arrpemar. Artwa anyent aytey anyek itengirrek, arelh ikwer-itwel-antey. ²² Artwa ranem ilwek, ampeweny-antey, arelh anyent ikwerenh ampa ikwer-atherrenh aney-angenh-antey.” ²³ Sadducee-el-rnem Jesus renh ayernek, “Artwa rernem ipmepenh akemirrenty, artwa angwenharlap arelh ikwerenh inngan?”

²⁴ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Arrantherr apmwel-areth iterreyel Akngey-kenh angka arrantherr iteri-arey-angenh. Arrantherr Akngey iteri-arey-angenh-antey, Akngeyan rlrterr ilkwakertarl aneyel. ²⁵ Rernem ingkerrenh itethirremel alpeyenh Akngey-kenh apmer-warl, rernem aney-alpeyenh intem-antey, arelh-itwel itengirrey-angenh, irrwerl-areny-rnem-apeny. ²⁶ Akngeyel arrwekel-antey renh-rnem ilek, rernem angkeparl itethirreyenh, ipmepenh. Arrantherr angka ilenh iteri-arey-areny, angka ilenhan Akngey-kenh pipel arraty inngarl ileyel, arwerl wethelarl lherrm ampenh-apeny. Akngeyel Moses renh ilek, ‘Ayeng ngkwenhek-rnem ingkerrenhek Atyetyart aneyenh, Abraham-ek, Isaac-ek, Jacob-ek.’ ²⁷ Rernem iteth-antey aneyarr-alpek Akngey-kenh apmerl irrwerl, Abraham-akerr, Isaac-akerr, Jacob-akerr. Arrantherr an pmwel-aretharl iterreyel intem ilwentyek-arrpantey. Rernem ipmepenh itethirremel ingkerrenh alpek Akngey-itwel aney-alpek, intem-antey. Alakenh-anyem, anwantherrarl ilwem, Akngeyel anenhantherrenh angkep arrpemarl itethilem, anwantherrap apmer ikwerenh-warl irrwerl alpem, ra arrenhantherr arntarnt-arayntetyek apmer ikwerenh-itwek intem-antey.”

*Angka impen atherr Ingkart-kenh
(Matthew 22:34-40; Luke 10:25-28)*

²⁸ Artwa anyentan Jesus-kenh angkek mwanteyel awelhenh inkwerelhemel. Ra angkek, “Moses-el angka akngerr anwenhantherr antheke. Ilekek angka Atyetyart inngan, anwantherr renh apentetyek?”

²⁹ Jesus angkek, “Angka Akngey-kenh impenan nhanyeman-angkwarrarl atha ileyel, ‘Israel-kenh-rnemay, arrantherr atyeng awelhenherr-arey! Akngey anyent impen aneyel. Ingwer ikwer-apeny aney-angenh arrangkw, rant anyent aneyel. ³⁰ Anyent renhant ingkerrenhel apentetyek, anyent ikwerant ingkerrenh iterretyek.’ Angka nhanyem impen. ³¹ Akngey-kenh angka ingweran alakenh aynteyel, ‘Arrantherr ingwer-rnem arntarnt-aretyek, ampa arrekantherrenh arrantherr arntarnt-arey-apeny.’”

³² Artwa Moses-kenh anyent, ra Jesus-ek inkwerelhek, rarl angka arraty-angkwarr ilelhek. Ra angkek, “Ntwa arraty-angkwarr ingkerrenhek ileyel, Akngey anyent impen aneyel ingkerrenhek anwekantherr, ingwer ikwer-apeny aney-angenh ar-rangk. ³³ Amern tyenkerr anwantherr Jew-rnemel anthem Akngey renh. Anwantherr Akngey-kenh angka ilenh-angkwarr anwarnantherr apentetyek, amern tyenkerr Akngey-angkwarr anthey. Arraty-ayteng anwantherr ingkerrenh arntarnt-arem, ampa anwekantherrenh anwantherr arntarnt-arey-apeny ntwarl anwenhantherr ilenh-angkwarr. Akngey-kenh impen apentetyek-ayteng.”

³⁴ Artwa anyent rarl angkek arraty, Jesus-el renh ilek, “Nga Akngey-kenh-apenyarl aneyel.” Kel ingwer-rnem akatek, Jesus renh ayerney-angenh.

*Artwa David-kenh
(Matthew 22:41-46; Luke 20:41-44)*

³⁵ Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty ilkwitwek, Jesus-el intem-antey renh-rnem akaltyilek. Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Moses-kenh-rnem nthakenh ileyel David-kenh artwa Christ inngan? ³⁶ Akngey-kenh Itnwengel ikwer lwewarrerneke. David-el ilek, ‘Akngeyel Christ, atyetyart atyenh renh ilek, aylernanah anyent-apeny aneyel.’ Akngeyel renh ilek, ‘Ingwerentyel arlkarirreyel-rnem, atha ingkerrenh renh-rnem menty ipnem.’”

³⁷ David-el Christ renh itnewek, ‘Atyetyart atyenh.’ Ayeng Christ Atyetyart ilkwa inngan Akngey-kenh rlrterr inngakertel. Ayengan David-kenh artwa arrpemar, atyetyart ilkwa David-angkwarr.” Jesus renh awemel, rernem ingkerrenh inkwerelhek.

³⁸ Jesus angkek, “Mwanteyel arntarnt-arelhennherr-arey Moses-kenh angkakert ilenh-rnem-kety, kwet arlpenty-akert-rnem-kety, rernemaril ileng tawenel tnakelherl-apeyel-kety, rernem arrenhantherr ilpertilhekerr. ³⁹ Rernem warl kwenel Jew-rnem angkerreyel-warl alheyel, rernemant arrwekel-warl arrrnelheyel arrkngelemel ingwer-rnem-kety, rernemant tnakelheteyek. Ingkerrenhel inkwerelhemel amern arlkwetyek, rernemant arrwekel-warl arrrnelheteyek arrkngelemel ingwer-rnem-kety, rernemant tnakelheteyek. ⁴⁰ Rernemant warl-rneman arrkngelemel inpert-rnem-ketyan. Rernem Akngey-warl irrtwyerremel angka ilemel-arrpantey. Akngerr-inger, Akngeyel Moses-kenh angkakert-rnem item.”

Arelh inpertelan ngkwelty ikwerenh ingkerrenh arrenneyel
(Luke 21:1-4)

⁴¹ Jesus-an anenh tyaty Jew-rnem-kenhel kwen arrentery, Jew-rnemaarl Akngeyek inkwerelhemel angkerrenhel. Ran arenh akngerr, rernemaarl ngkwelty ampwal manek-arelh-warl arrennenh. Ingwer-rnemelan man akngerr-akert-rnemelan apetyek tyenkerr man akngerrarl arrennek. ⁴² Arelh inpert-anem apetyek, rap ngkwelty akely atherrant arrennek.

⁴³ Jesus-an angkek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemek, “Apetyenh-arey. Atha angka arraty arrekantherr iletiek. Arelh inpertelan ngkwelty akely atherr arrennek, Akngeyekan ra akngerrarl. Ingwer-rnemelan akngerr arrennek, Akngeyekan ra akelyarl. ⁴⁴ Man akngerr-akert-rnemelan amern ikwer-rnem-kenh inek-penh ngkwelty akngerrarl akngey-alpek. Arelh inpertelan ingkerrenharl arrennek. Arrangkwanem ra aneyel, amern iney-angenh.”

13

Ingwerel-rnem tyaty ilkwa atakeyenh
(Matthew 24:1-2; Luke 21:5-6)

¹ Jesus-el arek tyaty ilkwarl Jew-rnem-kenh, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akertel. Rernem Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty ilkwewarl aylpenhek. Rernemap tyerrelhek tyaty ikwer-tyeh, rernem arek inkwerelhemel. Kwertengerl anyent ikwerenh Jesus-ek angkek, “Tyaty ilkwa mwerr-angkerarl artek nhanyeman.”

² Jesus angkek, “Ingwer-ingeran ingwerel-rnem atakem-anem, tyaty ilkwa yanh akwarrkirremel, ngkweltyirretyek.”

Rernem atwerreyenh
(Matthew 24:3-14; Luke 21:7-19)

³ Rernem Apwert Alip-warl nganek. Rernem ament rtneherrenh, Peter-akerr, James-akerr, Andrew-akerr John-akerr. Jesus-anem rernem ayerne, ⁴ “Ilengerarl ingwerel-rnem tyaty ilkwa ilenh atakeyenh, akwarrkirremel ngkweltyirretyek? Ngarl Akngey-kenh apmer-warl alpenty-penhan, angwenhelarl anwernekantherr ileman ngarl ahern nnewarl apey-alpeyenh arppemaarl?”

⁵ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Mwanyel arntarnt-arelhennherr-arey, ingwer apetyemaarl, arrenhantherr ingwer-angkwarrarl ilekerr. Mwanyel awelheyek ikwer. ⁶ Apmwa ahern-areny ingkerrenh akngerr arlpimpirreyenh ahern nhel arrekantherr-warl, arrenhantherr irrywerremel iletiek, ‘Ayeng Akngeyel wetharl awank-akerr alhelek, ayeng nhanyem-anem apetyek arrekantherr-warl.’ Akngerr ingwer-rnemel apentemaarl angka Atyetyart ilenh-kenh-angkwarr.

⁷ Ingwer-rnemel atwerreyel-kety arrantherr aterirrey-angenh anetyek. Ahern-then alker-then ywerreyenh. Aparnpan apmer arpanenh ahel atwerreyenh. Aparnpan apmer arpanenh ingkerrenh ahel atwerreyenh ahern-then alker-then ywerrey-alenty.

⁸ Apmer ingwer-areny-rnem-then ahel atwerreyenh. Apmer ingwer-areny-rnem atwerl-apem apmer ingwerek. Ahern nharl akngelheyenhel, ingkerrenh warl-rnem-then akngenhel-akngenhelhileyenh. Ingkerrenh apateyenh amern-wenyel, apmer arpanenhel. Ingkerrenh artety ilkwa aynteyenh apmer arpanenhel. Artwa apmwernelem mwerr-rnem ingkerrenh atweyenh.”

⁹ Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ilek, “Mwanyel arntarnt-arelhennherr-arey artwa apmwernelem-kety! Rernem arrenhantherr atweyenh warl Jew-rnemaarl angkerrenh-itwek. Artwa apmwernelem arrenhantherr akngeyenh angka ilkwewarl Atyetyart-rnem-warl angketyek. Arrantherr angka atyeng-angkwarr ilemer. ¹⁰ Kwertengerl atyenh-rnem alheyenh apmer arpanenharl angka atyenh ilerl-aperl-ayntetyek ahern-then alker-then ywerrey-alenty.

¹¹ Atyetyart ilkwel arrenhantherr angka ilkwewarl arrennem, arrantherr ilelhetyek ikwer-warl. Arrantherr aterirrey-angenh angketyek Akngey-kenh Itnweng-akert. Akngey-kenh Itnwengel arrenhantherr akwerrng rlterrkilemel anthem, arrantherr arraty iterl-aremel angketyek.

¹² Artwel-rnem ayteyikw ikwer-rnem-kenh ahayiwem, ahelengkw-rnemel renh-rnem atwetyek. Ingwer-rnemelan alerikw ikwer-rnem-kenh ahayiwem, ahelengkw-rnemel renh-rnem atwetyek. Ampel-rnem amey ikwer-rnem-kenh-then akngey ikwer-rnem-kenh-then ahayiwem, ahelengkw-rnemel renh-rnem atwetyek. ¹³ Akngerrrel arrekantherrrety arlkarirreyel ayenharl apenteyel-kety. Arrantherrarl atyenh-rnem ingkerrenh aneyenh, arrantherr intem-antey iteth aneyenh.”

*Artwa ahelengkw apmer Jerusalem-itwek aneyenh
(Matthew 24:15-21; Luke 21:20-24)*

¹⁴ “Arlta ikwerel, ahelengkw Jew-kenh tyaty ilkwitwek aneyenh. Arrantherrarl awem, tyaty ilkwa ikwerelarl Atyetyart ilkwa ra aneyenh, arrantherr Judea-areny-rneman alhetyek, apwert-warlarl. ¹⁵ Arnkwek iterrey-angenh, arrantherr arwa apwert-warl anpenheyekant. ¹⁶ Kwetek angkep alpey-angenh, menty ra ayntyte. ¹⁷ Ayeng amperrngirreyel arelh-rnemek, rernem ampa akely irreperrn atnyeneyel-kety, ingwer-rneman thapelarl aneyel-kety ampa akely-rnem-akert. ¹⁸ Angwenhelarl arlta anyent renhan iterl-areyel? Akngey rantarl iterl-areyelan, anwantherr iterl-arey-angenharl. Arrantherr renh ayernetyek, perayirremel, rwenpelant arlta anyentan anwantherr atnyenetyek, irrerntel renh-rnem atwekerr, irrerntelhelekerr. ¹⁹ Arlta anyent ikwerel, artwa ingkerrenh arntetyirreyenh, alakenh awank-akerr anwantherr arntety ilkwa atnyeney-angenh. Alakenh anwantherr arntety ilkwa atnyeney-angenh arppemarl, arntety ilkwa nhanyemarl anwantherr atnyenem-apyen. ²⁰ Arrer-anem anwantherr mpwelhem arlta irpetyapel-anem. Arlta irpetyap-penh Akngeyel ikwerrenh-rnem ingkerrenh arntarnt-areyenh.

²¹⁻²² Arrantherr renh-rnem iylpelant awenherr-arey. Arrantherr ikwer-rnem awelhey-angenh, rernem irrywerremel arrenhantherr ileyel-kety. Akngerr arrekhantherr-warl apetyem, arrenhantherr irrywerremel iletyek ilek-ilek mpwaretyek, renh Akngeyel thwenenty-arrpantey ahern nhewarl, Christ-apyen. Rernem alakenh ingkerrenh-warl ilelhem. Rernem alakenh ingkerrenh-warl ilelhem. Rernem apetyem, arrenhantherr arrkernetyek, arrantherr ikwer-rnem-angkwarr anetyek. Arrantherr iylpelant renh-rnem awetyek, arrenhantherr ilpertimekarl ilenhan arrkernelheyel. Arrantherr renh-rnem iterl-arem, iylpelant awetyek. ²³ Mwantyel arntarnt-arelhennherr-arey ikwer-rnem-kety, arrenhantherr ilpertimekerr, atharl arrenhantherr ileyel-angkwarr.”

*Artwa Akngey-kenh Impen aremirreyenh rlterrk ilkwakert
(Matthew 24:29-31; Luke 21:25-28)*

²⁴⁻²⁵ “Arlta anyent ikwerel, akngerr arntety ilkwakert aneyenh. Akngerr apmer arrpanenhel atwerreyenh. Ingkeny-then, alkent-then, antyarr-then rernem ingkerrenh akngelheyenh, Christ anyent impen aremirrey-alenty. Ingkeny-then alkent-then ywerreyenh. Antyarr ingkerrenh irrwerl-they aytneyenh.

²⁶ Ingkerrenhel ayenh arnareyenh, Artwa Impen anyent Akngey-kenh irrwerl-they apetyenty, rlterrk ilkwakert. ²⁷ Ikwer-theyan, atha alker-areny-rnem thwenem, rernem alhetyek, apmer arrpanen-hwarl, Akngey-kenh-rnem ingkerrenh akarrilenhey-alpetyek.”

*Angka arwerl tywerrk-akert
(Matthew 24:32-35; Luke 21:29-33)*

²⁸⁻²⁹ “Arrantherr iterrenherr-arey, arepampeyel akarley ampengirrentyel ngkweng ileyel aherrety ampep renh. Akarleyel ileyel-apyen aherrety ampep arrer-anem, ingkeny-then, alkent-then ratherr arrenhantherr ileyenh, ayeng alerl apey-alpeyenh arrekhantherr-warl ahern nhewarl, ahern-then alker-then ywerrey-alenty. Alkent-then akngelhey-angenh, arlan aneyel anyentel-antey. ³⁰⁻³¹ Arrantherr apmer nhelarl aneyel-rnem, arrantherr ingkerrenh ilweyenh, atha arrenhantherr inngarl ileyel. Angka atyenhan arraty inngarl ayntyel. Jerusalem-arenyel-rnem tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-kenh atakeyenh ngkweltyilemel, arrenhantherr-anem rernem ingkerrenh atweyenh. Innga atha arrenhantherr ileyel. Ahern-then alker-then ywerreyenh. Angka atyenh intem-antey ayntyeyenh.”

*Jesus ra apey-alpeyenh
(Matthew 24:36-44)*

³² “Anwantherr alker-areny-rnem-then iterl-areyang, ilenger ayeng apey-alpeyenh ahern nhenh-warl. Ingkart Akngey anyent rant iterl-areyel ilenger ayeng apey-alpeyenh ahern nhewarl. ³³ Mwanty-antey arntarnt-arelhennherr-arey! Arlta anyent ikwerel, anwantherr iterl-arey-angenh ilenger ayeng apetyem. ³⁴⁻³⁶ Atyetyart inwekel alhem-kety, ra warrkenh-rnem arrernerl-alhem, rernem apmer ikwerenh akarerl-ayntyetyek. Warrkenh anyentel warl iwerr renh arntarnt-arem atyekel-antey, ingwer-rnem aylpenhey-alhekerr apmer-warl. Warrkenh-rnemel iterl-arey-angenh ilenger Atyetyart ra apey-alpeyenh, atwerrp apek, ingwa ampepel apek, ingwepenh apek. Atyek-antey mpwelhayntenherr-arey atyeng! ³⁷ Angka ilenhan atha ileyel apmer arrpanenhek, atyeng rernem intem mpwelhayntyetyek.”

14

Rernem angkerreyel Jesus renh anterrkwetyek, atwetyek

(Matthew 26:1-5; Luke 22:1-2; John 11:45-53)

¹⁻² Jew-rnem akarrirrenh, amern alerrkw arlkwetyek, Anperarl Alhek “Passover” tyenkerr atnyenetyek, Akngeyek inkwerelhemel. Arlta atherr-inger ayntek tyenkerr-anem arlkwey-alenty. Moses-kenh-rnem-then Atyetyart Jew-rnem-kenh-then, tyaty-areny ilkwernem-then angkerrenh, Jesus renh anterrkwemel, renh ipmek atwetyek, “Alerl-antey ra anayntey, aknggerrel anwenhantherr atwekerr, ahelirremel ikwer-they.”

Jesus apmer Bethany-itwel aneyel

³ Jesus apmer Bethany-itwel anenh, Simon-kenh warlel, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert, Simon-arl anenh awank tywen-akert apmer ikwerenhel, ra mwerr-anem aleyan. Rernem anenh-itwek, arelh anyentel anter mwerr-angker thelek, akapwert Jesus renh apernemel, arelh rarl anter renh payemelek man aknggerrel. ⁴ Ingwer-rnemel arek, anterel ra Jesus akapwert apernek. Rernem angkerrenh, “Ilek ra anter mwerran arimpeyel? ⁵ Ilek-ketyarl ra anwenhantherr anthey-angenh? Anwantherr tharlemiletyek, man akngerr inetyek, man-weny-rnem irperern-rnem anthemel.”

⁶ Jesus-el ilek, “Arrantherr ahelirreyang ikwer, mwerr-angkwarr ayenh antelerl apernek. ⁷ Mwerr-angkwarr arrantherr man-weny-rnem arntarnt-arem. Aleth man-weny-rnem anayntem arrekanterr-itwel. Ayeng nthakenh aleth aney-angenh ahern nhel. Lyert arrantherr atyeng iterretyek. ⁸ Mareny-angkwarr arelh ra antelerl apernek, ingwer-rnemel ayenh awengng-warl akwernetyek.” Jew-rnemel arrewaly antelerl aper-nenh awengng-warl akwerney-alenty. ⁹ “Atyenh-rnem apmer arrpanenh-warl alhentyel, angka atyenh ilayntetyek, rernem ingwer-rnem ileyenh arelh anyentelarl ayenh antelerl akapwert apernek mareny-angkwarr.”

Judas Atyetyart-rnem-warl alheyel

(Matthew 26:14-16; Luke 22:3-6)

¹⁰ Kwertengerl anyent, Judas, apmer Iscariot-areny alhek Atyetyart ilkwa tyaty-areny-rnem-warl Jesus renh ahayiwetyek, rernem Jesus renh anterrkwetyek, rernem renh ipmek atwetyek. “Atha arrenhantherr atnwenhey Jesus-warl, arrantherr renh anterrkwetyek.” Artwa ilkwel-rnem Judas renh man alhelek. Judas ra ament-anem itterek artwa ilkwa renh-rnem ra irryertel atnwenhetyek artwa akngerr-kety, Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akertarl anenh-warl. ¹¹ Atyetyart-rnem inkwerelhek, angkarl rernem awak, rernem renh ilek man anthetyek, rarl Jesus ahayiwem ikwer-rnem-warl, rernem renh atwetyek. Judas iterrenh, artwa irrpetyap irrentyelant Atyetyart-rnem-warl Jesus renh ahayiwetyek, rernem renh anterrkwetyek, atwetyek.

Jesus-el tyenkerr arlkweyel kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert

(Matthew 26:17-30; Luke 22:7-23; John 13:21-30)

¹² Arlta impen anyent ikwerel, Jew-rnem akarrirrek amern tyenkerr arlkwetyek. Rernem yep-yep akwerrk-rnem atwek, arlkwetyek. Jesus-kenh kwertengerl-rnem apetyek. Rernem renh aryernek, “Nthenh-itwek anwantherr ingkerrenh akarrirrem, anwantherr tyenkerr arlkwetyek?” ¹³⁻¹⁴ Jesus angkek kwertengerl ikwerenh-atherrek, “Mpwelanth arey-alenherr-atherr tawenek, artwa anyentel kwatyarl tyampetel akngeyneyel. Mpwelanth renh apenteynenherr-atherr, warl kwen-warl. Artwa renh iley-alenherr-atherr; ‘Ingkartel aylernenh thwenek, apmerek-artwey ngenh awetyek, nthekek anwantherr tyenkerr arlkwem.’ ¹⁵ Apmerek-artweyel mpwelekanth iylparrerney, room irrwel-ampeny anwantherr tyenkerr arlkwetyek.”

¹⁶ Kwertengerl ikwerenh-atherrek alhek apmer Jerusalem-warl. Ratherr arey-alhek artwa anyent renh, kwaty ra akngeyn-anenty tyampetel. Ratherr renh apentek, warl kwen-warl. Ratherr kel tyenkerrek atyenhilek arrwekel, Jesus-elarl renh-atherr ilek-angkwarr. Ikwer-penhan ratherr angkep alpek Jesus-warl.

¹⁷⁻¹⁸ Ingwel, Jesus kel alhek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert amern tyenkerr arlkwetyek. Ra kwertengerl ¹² ikwerenh-rnem ilek, “Artwa anyentelan amern arlkweyel nhenhey arppemarl anwekantherr-itwek, rarl ayenh ahayiweyenh artwa ahelengkw-rnem-warl, rernem ayenh ipmek atwetyek.”

¹⁹ Kwertengerl ikwer-rnem amperrngirrek Jesus ikwer, renharl awekel rarl ilelhek ikwer-rnem. Anyentel-anyentel rernem ilelhek, “Ayengan arrangkwarl! Atha ngenh ahelengkw-rnem-warl ahayiwey-angenharl!”

²⁰ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek arppemarl, “Artwa anyentel anwekantherr-itwek amern arlkweyel, artwa anyent rarlap ayenh ahayiwem artwa ahelengkw-rnem-warl. ²¹ Angka Akngey-kenh alakenh aynteyel: ‘Akngey-kenh Artwa Anyent Impen ra ilwem. Artwa

anyentel ayenh ahayiwem artwa ahelengkw-rnem-warl, ayenh atwetyek.' Artwa anyent rarl ayenh ahayiwem-penh, rap irrkngrney-weny-anemarl aneyenh. Ayenh ahayiwek ahelengkw-rnem-warl, Akngeyel renh atwem. Artwa ilenh rarl apmwangkwar alkenhirrek, rernem renh alkenhilek apmwangkwar."'

Tyenker Ingkart Jesus-kenh

²² Jesus-el-anem amern inek, Akngeyek angkemel inkwerelhemel, rarl amern renh antheke. Ikwer-they, Jesus-el amern renh rlweth-akek. Ra kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem antheke, angkemel, "Amern nhenhan arlka atyenharlap ran."

²³ Tyampet wayn-akert inek-penh, ra Akngey angkek inkwerelhemel, rarl wayn renh antheke. Ikwer-penhan ra renh-rnem antheke antywyetyek. Ingkerrenhel antywek.

²⁴ Jesus angkek, "Wayn nhenhan arrknga atyenharlap ran. Arrknga thelelhentyel ayeng ilwem, ingkerrenh-they apmwa irrarlkeyek. Akngeyel arrenhantherr alhelek, apmwa arrekantherrety iweyek, arrenhantherr anyentelhiletyek ikwerenh-rnem-warl.

²⁵ Nthakenh atha wayn antywey-angenh arrekantherr-itwek, ahern nhenh-itwekan. Ingwer-ingerant, atha ngkwarl wayn lyerteny antywem, Ingkart Akngey-kenh apmer-itwekant." ²⁶ Rernemap aylelherrek-anem, Ingkart Akngey-warl-athek, inkwerelhemel. Rernem warl ikwer-they Apwert Alip-warl alheke.

Peter ilelheyel

(Matthew 26:31-35; Luke 22:31-34; John 13:36-38)

²⁷ Jesus angkek, "Akngey-kenh angka alakenh aynteyel: 'Yep-yep arntarnt-arey-angker atwenty, yep-yep-rnemarl ingkerrenh arlpertryrremel alhem.' Ingwel lyert arrantherr alhem, arlpertryrremel, yep-yep-rnem arlpertryrremel alhem, weth-apyeny.

²⁸ Akngeyel ayenh itethelenty-penhant, ayeng arrwekel alhem apmer Galilee-warl."

²⁹ Peter ilelhek, "Kwertengerl ingwerel-rnem ngenh menty iwerl-alhenty, athan nthakenh ngenh iwerl-alhey-angenh."

³⁰ Jesus-el Peter renh ilek, "Atha ngenh arraty ileyel, tywek-tywek irrwey ingwepenh arlkey-ayntekerrem-awaty, nga ilelhetyek irrputy-inger ntw aayenh iterl-arey-angenh akwerrp."

³¹ Peter-el Jesus renh ilek, "Menty! Ayeng alakenh ilelhey-angenh ikwer-rnem-warl. Atha ngenh iwerl-alhey-angenh, aylernanth-atherr-antey ahelengkw-rnemel atwetyek." Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ilelhek arppemarl, renh-rnem ingkerrenh atwetyek ahelengkw-rnemel.

Jesus Akngey-warl angkeyel

(Matthew 26:36-46; Luke 22:39-46)

³² Rernem apmer arwerl-angketyarr-warl alheke, artna inngewarl, itnan apmer ran Gethsemane. Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ilek, "Artna nhel arrantherr anayntenherr-arey, ayeng alhey-kety Ingkart Akngey-warl angketyek."

³³⁻³⁴ Jesus-el atnwenhek artwa irrputy ikwerenh-rnem, Peter-akerr, James-akerr, John-akerr, renh-rnemant ra atnwenhek. Jesus ilelhek, "Ayengarl artewentyel iterremel ilwetyek-anem irreyel-kety, arrantherr atyek anayntenherr-arey."

³⁵ Jesus ilperr-ayntengel ayntenh, Ingkart Akngey-warl angkemel, "Akngeyay, ayeng ilkelheyel artwa ahelengkw ilenh-rnem ntw anterrkwyetyek atyengty ayenh atwekerr. Ntw aatyengty renh-rnem anterrkwa, nga arlkwententyarlan." ³⁶ Ikwer-penhan, Jesus angkek arppemarl, "Akngey, ngarl rlterrr inngan, ngarl arlkwentem ikwer-rnem ayenh menty arntety ilkwa anthetyek, ipmek atwetyek. Mwerr ayenh menty rernem arntety ilkwa antey, ayenh ipmek atwey, ngarl arlkwenteyel-angkwar. Ayeng ngkweng awelheyel."

³⁷ Jesus apey-alpek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-warl. Ra arey-alpek renh-rnem ankwantey aynterl-anenty. Ra Simon Peter renh ilek, "Ilekekarl arrantherr ankwantey aynteyel? Arrantherr atyek-anem anerl-anenty, atha arey-alpemer, ngwang ywerrey-angenh ayeng anamerl-antey arrekantherr-warl apey-alpek. ³⁸ Arrantherr atyeng atyek arntarnt-arelherl-anemer. Arrenhantherr ingwerentyel arrkernem, arrantherr apmwangkwarl apentetyek. Arrantherr Akngey renh ayernetyek kwenirremel, arrantherr apmwangkwarl apentekerr."

³⁹ Jesus alheke Ingkart Akngey-warl angketyek irrkaty-angkwarl arppemarl. ⁴⁰ Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-warl apey-alpek. Ra arey-alpek renh-rnem ankwantey aynterl-anenty arppemarl. Rernem atyek-anem aney-angenh, renh-rnem ankwel intem-antey itnatwenh. Jesus-el renh-rnem akwentelhilek, rernem akater-anem ingkerrenh anenh, nyerrirremel.

⁴¹ Jesus alhek Ingkart Akngey-warl angketyek arrpemar. Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-nrem-warl apey-alpek, ra arey-alhek renh-nrem ankwantey aynterl-anenty arrpemar. Jesus-el renh-nrem ilek, "Arrantherr ankwantey arrpem intem aynteyel. Kel, anyentinger arrantherr ankwantek. Artwa ahelengkw-rnemar Akngey-kenh Artwa Anyent Impen ayenh rleng anterrkweyenh. ⁴² Ingkerrenh akwentenherr-arey, anwantherr alhetyek. Artwa anyent ilenh arrantherr areyel? Ilenhel-anem ayenh ahayiwiek, artwa ahelengkw-rnem-warl, ayenh rernem anterrkwetyek."

Ahelengkwel-nrem Jesus renh anterrkweyel

(Matthew 26:47-56; Luke 22:47-53; John 18:3-12)

⁴³⁻⁴⁵ Apmwernem Judas ikwer-angkwarr apetyek, Jesus renh iylparrernetyek. Ra ikngwerl-alpek ahelengkw-rnem Jesus ikwer-warl. Apmwernem ayen arlpenty-akert apetyek, walth-then-akert. Atyetyart ilkwernem-then Atyetyart Moses-kenh-rnem-then, rernem ahelengkw renh-nrem thwenek. Judas-elarl renh-nrem ilek arrwel, ikwer-rnem iylparrernetyek, "Athan artwa weth renh arrwantyem, arrantherraw renh anterrkwenherr-areyarl." Ahelengkw-rnemel Jesus renh alheng-arek, Judas-elarl ilek-penh. Judas Jesus ikwer-warl apetyek angkemel, "Atyetyartay." Ra angkek alakenh Judas, renh ra anterrkwemel arrwantyek. Jew-rnemel artwa ingkerrenh rlwatirremel, rernem arrwantyirremel. ⁴⁶ Kel ahelengkw-rnemel renh anterrkwek, Judas-elarl arrwantyek-warl.

⁴⁷ Kwertengerl anyent Jesus-kenhel Atyetyart ilkwekenh warrkenh renh iylpa rlweth-akek. ⁴⁸ Jesus-el renh-nrem ilek, "Ilekekarl arrantherr apetyek irrtvertelan, ayenh ar-rantherr anterrkwetyekan? Ayen arlpenty-rnem-thenan, walth-rnem-thenan arrantherr akngetyek, ayenh atwetyek, ayeng apmwa atwey-angker-arrpantey! ⁴⁹ Athan angka Jew-rnem-kenh apmweley-angenharl. Akngerr-inger atha arrnhantherr akalty-anthenh angka Akngey-kenh, ilerl-anemel, Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty ilkwitwek. Arrantherr ayenh anterrkwemer ikwer-antey artwa akngerrrel arenty-angkwarr. Arraty-wenyarl alakenh arrantherr ayenh anterrkwek. Alakenh Akngey-kenh angka nhenharl pipel aynteyel-angkwarr, mwerran ayenh arrantherr anterrkwemer."

⁵⁰ Kwertengerl ikwerenh-nrem aterel anterrekk, arlperryirremel. ⁵¹⁻⁵² Artwa anyent arnkweyeny ra pantyelant artelhek. Ahelengkw-rnemel renh anterrkwenh panty-they, ra tyerrelhemel anterrekk arnkweyeny-anem.

Atyetyart ilkwernemel Jesus renh arrkerneyel

(Matthew 26:57-68; Luke 22:55, 63-71; John 18:13-14, 19-24)

⁵³ Jesus renh anterrkwek ahelengkw-rnemel, warl Atyetyart ilkwekenh-warl akngeynemel. Atyetyart alkenh ingwer-rnem akarrirrek Moses-kenh-rnem ikwer-itwel. ⁵⁴ Peter-el ingkern-they apentek ahelengkw-rnem Jesus-arl rernem atnwenheynek. Peter aney-alhek ahelengkw-rnem-itwel, warl ilkwa Atyetyart-kenh arrentey. Rwel-anem rernem ingkerrenh anek, arlterrngirremel. ⁵⁵ Atyetyart ilkwernem rernem angkerrenh, "Angwenharl ikwer akaltyan rarl renh awek-penhan, Jesus rarl law anwekantherrenh apmwel-areth angkekan? Angwenhel anwenhantherr arraty-antey, rarl awek-penhel? Anyent ingwerel anenhantherr ileyek arraty-antey, rarl Jesus renh awek-penhel. Intem-antey rernem renh-nrem ayernenh, rernem arraty ileyek." ⁵⁶ Angka ingkerrenhel ilenh ingwerek-ingwer irrtwyerremel. ⁵⁷ Ingwer-rnemel ilenh irrtwyerremel, "Tyaty Jew-rnem-kenh ilkwa aketyek angkenty-arrpantey ra ilek, renh arlta irrpety-inger-peny tyaty ingwer-anemarl artetyek angkenty-arrpantey." ⁵⁸ Alakenhaym, angka ingwerek-ingwer rernem ilenh irrtwyerremel. ⁵⁹ Atyetyart ilkwel-rnem iterl-arey-angenh ingwerek-ingwer artwa ingwerel-rnem angkan ilenh, Jesus angkenty-arrpanteyarl angka amentew-ament ingkerrenh. Rernem apatek Jesus renh atwekerr.

⁶⁰ Atyetyart ilkwel Jesus renh ayernekk, "Nthakenh rernem ngkweng angkerreyel? Ntwa anwernekantherr arraty ilay!" ⁶¹ Jesus akater anek, tyerney-angenh. Atyetyart ilkwel ayernekk arrpemar, "Nga arraty-antey atyeng ilelha! Ngenhang Christ Akngeyel anwenenhantherr alhelek, ngenh thwenetyek anwernekantherr-warl, ahern nhewarl?"

⁶² Jesus ikwer ilelhek, "Ya, arrantherr areyenh, ayeng iteth alpenty Ingkart Akngey-warl intem ayeng aney-alpeyenh ikwer-itwel. Ayeng Atyetyart ilkwa aneyenh intem-antey, Akngey-apeny. Arrantherr ayenh areyenh, Ingkart Akngey-kenh apmer-they apey-alpenty."

⁶³ Artwa Atyetyartel arnkwa ikwerenh ilerrek angkemel, "Nhenhey apmwel-areth angkeyel Akngeyek. Ran nhenhey Atyetyart Akngey-apeny-arrpanteyarl ilelheyel! ⁶⁴ Arrantherr renh awek rarl angkek Akngeyek. Nthakenh arrantherr iterreyel, nthakenh rarl apmwel-areth Akngeyek angkek?" Rernem angkerrenh, renh ipmek atwetyek.

⁶⁵ Artwa ingwer-rnemelan apelharl iwek, Jesus ikwer irrpelthirremel. Ahelengkw-rnemel renh annga rag-el artek aparrng ilemel, renh atwemel. Artwa ahelengkw-rnemel renh ayerneke, “Angwenhel ngenh atweyel?” Kel ahelengkwel Jesus renh atwek arppemarl.

Peter irrtwyerremel ilelheyel

(Matthew 26:69-75; Luke 22:56-62; John 18:15-18, 25-27)

⁶⁶ Peter-an rwelarl anenh, arlerrngirremel irrernt-kety. ⁶⁷ Kwey warrkenh Atyetyart tyaty-areny-kenhel Peter renh alhengk-arek ayernemel, “Ngan alhenhap Jesus Galilee-areny-angkwarr. Atha ngenh weth arekan, ngay?”

⁶⁸ Peter ilelhek, irrtwyerremel, “Inpa, atha iterl-areyngarl renh.” Peter anperl-alhek keyt-warl rtney-alhemel keyt-itwel. Tywek-tywek irrwey ra awek. Anyent-inger ra arlkek.

⁶⁹ Kwey warrkenh ra Peter renh arek arppemarl. Ra ilek artwa ingwer-rnem-warl-anem, “Nhyanyemarl ran Jesus-angkwarrarl alhenhan, atharl renh alhengk-arekan.”

⁷⁰ Peter irrtwyerremel ilelhek arppemarl, “Arrangkw, atha iterl-arey-angenh renh.” Artwa ingwer-rnemel Peter renh ayerneke, “Inngarl nga alhenh Jesus-angkwarr apmer Galilee-elan. Galilee-areny-apeyng nga angkeyelan.”

⁷¹ Peter-el irrtwyerremel ilelhek arppemarl, “Inkartel arem, arraty inngay ayeng angkem. Ayeng akwerrp, atha renh iterl-arey-angenh.”

⁷² Peter-el renh tywek-tywek irrwey awek, rarl ingwepenh arlkey-ayntek. Peter ra iterl-arek, renharl Jesus-el ilek-angkwarr, “Tywek-tywek irrwey ntwaga ingwepenh arlkey-ayntekerr-awayt ntwaga atyeng irrtwyerremel irrpety-inger iletetek.” Kel Peter artnenhanem.

15

Pilate-el Jesus renh ayernemel arrkerneyel

(Matthew 27:1-2, 11-14; Luke 23:1-5; John 18:28-38)

¹ Moses-kenh Atyetyart-rnem-then Atyetyart tyaty-areny-rnem-then, atyetyart Jew-rnem-kenh-then, rernem akarrirrek ingkenyarl tyerrelhenhey-alhekel, angkerretetek. Rernem angkerrenh, rernem Jesus renh arertnemel atnwenhetek Atyetyart ilkwa ikwer-warl. Rernem Jesus renh atnwenhek Atyetyart Pilate ikwer-warl, renh rnrkernek Atyetyart Pilate-itwel.

² Pontius Pilate-el Jesus renh ayerneke, “Nganap Atyetyart ilkwa Jew-rnem-kenh, ngay?” “Ya, arraty nga angkeyel,” Jesus-el tyerneke.

³ Atyetyart ilkwel-rnem Jesus renh ayntarrp-ilek, ra irrtwyerremel ilelhenty-arrpantey.

⁴ Pilate-el Jesus renh ayerneke arppemarl, “Ngenharl rernem ayntarrp-ileyel, nthakenh ngan angkem?” ⁵ Jesus akater-anem rtnehen, tyerney-angenh. Pilate ywarn-antey iterrek, Jesus rarl akatemel-anem rtnehew. Pontius Pilate-el Jesus renh ahayiwek, rernem renh atwetyek.

Rernem Atyetyart renh ayerneyel, Jesus renh atwetyek

(Matthew 27:15-26; Luke 23:13-25; John 18:39—19:16)

⁶ Amern Anperarl Alhek “Passover” tyenkerr arlkwek-penh, Pilate-el artwa anyent tyayl-they tyarlewetyek. ⁷⁻⁸ Artwa Barabbas ahelengkw atwenh-atwenh tyayl-itwek anenh. Jew-rnem akngerr Atyetyart Pilate ikwer-warl alhek, renh ayernetyek, ra artwa anyent tyayl-they tyarlewetyek.

⁹ Atyetyart ilkwel renh-rnem ayerneke, “Angwenh athan tyarlewem tyayl-theyan? Jesus, atyetyart ilkwa Jew-rnem-kenhang atha tyarlewem?” Ra ilkelhenh Jesus renh tyarlewetyek. ¹⁰ Pilate iterrenh Atyetyart tyaty-areny-rnem Jesus-kety arlkarirrenh, ingwer-rnem ingkerrenh ikwerantarl inkwerelhek. Ikwer-theyan rernem renh rnrkernek.

¹¹ Atyetyart tyaty-areny ingwer-rnemel Jew-rnem ingkerrenh ilek, “Arrantherr Pilate ilenherr-arey, ra artwa Barabbas tyayl-they tyarlewetyek.” ¹² Atyetyart Pilate-el renh-rnem ayerneke arppemarl, “Angwenh athan tyarleweman? Atyetyart alkenh Jew-rnem-kenh arrantherr ileyel, nthakenharl atha renhan ilem?”

¹³ Jew-rnem ikwer arlkek, “Renh arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl tywena, renh atwetyek.”

¹⁴ Pontius Pilate-el renh-rnem ilek, “Nthakenh anwantherr renh ayntarrp-iley-angenh, ran anwekantherr akengenty mpwarey-angenharl.” Rernem arlkek arppemarl, “Renh arwerl iylpeyl-atherrek tywenenherr-arey, renh atwetyek!”

¹⁵ Pontius Pilate ikwer-rnem awelhenh. Ra Barabbas renh tyarlewek, tyayl kwen-they. Rap ahelengkw-rnem ilek, rernem Jesus renh whip-el atwayntetyek, rernem

ahelengkw ingwer-rnem-anem Jesus renh anthetyek, rernem renh arwerl iylpeyl-atherrek tywenetyek, renh ipmek atwetyek.

Ahelengkwel-rnem Jesus renh arrkenthileyel
(Matthew 27:27-30; John 19:2-3)

¹⁶ Ahelengkwel-rnem Jesus renh atnwenhek warl ilkwa rlterrk-warl, warl Atyetyart-kenh-warl. Ahelengkw ingwer-rnem akwer-rnem-warl akarrirekk. ¹⁷ Rernem arnkwa ikwerenh lhelhek ikwer-they, kwet arlpenty irrpwerlel-anem renh akwernek. Rernem Atyetyart-kenh mwekart-apeny mpwarek, arreylp-angketyar, Jesus akapwert-warl arrernemel. ¹⁸ Rernem renh arrkenthilemel ilek, "Nganap Atyetyart ilkwa Jew-rnem-kenh." ¹⁹ Rernem apelh ikwer-warl iwek, akapwert-anem renh arwerlel atwemel, ikwer irrpelthirremel, renh tnakeyek-arrpantey.

²⁰ Rernem irrpelthirremel kwanthenh-penh, rernem arnkwa irrpwerl lhelhek, arnkwa ikwerenh-warl-anem akwernemel. Rernem renh atnwenhek, rernem renh atanthetyek, arwerl iylpeyl-ather-warl.

Ahelengkw-rnemel Jesus arwerl iylpeyl-ather-warl atantheyel
(Matthew 27:31-44; Luke 23:27-43; John 19:28-30)

²¹ Artwa anyent, itnan Simon apmer Cyrene-areny apetyenh tawen Jerusalem-warl, apmer ingwer-they. Ahelengkw-rnemel arwerl iylpeyl-ather-anem arrernekk Simon ikwer-warl, ra arwerl renh aypwer-akngeyn-ayntetyek. Simon-el arwerl iylpeyl-ather iytarr-akngeynenh. Simon ikwer-atherrenh aynikw anenh, Rufus-ather, Alexander-ather.

²² Ahelengkw-rnemel Jesus renh apwert ilkwewarl atnwenhek, apwert itnan Golgotha, ranap apwert akarng-apeny. ²³ Ahelengkw-rnemel arwerl mwerr-angker alperr-penh ngkwarl wayn-warl thelek, Jesus renh anthemel, ra irrwampenty awelhekerr, renh arlepiletyek, renh atanthey arwerl iylpeyl-atherrek. Jesus-el ngkwarl menty arek, antywey-angenh.

²⁴⁻²⁵ Ahelengkwel-rnem arnkwa ikwerenh lhelhek, ahern-warl iwemel. Ingwepenh, rernem Jesus renh arwerl iylpeyl-ather-warl atanhek. Rernem arwerl iylpeyl-ather Jesus-enp irrwerlilek, arraty rnkernemel, ra arwerl iylpeyl-atherrel irrwerl ilwetyek-atwety. Ahelengkwel-rnem arkenirrek arnkwa Jesus-kenhek, antengiletyek. ²⁶ Ahelengkw-rnemel pip arrernekk arwerl iylpeyl-ather-warl angkakert ikwer-rnem-kenh, "Nhanym Atyetyart Jew-rnem-kenh." ²⁷ Artwa apmwater rernem arrernekk Jesus-angkwar ilwetyek. Artwa apmwater rernem rnrernekk, akwerrant-ather, Jesus ampekilemel. ²⁹ Jew-rnem akngerr angkepelarng alhenh, Jesus ikwer irrpelthirrel-anemel, "Weth ntwan wernenhanterr ilek, ntwarl tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-kenh akenty-penhel, ntwan tyaty ilkwa ingwer-anemarl anwernekanther artelhetek akwel. Ngan arlertek ilkwakert akwel. ³⁰ Nga ament-anem itethelhila! Atwarra arwerl iylpeyl-ather-they!"

³¹ Atyetyart ilkwa tyaty-areny-rnem-then Moses-kenh-rnem-then, rernem ikwer irrpelthirremel, angkepelarng alhenh. Rernem arrkent ikwer angkerrenh, "Ran artwa ingkerrenh arntety-penh itetheley-angker, ranem ament-anem itethelhiley!" ³² Ra ament itethelhily, anwanther ingkerrenhelarlap iterl-areman, rap Atyetyart ilkwa Jew-rnem-kenharl aneman." Artwa apmwan weth-atherrel Jesus renh arrkenthilenh arppemarl.

Jesus ilweyel

(Matthew 27:45-56; Luke 23:44-49; John 19:28-30)

³³ Ingkeny arlta ampepel ingwerreri-alhek, atwerrpek-atwety. ³⁴ Jesus-el Akngey renh ayernekk, "Akngey atyenh, Akngey atyenh, ilek-kety ntwan ayenh menty arek?"

³⁵ Akngerr Jesus-arrangarr rtenherrenh. Rernem Jesus renh awenh, angkemel, "Jesus ra arlkeyel Elijah ikwer. Elijah Akngey-kenh angkakert arwekeleny ran." ³⁶ Artwa anyentel ngkwarl wayn-warl antywer renh apelyilek, Jesus renh arwerl arlpenty-they arrakert renh irrpelthilek angkemel, "Anwanther mpwelthey Elijah ikwer-warl apetyetyek, renh arwerl iylpeyl-ather-they tyarlewenty anwanther aretyek." ³⁷ Kel Jesus arlkek, ilwemel.

³⁸ Rag arlpenty Jew-kenh tyaty ilkwitwek ilterrelhek, irrwerl-they kwenek-atwety.

³⁹ Atyetyart ahelengkw-rnem-kenhel arek Jesus ilwenty. Ra angkek, "Jesus ranap Akngey-kenh Alerikw inngarl ilenhey."

⁴⁰⁻⁴¹ Akngerr ingkerrenh rernem akarrirekk, renh aretyek, Jesus arwerl iylpeyl-atherrek ilwey-alenty. Mary Magdala-areny, Mary ingwer-then, James-then Joses-then, ikwer-atherrenh amikw, ingwer itnan Salome, rernem ikwer-rnem-itwel rtenh.

Rernem irrkaty-rnem-antey, kwertengerl-rnem Jesus-kenh rernem arntarnt-arenh, apmer Galilee-itwel.

Joseph-el Jesus renh awenng-warl akwerneyel
(Matthew 27:57-61; Luke 23:50-56; John 19:38-42)

⁴²⁻⁴³ Jew-rnem ltyerrenh warrk-weny-anem, arlta Saturday-el, nthakenh arrewaly akngey-angenh awenng-warl. Arlta Saturday ikwer-rnem-kenh anek, ltyerrey-angker. Joseph artwa mwerr apmer ingwer-areny itnan Arimathea. Friday-el atwerrp, ra alhek Atyetyart Pilate-warl, renh ayerneyek arrewalyek.

⁴⁴ Pilate ra iterrek ywarn. Pilate-el ahelengkw Atyetyart renh ayernek, "Jesus ra iteth-antey?" ⁴⁵ Ahelengkwel renh ilek, "Jesus kel ilwek." Pilate-el Joseph renh ilek, ra arrewaly renh arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-they atwarrelhiletyek, renh awenng-warl akwerneyek.

⁴⁶ Joseph-el arnkwa mwerr-angker payemelek, arrewaly renh ikwerenp akwerneyek, awenng-warl. Joseph-el arrewaly renh arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-they atwarrelhilek, renh mwerr-angkwarr awenng-warl akwerneyek. Arnkwa mwerrel-anem ataperrelek, ra intey awenng-warl akngek. Joseph-kenhel-rnem arrewaly renh intey awenng-warl akwernek, apwert ilkwa arriw-itwek arrkngertewemel. Intey awenng renh ilkwilek, awank-akerr, arrewaly-anem intey-warl akwerney-alenty.

⁴⁷ Mary Magdala-arenyel-then, Mary Joseph-kenh amikwel-then ratherr arek Joseph-el apwert ilkwa arriw awenng arrkngertewenty.

16

Jesus ipmepenh itethirremel akemirreyel
(Matthew 28:1-8; Luke 24:1-12; John 20:1-10)

¹ Saturday ingwel, arehl-rnem alhek, Mary Magdala-areny-akerr, Salome-akerr, Mary, James-kenh amikw-akerr. Rernem alhek anter inetyek, arrewaly renh apernetyek anterel. ² Sunday atwemengkel-antey rernem awenng-warl alhek. ³ Rernem angker-reynenh, "Artwa angwenhel apwert yanh arnangelhileyenh intey-theyant?" ⁴ Rernem arenhek awenng intey rarl arwekel-antey altywerirrek.

⁵ Rernem intey-warl aylpenhek. Rernem arek artwa anyent arnkwa arlter-akert anerl-anenty. Rernem aterirrek ikwerety.

⁶ Artwa anyent angek ikwer-rnem, "Aterirreyang atyengety arrantherr! Atha arrenhantherr iterl-areyel, arrantherr apetyek Jesus Nazareth-areny aretyek, rarl arwerl iylpeyl-atherrel ilwek. Nhenh Jesus ayntey-angenh, arrangkw. Ra iteth akwentemel alpek. Nhenh arrantherr areyel, arrangkw. Arenherr-arey, nhelanyemarl ra ayntenh ipman! ⁷ Jesus kel alhek apmer Galilee-warl arrwekel-antey. Arrantherr alhentyel, arrantherr renh arey-alhem apmer Galilee-ek. Arrantherr Peter renh ilenherr-arey kwertengerl ingwer-rnem-then, atharl arrenhantherr ilek-angkwarr."

⁸ Rernem intey-they aterel anterrek, artwa ikwerety. Rernem arrewey-alhek, ywarn iterl-aremel. Rernem angka iley-angenh-antey, Jesus-arl akemirrek-penh.

⁹ [Jesus kel itethirremel akwentek awenng-they. Rap aremirrek Mary Magdala-areny ikwer-warl, Mary irrkaty ikwer-warl, rarl arrenty 7-pel ikwer-they awank-akerr irrentek-warl. ¹⁰ Mary rarl arek-penh, kwertengerl Jesus ikweren-rnem ra ilek. Jesus ikwer kwertengerl ikweren-rnem apal amperrngirremel artnenh, ra intem ipmek ayntentyek-athen. ¹¹ Mary renharl awek-penh, kwertengerl ikweren-rnem iterrek Mary-el irrywerremel ilentyek-athen.

Jesus aremirreyel kwertengerl ikweren-atherr-warl

¹² Jesus aremirrek kwertengerl ikweren-atherr-warl ampepel, apalarl ratherr tawen-they alpenh-warl. Ratherr Jesus renh arek arlka lyerteny-akert-anemarl ra aremirrek. ¹³ Kel, ratherr tawen-warl alpek. Ratherr kwertengerl ingwer-rnem iley-alpek, ratherrarl Jesus renh arek. Rernem renh-atherr iylpelant awenh irrpelthirremel, ratherr irrywerremel ilerl-anentyek-athen.

Jesus aremirreyel kwertengerl ingwer-rnem-warl

¹⁴ Ingwer-ingeran Jesus aremirrek kwertengerl ikweren-rnem-warl-anem, rernemarl amern arlkwenh-warl. Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Rernem ayenharl arek-penhel-rneman, inngarl arrekantherr-warl ilek, arrantherr ikwer-rnem irrpelthirrenharl, irrywerremel ilenty-arrpanteyarl." ¹⁵ Jesus-el renh-rnem thwenek. "Angka atyenh apmer arrpanenhek iley-ayntenherr-arey! ¹⁶ Rernem atyeng irrpelthirrey-angenh awelhem, rernem kel baptise inem, Ingkart Akngeyel renh-rnem intem-antey atnyenem. Ingwerel-rnem ayenh iylpelant awem irrpelthirremel, rernem ipma intem-antey aynteyenh. ¹⁷ Artwa anyent

atyeng irrpelthirreyang awelhem, ra atyenh rlterrk ilkwakertel arrenty ingkerrenh-they irrentem. Artwa anyent rarl atyeng mwerr-angkwarr awelhem, ra tyakarl angka ingwerek-ingwer angkem. ¹⁸ Artwa anyent rarl atyeng awelhem, irrpelthirreyang, ra rtnwem anterrkwem tnhwey-angenh, arrangkw. Artwa anyent rarl atyeng awelhem, irrpelthirreyang, ra apmwa ilwenh-ilwenh antywem, nthakenh ra ilwey-angenh. Artwa anyent rarl atyeng awelhem, ra arntety-rnem mwerrilem ingkerrenh, itep ikwerenhel arnep-arnemel.”

Jesus alker-warl alpeyel

(Luke 24:50-52; Acts 1:6-11)

¹⁹ Kel ilek-penh, Jesus ra alker-warl alpek, Ingkart Akngey-itwel aney-alpek intem-antey. ²⁰ Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemel ilerl-apenh apmer arrpanenhek. Akngey-kenh rlterrk-akertel rernem arrenty ingkerrenh-they irrentek. Rernem arntety-rnem mwerrilek. Ingwerel-rnem renh-rnem arek, angkemel, “Akngey-kenh akalty inngarl nhernemey!”]

Luke

Luke-an rarl Angka Mwerr-angker Jesus-akert ingkwernew

Luke-elan pip-warl ingkwernew angka mwerr-angker nhanyeman, thwenew-anem artwa alkenh-warl Theophilus-warl

¹ Ya, Theophilus, angka nhanyem ngkweng.

Akngerrelan angka Jesus-akert ingkwernew. Rap ilek-ilek mwerr-angker mpwarew, rarl anenhel ahern nhenh-itwew. ² Ingwer-rnemelan renh arew, rarl iteth-tangkwel ahern nhenh-itwew anenh. Rernemap apmer arpanenh-warl alhenh, angka ingwer-rnemew ilerl-apenh. ³ Rernem atyeng awank-antey ilew. Ayengan akaltyerrew mwanty, renh-rnem ayernemel. Ayengan ilkelhew arpemar artewentyel, angka nhenh Jesus-akert ngkweng ingkwernew. ⁴ Ntwa angka nhenh alyepel iterl-areyel. Nthakenh nga iterreyel? Arraty apek? Apmwel-ayeth apek nhenhey? Alakenh atha ngkweng ingkwernew, ntwa arraty-angkwarr iterl-areyew-awaty.

Antyerlelan Zechariah ileyel, "Anewelengkw Elizabeth-el awaye akely alerikw atnyeneyenh"

⁵ Awank-akerr Herod-an apmer ilkwa Judea-ampeny-itwew atyetyart alkenh anenh. Apmer ikwer-itwew artwa anyent anenh, itnan Zechariah. Zechariah ran Abijah-wenh-antey anew, ranap artwa rltwa tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-wenh-arenharl. Akely ikwerenh itnan Elizabeth, ranap Aaron-wenh-anteyarl anew.

⁶ Ratherrap Akngey-wenharl anenh, arraty-angkwarrarl. Aletharl ratherr angka Akngey-wenh rltterkan arraty-angkwarr apenteh. Ratherrap Akngeyew awelhenh, rarl ikwer-ather ngkenhew. ⁷ Zechariah-then Elizabeth-then ampwatherr, ratherrap ampeweny-antey anenh, Elizabeth-el nthakenh ampa atnyeney-angenh, arrangkw.

⁸ Ingwer-ingweran Zechariah tyaty ilkwitwew Jerusalem-itwew warrkerrenh. Aher-rety nhel anytew ikwer-rnem-wenh-anem, warrkerreyew warl ikwer-itwew. Abijah-wenh-rneman rernemap artwa rltwernemar. ⁹ Rernemap artwa anyent rlwanenh, tyaty ilkwewarl aylpeyew. Rap arrtyenh arwerl irrtwyel mwerr-angker intey-angker Ingkartew. Arlta ikwerel-antey rernemap Zechariah-anem rlwanew. Rap kwen aylpenhew, arwerl irrtwyel arrtyeyew. ¹⁰ Ingwer-rneman akethelarl akarrenrenh, Akngey-warl-athek angkaytewew.

¹¹ Zechariah-an kwenelarl rtnehh, Ingkart-wenh antyerl ikwer-itwel aremerrey-alhew-anem. Rap rarer-antey rtnehh apwert ilkwangkwarr, rwa rarl ampenh-angkwarr. ¹² Zechariah rarl arew, antyerlarl rtney-alhew, rap ikwer-wety artewentyel ingga atererew. ¹³ Antyerlan ikwer angkwew, "Zechariah, atererrey-angenh! Ntwa Akngey awaye akelyew ayernenh, ran ngenh awenharl. Akely ngkwenhel awaye akely atnyeneyenh. Ntwap renh John itnawa. ¹⁴ Mpwelantharl renh atnyeneyenhel, rap mpwelanthanenh irrngerney-anthem. Akngerran ikwer irrngerney irreyenh arppemar. ¹⁵ Ranap Inweng Akngey-wenh-akertarl, renharl atnyeneyenhan. Rarl ikwerreyenhel, Ingkartel renh alkenh inngarlap ileyenhan, rap ngkwarl wayn nthekwern antywey-angenh, arrangkw. ¹⁶⁻¹⁷ Ingkart Akngeyew arawerrng ikwerenh antheyenh, rarl artwa angkakertew Elijah-ew awank-akerr anthew-apeny. Akngeyelap renh Inweng ikwerenh-akert Jew-rnem-warl thweneyenh. Ingwer-rnemelan awayenh angkerl-anenty, rernemap Ingkart Akngey-warl angkeperrenhey-alpeyenh. Rap akwerrng arratyeyeyenh. Amperneman aynaynewantherrenh-then awelherreyew. Ingwer-rneman Akngeyew awelhey-angenh-rnem, rap akwerrng arratyeyeyenh, rernem arraty-anem aneyenhan. Alakenh-anyem alerengkw ngkwenh rap akngerr arratyeyeyenh. Rernem Ingkartew mpwelheyenh, rarl ahern nhenh-warl apetyeyenh." Alakenh-anyem antyerl Zechariah-ew angkwew.

¹⁸ Zechariah-el antyerl ayernew, "Inngang angka ngkwenh arraty? Aylanthan ampwatherr-anem! Nthakenh aylanthan awaye akelyan atnyenem?"

¹⁹ Antyerlel renh tyernew, "Ayengan Gabriel. Ayeng Akngey-itwew rtneyel irrwerl-itwew. Ra ayenh thwenew, angka mwerr-angker ngkweng ileyew. Nganap atyeng awelhey-angenharl! ²⁰ Ranap inngarl aynteyenh! Nhpenh-anyem nga angkey-angenh-anem, ngap akertar-anem arlengew-alenty aneyenh, ngarl atyeng irrpeltherrew. Alerengkwarl ngkwenh atnyeneyenhel, Akngeyelap ngenh angkiparleyeyenh arppemar." Alakenh-anyem antyerlan ikwer angkwew.

²¹ Zechariah-an antyerlew tyaty ilkwitwew awelhenh, ingwer-rneman akethel-antey rtnehh-herrenh. Rernem ikwer mpwelhenh, aketh-warl tyerrelheyew. Rernemap iterrenh, "Nthakenh irrew, kwanan arleng-alenty ywerrew?" ²² Rarl kwen-then

tyerrelhenhey-alpew, ranap nthakenh iley-angenharl, rarl antyerl arew. Rap akerttertheyant iltyerrenh, ikwer-rnem angkeyew-arrpantey. Rerneman iterl-arew-anem, rarl altiyerr mwerr-angker warl kwen-itwew arew.

²³ Zechariah rap tyaty ilkwitwew arlta 7-ew-atety anenh. Rarl warrk irrenh-penh, rap apmer-warl-anem alpew.

²⁴ Ikwer-penhan akely ikwerenh Elizabeth alerl-antey mpwelhenh. Rap warl kwen-itwew alkent 5-ew-atety anenh, rarl nyerrerrrenh, ingwer-rnemel renh arewerr. ²⁵ Rap angkenh ament-antey, "Ayengan ampeweny anenh. Akngerrel ayenh kwanthenh, rernemap ayenh nyerrel anthenh. Aleyan Akngeyel ampa atyeng anthew-anem. Kel-anem, ayeng aketh-warl tyerrelhem. Ayenharl akngerrel areyenh, rernem atyeng inkwerelheyeh, Akngeyelan ayenh arntarnt-arayntemarl!"

Antyerl Gabriel-an Mary-ew angkeyel, "Ntwa awey akely atnyeneyenh"

²⁶ Elizabeth warl ikwerenh-the tyerrelheweng-arey, Akngeyel antyerl Gabriel thwewnew tawen anyent-warl, itnan Nazareth, apmer Galilee-ampeny-itwew. ²⁷ Rap antyerl thwewnew, kwey aleyak Mary-ew angkeyew. Mary-anap Joseph-ewant mpwelhenh, ranap artwitwewan ayntey-angenh, arrangkw-antey. Joseph ran atyetyart David-wenh-antey anew. ²⁸ Antyerlan Mary-warl apetyew, rap ikwer angkw, "Ya, Mary! Inkart ngkwengel-arleng aneyel, ngkweng inkwerelhemel!" ²⁹ Mary-an apatew. "Ilek-athek wenh ra alakenh atyeng angkw?"

³⁰ Antyerlan ikwer angkw, "Mary, Akngeyan ngkwengarl inkwerelheyel. Atererrey-angenh. ³¹ Ngap mpwelheyeh, awey akely atnyeneyew, ntwap renh Jesus-arl itneweyenhan. ³² Rarl ilkwerreyenhelan, atyetyartarlap ingkerrew ra aneyenhan. Ingkerrelanap renh Alerikw Akngey-wenh ileyeh. Ilkwarlap ra aneyeh, Akngey ilkwa irrwerl-areny-wenh Alerikw. Akngeyel renh riwanew, atyetyart alkenh aneyew, David anenh-apeny, David-wenh-rnem-they. Awank-akerr ra atyetyart alkenh Israel-wenh-rnem-wenh anenh. ³³ Ampengkw ngkwenhan atyetyart alkenh Israel-wenh-rnem-wenh intem-antey aneyeh."

³⁴ Mary-el antyerl ayernew, "Aleyak ayeng, akwerrp-antey. Nthakenh atha ampa akely atnyeneman?"

³⁵ Antyerlan ikwer angkw, "Inweng Mwerr-angker irrwerl-arenyan ngkweng-warl apetyeyeh, rap ngenh kwenpayel-apeny arteyeh. Awey akely renh atnyenentyel, akngerrelanap renh Alerikw Akngey-wenh ileyeh. ³⁶ Ntwa arelhampw Elizabeth iterl-arey. Ingwer-rnem alakenh angkerrenh, 'Elizabeth-el nthakenh ampa akely atnyeney-angenh, arrangkw!' Ranap mpwelheyel-anemarl. Alkent irrpety-penhel ra awey akely atnyeneyeh. ³⁷ Inngarlap ra! Akngeyel ilek-ilek anthey-angker!" Alakenh-anyem antyerl angkw Mary-ew.

³⁸ Mary-an antyerlew angkw, "Inngarlap alakenhan, ngarl atyeng angkeyel. Ayengan Akngeywant-anem aneyeh. Ayengan ikwer mpwelheyew, Inkartel ampa akely atyeng antheyew-atety." Antyerlan alpew-anem, Mary-an iwerlelpew-anem.

Mary alheyel Elizabeth arerl-alpeyew

³⁹ Ikwer-penhan ingwer-ingwer Mary-el apmer ikwerenh iwerl-alhew, Elizabeth arerl-alpeyew. Rap anamerl-antey apmer akely ikwer-warl alhew apwert ilkwangketyarr-warl, Judea-ampeny-itwew. ⁴⁰ Rap Zechariah-wenh apmer-warl alhew, Elizabeth-ew arlkew-anem. Rap kwen aylpenhew, Elizabeth-anem atnyeney-alheyew. ⁴¹⁻⁴⁴ Elizabeth-el Mary arlkewarl awew, rap artewentyel inkwerelhew. Elizabeth-an Inweng Mwerr-angker-akertel Mary-ew angkw, "Ngan inngan inkwerelhem arelh ingwer-rnem-angkwarr artewentyel. Ampengkw ngkwenh ilkwa aneyeh ampa ingwer-rnem-angkwarr. Ayengan arelhampwarl. Ilekew nga apetyew, ayeh areyew? Atha ngenh awew, ngarl atyeng arlkew, ayeng awelhemel artewentyel inkwerelhew. Akngeyel ngkweng ampa mwerr-angker inngarl antheyeh. Ran ngkweng artewentyel innga inkwerelheyel, ampa akelyewan inkwerelheyel arrpemarl. Ampengkw ngkwenhan atyetyart ilkwa aneyeh, ingwer-rnem-weny-apeny aney-angenharl. ⁴⁵ Angka wethan, Inkart-wenh antyerlelarl ngenh ilew, rarl innga wenh aynteyeh. Akngeyan ngkweng inkwerelheyel, ngarl ikwer awelhew, rarl innga ngkweng angkw." Alakenh Elizabeth-an Mary-ew angkw.

Mary-an Akngey-warl-athek aylelheyel

⁴⁶⁻⁴⁹ Mary rap alakenh Inkartew aylelhenh-anem:

"Yew! Akngeyan atyeng iterreyel, ilek-ilek atyeng mpwareyew. Ayengan kwey aleyakarl, Akngeywant anem, akely-anteyarl ayeng.

Atha renh nakem. Ayengan Akngey-warl-athek inkwerelheyel, rarl ayenh arntarnt-areyel.

Nhepenh-anyem akngerran angkayntem, 'Mary-ay! Akngeyel ilek-ilek ngkweng mpwarenh!' Akngey mwerr-angker innga.

⁵⁰ Akngeyel angka ikwerenh-warl awelheyel-rnem arntarnt-arem; arrwekel-penh-rnem-then, rlangkeny-rnem-then, ingkern-penh-rnem-then.

⁵¹ Ran rlterrk ikwerenh lwewarrnew. Ingwer-rneman mwerr-arrpantey ilelhenh-rnemar, Akngeyelan renh-rnem arlperrtyelew, rap renh-rnem ikwer-wety intem-antey thwenew.

⁵² Ingwer-rneman atyetyart ilkwernem anenharl, renh-rnem arrangkwarl arrerneyew. Arrangkwarl anenh-rnem rerneman atyetyart ilkwernem ikwer-rnem-angkwarr aneyenh.

⁵³ Ingwer-rneman angayakw amern-wenyarl anenh. Akngeyelan ikwer-rnem anthew, mwerr-angker arlkweyew.

Ingwer-rneman akngerr-akertarl. Akngeyel ilek-ilek akngew, rap renh-rnem arrangkwanemarl anthew.

⁵⁴⁻⁵⁵ Awank-akerr Akngey arrwekeleny-rnemew angkaw, rarl ikwer-rnemel-arlang anyntem, ampernemel-arlang-then.

Abraham-ew ra angkaw, ran ikwer ilkelheyel ampernemew-then, rap aleth-antey arntarnt-arem.

Inngarlap ran arntarnt-arenh iylpelerrey-angenharl. Iylpelerrey-angenh Israel-wenh-rnemew.

Intem-antey ra arntarnt-arayntenh, renh-rnem atnyenerl-anemel."

Alakenh-anyem Mary-an Akngey-warl-athek aylelhenh.

⁵⁶ Ikwer-penh Mary Elizabeth-wenh apmer-itwew alkent irrpetyew anew, rap angkep-anem apmer ikwerenh-warl Nazareth-warl alpew.

John Baptise-emeley-angker renh irngarl atnyeneyel

⁵⁷ Mary-elan Elizabeth iwerlelpew, angkep-anem apmer ikwerenh-warl alpew. Elizabeth-elan away akely-anem atnyenew.

⁵⁸ Ingwer-rnem angkaw Elizabeth-wenh-rnemew apmer ikwer-areny-rnemew-then alakenh, "Ingkart Elizabeth-ew iterrenh!" Rernemap ingkerrenh inkwerelhew. ⁵⁹ Kel away akely renh atnyenew, arlta 7-penh ingwer-rnem Zechariah-wenh apmer-warlarl alhew. Rerneman renh artweleyew Jew-rnem-wenh-angkwarr. Rernemap iterrenh, renh itneweyew Zechariah-apeny. ⁶⁰ Elizabeth ranap ikwer-rnem arrngert angkaw, "Mpwelhenh-arey! Zechariah itnewey-angenh. John-arl renh itneweyewan!"

⁶¹ Rernem ikwer angkaw, "Ilekewarl ntwā John-an itnewem? Mpwelewanthenh-rneman itnan alakenh ayntey-angenh!" ⁶² Rernemap akertant-anem iltyerrenh, angkeyew-arrpantey Zechariah-ew, away-wenh anyikwew. Rernemap ayernew, "Ilek itna ntwā away akelyewan arrernem?" ⁶³ Zechariah itep iltyerrew, renh-rnem ayerneyew ampwal aylekew ingkwerneyew-arelhew. Rap alakenh ingkwernew, "Itnan John." Rernem ywarn iterrew.

⁶⁴ Arntwapeny Zechariah-el itna ingkwernew, Akngeyelan renh angkiparrelew, Zechariah rap renhan nakew. ⁶⁵ Ingwer-rnemar, rnenherrenh-rnem atererrew, rernemarl Zechariah awew. Ywarn rernem iterrew, apatew-anem. Rernem alherlelew, angka ingwer-rnemew ilerl-apenh, apwert-angketyarr-itwewarl anenh-rnemew, Judea-ampeny-itwew. ⁶⁶ Akngerrerl angka ampa akely John-akert awew. Rernem iterl-arew, ra Ingkart-wenh Inweng Mwerr-angker-akert. Rernemap ayernerrew, "Ampa akely yanh ilkwerrreynhelan, nthakenharlap ra irreyenhan?"

Zechariah-an Akngey-warl-athek aylelheyel

⁶⁷ John-wenh anyikw Zechariah rarl alakenh-anyem Inweng Mwerr-angker-akert aylelhenh:

⁶⁸ "Anantherran Israel-wenh-rnem, anantherr Ingkart nakem, Akngey anewantherrenh. Rap anewantherr-warl apew-alpew anynteyew, anenhantherrenh arntarnt-araynteyew.

Rap apmwa anewantherr-wety irrarlkeyew, anenhantherrenh angkep ikwer-warl-athek pweytelemel.

⁶⁹ Ran atyetyart David-apeny thwenew, awank-akerrarl anenh-apeny, David-wenh-antey. Ran anenhantherrenh iteth atnyen-ayntem Akngeyew.

⁷⁰⁻⁷² Alakenh-anyem angkawert Akngey-wenh-rnemel ilenh awank-akerran.

Akngeyelan anenhantherrenh ingwer-rnem ilkelhey-angenh-wety iteth atnyen-ayntem, atwerreyelarl-wety-then.

Ra anenhantherrenh ilew, rarl arntarnt-araynteyenh, iwerl-alhey-angenh, arrangkw.

Ra anewantherr iterr-ayntem, rarl Abraham awank-akerr ilew-angkwarrr.

⁷³⁻⁷⁵ Akngeyel Abraham ilew,

‘Atha arrenhantherrenh ingwer-rnem ilkelhey-angenh-wety iteth atnyen-ayntem, atwerreyelarl-wety-then.’

Ran anenhantherrenh iteth atnyen-ayntem, anantherran renh apent-aynteyew atererrey-angenhel, ikwer intem-antey arraty anaynteyew.

Angka Akngey-wenh innganemarl ayntem! Anantherr inkwerelhem Akngey-warl-athek.”

Alakenh-anyem Zechariah Akngey-warl-athek aylelhenh.

⁷⁶⁻⁷⁷ Rap awey akelyew John-ew-anem alakenh aylelhow:

“Alereyay! Ngarl ilkwerreyenhan, ingwer-rnemel ngenh angkakert Akngey-wenh ilayntem.

Akngayan inngarl wenh irrwerl aneyel.

Nga alheyenh, ingwer-rnem alakenh ileyew, ‘Ingkartan apey-alpeyenh rlengk-penh-antey!’

Nga alheyenh, ingwer-rnem apmwangkwarr aneyel-rnem alakenh ileyew, ‘Akngeyelan arrenhantherrenh irrarlkey-angker!’

Rap renh-rnem iteth atnyen-ayntem ikwer.

⁷⁸⁻⁷⁹ Akngayan mwerr-angker aneyel, ingwer-rnemew ingkerrenhew athamerremel.

Rlengkan anewantherr apmwarl aynteyel, atemwengkel-apeny aneyel.

Anantherr apmwangkwarr aneyel, iterl-arey-angenh, arraty alheyewan.

Anantherran ilwewerr atererreyel. Itwernel anewantherr iwerr lwewarrernem.

Alakenh-anyem Akngayan apmer mwerr-angker-they apetyeyenh.

Rap anewantherr iwerr lwewarrernem, arraty anantherr anaynteyew.

Ran alakenh-anyem anenhantherrenh alpemelem, rarl anewantherr artewentyel ilkel-heyelarl.”

Alakenh-anyem Zechariah-an alerewikwan aylelhenh.

⁸⁰ John rap ilkwanemerrew, Inweng Akngey-wenhel renh rlterrkelew-anem. Ra ament-anem arlpaw-itwew anenh-tangkwele, angka Akngey-wenh ingwer-rnemew-anem ilerl-apenh.

2

Mary-el awey akely Jesus atnyeneyel

¹⁻² John Baptise-emeley-angker atnyeneweng-arey, atyetyart anenh itnan Quirinius, ranap atyetyart apmer Syria-itwew. Artwa ilkwa ingweran apmer Rome-itwew anenh, itnan Atyetyart Augustus, ranap atyetyart ilkwarl apmer arrpanenhew. Ra ikwerenh-rnem ilanthew, apmer renh-rnem atnyenew-warl alherleweyew, itna pip-warl ingkwernelheyew. Aleyant alakenh ikwerenh-rnem itna pip-warl ingkwernelh-ayntew.

³ Akngerr ingwerentyan apmer ikwer-rnem-wenh-warl alpew, renh-rnemarl atnyenew-ampeny-warl, itna pip-warl ingkwernelheyew. ⁴ Joseph tawen Nazareth-itwew anenheng-arey, Galilee-ampeny. Ran tawen Bethlehem-areny, Judea-ampeny. Apmer irrkaty-itwew atyetyart David-arl awank-akerr anenh-itwew, Joseph-anap David-wenh-anteyarl anew. Joseph-an Nazareth-they Bethlehem-warl alpew, itna pip-warl ingkwernelheyew.

⁵ Mary-an ikwerel-arleng alpew arrpemar. Akely-penh Mary Joseph-ew anthew, ratherrap arrangk-antey aynteyang-penh-weny-antey. Mary-anap Inweng Mwerr-angker-akert mpwelhenh-anem. ⁶⁻⁷ Ratherrarl Bethlehem-warl arrernelhew, ratherrap apmerew-arrpantey nthwenh, wak pwelek-wenhel-anem alypemel aynteyew. Wak ikwer-itwew Mary-el awey akely atnyenew, rap renh atapperlewele pantyel. Rap athenew ampwal atherrkew-arelh-warl, pwelek-rnemarl wanteyelewele-arelh-warl.

Antyerlel yep-yepew-artey-rnem ileyel, Jesus-arl atnyenew

⁸ Ankwarengel artwa yep-yepew-artey-rnem Bethlehem arrenty anenh. Rerneman apmellerel-ayeth yep-yep-rnem arntarnt-arenh. ⁹ Antyerl Ingkart-wenhan aremerrey-alhew, rtney-alhew ikwer-rnem-itwew. Ranap rlterr Ingkart-wenh-akert, rap ingkenyel-apeny arrtyernew. Yep-yepew-artey-rneman atererrew ikwer-wety.

¹⁰ Antyerl ikwer-rnem angkew, “Atererrey-angenh! Ayengan apetyew, angka mwerr-angker ileyew. Angka nhenhel arrenhantherrenh ingkerrenh irrngerney-antheyenh.

¹¹ Tawen Bethlehem-itwew, atyetyart David-arl anenh-itwew, ampa akely ngwamp atnyenew. Ran apmwa irrarlkey-angker, itnan Christ. Renharl Akngeyel ilew, rarl ahern nhenh-warl thweneyew, ranap atyetyart ingkerrenhew aneyenh. Nhandem ran, Akngeyarl angkew, ra ahern nhenh-warl thweneyew. ¹² Atharl arrewantherr

lwewarrernem, ampa akely renh areyew. Arrantherr alhenty Bethlehem-warl, ampa akely renh wak pwelek-wenh-itwew arey-alhenh-arey. Ra ataperrel aynteyel pantyel ampwal atherrkew-arelh-itwew, pwelek-rnemarl wanteyelew-arelh-itwew.” Alakenh-anyem antyerlan yep-yepew-artey-rnemew angkew.

¹³ Antyerlarl angkew-penh, antyerl akngerr-anem aremerrew irrwerl-they apmer ikwer-itwew, rernemap Akngey alakenh nakew:

¹⁴ “Arrantherr ingkerrenhel Akngey irrwerl-areny mwerr-angker ilenh-arey! Akngeyan inkwerelhem arrewantherr. Mwerr-angkwarr aneyel-rnem rernem arlka mwerr-anem aneyenh!”

¹⁵ Ikwer-penhan antyerl-rnem ywerrerl-alhew-anem, rernemap irrwerl-warl alpew-anem. Yep-yepew-artey-rnem angkerrew, “Mpa, alhey Bethlehem-warl, ampa nheng areyew, antyerlelarl anewantherr ilew.” ¹⁶ Rernem anperlarr-alhew anamerl-antey, wak pwelek-wenh ikwer nthweyew. Wak ikwer-itwew rernem ayley-alhew, Mary-then Joseph-then arey-alhew ampa irrngarl akely-akert. Ran ayntenh ampwal atherrkew-arelh-itwew. ¹⁷ Rernem renh arew, rernemap aynikw-then amikw-then angka ilew, antyerlelarl ikwer-rnem iley-alhew. ¹⁸⁻²⁰ Yep-yepew-artey-rnemel angka ikwer-atherr ilew-penh, Mary intem-antey angka ikwer iterrenenh. Rernemap alpew-anem wak pwelek-wenh ikwer-they yep-yep-rnem-warl. Rernemarl alperlewenhel, rernem inkwerelhemel aylelheynehh Akngeyew alakenh, “Inngarl nhenhan! Anantherr ampa akely arey-alhew, antyerlelarl anewantherr ilew-angkwarr!” Ingwer-rnemel renh-rnem awew, inkwerelhemelarl aylelheynehh Akngeyew, rernemap apatew.

Joseph-el-then Mary-el-then ampa akely tyaty ilkwewarl akngeyneyel, renh itneweyew Jesus

²¹ Ampa akelyarl atnyenew-penh, arlta 7-penh, Joseph-then Mary-then Jerusalem-warl ikwer-akert alhew. Ratherr renh tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-wenh-warl akngeynew. Ratherrap renh Jew-rnem-wenh-angkwarr artweleyew, renh itnewemel Jesus, antyerlelarl Mary arrwekel-antey ilew.

²² Alkent anyent-penh Joseph-then Mary-then Jesus-akert angkep alpew Jerusalem-warl, tyaty ilkwa ikwer-warl arrpemarl, Moses-elarl akalty-anthenh-angkwarr. Ratherr Jesus tyaty ilkwewarl akngeynew, Akngey-warl renh antheyew Moses-wenh-angkwarr. ²³ Moses-wenh-angkwarr alakenh aynteyel: “Awey arrwekeleny atnyenem, aynelikw-then amelikw-then renh Akngey-warl-tangkwelel anthem.” ²⁴ Angka rlterrk ikwer-angkwarr arrpemarl, “Ampa atnyenem, amelikwan pwelker atherr Akngeyew anthem.” Alakenh-warl Joseph-then Mary-then tyaty ilkwewarl alhew, pwelker atherr antheyew, artwa rltwernemel katy arrtweyew Akngey-warl-athek.

²⁵ Ikwereng-arey artwamp anyent Jerusalem-itwew anenh itnan Simeon. Ran mwerr-angker, ran angka rlterrk Akngey-wenh mwanty apentenh. Ran Akngeyew arternp mpwelhenh. Ra areyew, ikweren-rnem Israel-wenh-rnem renh-rnem tyarlewenty, ikwer-rnem-wenh-angkwarrarl anenh-wety. ²⁶ Inweng Mwerr-angker ikwer awank angkew, “Ngarl itetharl aneyel-awaty, ntwap inngarl artwa renhan areyenh, Akngeyelarl thwenew.” ²⁷ Arlta ikwerel-antey Joseph-then Mary-then Jesus-akert tyaty ilkwewarl alhew, Inweng Mwerr-angkerel artwamp Simeon ilew, tyaty ilkwewarl arrpemarl alheyew.

²⁸ Simeon-el ampa akely Jesus arey-alhew, rap renh iney-alhew. Rap renh antwerrkew-anem, angkemel irrwerl-warl Akngey-warl-athek alakenh:

²⁹ “Ingkart ngan ilkwarl! Angka awankarl ntwat atyeng ilew, rap inngarl aleyan ayntem! Aleman ayeng mwerr-anem, ayengan mpwelheyel-anem ilweyew-athath.

³⁰⁻³¹ Atha awey akely arew-anem, ntwarl anewantherr-warl thwenew.

Rarl ilkwerreyenhelan, ra apmwa akngerr-wety irrarlkeyenh. Alakenh ngarl arrwekel-antey iterrew, renh thweneyew ingkerrew.

³² Ra lyenenty-apeny, rarl alethangew-rnem iwerr lwewarrrenyenh ngkweng-warl-athek.

Ingkerrelan ngkwenh-rnem Israel-wenh-rnem mwerr antweyenh.”

Alakenh-anyem Simeon angkenh Akngey-warl-athek.

³³ Aynikw-then amikw-then Jesus-wenh apateyelpew, ratherrarl awew, Simeon alakenh angkenh. ³⁴ Artwamp ra angka mwerr-angkwarr angkew ikwer-atherr, rap Mary-ew-anem angkew, “Akngeyelan ampengkw ngkwenh thwenew, raw Israel-wenh-rnem ingkerrew angkeyew. Ingwer-rnem awelheyelarl-rnem Akngey-itwel aney-alpeyenh. Awelhey-angenh ingwer-rneman, ingwer-angkwarr rwelarl aney-alpeyenh. Ingwer-rnemel renh-rnem angka Akngey-wenh ilerl-aneyenh. Awelhey-angenh-rneman arlkarerreyenh, rernemap apmwel-ayeth angkerl-aneyenh intem. ³⁵ Rernem irrtvertel

apmwel-ayeth angkeyenh-rnem, iterrerl-anemel apmwel-ayeth rernem, kel ingwer-rnemelan iterl-areyenharl. Mary, ngethen arlkan apmwerrerl-alheyenh, ntwarl areyenh, ampengkw ngkwenh ilwenty.” Artwamp Simeon-elana alakenh-anyem Mary ilew.

³⁶ Jerusalem-itwew arelhampw innga anenh, itnan Anna. Ranap angkakert, angka Akngey-wenh iley-anker. Ranap alerikw Phanuel-wenh, Asher-wenh-antey anaw. Aleyakank ra itengerrew, rap anenh mpwernikw-akert aherrety 7-ew-atety, rap inpert-anem irrew ingwer-ingwer. ³⁷ Rap inpert anenh, ampperel anenh aherrety 84-ew-atety. Arlta arrpanenh ra tyaty ilkwewarl alhenh, Akngey-warl-athek angkaynteyew. Itwernew-then ingwel-then ra angkaynteyew ikwer, rap amern arlkwey-angenh anenh, ra Akngeyew angkaynteyew-athath.

³⁸ Simeon Mary-ew angkenheng-arey, Anna-an aylpenhew arrpemarl tyaty ilkwewarl. Ingwer-rneman anenh arrpemarl. Rernem artwa ikwer mpwelhenh, Akngeyelarl thweneyenh. Raw Jerusalem-areny-rnem tyarleweyenh, ikwer-rnem-wenh-angkwarrarl anenh-wety. Anna-el ampa akely arew, ra inkwerelhemel Akngey nakew, rap ingkerrew-anem ilew angka Jesus-akert.

³⁹ Joseph-el-then Mary-el-then pwelker atherr Akngey-warl anthew-penh, ratherrap ingkep alpew ampa akely-akert Nazareth-warl, Galilee-ampeny-warl. ⁴⁰ Awey Jesus rap ilkwerreynenh-anem, Akngeyew akalyerremel. Akngeyan ikwer inkwerelhew.

Jesus apmerrk-anem tyaty ilkwitwew aneyel

⁴¹⁻⁴² Aherrety arrpanenhel Jew-rnem akarrerrem, kwenty arlkweyew. Rernemarl akarrerrem, amern ilperr-ilperr arlwarelheley-angenh arlkwey-arlkwem, aker yep-yep-then. Rernemap iylpangkem, antyerl Akngey-wenhelarl awey alkenh-rnem Egypt-areny-rnem-wenh atweyenh awank-akerr. Rap mentyarl arew awey alkenh-rnem Israel-wenh-rnem-wenh, renh-rnem ipmew atwey-angenh. Aynikw-then amikw-then Jesus-wenh apmelerr Jerusalem-warl alhenh. Jesus-an apmerrk-anem, 12-anem, ranap aleyant ikwer-atherrel-arleng alhew.

⁴³ Arlta irrpetyap-penh rerneman ingkerrenh ipmelhew, Nazareth-areny-rnem alperlewew-anem. Jesus-an Jerusalem-itwew artenyarl anenh, aynelikw-then amelikw-then iterl-arey-angenh, apalel ratherr alpenh. ⁴⁴ Ratherran iterrew, ra ikwerenh-rnemel-arleng alperl-anenty-arrpantey. Alpenh ratherr ingwel-anem irrew, ratherrap nthwenh-anem, ingwer-rnem ikwer ayernemel. ⁴⁵ Arrangk. Ratherrap ikwer ywarew, ingwepenh-antey ingwer-ingweran angkep arrpemarl Jerusalem-warl alpew, ikwer nthweyew. ⁴⁶ Arlta atherr-penhelan ratherr renh arey-alhew-anem tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-wenh-itwew. Rarl artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnemel-arleng ampepel anenh. Jesus rap ikwer-rnem awalhenh, renh-rnem ayernemel-anem. ⁴⁷ Rernemap apatew, rarl renh-rnem ametyew-arrernenh. ⁴⁸ Aynelikw-then amelikw-then Jesus-wenhel arey-alhew, ratherrap apatew arrpemarl ikweran. Amikw ikwerenh ikwer angkw, “Ampay! Ilekewarl nga alakenh-anyeman iterrew? Aylernanthap ngkweng ywarn iterrew, apmer arrpanenhel ngkweng nthwenhan!”

⁴⁹ Jesus-elana ayernew, “Ilekewarl mpwelanth tyeng nthwenh? Mpwelanthap iterl-aremer, Akngey atyenh-wenh apmerel ayeng anerl-aneyew!” ⁵⁰ Ratherran iterl-arey-angenh-antey, rarl ikwer-atherr angkewan.

⁵¹ Jesus-an ilkwatherrel-arleng Nazareth-warl alpew-anem, rap intem-anem ikwer-atherr awalhenh. Amikwan angka ikwerenh-rnemew intem-antey iterreynenh. ⁵² Rap ilkwerrew, arraty-angkwarr-anem akalty-anem ra anenh. Akngeyan ikwer inkwerelhew, ingwer-rnem-then ikwer ilkelhew.

3

John Baptise-emeley-angkerel akngerr akalty-antheyel
(*Matthew 3:1-12; Mark 1:3-8; John 1:19-28*)

¹ Atyetyart akngerr apmer arrpanenhel anenh. Artwa alkenh anyent Rome-areny anenh, itnan Atyetyart Tiberius, apmer arrpanenhew-artey. Ran aherrety 15-ew-atety atyetyart alkenh apmelerr anenh. Artwa Rome-areny ingweran anenh, itnan Pontius Pilate, ranap atyetyartarl anenh Judea-ampeny-itwew. Artwa ingweran itna Herod, atyetyartan anenh Galilee-ampeny-itwew. Awayikw ikwerenhana itna Philip, atyetyartan anenh apmer atherrew-antey, Iturea-ampeny-itwew-then Traconitus-ampeny-itwew-then. Artwa ingweran itna Lysanius, atyetyartan anenh Abilene-ampeny-itwew. ² Artwa Jew atherr anenh, Jerusalem-areny ratherran, itnan Annas-then Caiaphas-then. Ratherrap artwa rltwa anenh tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-wenh-itwew.

Artwa nhenh-rnem atyetyartarl anenheng-arey, John-an apmer arlpaw-ampenyel anenh. Zechariah-wenh alerikwarlap ran. Akngeyel angka ikwerenh ikwer ilew-anem.

³ Kel John-el angka Akngey-wenh awew, rap ilpay Jordan-el-antey alhenh, rap angka ilerl-apenh akngerr ingwer-rnemew alakenh:

“Arrantherran amperrngerrenh-arey, apmwethey angekerrenhey-alpenh-arey! Arrantherr iterrenh-arey, arraty-angkwarr Akngey-warl-athek anaynteyew! Akngey rap apmwa ingkerr arrewantherrenh irrarlkem. Atharl arrenhantherrenh baptise-emelem kwaty-warl, ingwer-rnemel areyew, arrantherr apmwewety angekerreny!”

Alakenh-anyem John-el ingkerrenh ilenh.

⁴ Nhenhan angka irrkaty-antey John-akert, Isaiah-el pip-warl ingkwernew awankakerr. Ranap angkakert Akngey-wenh, rap alakenh ingkwernew:

“Artwa anyent apmer arlpawel ament-areny arlkeyel-anem alakenh, ‘Arrantherr iwerr arratyelenh-arey, Ingkart anwantherrenh rarl apetyeyenhew!’

⁵ Alakenh-apeny wenh! Atwat-atwaty ingkerrenh ahernel artem! Apwert arrpanenh akalthemel ilperr-ilperrelemel!

Iwerr amper-amper-rnem-then arratyelemel! Iwerr ikert-ikert-rnem-then alyelkelemel!

⁶ Ingkerrelan aley ingwer-ingwer areyenh-anem, rap apmwa akngerr-wety irrarlkeyenh.’”

Alakenh-anyemar! Isaiah-elan pip-warl ingkwernew John-akert.

⁷ Akngerr akarrenrenh John-warl apmer arrpanenh-they, ra renh-rnem kwaty-warl baptise-emeley-aynteyew. John rap ikwer-rnem angkew, “Arrantherr irrtyerwerl-amporney-angker-rnem! Arrantherr apmwel-ayeth apmwel-ayeth apek alakenh iterreyel:

‘Anantherran Akngey-wenh-angkwarr alheyel. Anantherran kwaty-warl baptise-emeley, Akngeyelanap anenhantherrenh apmwa antwey-angenh.’

Arrangkwaw! Apmwel-ayetharl aneyel-rnem, Akngeyel renh-rnem ikwer-wety arleng irrentem. Arrantherran apmwel-ayeth anenty, Akngeyelan arrenhantherrenh-anem arleng irrentem intem-antey. ⁸ Apmwel-ayetharl alheyel-penh, arraty-angkwarr-anem alhaynteyew. Apmwewety angekerrenhey-alpenh-arey, Akngeyel areyew, arrantherrarl aneyel arraty-angkwarr. Arrantherr alakenh angkeyel:

‘Anantherran Abraham-wenh-antey awank-akerr-penh. Akngeyel Abraham arntarntarenh, rap anenhantherrenh arleng ikwer-wety thweny-angenh, arrangkw.’

Arrantherr apmwel-ayeth iterreyel! Akngey ilkelhenty, ran Abraham-wenh-rnem apwert nhenh-rnem-they arnwarnewerr arrewantherr-wety. Rap arrenhantherrenh intem-antey irrentem. Nhan inngarl! ⁹ Rlengkan Akngey mpwelhelley, apmwernem rwewarl iweyew. Rernem arwerl amern apmwakert-apeny. Arwerl nhelkwer ananther arternemarl, rwewarl iwemel. Alakenh arrewantherr irrewerr, arraty-angkwarr Akngeyew alhemer!” Alakenh-anyem John ikwer-rnemew angkew.

¹⁰ Rernemarl awewel, ayernew-anem, “Nthakenh irrem anantherr, arraty Akngeyew anaynteyew?”

¹¹ John-el tyernew, “Arrantherr arnkwa atherr atnyenyel, anyentan ingwerentyakew arnkwenyew anthenh-arey. Arrantherr amernarl atnyenyel, ingwerentyakew amern-wenyew antherreynemel.”

¹² Artwernem apwert akarrelay-angker-rnem apetyew John-warl. Rernemap apwert kapmentew akarrelenh. Rernem apetyew ikwer-warl, ra renh-rnem kwaty-warl baptise-emeleyew. Rernemap ayernew, “Nthakenh irrem anantherr, arraty Akngeyew anaynteyew?”

¹³ Ra tyernew, “Apwert akngerr akngey-angenh ingwer-rnem-wety. Apwert akngenherr-arey, kapmentelarl ilanthew-angkwarr.”

¹⁴ Artwa ahawarr-rnem-anem apetyew John-warl, rernemap ayernew, “Nthakenh irrem anantherr, arraty Akngeyew anaynteyew?”

John-el tyernew, “Pwep-anthey-angenh ingwer-rnem, rernem apwert antheyew. Ingwer-rnem iley-angenh, ikwer-rnemew nga irrtyerterl angkem apek, rerneman apwert antheyneyew. Apwert akngerr angwarey-angenh. Arrantherr apwert-akert inkwerelhemel anerl-anemer, arrewantherrew-arteyelarl warrk-penh anthew-akert.”

¹⁵ Ingkerrel awew, John-arl angkenh, rernemap inkwerelhemel iterrenh-anem, “Artwa nhenh apek Akngeyalarl thwenew ahern nhenh-warl.”

¹⁶ John-an ingkerrew angkew, “Arrangkw. Ayengan artwa ingwerarl. Atha arwa baptise-emeley-angker kwaty-warlant. Rlengk-penh-antey ranem apetyeyel, ayeng-apeny-wenyarlap ran. Ayengan warrenh akelyarl, ranem atyetyart ilkwarl. Atharl kwaty-warl arrenhantherrenh baptise-emeley-angker. Ranap arrenhantherrenh

irrarkey-angker Inweng Mwerr-angkerelarl, rwelarl apmwamwam irrarlkemel ampem-apeny.

¹⁷ Angka atha arrewantherr ileyew. Anantherran ingkerrenh ntang-apeny. Ar-rantherran iterl-areyel, arelhelarl ntang aympernem-apeny. Ra ntang mwerr-angker tyampet-warl arrerneyem, ingwer-ingwer arlkwaynteyew, irrnya ntang-penh rwe-warlarl iweynemel. Alakenh-anyem artwa ran apetyeyeh, ranap mwerr-rnem-then apmwernem-then amentew-amenteleyenh. Ran mwerr-rnem aleth-antey atnyeyenh, rap apmwerneman rwewarl iweyenh, aletharl ampeyel-warl.” ¹⁸ Alakenh-anyem John-elan ingkerrenh ilenh. Rap aleth-antey angka mwerr-angker Akngey-wenh ilenh, rernem Akngey-warl-athek angkeperrenhey-alpeyew.

¹⁹ John-elarl akalty-anthenheng-arey, artwa atyetyart Herod-an apmwel-ayeth anenh. Rap anentyikw ayteyikw-wenh rakew, itna Herodias. Ra ikwer amentew atnyeyew. Ayteyikw ikwerenh itnan Philip. John-elan alakenh Herod iltew, “Ntwan apmwel-ayeth ayteyewngkw Philip-ew arnwarnew! Ilekewarl ntwa arelh ayteyengkw-wenhan rakew?” John-elan Herod iltenh, rarl aleth-antey apmwelhelenh.

²⁰ Herod apmwelhelew arppemarl. Rap artwa ahawarr ikwerenh-rnem ilanthew, John tyayl-warl akwerneyew. Rernemap renh akwernew, Herod-elarl ilew-angkwarr.

*John-el Jesus baptise-emeleyel kwaty-warl
(Matthew 3:13-17; Mark 1:9-11)*

²¹ John tyayl-warl akwerney-angenh-antey, rap akngerr intem kwaty-warl baptise-emelenh, Jesus-thenap ra baptise-emelew arppemarl. Jesus kwaty-they tyerrelhey-ayntew, rap Aynewikw ikwerenhew angkenh. Anamerl-antey altywererrew alkeran, ²² Inweng Mwerr-angker-anem apetyew irrwerl-they thip-apeny. Pwelker-apenyarlap ran, rap Jesus-warl arrernelhew. Akngeyan angkew irrwerl-they, “Ngan anyentarl alerey atyenh. Ayeng ngkweng artewentyel ilkelheyel. Ntwa ayenh irrngerney ilem.”

Jesus-wenh-rnem anenh awank-akerr

²³ John-elarl renh kwaty-warl baptise-emelew-penh, Jesus rap alhenh, ingwer-rnem akalty-antherl-apenh. Ran 30-anemarl irrew. Akngerran iterrenh, ra Joseph-wenh alerikw-arrpantey.

²⁴ Joseph-an alerikw Heli-wenh. Heli-an alerikw Matthat-wenh. Matthat-an alerikw Levi-wenh. Levi-an alerikw Melki-wenh. Melki-an alerikw Jannai-wenh. Jannai-an alerikw Joseph-wenh.

²⁵ Joseph-an alerikw Mattathias-wenh. Mattathias-an alerikw Amos-wenh. Amos-an alerikw Nahum-wenh. Nahum-an alerikw Esli-wenh. Esli-an alerikw Naggai-wenh.

²⁶ Naggai-an alerikw Maath-wenh. Maath-an alerikw Mattathias-wenh. Mattathias-an alerikw Semein-wenh. Semein-an alerikw Josech-wenh. Josech-an alerikw Joda-wenh.

²⁷ Joda-an alerikw Joanan-wenh. Joanan-an alerikw Rhesa-wenh. Rhesa-an alerikw Zerubbabel-wenh. Zerubbabel-an alerikw Shealtiel-wenh. Shealtiel-an alerikw Neri-wenh.

²⁸ Neri-an alerikw Melki-wenh. Melki-an alerikw Addi-wenh. Addi-an alerikw Cosam-wenh. Cosam-an alerikw Elmadam-wenh. Elmadam-an alerikw Er-wenh.

²⁹ Er-an alerikw Joshua-wenh. Joshua-an alerikw Eliezer-wenh. Eliezer-an alerikw Jorim-wenh. Jorim-an alerikw Matthat-wenh. Matthat-an alerikw Levi-wenh.

³⁰ Levi-an alerikw Simeon-wenh. Simeon-an alerikw Judah-wenh. Judah-an alerikw Joseph-wenh. Joseph-an alerikw Jonam-wenh. Jonam-an alerikw Eliakim-wenh.

³¹ Eliakim-an alerikw Melea-wenh. Melea-an alerikw Menna-wenh. Menna-an alerikw Mattatha-wenh. Mattatha-an alerikw Nathan-wenh. Nathan-an alerikw David-wenh.

³² David-an alerikw Jesse-wenh. Jesse-an alerikw Obed-wenh. Obed-an alerikw Boaz-wenh. Boaz-an alerikw Salmon-wenh. Salmon-an alerikw Nahshon-wenh.

³³ Nahshon-an alerikw Amminadab-wenh. Amminadab-an alerikw Admin-wenh. Admin-an alerikw Arni-wenh. Arni-an alerikw Ram-wenh. Ram-an alerikw Hezron-wenh. Hezron-an alerikw Perez-wenh. Perez-an alerikw Judah-wenh.

³⁴ Judah-an alerikw Jacob-wenh. Jacob-an alerikw Isaac-wenh. Isaac-an alerikw Abraham-wenh. Abraham-an alerikw Terah-wenh. Terah-an alerikw Nahor-wenh.

³⁵ Nahor-an alerikw Serug-wenh. Serug-an alerikw Reu-wenh. Reu-an alerikw Peleg-wenh. Peleg-an alerikw Eber-wenh. Eber-an alerikw Shelar-wenh.

³⁶ Shelar-an alerikw Cainan-wenh. Cainan-an alerikw Arphaxad-wenh. Arphaxad-an alerikw Shem-wenh. Shem-an alerikw Noah-wenh. Noah-an alerikw Lamech-wenh.

³⁷ Lamech-an alerikw Methuselah-wenh. Methuselah-an alerikw Enoch-wenh. Enoch-an alerikw Jared-wenh. Jared-an alerikw Mahalalel-wenh. Mahalalel-an alerikw Kenan-wenh.

³⁸ Kenan-an alerikw Enosh-wenh. Enosh-an alerikw Seth-wenh. Seth-an alerikw Adam-wenh. Adam-an artwa arrwekeleny, Akngeyelar! arnwarnew.

4

Arrenty ilkwelan Jesus arrkerneyel

(Matthew 4:1-11; Mark 1:12-13)

¹ Jesus Inweng Mwerr-angker-akert anperl-alhew ilpay Jordan-they. Inweng Mwerr-angker renh atnwenheynew apmer arlpaw-warl. ² Apmer ikwer-itwew arrenty ilkwel renh arrkernenh inwek 40-ew-atety, renh Akngey-wety intwemeleyew-arrpantey. Arlta arrpanenh amern-weny ra anenh, angayakw innganam irrew.

³ Arrenty ilkwa ra Jesus-warl alhew, rap ayernew, "Inngang ngan Alerikw Akngey-wenh? Ila apwert nhenh, amern irreyew, ntwaw arlkweyew!"

⁴ Jesus-el tyernew, "Arrangk wenh! Nthekwern atha arnwarney-angenh! Alakenh aynteyel pip Akngey-wenhel:

'Nthekwern arrantherr iteth intem-antey aneyang, amernant arlkwemel.'

⁵ Ikwern-penh arrenty ilkwel Jesus atnwenhew apwert irrwerl inngewarl, apmer arrpanenhap lwewarrernenh. Rap angkew ikwer, ⁶ "Akngeyel atyeng apmer arrpanenh-then ilek-ilek mwerr-angker-then anthew. Ayeng ilkelhenty, athap anthem ingkerrenh-antey ingwerentyakew. ⁷ Nga atyeng kwernerrenty, athap ngkweng ingkerrenh-antey anthem armpemarl."

⁸ Jesus-el tyernew, "Arrangk wenh! Nthekwern ayeng ngkweng awelhey-angenh! Alakenh aynteyel pip Akngey-wenhel:

'Arrantherr kwener-aynteyew Akngeyewant. Anyentew ikwerew awelh-aynteyew.'

⁹ Arrenty ilkwel Jesus atnwenhew tawen Jerusalem-warl-anem. Rap renh irrwerl rnkernenh tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-wenh-warl, irrwerl innga. Rap ayernew, "Inngang ngan Alerikw Akngey-wenh? Atarnpa warl irrwerl nhenh-they ahern-warl! ¹⁰ Alakenh aynteyel pip Akngey-wenhel:

'Antyerl-rnem ileyeh Akngeyelan, ngenh mwanty arntarnt-araynteyew. ¹¹ Rernemap itep-they ngenh antwerrkenheyew, aytnewerran. Nthekwern ngenh atwey-angenh, arrangk.'

¹² Jesus-el tyernew, "Arrangk wenh! Nthekwern ayeng ngkweng awelhey-angenh! Alakenh aynteyel pip Akngey-wenhel armpemarl:

'Akngey arrkerney-angenh, ra apmwelheleyew-arrpantey.'

¹³ Arrenty ilkwel rarl Jesus arrkernenh-penh, rap ywerrerrl-alhew-anem. Rap ikwer mpwelhenh ingwer-ingwerewant-anem.

¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Jesus-an Inweng Mwerr-angker arawerrng-akert rap angkep alpew Galilee-warl. Rap tyaty Jew-rnem-wenh arrpanenh-warl alhenh, renh-rnem akalty-antherl-apaynteyew Akngeyew. Galilee-areny-rnem angkerrenh alakenh ikwer, "Ran mwerr-angkwarr anenhantherrenh akalty-antheyel."

Nazareth-areny-rnem Jesus-wety arkarerreyel

(Matthew 13:53-58; Mark 6:1-6)

¹⁶ Jesus alhew tawen Nazareth-warl, rarl ilkwerrew-warl. Saturday-el, arlta ltyerrey-angker Jew-rnem-wenh-angkwarr ikwerel, ra tyaty Jew-rnem-wenh ikwer-itwew aney-alhew. Ran apmelerr alhenh. Rap rtrnerl-alhew, angka Akngey-wenh ingwer-rnemew reytemeleyew. ¹⁷ Artwa rltwa warlew-arteyel pip arlpenty anthew ikwer, ranap angkakerl Isaiiah-el awank-akerr ingkwernewarl. Ranap pip panty-apeny ataperreyelar. Jesus-el pip arlpimpelew, rap angka nhanyem arew-anem, rap ingwer-rnemew alakenh reytemelew-anem:

¹⁸ "Ayengan Inweng Mwerr-angker-akert-anem. Akngeyel ayenh rlwanew, angka mwerr-angker ikwer-akert irreperrn-rnem-warl ilaynteyew, akwerrp-rnem-warl-then iterl-arey-angenh-rnem-warl.

Ingwer-rnemew apmwelar, renh-rnem rwepel-apeny arertnew. Akngeyel ayenh thwenew, renh-rnem ileyew, ra apmwa ikwer-rnem-wety irrarlkemarl.

Ra ayenh thwenew aparrng-rnem-warl, rernem areyew-awaty.

Ra ayenh thwenew, ingwer-rnem-then ileyew, Akngeyel renh-rnem arntarnt-aremarl, ingwer-rnemelarl apmwel-ayeth ikwer-rnem arnwarnem-wetyan.

¹⁹ Ra ayenh thwenew, ingkerrenh ileyew, 'Akngayan arrewantherr iterreyel, ra arrenhantherrenh akngey-alpeyew angkep ikwer-warl.'

²⁰ Jesus-el angka reytemelew-penh, rap pip ataperlelew, angkep antheynew artwa rltwa warlew-arteyew. Rap arrernelheynew-anem, ingwer-rnem akalty-antheyew. Rernemap renh atwew-arenh. ²¹ Rap angkew ikwer-rnemew, “Angka yanhan atyeng-akert, Isaiah-elarl ingkwernew. Angka atharl ngwamp reytemelenh, inngarlap ran rlengk ayntem.”

²² Rernemarl awewel, Jesus-arl alakenh angkew, rernemap apateyelpew. Nakew-anem renh ayernerremel rernem, “Nthekwern ra angkeyel alakenh? Ran alerikw Joseph-wenh, apmer nhenh-areny!” ²³ Ra angkew ikwer-rnem, “Atha arrenhantherrenh iterl-areyel. Arrantherr ayenh ilem, ‘Jesus-ay! Ntwa mwerr-angker mwanty mpwara arawerrng-akertel apmer nhenh-itwew, ngarl ilkwerrew-itwew!’ Arrantherr awew, ingwer-rnemarl angkerrenh, atharl arntety-rnem mwerrelenh tawen Capernaum-itwew. Arrantherr ayenh ayernem apek, athan alakenh mpwarey-angker. Arrantherr apek ayenh alakenh kwanthem, ‘Ngangkeray! Ntwa ingwer-ampeny-areny-rnem mwerrelenh! Nhenh-areny-rnem-alew?’ ²⁴ Kel awelhenh-arey atyeng! Apmer ingwer-areny-rnem angkakert Akngey-wenh awelhem, apmer ikwerrenh-areny-rneman arrangkwarl.

²⁵ Awelheyel arrantherr atyeng? Arrantherr angka Elijah-akert iterl-areyel. Ranap angkakert Akngey-wenh Israel-areny awank-akerr anenh. Akngeyelan kwaty thwenyngarl aherrety irrpetyelan. Amern-weny ayntenh, ingkerrenh-anem angayakwan apmer ikwer-itwew. Kel akelty inpert Jew-rneman akngerrarl anenh Israel-itwew.

²⁶ Akngeyelanap Elijah thwenyngarl akelty inpert Jew ikwer-rnem-warlan, renh-rnem alpemeleyew, arrangkwarl. Ra renh thwew akelty inpert Sidon-areny-warl, tawen Zarephath-areny-warl.

²⁷ Arrantherr angka Elisha-akert iterl-areyel. Ranap angkakert Akngey-wenh Israel-itwew awank-akerr anenh arppemarl. Apmer ikwer-itwew arntety Jew-rnem akngerr anenh tywen-angketyarr. Elisha-elan ikwerrenh-rnem mwerreley-angenh, arrangkw. Ranap artwa alethang Naaman mwerrelew, apmer ingwer-areny Syria-areny.” Alakenh-anyem Jesus-el akalty-anthenh.

²⁸ Kel ingkerrenharl warl ikwerel anew-anenh awelherremel, rerneman Jew-rnemarl. Jesus rernem awew, rarl alakenh angkenh, rernemap ahelerrew ikwer. ²⁹ Rernemap rnerlarr-alhew, renh antwerrkemel, atnwenheynemel aketh-warl arleng. Tawen Nazareth ranap apwert-itwew irrwerl. Rernemap renh akngeynew apwert impalth-warl, renh twetiweyew irrwerl-they, ra aytneyew kwenel-athek ilweyel. ³⁰ Rernem nthekwern renh antwerrkey-angenh, arrangkw. Ran alanty-alperl-alhew ikwer-rnem-wety.

Jesus-el arrenty irrenteyel artwa anyent-they

³¹ Ikwer-penh Jesus tawen Capernaum-warl alhew, Galilee-ampeny-warl. Ran apmer ikwer-itwew aney-alhew Saturday-ew-atety. Arlta ikwerel-antey, arlta ltyerrey-angker Jew-rnem-wenh-angkwarl ikwerel, rap aylpew tyaty Jew-rnem-wenh ikwer-warl. Rap angka Akngey-wenh akalty-anthenh. ³² Angka ikwerenhant rap ilenh, angka ingwer-rnem-wenh iley-angenh, arrangkw. Rernemap apatewarl ikwer. ³³ Artwa arrenty-akert anenh warl ikwer-itwew. Rarl akalty-anthenheng-arey, arrenty alakenh arlkew, ³⁴ “Ay! Ngan Jesus Nazareth-areny! Nthakenh ileyenh ntwan anenhantherrenh? Ngang irrwerl-they apetyew, anenhantherrenh irrenteyew? Atha ngenh iterl-areyel. Ngan artwa mwerrarl, Akngeyarl thwewew. Ngan inngarl ikwerrenh!”

³⁵ Jesus-el arrenty iltew, “Nga akeleyt anaynta! Tyerrelha ikwer-they!” Arrentyelan artwa renh ilatwew athenemel, rap ikwer-they tyerrelhew-anem. Artwa renhanap akep-akalthey-angenh-antey, mwerr-antey.

³⁶ Ingkerrelap arew, rernemap apatew angkerremel-anem, “Angka ilek-apeny ran angkeyel? Artwa nhenhel angka rlterrk ingwer-ikwer ileyel. Ran arrenty-rnem ileyel, rernemap iylparethelarl awem! Rernem tyerrelherl-alhem, alpem-anem!” ³⁷ Apmer yanh-areny-rnemel angka ikwer-akert ileyrenh ingwer-rnemew Galilee-areny-rnemew.

Jesus-el akngerr ingwer-rnem mwerreleyel
(Matthew 8:14-17; Mark 1:29-34)

³⁸ Ikwer-penh Jesus warl ikwer-they anperl-alhew, apmer Simon-wenh-warl-anem alhew. Simon-ew apelty-rnemel renh ayernew, “Mwerikw Simon-wenh arntety aynteyel warl nhak-itwew, akapwert rwenp innga. Ntwa apek renh alpemelem?” ³⁹ Ra rney-alhew akelty arntety ikwer-itwel, rap angkew, “Ipme! Tyerrelha ikwer-they!” Arwapeny tyerrelherl-alhew arntety ran, rap ywerrrerl-alhew-anem. Akelty rap akwentenhey-alpew, amern-anem ikwer-rnem anthew.

⁴⁰ Arlta ikwerel-antey, itwernan aylperl-alhenhel, apmer ikwer-areny-rnemel arntety-rnem arrenty-akert-rnem-then akngetyenh Jesus-warl, ra mwerreleyew. Ra itep-anem

arrernenh ikwer-rnem-warl, mwerrelel. ⁴¹ Arrenty-rnem tyerrelhenh ingwer-rnem-they, arrenty rernemap ikwer arlkenh, “Ngan Alerikw Akngey-wenh!” Rernem ilerl-arew, Akngeyelarl renh thwenew ahern nhenh-warl. Arrenty-rnem ilkelhew, angka ikwer-akert ingkerrenhew ileyew. Rap arrenty renh-rnem akeleytelew apatelhelel, ilewerr ingwer-rnem-warl.

⁴² Ingwerpenh ingwerelan itwernarl aherlkewel-anem. Rap akwenterl-alhew, apmer ingwer-warl-anem anperl-alhew, apmer akeleyt-ampeny-warl-anem. Ra ament-anem anaynteyew, Akngey-warl-athek angkaynteyew-anem. Arntety-penh-rneman ikwer nthwenh arppemarl ingkernan. Rernem renh arey-alhew, ikwer angkemel, “Nga anemer anewantherrel-arleng.” ⁴³ Ra tyernew, “Arrantherr iterreyel arrewantherrenharrp-angkwarr. Akngeyel ayenh thwenew, angka mwerr-angker Jew-rnem ingkerrew ileyew. Atha renh-rnem ileyew, Akngeyan Ingkart ingkerrew apmer arpanen-arenyew aneyel. Nthekwern ayeng anayntey-angenh arrewantherr-itwel apmer nhel. Ayeng alheyew apmer ingwer-rnem-warl-then. Kel ayeng alpeyel-anem.”

⁴⁴ Ikwer-penh Jesus-an alhenh ingweram-angkwarr apmer Jew-rnem-wenh-itwew. Rap angka mwerr-angker Akngey-akert ilerl-apenh tyaty Jew-rnem-wenh arpanen-itwew.

5

Jesus-elan kwertengerl-rnem irrpety rlwaneyel
(Matthew 4:18-22; Mark 1:16-19; John 1:35-42)

¹ Ingwer-ingweran Jesus kwaty alay impalthel rtnenh Galilee-itwew. Akngerr akarrerrenh, angka Akngey-wenh awaynteyew. Arrerant-arey rernem ikwer-itwew rtnenherrew, arrey-they awaynteyew. ² Rap rtnwa atherr arew, kwaty impalth-itwewarl rtnenh. Rtnwew-artey-rnem aylperr antwerrkey-angker-rnem, rernemarl netting rwp-penh aylperrew-arelh irrarlkenh. ³ Ra rtnwa anyent-warl nganeri-alhew, ranap Simon-wenharl. Rap Simon ilew, ra rtnwa renh arleng-awayteleyew impalth-they. Rap rtnwa arleng-awaytelew. Jesus rap arrernelhew-anem, rap rtnwel anerl-anemel akngerr innga akalty-anthenh.

⁴ Rarl akalty-anthenh-penh, rap Simon-ew angkew, “Rtnwa nhenhel alherlewey kwaty intwer-warl-awayty. Ntwa ngkweng apelyt-rnemel-then netting kwaty-warl atwarrelhelenh-arey, aylperr-rnem antwerrkeyew.”

⁵ Simon-an angkew, “Anantherr ankwakel ywarn-antey arrkernenh, aylperr-rnem antwerrkeyew-arrpantey. Arrangkwl! Kel athap netting atwarrelhelem, aylperr-rnem antwerrkeyew, ntwarl ilanthenw.” ⁶ Rernemap kwaty intwer-warl-awayty alherlewey, netting atwarrelhelew, aylperr akngerr innga antwerrkew-anem. Netting akelheyew-anew-anem aylperr akngerr-akert. ⁷ Ra akelhewerr, rernem rtnwa ingwer-akert-rnemew iltyerrew-anem, renh-rnem alpemeleyew. Ingwer-rnem apetyew, rernemaw ingkerrenh netting rtnwa atherr-warl ayteng-ineyew. Rtnwa atherran aylperl-alheyew-anew, aylperr akngerrrelarl awerrelew.

⁸⁻¹⁰ Aylperr antwerrkey-angker-rnemel aylperr akngerr arew, rernemap apateyelpew-anem. Simon Peter-then ikwer apelyt atherr-then, James-then John-then, rernemaw apateyelpew arppemarl. James-then John-then ratherr alerikw-atherr Zebedee-wenh.

Simon Peter rap Jesus-ew kwernerrew-anem angkemel, “Atyetyart, alha arleng atyeng-wety! Ayengan artwa apmwal!”

Jesus-an Simon Peter-ew angkew, “Atererrey-angenh. Ntwa aylperr akngerr inenhapeny awank-they, nhopenh-anyem ntwa artwa akngerr-anem Akngey-warl akngey-alpeyenh.”

¹¹ Ikwer-penhan rernem rtnwa atherrel impalth-warl alpew, arlwereng-warl iytaarr-akngew, rnkernenhemel. Simon Peter-then James-then John-then rernem ingkerrenhel-antey iwerlelpew, Jesus-anem apentenhew.

Jesus-el artwa tywen-angketyarr mwerreleyel
(Matthew 8:1-4; Mark 1:40-44)

¹² Ikwer-penh Jesus anenh apmer ingwerel. Apmer ikwer-itwew artwa anyent tywen-angketyarr anenh. Rarl renh arew, ra kwernerrew-anem ikwer ahern-warl angkemel, “Ingkartay! Atha iterl-areyel, ntwa arntety mwerreley-angker. Nga ilkelhenty, tywen-rnem mwerrela atyeng-itwew. Yenp alyelkela.”

¹³ Rarl amperrngerrew-anem ikwer, rap itep-anem ikwer-warl arrernew angkemel, “Ya wenh! Atha ngenh mwerreleyew!” Arwapeny tywen-rnem arrangkwerrenhew.

¹⁴ Rap renh ilew-anem, “Ingwer-rnem-warl ilelhey-angenh, tywen-rnemarl mwer-rerrew! Alhetangkewel tyaty Jew-rnem-warl. Artwa rltwa tyatyew-artey ikwer ilelha.

Arternp rtna, ra arlka ngenh areyew. Ra ngenh areyew, nga mwerr-anem tywen-weny-anem. Akerr-anem ikwer antha, ra ngkweng katy arrtzeyew, Moses-elarl ilew-angkwar. Alakenh-anyem akngerrrel iterl-areyew, ngarl mwerr-anem irrew.”

¹⁵ Artwa ranap ingwer-rnemew ilelherl-apenh. Angka Jesus-akert arlpimperrew apmer arrpanenh-warl. Akngerr-anem akngerr-anem akarrerenh ikwer-warl, angka ikwerenh aweyew, arntety-penh mwerrereyew. ¹⁶ Akngey-wetyan ra anperl-alhenn ament-antey apmer alkey-warl, Akngey-warl-athek angkaynteyew.

*Jesus-el artwa lerrp mwerreleyel Capernaum-itwew
(Matthew 9:1-8; Mark 2:1-12)*

¹⁷ Ingwer-ingwer Jesus anenh warl anyent-itwew kwen, akngerr akalty-anthenh. Artwa Pharisee-rnem artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnem-then rernem anenh. Ingwer-rnem Jerusalem-areny, ingwer-rnemarl apmer arrpanenh-areny, Galilee-ampeny-areny, Judea-ampeny-areny. Akngeyel renh rlterrkelenh, arntety akngerr mwerrel-aynteyew.

¹⁸ Artwa ingwer-rnem apetyew, artwa lerrp panty-akertel akngetyemel. Rernem kwen akngeyew, Jesus-ew arrenty arrenteyew. ¹⁹ Ingwer-rneman rtenherrenh arriwel-antey, nthakenh kwen aylpey-angenh, arrangkw. Rernemap iterrew, artwa lerrp ikwer-akert nganenheyew ladder-angkwar warl irrwerl-warl. Warl renh irrwerl altywerelew-penh, rernemap artwa arntety renh pantyinp rwepel atwarrelhelew ampep-warl, Jesus-arl anenh-warl.

²⁰ Jesus-el artwa lerrp arew ikwer apety-rnem-then, rap iterrew, “Artwa nhenh-rnemel iterl-areyew, atha renh mwerreley-angker.” Rap angkew artwa lerrpew, “Athan apmwa ngkweng-wety irrarlkem. Atha ngenh atwey-angenh, ngarl apmwel-ayeth anenh-penhan.”

²¹ Artwa Pharisee-rnem artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnem-then rernem awew, Jesus-arl ikwer angkew. Rernemap iterrenh, “Nthekwern ra alakenh angkey-angenh! Ran Akngey-arrpantey iterreyel! Akngeyelant apmwa irrarlkey-angkeran, angkep pweyteleyewan!”

²² Kanper-antey Jesus-el iterl-arew, rernemarl iterrenh. Rap ayernew, “Ilekewarl arrantherr alakenh atyeng iterreyel? ²³ Nthakenh ayeng irrem artwa lerrp nhenhew? Atha apek apmwa ikwer-wety irrarlkem. Atha apek ilanthen, ra rtnerl-alheyew. ²⁴ Ayengan Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh, atha lwewarrerneyew, Akngeyelarl arawerrng atyeng anthen, apmwa ingkerrenh irrarlkeyew.” Jesus-an angkew artwa lerrpew, “Awelha atyeng. Rtnerl-alha, panty ngkwenh inerl-alha, apmer-warl-anem alpemel!”

²⁵ Anamerl-antey artwa lerrp-penh rtnerl-alhew, panty ikwerenh inerl-alhew, apmer-warl-anem alpew. Rap aylelheynehenh inkwerelhemel Akngeyew, apmer-warl alpenhel. ²⁶ Ingkerrel renh itwawerenh, rarl apmer-warl alpenh panty-akert. Rernemap apateyelpew, inkwerelhemel-anem angkerrenh, “Inngang wenh! Akngey rlterrk inngarl! Aleyant anantherr ngwampant alakenh arew!”

*Jesus-el artwa Levi rlwaneyel, renh apent-aynteyew
(Matthew 9:9-13; Mark 2:13-17)*

²⁷ Jesus-el artwa lerrp mwerrelew-penh, rap warl ikwer-they alpew-anem. Ra warl apwert akarreyew-areh arey-alhew. Artwa anyent warrkerrenh warl ikwer-itwew itan Levi. Itna ingweran Matthew, rap apwert-anem akarrelenh kapmentew. Apwert akarreyew-angker-rnem akngerr irrtvert-awarr-rnem. Rernem apwert akngerr iney-angker atnyenemel, akelyant anthem kapmentewan. Jesus-el Levi arey-alhew, rap angkew, “Atyeng-angkwar-anem apetya, ayen apentemel!” ²⁸ Levi rtnerl-alhew, warrk ikwerenh iwerlelpew, Jesus-anem apentenh.

²⁹ Ikwer-penh Levi-el Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-then atnwenheynew warl ikwerenh-warl, kwenty arlkweyew. Apwert akarreyew-angker-rnem arlkwemel anenh. Ingwerenyak-rnem-then anenh, angka Moses-wenharl apentey-angenh-rnem. ³⁰ Artwa Pharisee-rnem artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnem-then rernem anenh arrpemar. Rernemap kwertengerl-rnemew angkew, “Apwert akarreyew-angker-rnem-itwel arrantherr arlkwemel aneyel, angka Moses-wenh apentey-angenh-rnem-then-itwelan! Ilekew arrantherr alakenhan?”

³¹ Jesus-el awew, rernemarl angkew, rap angkew, “Ngangker-rnemel nthekwern mwerr-rnem mwerreley-angenh, arrangkw. Arntetyant mwerreley-angker. ³² Nthakenh atha alakenh mwerr-rnem iley-angenh, anaynteyew arraty-angkwar. Ayeng apetyew, atha apmwernemant ilaynteyew, Akngey-warl angkeperrenhey-alpeyew, ikwerewant anaynteyew.”

Angka arrwekelenyew awelhey-angenh. Angka Jesus-wenhew awelh-aynteyew (Matthew 9:14-17; Mark 2:18-22)

³³ Ingwer-rnemel Jesus ayernew, “Akgerr-inger kwertengerl John-wenh-rnem kwertengerl artwa Pharisee-rnem-wenh-then rernem amern arlkwey-angenh-anem arlengew-alenty anem, Akngey-warl-athek angkaaynteyew. Alep arrantherr-alew? Ilekw ntwan kwertengerl ngkwenh-rnem-thenel intem amern arlkwem?”

³⁴ Jesus-el angka ilew renh-rnem alakenh: “Arrantherr iterl-areyel, artwethen arelh-then arlwentherrem anewantherrenh-angkwarr. Artwa arlwentherreyew-athath, ikwer apelty-rnem apetyem apmer ikwerenh-warl, rernemap tyenkerr-anem arlkwem ingkerrenhel. Rernemap arlkweyel aleth-antey, rarl aneyel-awaty ikwer-rnemel-arleng.³⁵ Ikwer-penh artwa renh akgew-penh, rernemap amern arlkweyang irrem. Artwa rapeny ayeng ywerrerrl-alheyen kwertengerl-rnem-wety. Rernem amern arlkwey-angenh anem, Akngey-warl-athek angkaaynteyew-anem.”

³⁶ Jesus ikwer-rnem angkwew, “Atha angka nhanyem ileyew arnkwa awankeney-akert, altherrk-akert. Nthakenh ntwa arnkwa ngwampeny-they akalthey-angenh, awankeney-warl wap arrerneyew, arrangkw. Arnkwa ngwampeny rap apmwamwam irrewerr. Nthekwern ntwa arnkwa ngwampeny awankeney-warl atanthey-angenh, ingwer-ikwerarlap aynteman.”

³⁷ Jesus-el angka ingwer-anem ilew ampwal ngkwarl waynew-arelh-akert, ampwal yep nanikwet-penh arranty-apeny-akert. Rap angkwew, “Nthekwern anantherr ngkwarl wayn rlungkeny rlkwerpp-akert theley-angenh ampwal awankeney-warl, rap wangkamarl antyerlperremel. Artwa akwerpp alakenh irrem. Ngkwarl wayn thelelhem ampwal-they ahern-warl, ampwal ranap apmwerremarl.³⁸ Artwa akaltyel thelem ngkwarl wayn rlungkenyan ampwal rlungkeny-warl, arraty-angkwarr.”

Anaynteleyel: Jesus-el angka ilenh, renh-rnem akalty-antheyew. Arnkwa awankeney yep awankeney-then angka Akngey-wenh arrwekeleny-apeny, Moses-elarl akalty-anthen-angkwarr. Jesus-wenh angkangkwarr aynteyel arnkwa rlungkeny yep rlungkeny-then-apeny.

³⁹ “Ngkwarl wayn antywenh-antyywenh-rnem rernem ngkwarl awankeney arrkernem, arleng-alentyarl rtnehh-penh, rernemap angkem, ‘Ngkwarl nhanyem mwerrarl, ngkwarl rlungkeny-apeny-wenyarl!’ Rernemap ngkwarl rlungkenyan iypelant irremel iwerlelpem.”

Anaynteleyel: Jesus-el angka ilenh, renh-rnem akalty-antheyew. Ngkwarl wayn awankeney angka Akngey-wenh arrwekeleny-apeny. Jesus-wenh angkangkwarr aynteyel ngkwarl wayn rlungkeny-apeny. Akgerran awelhem angka Moses-wenhew, mwerr antwemel. Angka Jesus-wenhew rernem awelhem, rernemap mwerr-angker inngarl antwem.

6

Jesus-el arlta ltyerrey-angker ikwer akalty-antheyel, rernem iterl-areyew (Matthew 12:1-8; Mark 2:23-28)

¹ Saturday anyentel, arlta ltyerrey-angker Jew-rnem-wenh-angkwarr ikwerel, Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert apmer arlpaw-ampeny-angkwarr alhenh. Rernemap amern weyt-angketyarrel alhenh. Kwertengerl-rnemel amern weyt akeynenh irnyewerl-apenh, arlkwemel arlkwemel. ² Artwa Pharisee-rnemel arew renh-rnem, rernemap angkerrew, “Moses-wenh-angkwarr aynteyel, nthakenh anantherr warrkerrey-angenh arlta ltyerrey-angker nhenhelan. Anantherr ingkerrenh ltyerremel. Kwertengerl yanh-rnem apmwelheleyel, rernemap warrkerreyel, amern inaynteyew.”

³ Jesus angkwew artwa Pharisee-rnemew, “Alhewerarl anantherr amernan inayntem, arlta anyent nhenhel ltyerreyew-arelhelan. Arrantherr angka Atyetyart David-akert iterl-areyel, rarl amern inerl-alpew kalikw Akngey-wenh-they. David ikwerenh-rnem-akert amern-weny ngayakw anenh,⁴ rap aylpew kalikw ikwer-warl, amern tyenkerr renh inerl-alpeyew. Moses-wenh-angkwarr aynteyel, artwa rltwa kalikw-areny-rnemelant amern tyenkerr arlkwemer. David-el arlkwew, artwa ikwerenh-rnemew anthemel alhewer-antey arppemarl amernan. Rernem amern tyenkerr arlkwewan, Akngeyanap ahelerrey-angenharl ikwer-rnem.⁵ Ayengarl nhayman angkeyel! Ayengan Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh, atyetyart ilkwarl David-angkwarran. Alhewerarl amern akarreyew arlta ltyerrey-angker nhenhelan, atyengan mwerrarl alakenh!”

⁶ Arlta ingwerel ltyerrey-angkerel, Jesus aylpenhew tyaty Jew-rnem-wenh-warl. Rap aney-alhew, ingwer-rnem-anem akalty-anthenh. Artwa anyent akwa apmwa

arlwerrelhewarl anenh. ⁷ Artwa Pharisee-rnemel artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnemel-then rernem arlawenteyel Jesus arenh. Rernem renh arenh, ra apek artwa akwa apmwa mwerrelentyew. Rernem alakenh iterrenh, "Jesus-el artwa mwerrelenty arlta ltyerrey-angker nhenhel, rap apmwelhelemarl. Ingwerenty mwerrelenty, rap warrkerremarl!" Rernem mpwelhenh arntarnt-arelhemel, ra apmwelhelentyew. ⁸ Ra iterl-arenh, rernemarl iterrenh. Rap angkew artwa akwa arlwerrelwerrew, "Rtnerl-alha, ingwer-rnemel ngenh areyew." Artwa rap rtnerl-alhew-anem.

⁹ Jesus-el rtneherrenharl-rnem ayernew, "Nthakenh arrantherr iterreyel? Nthakenh angka Moses-wenhelan ileyel? Nthakenh irrem arntetyewan arlta ltyerrey-angkerelan? Renh arntarnt-arem apek, mwerrelemel? Menty apek renh ipmem? Renh apek alpemelem? Atwem apek renh?" ¹⁰ Jesus-el renh-rnem arew-penh, rap angkew artwa ikweran, "Akwa arratyela!" Akwa rap arratyerreyelpew, mwerr-anem. ¹¹ Rernem arew, Jesus-elarl artwa arntety mwerrelew, rernemap pwetherrew. Rernemap akarrerrew, alakenh angkerreyew, "Nthakenh anantherr arrngert angkem, Jesus-el ra alakenh arrpemarlpmpwarewerr?"

Jesus-el kwertengerl-rnem 12 rlwaneyel
(Matthew 10:1-4; Mark 3:13-18)

¹² Ingwer-ingwer Jesus apwert ilkwewarl nganeynenh, Akngeyew angkaynteyew, rap ankwakel ikwer angkenh. ¹³ Ingwepenhan ra arlkew renharl apenteyel-rnemew, rernemap ikwer-warl alhew apwert irrwerl-warl. Rap artwernem 12 rlwanew kwertengerl-rnem ikwer, rap angkew-anem, "Arrantherr angka mwerr-angker ilerlapayntenh-arey."

¹⁴ Artwa nhenh-rnem rlwanew Jesus-el:

Simon, renh Peter itnewew; ayteyikw Peter-wenh Andrew; awayenheng-atherr James-then John-then; Philip; Bartholomew;

¹⁵ Matthew; Thomas; alerikw Alphaeus-wenh itnan James; Simon, kapment-wety apmelerr rarl arlkarerrenh;

¹⁶ alerikw James-wenh Judas; Judas Iscariot-akerr.

Ingwer-ingweran Judas Iscariot-el Jesus artwa Jew alkenh-rnem-warl ahayiwemarl, rernem atwemel antwerrkeyew.

Jesus-el akngerr mwerreleyel
(Matthew 4:23-25)

¹⁷ Ikwer-penh Jesus kwertengerl ikwerrenh-rnem-akert atwarrenhey-alpew apwert irrwerl-they kwenel-athek ahern aterterr-warl. Apmer ikwer-arenyan akngerr akarrerrew arrpemarlp. Ingwer-rneman Judea-ampeny-areny Jerusalem-areny-then anwanenh. Ingwer-rneman kwaty alay impalth-areny, Tyre-areny Sidon-areny. Ingkerrenh-antey ikwer mpwelhenh. ¹⁸ Rernemap apetyew, ikwer awelheyew. Arntety-rnem-then apetyew, ra mwerreleyew. Ingwer-rneman arrenty-akert apetyew, rap arrenty-rnem irrentew. ¹⁹ Arawerrng rlterrk Akngey-wenh-akertel ra arntety-rnem mwerrelenh. Rernem arrerant-arey rtneherrenh ikwer-itwew, ra renh-rnem arnep-arneyew.

Akngey ntwap apentey, ngap inkwerelhemarl
(Matthew 5:1-12)

²⁰ Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerrenh-rnem arenh, rap angkew-anem ikwer-rnem, "Kel-anem arrantherran aleyan irrpetyapant apek atnyen-ayntem, Akngeyan arrewantherr inkwerelhemarl. Akngey-wenh-anem arrantherran. Ran Atyetyart arrewantherrrenh, rap arrenhantherrenh arntarnt-areyenh.

²¹ Kel-anem arrantherran aleyan angayakw-anem apek, Akngeyan arrewantherr inkwerelhemarl. Rap amern-anem anthem, arrantherrap atnerteng-anem irreyenh.

Kel-anem arrantherran aleyan alpwyerremel-anem apek artnem, Akngeyan arrewantherr inkwerelhemarl. Ingwer-ingweran rap arrenhantherrenh irrngerney-antheyenh, arrantherrap atherreyenh-anem.

²² Ayeng Artwa Innga Akngey-wenh, arrantherr ayenh apenteyew. Ingwer-rneman arrewantherr ilkelhey-angenh irremarl, arrenhantherrenhap kwanthemarl, irrtwyerremel ilem, irrentemel. Akngeyan arrewantherr inkwerelhemarl.

²³ Awank-akerr akngerran arlkarerrenh angkakert Akngey-wenh-rnem-wety. Rlengkan arrantherr angkakert weth-rnem-apeny. Ingwer-ingwer arrantherr aney-alpem Akngey-itwel, rap arrewantherr ilek-ilek mwerr-angker antheyenhan. Arrantherrap ikwer iterr-ayntenh-arey inkwerelhemel."

Alakenh Jesus-an angkenh ikwer-rnem.

²⁴ Ikwer-penh Jesus ingwer-rnemew-anem angkenh, rernemarl rtenherrenhew awelherremel.

“Kel-anem arrantherr aleyan ilek-ilek-anem apek atnyen-ayntem. Ingwer-ingweran ampwal-rnem arrewantherrenh apmwanem aynteyenh.

²⁵ Kel-anem arrantherr aleyan amern akngerr-anem apek atnyen-ayntem. Ingwer-ingweran arrantherr angayakw-anem amern-weny-anem irreyenh.

Kel-anem arrantherran atherreyel-anem apek. Ingwer-ingweran arrantherr alpwyerremel-anem artneyenh.

²⁶ Kel-anem ingwer-rneman mwerr-anem apek angkem arrewantherr. Awank-akerr arreng aynewantherrenhel alakenh ilenh angkakert-arrpantey-rnem-wety, irrtwyerremel iley-angker-rnem-wety.”

Ingwer-rnemew ilkelh-aynta, angkep atweyney-angenh

²⁷ Jesus angkew ikwer-rnem, “Angka nhenh awenh-arey! Ingwer-rnem arrewantherrety arlkarrerrenty, arrantherran mwerr-angkwarrel ikwer-rnem anaynteyew.

²⁸ Ingwer-rnemel arrenhantherrenh apmwel-ayeth ilenty, apmwethen mpwarenty, arrantherrap Akngeyarl ayernenh-arey ikwer-rnem. ²⁹ Ingwerel ngenh itepel atwenty arreyel ingwer-angkwarr, menty anthelha. Angkep atwey-angenh. Menty anthelha, arreyel ingwer-angkwarr-then ra ngenh atwey. Arnkwa ingwerel rakenty, menty ikwer antha. Arnkwa ingwer-then ikwer antha. ³⁰ Ingwerel ayernenty, ntwap antharl. Ra apek inenty ayerney-angenhel, kel renh ayerney-angenh, angkep anttheny-alpeyew.

³¹ Arrantherran inkwerelheyew, ingwerentyel mwerr arrewantherr arnwarnentyan. Kel alakenh arrantherran ingwer-rnemew arnwarnentyew.

³²⁻³³ Arrantherr ingkerrew ilkelherl-anemer. Nthakenh arrantherr rlwaney-angenh, arrewantherr ilkelhentyant ingwerenty, arrangkw. Apmwangkwarrarl aneyel-rneman alakenh-anyem. Rernem ingwer-rnemewant ilkelh-ayntem, rernemarl ikwer-rnem ilkelheyel-apeny. Ingwerentyakew rernem ilkelhey-angenh. Arrantherr apek rernem-apeny, apmwangkwarrarl aneyel-rnem-apeny. Akngeyelan nthakenh arrenhantherrenh mwerr-angker anthey-angenh, arrantherr alakenh arnwarnenty-penh.

³⁴ Arrantherr apwert arlentherr-anemer alhewer ingwer-rnemew-then. Nthakenh arrantherr rlwanentyant apwert anthey-angenh, ingwerentyew arrewantherr angkep anthentyewant, arrangkw. Apmwangkwarrarl aneyel-rnem alakenh-anyem. Rernem apwert arlenthem irrpetyapewant, apwert angkep anthey-angkerew-rnemant. Ingwerentyakan apwertew intywekeley-angker-rnemarl. Rernem iltyant-anem apek, apwert-weny, nthakenh angkep anthey-angenh. Arrantherran apek apmwangkwarrarl aneyel-rnem-apeny, apwert angkep anthey-angkerew-rnemant arlenthemarl. Akngeyel nthakenh arrenhantherrenh mwerr-angker anthey-angenh, arrantherr alakenh arnwarnenty-penh.

³⁵ Arrantherran athamererl-anemer ingwer-rnemew, arrewantherr ilkelheyangew-rneman, ikwer-rnem mwerr arnwarn-ayntemel. Akngey-wenh-angkwarr-apeny, rarl ingkerrenhew athamerreyel-apeny, mwerr-rnemew-then apmwernemew-then. Rap ingkerrenhew ilek-ilek mwerr-angker anthem. Alakenh-anyem arrantherr antherl-anemer ingwer-rnemew. Arralty-aney-angenh, rernem nthekwern angkep antheyney-angenharl. Akngeyan arrewantherr inkwerelhemarl. Arrantherr alakenh anenty, Akngey irwerl-arenyelap arrenhantherrenh alerikw-rnem antwem. ³⁶ Inngarlap! Ingwer-rnemew atham-atham anaynteyew, Akngey-apeny.” Alakenh-anyem Jesus-el akngerr akalty-antheynenh.

Ingwer-rnemew tyel-angkey-angenh

(Matthew 7:1-6)

³⁷ Ikwer-penh Jesus angkew ikwer-rnem, “Ingwer-rnem apmwa antwey-angenh, Akngeyelap arrenhantherrenhan apmwa antweyerr arripemarl. Ingwer-rnem ayntarrp-iley-angenh, Akngeyelap arrenhantherrenh ayntarrp-ilewerr arripemarl. Ingwer-rnem arrewantherr apmwelhelem, menty-anem ipmenh-arey iylpelerremelant. ³⁸ Arrantherr akelyant anthem ingwer-rnemew, Akngey ran akelyant anthem arrewantherrarl. Arrantherr akngerr anthem ingwer-rnemew, Akngey ran akngerr anthem arrewantherrarl.

Arrantherr iterl-areyel, ntangarl anantherr akarrelem-apeny. Tyampetwarl arerneynem-apeny arriwew-atety. Alakenh-anyem Akngeyel antheynem, herrparnpeyew-atety. Arrantherr ingwer-rnemew athamererl-anenty, Akngeyan arrewantherrarl athamerrem arripemarl, ilek-ilek-then antheynemel.”

³⁹ Jesus-el angka akely irrpety-anem ilenh: “Artwa aparrngel nthekwern atnwenhey-angenh artwa aparrng ingwer itep-they, arrangkw. Ratherr atherr-anteyarl aytnewerr irrkewarl.”

Anaynteleyel: *Jesus-el angka ilenh, renh-rnem akalty-antheyew. Artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker rerneman artwa aparrng-apeny. Aparrngelan arrkay arem. Alakenh-anyem rernem mwantey awelhey-angenh angka Akngey-wenhew anaynt, arrangkw. Rernemap apmwangkwararl anenh. Nthakenh rernem alakenh angkey-angenh ingwer-rnemew, “Ngan apmwelhelew. Ngan anemer arraty ayeng-apeny.”*

⁴⁰ “Apmerrkel nthekwern iterl-arey-angenh, akwerrp-antey, artwapeny-wenyarl ra. Rarl ilkwerreyenhel, rap artwant artewentyelan akaltyerreyenh.”

Anaynteleyel: *Jesus-el angka ilenh, renh-rnem akalty-antheyew. Rerneman anemer; angka artwa Pharisee-rnem-wenhew awelhey-angenh, rernemarl akwerrp apmerrk-rnem-apeny. Rerneman angka Jesus-wenh ikwerant awelhemer, akaltyerremel.*

⁴¹ “Ngarl iterreyel, nga mwerr-arrpantey, ngantey irrtwyerreyelarl. Nthekwern ntwawerrentyak arratyeyel-angenh, ntwarl angka Akngey-wenhew apmwel-ayeth akalty-anthem. Artwa aparrng-apenyarlrap ngan, anngel arey-angenh. ⁴² Nthakenh ingweren alakenh angkey-angenh, ‘Atyeng apelyay, atha ahern akely irrarlkeyew annga ngkweng-itwew’. Arrangkw! Ntwan apek arrkay areyel, arwerl arlpentyelarl ilpeyel annga ngkwenhan! Ngarl alakenh angkeyel, ngap irrtwyerreyelarl. Ntwap arwerl ina annga ngkweng-they-tangkwal, ntwap mwerr-anem arem. Ntwap ahern akely irrarlka annga ingwerentyak ikwer-itwew-anem.”

Anaynteleyel: *Jesus-el angka ilenh, renh-rnem akalty-antheyew. Nthakenh rernem ingwer-rnem apmwa antwey-angenh. Artwa arraty aney-angenh ra arwerl arlpentyel annga ilperl-anenty-apeny. Nthakenh anaynt arey-angenh, ingwer-rnem-then arratyeyel-angenh.*

*Angka arwerl amern mwerr-akert
(Matthew 7:15-20)*

⁴³ Jesus-el angka ingwer-anem ikwer-rnem ilenh. “Arwerl mwerran amern mwerr-akertarl, arwerl ingweran paytey-angketyarrarl amern apmwakertarl. ⁴⁴ Anantherr amern iterl-aremarl arwerl arpanenh-itwew. Amern tywerkk nthekwern arlketyerr-angketyarrel aney-angenh, arrangkw. Amern arnwekety nthekwern alatyeytel aney-angenh, arrangkw.

⁴⁵ Alakenh nga iterreri-aynteyew akwerrngan. Kel alakenhaym nga angkeman. Nga mwerr-angkwar aneyel, ngap mwerr iterreyel akwerrngan, ngap angka mwerrarl angkem arrakertan intem. Nga apek apmwa, ngap apmwel-ayeth iterreyel akwerrngan, ngap apmwel-ayetharl angkeyel arrakertan intem.”

*Angka artwa warl arnwarney-angker atherr-akert
(Matthew 7:24-29)*

⁴⁶ Jesus angkwew ikwer-rnem, “Ilekewarl arrantherr ayenh antweyel ‘Ingkart’? Arrantherr atyeng awelhey-angenh. Arrantherr aney-angenh, ayengarl angkeyel-angkwar, arrangkw. ⁴⁷ Ilek-apeny artwa ran, rarl atyeng awelhem? Ran arraty anem Akngeyew, ayengarl angkeyel-angkwar. Rap ikwer-itwel aney-alpem intem. ⁴⁸ Ran artwa anyent-apeny, rarl warl arnwarneyew-apeny. Ran apmer ahern rlterrk alalewew. Warl arnwarnew-penh, rlterrk innga rnewan. Kwaty apangw ilkwa rntwey-alhew, atnyerr-anem apetyew warl ikwer-warl, ranap nthekwern atakelhey-angenharl.

⁴⁹ Atha ileyew angka ingwer-anem, artwa ingwer-akert-anem. Ran warl arnwarneyew arppemarl. Ran apmer ahern rlterrk alalewey-angenh, arrangkw. Ran warl arlwereng-warl arnwarnew, ilpay impalth-warl. Kwaty apangw ilkwa rntwey-alhew, atnyerr-anem apetyew warl ikwer-warl, warlap atakenhew-anem. Arrantherr angka atyenh awenty, arrewantherrenharrp-angkwar alhem, arrantherranap artwa nhenh-apenyarl. Arrantherr nthekwern Akngey-itwel aney-alpey-angenh intem, arrangkw.”

7

*Jesus-el artwa warrkenh ahawarr alkenh-wenh mwerreleyel
(Matthew 8:5-13; John 4:43-54)*

¹ Ikwer-penh Jesus akngerrew angkenh-penh, rap angkep alpew tawen Capernaumarl. ² Artwa ahawarr alkenh apmer ikwer-itwew anenh. Ran atyetyart ahawarr-nem 100-ew, ranap atyetyart alkenh Rome-arenyew warrkerrenh. Ran artwa warrkenh

anyent atnyenew, rarl ikwer ilkelhenh. Warrkenh ranap arntetyarl, kelepenh ilwewayenanh. ³ Artwa ahawarr alkenhel awew, Jesus-elarl akngerr mwerrelenh. Rap artwa Jew alkenh-rnem thwenew Jesus-warl, renh ayerneyew, artwa warrkenh renh mwerreleyew. ⁴⁻⁵ Artwa rernem Jesus-warl alhew, rernemap angkew ikwer, "Atyetyartay! Apetya anewantherrel-arlung, artwa arntety nhak mwerreleyew. Artwa ahawarr alkenh-wenh warrkenharlap ran. Artwa ahawarr ran mwerr-angker. Ranap atham-atham anewantherr Jew-rnemew, rarl apwert anthew anewantherr, warl akarrerreyew-arelh arteyew. Alakenh-anyem nga apetyemer, artwa warrkenh ikweren mwerreleyew." ⁶ Jesus angkew, "Kel ayeng alhem." Ra anperl-alhew ikwer-rnemel-arlung. Artwa anyent anterrew, artwa ahawarr alkenh ileyew, Jesus-arl apetyenh.

Artwa ahawarr alkenhel awew, Jesus-arl arrer-anem apetyenh, rap nyerrerrew. Rap ikwer apety-rnem ikwer-warl thwenew, renh ileyew apetyey-angenh. Rernemap renh ampep-itwew arey-alhew, angkanem ilew ikwer, artwa ahawarr alkenharl angkew-angkew: "Ngan alkenharl atyeng-angkew. Ayengan artwa mwerr-wenyarl. Ayeng nyerrerreyel, ngenh nthakenh atha rlwatey-angenh, arrangkw. Warl atyenh-warl apetyey-angenh. ⁷⁻⁸ Atha ngenh nthakenh iley-angenh, nhenh-warl apetyeyew. Atha iterl-areyl, nga Akngeyew warrkerreyel. Ntwa awemarl, rarl ilantheman. Alakenh-anyem ayeng warrkerrem atyetyart alkenh Rome-arenyew. Ayeng atyetyart ahawarr-rnem 100-ew. Atha anyent ilanthem alakenh, 'Yanh-angkew!', rap alhem. Atha anyent ingwer ayernem, 'Apetya!', rap apetyemarl. Atha anyent ingwer ilanthem, 'Warrkerra!', rap warrkerremarl. Ngan ayeng-apenyarl. Ngarl angkem-apeny, rap anamerl irrem. Arwa angka, warrkenh atyeh rap anamerl-antey mwerrremarl."

⁹ Jesus-el awew, rap apateyelpew. Ra angkew ingwer-rnemew rtneherrenharl-rnemew, "Aleyant atha awew alakenhan! Atha inngarl arrenhantherr ileyel. Artwa ahawarr weth ranap alethangarl, rap atyeng rlterrk iterreyel. Atha artwa Jew renh arey-angenh-antey, rarl atyeng aley rlterrk iterrenharl." ¹⁰ Artwa ahawarrew apety-rnem rernemap warl-warl alperlewew-anem angkep. Rernemap aremerrey-alpew warl-itwew, warrkenh mwerr-anem arey-alpew, arntety-weny-anem.

Jesus-el akety inpert-wenh ampikw itetheleyel ipmepen

¹¹ Ikwer-penh Jesus anperl-alhew Capernaum-they tawen akely-warl Nain-warl. Kwertengerl ikweren-rnem akngerr ingwer-rnem-then alherlewenh ikwerel-arlung. ¹² Rerneman apmer ikwer-warl arrer-anem alherlewenh, akngerr-anem rernem arey-alhew. Ikwer-areny-rnem apmer ikwer-they artnemel alherlewenh, artwa ipma ampwal ilperr-ilperrel-ayeth akngeynenh. Artwa akelyarlap ran, rarl ilwewan. Amewikw-wenh ranap anyentarl. Akety irrepem ran inpert, artnemel alhenh. ¹³ Jesus-el renh arew, amperrngerrew-anem ikwer, rap angkew, "Artney-angenh." ¹⁴ Ra alhew, ampwal ilperr-ilperr-anem arnew. Artwernem ampwalarl akngeynenh-rnem rtneyelpew. Rap angkew artwa ipmew, "Awelha atyeng! Akwenta!" ¹⁵ Anamerl-antey artwa ipmepen akwentenhey-alpew, rap angkenh-anem. Artwa rap rtnehen-anem. Jesus-el renh atnwenhew amikw ikweren-warl.

¹⁶ Ingkerrel arew, artwa ipmepen rtnerl-alhewarl, rernemap atererrew apateyelpemel. Rernem inkwerelhemel angkew alakenh Akngeyew, "Jesus ran angkakert Akngey-wenh! Akngey rlengkan apetyew, anenhantherrenh arntarnt-areyew!" ¹⁷ Angka Jesus-akert rap arlpimperrew apmer arrpanenh-warl Judea-ampeny-warl, apmer ingwer-rnem-warl-then.

Angka Jesus-then John Baptise-emeley-angker-akert (Matthew 11:1-19)

¹⁸⁻²¹ Jesus angka Akngey-wenh ilerl-apenh-antey. Arntety-rnem akngerr ikwer-warl apetyenh, rap renh-rnem mwerrelerl-apenh. Rap aparrng-rnem-then mwerrelenh, rernem areyew. Ingwer-rnem arrenty-akert apetyenh ikwer-warl, rap arrenty-rnem irrenten ikwer-rnem-they.

Ikwerel-antey ra alakenh warrkerrel-apenh, John Baptise-emeley-angker tyayel-antey anenh. Kwertengerl-rnemel John-wenhel John arerlenty-akngenh tyayl-itwew, rernemap angka Jesus-akert iley-alhenh. John-el ayernew, "Nhenhang ran, Akngeyelarl ilew, rarl ahern nhenh-warl thweneyenh? Atha iterl-areyew." Rap kwertengerl atherr thwenew Jesus-warl, renh ayerneyew. Ratherr ikwer-warl alhew ayernew-anem, "Ngang ran, Akngeyelarl rlwanew, ahern nhenh-warl thweneyew? Arrangkw apek. Ingwerentyakew-antey apek mpwelh-ayntem alerl-antey? Rwegnk."

²² Ra renh-atherr tyernew, "Alpenh-atherr mpwelanth John-warl, ayenh iley-alpenh-atherr. Ilenh-atherr ilek-ilek, mpwelanth arew. Ilenh-atherr ilek-ilek, mpwelanth

awew. Aparrng-penh-rnemel areyel, lerrp-penh-rnem alheyel-anemarl. Tywen-angketyarr-penh-rnem alyelk-anem, arwengk-penh-rnemel aweyel-anemarl. Ipmpenh-rneman iteth-anem, apwert-weny-rnemel angka mwerr-angkerant-anemarl aweyel. ²³ Mpwelanth atherr-angkwarr iterrey-angenh atyeng, Akngeyanap mpwelewanth inkwerelhemarl."

²⁴ Kwertengerl John-wenh atherr angkep alpew, ikwer ileyew. Jesus ingwer-rnemew angkew rtneherrenharl-rnemew, "Arrantherr atyeng awelhenh-arey! Arrantherr John iterl-areyel. Renh tyayl-warl akwerneyew-athath, ra anenh apmer arlpaw-ampenyel-tangkwl. Ilekewarl arrantherr John-ew nthwenh? Arrantherr apek iterrenh ikwer, ra irrwerlap-aynterl-anenty-arrpantey? Arrangkwl! John-an alakenh-wenyarl. ²⁵ Artwa ilek-apenyew arrantherr nthwenh? Artwa arnkwa rlungkeny-akertew arrantherr nthwenh? Arrangkwl! Arnkwa rlungkenyarl aylpeyel-rnem rerneman atyetyart-rnem, warl ilkwernelemarl aneyel-rnem. John-an alakenh-wenyarl. ²⁶ Kel ilenh-arey ayenh. Artwa ilek-apenyew arrantherr nthwenh? Arrantherr apek angkakerl Akngey-wenhew nthwenh? Ya wenh! John renh thwenew Akngeyel angka ikwerenh-akert. Ran angkakerl ingwer-rnem-apeny-weny.

²⁷ Awank-akerr Akngeyel angkakerl ikwerenh Malachi ilew, rarl John ahern nhenh-warl-tangkwl thweneyew, Jesus renh thweneyew-athath. Akngey alakenh Jesus-ew angkew,

'Atha artwa thweneyenh ikwer-rnem-warl, akwerrng renh-rnem arratyeyew, rernem ngkweng awelheyew-awaty. Alakenh ra iwerr arratyeyeyenh.'

²⁸ Awelhenh-arey atyeng! John angkakerl ingwer-rnem-angkwarr ilkwarl, rernemarl anenh apmer nhenh-itwew awank-akerr. Aleyan Akngey-wenh-rnemarl John-angkwarr ilkwa. Ingkern-penh-rnem-then John-angkwarr ilkwa arppemarl, rernemarl arer-they ayenh iterl-areyel."

²⁹ Akngerrelan John awenh. Apwert akarrey-angker-rnem kapmentew rernem awenh arppemarl. Ra ingkerrenh kwaty-warl baptise-emelenh, rernemap iylparethel awelhenh, rernemap angenh, "Akngey-wenh-angkwarr mwerrarl!" ³⁰ Akngey ilkelhenh, artwa Pharisee-rnem artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnem-then rernem arraty ikwer anaynteyew. Rernem John-ew awelhey-angenh, arrangkwl. John-el nthekwren renh-rnem kwaty-warl baptise-emeley-angenh. Rerneman ilkelhey-angenh irrenh angka Akngey-wenh-wety, Akngey rarl John ilew.

³¹ Jesus ikwer-rnem angkew, "Alep arrantherr-alew? Arrantherr nthekwren inkwerelhey-angenh!" ³² Arrantherr ampurnem-apeny, amentant atherrelerremel ar-krenterrem. Ingwer-rnemel arlkem alakenh ingwer-rnemew,

'Arrantherr rntwey-angenh, anantherrarl aylelherrenhew inkwerelhemel!

Arrantherr rntwey-angenh, anantherrarl aylelherrenhew alpweyerremel!'

Ampurnem-apenyarlap arrantherran! ³³ Ingwer-rnem-apeny-wenyarl John. Ran amern arlkwey-angenh, ngkwarl wayn antywey-angenh, arrangkwl. Irrkalty antemarn-thenant arlkwenh. Arrantherr renh arew-penh, arrantherrap apmwel-ayeth angkew, 'Ra arrenty-akert!' ³⁴ Ayengan Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh. Athan apmellerel arlkweyel, antyweyel ingwer-rnemel-apeny. Arrantherr apmwel-ayeth ileyel, 'Jesus amern akngerr arlkweyel, ngkwarl-then antyweyel! Ikwer apely-rnem apwert akarrey-angker-rnem angka Moses-wenh apentey-angenh-rnem-then!' Arrantherr atyeng alakenh tyel-angkeyel. ³⁵ Awelhenh-arey atyeng! Arrantherran John-wenh-angkwarr ilkelhey-angenh anenh. Atyenh-angkwarran ilkelhey-angenh arppemarl arrantherr! Akngeyelan arraty-angkwarr mpwarew, rarl aylanthenh thwenew. Rernem aylanthenharl apenteyel-rnem, rernemap arraty-angkwarr anem. Alakenh-anyem ingkerrel arem, Akngeyelarl arraty-angkwarr aylanthenh thwenew."

Angka Jesus-akert arelh apmwethen-akert

(Matthew 26:6-13; Mark 14:3-9; John 12:1-8)

³⁶ Artwa Pharisee anyent anenh itnan Simon, rap angkew Jesus-ew, "Nga apetyem apek warl atyenh-warl, amern arlkweyew." Jesus alhew warl ikwerenh-warl, ratherrap amern arlkwenh ilperr-ayntemel.

³⁷ Tawen ikwer-itwew arelh apmwa anenh. Ra awew, Jesus-el amern arlkwenh warl Simon-wenh-itwew. Ra apwert akngerr anthew, pweterl akely anter-akert ineyew, mwerr-angkerarl inten-akert. ³⁸ Ra kwen-anem aylpenhew warl ikwer-warl anter-akert, Jesus ingkety-angkwarr ingkern-they rtney-alhew artnemel. Rap altyweneyelpew arrngwely thelelhemel ingkety ikwer-itwew. Ingkety ra iparenh alta arlpentyel arrwantyemel, anter thelemel.

³⁹ Simon-el arelh arew, rarl mpwarenh, ra iterrew, “Inngarl artwa nhenh angkakert Akngey-wenh? Renh iterl-aremer ra! Arelh apmwel renh arnep-arneyel!”

⁴⁰ Jesus-el iterl-arew, rarl iterrenh, rap angkew, “Simon, atha ngkweng angka ileyew.” Rap tyernew, “Ya, ila atyeng.”

⁴¹ Jesus ikwer angkew, “Artwa atyetyartel apwert arlenthew artwa atherrew. Rap 10,000 tala anthew ingwerewan 1,000 tala ingwerewan. ⁴² Ikwer-penh ingwer-ingwer arrangkw-anem anem ratherr apwert-weny-anem. RATHER ywarn-anem iterrew, apwert angkep antheyneyew atyetyart-warl. Artwa atyetyart rap ahelerrey-angenh ikwer-atherr, arrangkw. Rap angkem, ‘Mwerr, menty’, rap renh-atherr tyarlelewew.”

Angka Jesus-el ilew-penh, rap ayernew, “Simon, nthakenh nga iterreyel? Artwa nthenh-apeny inngan artwa atyetyart ikwer ilkelhem?”

⁴³ Simon-el tyernew, “Artwa weth apek, ikwerarl atyetyartel 10,000 tala anthew, rarl apwert akngerr alhewer-antey anthew.”

Jesus angkew, “Mwerr, arraty nga angkew!”

⁴⁴ Jesus-el artepang areynew, arelh-anem arew, rap Simon-ew angkew, “Arelh nhenh ntwa areyel, rtneyelar! Ayeng apetyew warl ngkwenh-warl, ntwa atyeng kwaty anthey-angenharl anewantherrenh-angkwarran, ingkety iparelheyew. Arelh nhenhelarlap ingkety arrngwely ikwerenhel-anem irrarlkenh, alta arlputyel-then iparenhan. ⁴⁵ Ayeng apetyew warl ngkwenh-warl, ntwa ayenh arreyel arrwantyey-angenharl anewantherrenh-angkwarran. Arelh nhenhelarlap ingketyan arrwantyey-alhenhan. ⁴⁶ Ayeng apetyew warl ngkwenh-warl, ntwa atyeng anter mwerr-angker anthey-angenharl anewantherrenh-angkwarran, inngerr apernelheyew altthen. Arelh nhenhelarlap anter mwerr-angker intey-angkerel ingkety aperney-alhenhan.

⁴⁷ Ingwer-rnem ament iterreyel, rernem apmwelhelem alyepelant. Akngeyel apmwa irrarlkem ikwer-rnem-wety, rernem Akngeyew alyepant ilkelhenty. Ingwer-rneman arelh nhenh-apenyarl. Rernem iterl-arehem apmwa innga. Akngeyel apmwa irrarlkem ikwer-rnem-wety, renh-rnem angkep ikwer-warl-athek pweytelenhey-almepel. Rernem Akngeyew artewentyel ilkelheman, intem iterrarl-anemel ikwerewant. Arraty atha ileyel! Akngeyel apmwa irrarlkem arelh nhenh-wety, renh angkep ikwer-warl-athek pweytelenhey-alpew-anem alhewer-antey. Alakenh-anyem arelh ra atyeng inngan ilkelheyel.”

⁴⁸ Jesus angkew arelh ikwer, “Irrepern, nga apmwel-ayeth anenh. Atha apmwa ingkerr irrarlkem ngkweng-wety, ngenh Akngey ikwer-warl-athek pweytelenhey-alpew-anem alhewer-antey.”

⁴⁹ Ingwer-rnemel awew, rernem angkerrew, “Ra nthekwern alakenh angkey-angenh! Akngeyant alakenh angkey-angker!”

⁵⁰ Jesus angkew arelh ikwer, “Ngarl atyeng iterrew, Akngeyelap apmwa ngkweng-wety irrarlkem. Arlka mwerr-anem aney-alpa.”

8

Angka arelh-rnem-akert, Jesus-arl alpemelenh

¹ Ikwer-penh Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenr-nem-akert alhenh, angka mwerr-angker ilerl-apenh apmer arrpanenh-itwew. Ra akngerr ingwer-rnem ilerl-apenh, Akngeyan atyetyartarl aneyenh ingwer-rnemew, rernemarl ikwer iterreyel-rnemewan.

² Arelh-rnem irrpetyap alherlewenh ikwerel-arleng. Ingwer-rnem arntety-tangkwelel anenh, rap awank renh-rnem mwerrelew. Ingwer-rnem arrenty-akertarl anenh, rap awank arrenty-rnem ikwer-rnem-they irrentew. Arelh ingweran itnan Mary Magdala-areny. Jesus-el awank arrenty-rnem 7 irrentew ikwer-they. ³ Arelh ingweran itnan Joanna. Mpwarnikwan ikwerenr itnan Cuza, artwa ilkwa anenh atyetyart Herodwenh apmerel. Arelh ingweran itnan Susanna, arelh ingwer-rnem-akerr. Arelh nhenh-rnem Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenr-nem-thenel-arleng alherlewenh, rernemap renh-rnem arntarnt-arerl-apenh, amern-then apwert-then antherl-apenh.

Angka artwa ntang-akert

(Matthew 13:1-23; Mark 4:1-9)

⁴ Ingwer-ingwer akngerr innga akarrerrew Jesus-warl apmer arrpanenh-they, ranap angka nhanyem ikwer-rnem ilenh.

⁵ “Artwa amern lyapelheley-angkeran anenh, rap amern weyt lyapelhelenh. Rap alhew yakweth ntang-akertinp, ntang arlperry iwaynteyew. Rarl alhenhel, ntang-rneman ra iwerl-apenh. Ntang ingwer-rneman ra iwew iwerr arlertek-warlarl. Akngerrelan ntang-rnem lthwerl-apenh. Thip-rnem arrernelhenh, ntang-anem arlkweyenh. ⁶ Ntang

ingwer-rneman ra iwew ahern apwert-angketyarr-warlarl, rernemap alyepelant lyaperrew. Artekerran nthakenh lyapey-angenh ahern apwert-angketyarrelan, arrangkw. Atherrk-rneman itwern-penh rtwewenyel arlenyerrew-anem. ⁷ Ntang ingwer-rneman ra iwew ahern arlkerl-angketyarr-warlarl. Arlkerl-rnemelap atherrk akely-rnem ilperteleynew, rernem nthakenh lyapey-angenh, apmwerrew-anem. ⁸ Ntang ingwer-rneman ra iwew ahern itwelh-itwelh-warlarl. Atherrk-rnem rernemap mwerrarl lyapew ntang-penh. Atherrk-rnemarl ampeng-anem irrew, amern akngerr inngap aytewan, rernem arlkwaynteyewan. Ntang anyent-they ntang akngerr lyapew, 100 innga.”

Jesus-elarl angka ilew-penh, rap atayel ingkerrew angkew, “Iylpel mwanty-antey awenh-arey!”

Jesus-el angka artwa ntang-akert renh anaynteleyel
(Matthew 13:10-23; Mark 4:10-20)

⁹ Ikwer-penhan kwertengerl-rnem Jesus-wenh apetyew ikwer-warl ayerneyew, “Anantherran angka ntang-akert iterl-arey-angenh. Anenhantherr akalty-antha, anantherr iterl-araynteyew.”

¹⁰ Jesus-el angka renh anayntelew ikwer-rnem. “Akngey rarl Atyetyart aneyel ikwerenh-rnemew. Atha arrenhantherrenhant alakenh akalty-anthem. Ingwer yanhrneman atha nthakenh akalty-anthey-angenharl, athap angka nhelkwer-rnem ikwer-rnem ilemarl. Ayengarl ikwer-rnem angkem,

‘Rernem ayenh anngelant arem, rernemap ayenh iterl-arey-angenharl, arrangkw. Rerneman ayenh iypelant awem, awelhey-angenh, akwerrp-antey.’”

¹¹ Jesus angkew ikwer-rnem, “Alakenhaymarlap angka nhenhey aynteyel. Angka Akngey-wenh ranap ntang-apeny. Angka rap ingweram-angkewarr arlpertryerrem.

¹² Ntang ingwer-rneman artwa wethel ra iwew iwerr arlertek-warlarl. Akngerr iwerr nhenh-apenyarl. Rernem angka Akngey-wenhew awelhem-tangkwele, rernemap Akngey arrkernem. Arrenty ilkwan apetyem, rap angka mwerr-angker ilpertelem, thipelarl ntang arlkwem-apeny. Rerneman ipmelhem-anem, Akngey apentey-angenh, Akngeyelarl nthakenh renh-rnem intem-antey antwerrkey-angenh, arrangkw.

¹³ Ntang ingwer-rneman ra iwew ahern apwert-angketyarr-warl. Artekerr-rneman nthakenh aylpey-angenh ahern apwert-angketyarr-warl, arrangkw. Alakenh-anyem akngerrrelan angka Akngey-wenh awem, inkwerelhem-anem Akngey-angkewarr, arwa angath-antey. Apmwa ayntentyelan, rernem ipmelhem, angka Akngey-wenh apentey-angenh, arrangkw. Rernem iylpelerrem, angka Akngey-wenh iwerlelpele.

¹⁴ Ingwer-rneman ahern arlkerl-angketyarr-apeny. Rernem angka Akngey-wenh awem-tangkwele, apwertel-then ampwal-rnemel-then renh-rnem ilpertelem-anem. Rerneman ament-antey arralty-anem, ilek-ilek mwerr-angkerew iterrem, arrkental-arlengant anaynteyew. Alakenh-anyem ilek-ilek ingwer-rnemel akwerrng ilpertelem-anem, arlkerl-rnemelarl atherrk-rnem lyapey-angenhalem-apeny. Angka ranap nthakenh renh-rnem rlterrkeley-angenh, arrangkw. Rernemap arraty aney-angenh Akngeyewan.

¹⁵ Ingwer-rneman ahern itwelh-itwelh-apenyarl. Rernem angka Akngey-wenh intem-antey antwerrkem. Arraty-angkewarr-anem rernem anem. Apmwarl ayntemeng-arey, rernem angka Akngey-wenh apentem intem-antey. Alakenh-anyemap rernem mwerr-angker warrkerrem Akngeyewan, ntang akngerrarl ahern itwelh-itwelhelan lyapeynem-apeny.”

Angka lyenenty-akert

¹⁶ Jesus-el angka ingwer-anem ilenh. “Kwenyel anantherr lyenenty arrtyem. Anantherr nthakenh arlengarrel artey-angenh, nthakenh pantyel artey-angenh, arrangkw. Anantherr irrwerl tywenem, ingwerentyel anaynt arenhey-alhem warl-itwew, rernemap aylpenhey-alhemarl. ¹⁷ Kel angka Akngey-wenh alakenh-anyem. Atha akngerr akalty-anthem angka nhelkwerel, rerneman arraty iterl-arey-angenharl. Ingwer-ingwer Akngeyelan angka ikwerenh anaynt ileyenh. Angkan ikwerenh irrtyertel ayntey-angenh, akngerrrelan iterl-areyenh-anem.”

Anaynteleyel: Jesus-el angka ilenh, renh-rnem akalty-antheyew. Rarl ahern nhenh-itwew anenh-antey, irrpetyapelant angka ikwerenh awenh. Ingwer-ingweran akngerrrel-anem angka anaynt ikwerenh aweyenh apmer arrpanenhthey.

¹⁸ “Kel arrantherran atyeng mwanty awelh-ayntenh-arey! Akngey arrantherr awem iylparethel, rap arrenhantherrenh akalty-anthem, ilek-ilek iterl-areyew. Arrantherr

ikwer awelhey-angenh, rap arrenhantherrenh akwerrngarl ilpertelem. Arrantherrap angkan ikwerenh iylpelerlewem-anem." Alakenh Jesus angkwew ikwer-rnem.

Jesus-wenh amikw-then ayteyikw-rnem-then
(Matthew 12:46-50; Mark 3:31-35)

¹⁹ Ingwer-ingwer Jesus anenh warl anyent-itwew, akngerr ingwer-rnem akalty-anthenh. Amikw ikwerenh ayteyikw ikwerenh-rnem-then apetyew, renh areyew. Rernemap arleng-antey rtney-alhew, akngerrrel arrngelew-wety. ²⁰ Ingwerentyel renh ilew, "Amengkw ngkwenh ayteyengkw ngkwenh-rnem-then mpwelheyel ngkweng akethel, ngenh areyew." ²¹ Ran alakenh tyernew, "Angka Akngew-wenharl awelheyel-rnem rernemarl amey atyenh ayteyaty-rnem-thenan. Rernemarl atyenh-rnem inngan."

Jesus-el kwaty rwarr-akert arternpeleyel
(Matthew 8:23-27; Mark 4:35-41)

²² Ingwer-ingweran Jesus angkwew kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemew, "Mpa! Alhey anantherr kwaty alay anthenayn-ampeny-warl." Rernemap nganerlarr-alhew rtnwewarl, anperlarr-alhew-anem.

²³ Rerneman kwaty alay-angkwarr artarnpeynenh, ran ankwanem irrenhew. Kwaty rwarr-akert-anem rntwey-alhew rlterrk innga, renh-rnem akngengerl-akngengerlhelhelew. Kwatyan lherrarnpew-anem rtnwewarl, aylperl-alheyew-anew-anem, aterelerrey inngap ayntewarl.

²⁴ Jesus-anem rernem atyokelew, "Ingkart akwentay! Kwatyel anenhantherrenh ilwerl-athenewerr!"

Rap akwentenhey-alpew, atayel innga angkwew rwarrew-then kwatyew-then. Ingker-rap arternperreyelpew. ²⁵ Ran angkwew ikwer-rnem, "Ater-anemarl arrantherr irreyel? Ilekew atyeng awelhey-angenh? Arrantherr ayenh iterl-aremer! Nthakenharl athan arrenhantherrenh iwerl-alhey-angenh!"

Rernem apatemel atererrew, rernemap angkerrew, "Pwertay! Artwa ilek-apenyarlap nhenhan? Rwarrel-then kwatyel-then renh awem!"

Artwa arrenty akngerr-akert
(Matthew 8:28-34; Mark 5:1-20)

²⁶ Ikwer-penh Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert alhew rtnwa ikwerel kwaty alay anthenayn-ampeny-warl. Rernemap kwaty alay-angkwarr artarnpenhew apmer Galilee-they, aremerrey-alhew tawen Gerasa ikwer-itwew-anem. ²⁷ Rernem rtnwethey atwarrew, kwaty impalthel-anem rtnenh. Artwa arwengkan apmer ikwer-areny Jesus-warl arnekerrey-ayntew. Ranap arrenty-akert, arnkewenyarl intem alhenh, apmer ikwerenh-rnem-itwel aney-angenh, arrangkw. Rap intey-angketyarrel anenh, ipmernemarl akwernenh-itwew. ²⁸⁻²⁹ Apmer ikwer-areny-rnemel renh arertnenh tyeynel itep-atherr ingkety-atherr-then. Arrentyarl angkep ikwer-warl aylpeyam-alpenh rlterrkelenh, rap tyeyn-rnem akalthenh, arleng-anem anterremel. Arrentyael rwew-alhenh, ra arleng ament alhaynteyew.

Jesus-elanh renh arew, rap arrenty-anem iltew, "Arrenty apmway! Tyerrelha ikwer-they!" Artwa ra arlkenty iwew atayel, rap kwernerrey-alhew, Jesus-arl rtnenh-itwew. "Jesus-ay! Nga Alerikw Akngew-wenh! Nthakenh ileyew ntwa ayenh? Ayengan irrepren apmwa. Ayenh irrwapenh-anthey-angenh!"

³⁰ Jesus-el ayernew, "Itnan ilek nga?"

Arrenty akngerran ikwer-itwew anenh. Ra tyernew, "Itna ayeng 'Akngerr.'" ³¹ Arrenty-rnemel renh ayernenh akngerr-inger, "Irrentey-angenh anenhantherr arrenty apmwerenem antwerkeyel-warl, aleth-antey tyarlewey-angenh-warl!"

³² Pikepik akngerran arlkwew-arlkwenh arrer-antey apwertel. Arrenty rernem ayernew, "Irrenta anenhantherr pikepik yanh-rnem-warl!" Ra renh-rnem irrentew, rernemarl ayernew-angkwarr-antey. ³³ Rernem artwethey tyerrelhew, anamerl-antey aylpew pikepik-rnem-warl. Pikepik-rnemap arwengkerrew, anterrew arlperpty-anem. Rernem anterrew kwenel-athek, kwaty alay-warl aylpew, ilwenherrew-anem.

³⁴ Pikepikew-artey-rnemel arew, rernemap tawen Gerasa-warl anterrew, apmer akely-rnem-warl-then. Rernem ingkerrenh ilew, "Pikepik-rnem arwengkw-awengkw kwaty-warl aylpewaw!" Rernemap apmer akely-areny-rnem-then ilew. ³⁵ Akngerrrel angka awew, rernem anterrew areyew, nthakenh irrenhan. Rernemap Jesus arey-alhew, artwa arwengkw-penh ikwer-itwew mwerr-anem arnkwakert anenh. Akwerrng arraty-anem anenh, arrenty-weny-anem. Rernemap Jesus-wetyan atererrew. ³⁶ Ingwer-rnemel rernemarl arewel, rernemap ingkerrew ilew, artwarl arrenty-akert-penh mwerrerrew.

³⁷ Tawen Gerasa-areny-rnem artewentyel atererrew, rernemap Jesus ilew, “Nga alpemer apmer nhenh-they apmer ingwer-warl.”

Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert nganerl-alhew rtnewwarl, rernemap anperl-alheyew-alenty alerl-antey rtnenherrenh. ³⁸ Artwa arwengk-penh ra angkew ikwer, “Atyetyartay! Mwerrang ayeng alpem ngkweng-angkwar?” Ra tyernew, ³⁹ “Nthekwern ntwa ayenh apenty-angenh. Ngkwenh-rnem-warl alpa. Iley-alpa, Akngeyarl ngkweng amperrngerrew, rarl ngenh mwerrelew.” Ra kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert anperl-alhew, artwa ran alpew apmer ikwerenh-warl. Rap akngerr ilerl-apenh alakenh, “Jesus-el arwengk-penh ayenh mwerrelew!”

*Jairus-wenh kwey alerikw arelh arntety-then-akert
(Matthew 9:18-25; Mark 5:21-43)*

⁴⁰ Ikwer-penh Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert apew-alpew kwaty alay Galilee anthenayn-ampeny-they. Akngerrrel renh arnarenh, rernemap ikwer arnekerrey-ayntew kwaty alay impalth-itwew. ⁴¹⁻⁴² Artwa anyent itnan Jairus anenh, artwa rltwarlap ran tyaty Jew-rnem-wenh-itwew. Anyentant ikwerenh kwey alerikwan, ranap 12-arl. Arntety inngap ra ayntenh, ilweyew-anemel. Jairus rap apetyew, ampwethel arrernelhew, Jesus-arl rtnenh-itwew. Rap ayernew artnemel, “Mwerrang apetyem apmer atyenh-warl?” Jesus rap alhew Jairus-el-arleng. Ingwer-rnemel renh-atherr apentyenenh, tyet inngitwew ingkerrenh-antey alperlewenh.

⁴³ Arelh anyent ingwerarl alpenh ikwer-rnemel-arleng, ranap arelh-rnem-wenh arntety-akertarl aherrety 12-ew-atety. Ngangker-rnemew ra apwert akngerr anthey-nenh, apwertanap ywerrew-anem. Ngangker-rnemel nthekwern renh mwerreley-angenh, arrangkw. Rap arntety intem-antey anenh. ⁴⁴ Rap Jesus-warl apetyew ingkern-angkwar; arnkwa Jesus-wenh arnerlewew. Anamerl-antey arntety ywerrenhew.

⁴⁵ Jesus-el renh-rnem ayernew, “Angwenhel ayenh arnerlewew?” Rernem ingkerrenh angkew, “Rwengk!” Peter ikwer angkew, “Inkartay, akngerr nhenhan tyetel alperlewey!”

⁴⁶ Jesus angkew, “Innga wenh! Ingwerentyel ayenh arnew! Atha iterl-areyel, arawerrngarl tyerrelherl-alhew atyeng-they!”

⁴⁷ Arelh rarl arnewan alakenh iterrenh, “Pwertay! Ayeng iterrew anyelkel arneyew-arrpantey. Jesus-el ran ayenh iterl-areyelarl. Ayeng nthakenh irrtiyert aylpey-angenh.” Rap atererrew, kwernerrey-alhew arrewemel, Jesus-arl rtnenh-itwew. Ingwer-rnemel renh arenh, rap angkew ikwer-rnem, “Ayeng wenh! Ayeng arntety aherrety 12-ew-atety anenh. Atharl arnkwa Jesus-wenh arnerlewew, anamerl-antey-anem ayeng mwerrerenhew.” ⁴⁸ Jesus ikwer athamerrew artewentyel, rap angkew, “Arelhampway! Nga mwerrerrew, ngarl atyeng rltterk iterrew. Apmer-warl alpanem, nyerrerrey-angenh alhewer-anem.”

⁴⁹ Jesus angkenh-antey arelh ikwerel-arleng, artwanem apetyew angkakert Jairus-wenh apmer-they. Jairus ran rtnenh-antey Jesus-el-arleng. Artwa ra angkew Jairus-ew, “Arrangkw wenh! Alerengkw ngkwenh atnengkanerrew. Arrangkwel-anem Inkart akngetyey-angenh, menty-anem.”

⁵⁰ Jesus-el awew, rap angkew Jairus-ew, “Artewenty iterrey-angenh. Nga atyeng awelhenty, alerengkw ngkwenh mwerrerrem.”

⁵¹ Rernemarl ingkerrenh arternp-antey alperlewenh, rernemap aremerrey-alhew Jairus-wenh amperel-anem. Jesus arrngert angkew ingwer-rnemewan, kwen aylpenhewerran. Rap ilew, irrpetyapant aylpenheyew ikwerel-arleng; Peter, awayenheng-atherr James-then John-then, kwey-wenh anyikw-then amikw-then-akerr. ⁵² Ingwer-rnem kwen arrwekel-antey aylpew, rernemap artnalhelerrenh kwey ipma ikwer. Ra ikwer-rnem angkew, “Artnalhelerrey-angenhaw! Kwey nhenhan ilwey-angenh, ankwarl aynteyel!”

⁵³ Ingkerrel awew, rarl angkew, rernemap irrpeltherremel atherrew ikwer, rernemarl iterl-arew, kwey rarl ipma ayntenh. ⁵⁴ Ra kwey itep-they antwerrekew, angkew-anem, “Kwey akwenta!” ⁵⁵⁻⁵⁶ Anamerl-antey rwarr ikwer-warl apew-alpew, kwey rap iteth-anem akwentenhew-alpew. Aynelikw-then amelikw-then arew, ratherrap apateyelpew. Jesus ikwer-atherr angkew, “Amern anthenh-atherr ikwer. Ingwerentyak iley-angenh, atharl kwey renh itethelew ipmepenh.”

9

*Jesus-el kwertengerl-rnem 12 thweneyel apmer arrpanenh-warl
(Matthew 10:1-16; Mark 6:7-13)*

¹ Ikwer-penh Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem 12 akarrelew ikwer-warl. Renh-rnem ra rlterrekeyew, rernem arrenty-rnem irrent-aynteyew, arntety-rnem-then mwerrel-aynteyew. ² Rap renh-rnem ilew, “Arrantherr apmer arrpanenh-warl alhayntenh-arey. Ingwer-rnem ilerl-apayntenh-arey, Akngeyan atyetyart ilkwa ingkerrenhew apmer arrpanenh-areyew. Arntety-rnem-then mwerrelerl-apayntenh-arey. ³ Ilengem akngeyneh-angenh; irrertety-weny, yakweth-weny, amern-weny, apwert-weny, arnkwa ingwer-weny, arrangkw. Arwa alhenh-arey. ⁴ Arrantherr apmer ingwerel aremerrey-alhem, ingwerentyel apek ilem warl ikwerenhel aneyew. Kel mwerr, anenh-arey ikwerel-arleng, akalty-anthenty-penhant alperl-alhemel. ⁵ Arrantherrarl apmer ingwerel aremerrey-alhem, ingwerentyel iley-angenh apek, warl ikwerenhel aneyew. Irrentewerr apek apmer yanh-areny-rnemel, awelhey-angenh apek arrewantherr. Menty aney, alpemelant ikwer-rnem-wety. Pwet atherr lhelenh-arey, ahern apmer yanh-wety irrarlkemel anewantherrenh-angkwarr. Alakenh-anjem rernem iterl-areyew, Akngeyan ahelerreyel ikwer-rnem.” Alakenh Jesus-el renh-rnem ilanthew.

⁶ Kel kwertengerl-rnem anperlarr-alhew, rernemap apmer arrpanenh-warl alhenh, angka mwerr-angker Akngey-wenh ilerl-apenh, arntety-rnem-then mwerrelerl-apenh.

*Atyetyart Herod-el Jesus iterl-arey-angenh
(Matthew 14:1-11; Mark 6:14-29)*

⁷⁻⁹ Angka Jesus-akert ingweram-angkwarr arlpimperrew. Ingwer-rnem angkerrenh, ran John Baptise-emeley-angker apek, itetherrenty-arrpantey ipmepenh. Renharlap Herod-el awank ipmew atwew. Ingwer-rneman angkerrenh, ran Elijah apek, angkakert Akngey-wenh awank anenharl-arrpantey. Ingwer-rneman angkerrenh, ran angkakert Akngey-wenh ingwer arrwekeleny apek, itetherrenty-arrpantey ipmepenh. Herod-el angka Jesus-akert awew, rap ilpertelelhemel iterrew, “Atha artwa atyenh-rnem ilanthew, John akapwert akeyew. Artwa angwenh ran nhenhey, alakenh arnwarnerl-apeyel? Atha renh rlwatayew.”

*Jesus-el artwernem 5,000 wanteyel
(Matthew 14:13-21; Mark 6:30-44; John 6:1-16)*

¹⁰ Angka mwerr-angker Akngey-wenh ilerl-apenh-penh, kwertengerl Jesus-wenh-rnem apey-alpew ikwer-warl. Rernem ilelhey-alpew ikwer, rernemarl mpwarerl-apenh. Ra renh-rnem atnwenheynew akngerr-wety tawen ingwer-warl Bethsaida-warl. ¹¹ Akngerrel awew, rarl alpew apmer ikwer-warl, rernemap renh apenteyew. Ra renh-rnem arnarew apetyenharl, rap arnekerrey-ayntew ikwer-rnem. Ra ikwer-rnem angka ilew, Akngey atyetyart ingkerrew anem. Arntety-rnem-then ra mwerrelenh arrpemarl.

¹² Jesus warrkerrenh-antey ingkeny aylpeyew-atety. Kwertengerl-rnem 12 angkew ikwer, “Anantherr apmer arlpaw-itwew aneyel amern-weny. Ntwa renh-rnem apmer ikwer-rnem-wenh-warl thwenemer, rernem amern ineyew, ankwethen aynteyew.”

¹³⁻¹⁴ Ra tyernew, “Arrantherran anthenh-arey amern ikwer-rnem!”

Artwernem 5,000 anew-anenh, arelh-rnem-then ampnern-akert; akngerr inngey. Kwertengerl-rnem angkew Jesus-ew, “Anantherr amern akelyant atyenyel, amern rtamp-rnem 5, aker aylperr atherr-then. Anantherr nthakenh alhey-angenh, amern akngerrew ineyew.”

Ra kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemew angkew, “Ilenh-arey renh-rnem, rernem arlwarey-arlwarey arrernelheyew, ingwer-rnem 50, ingwer-rnem 50 arrpemarl.” ¹⁵ Kwertengerl-rnemel renh-rnem ilew, rernem arrernelheyenyew alakenh. ¹⁶ Ra inew amern rtamp-rnem aker aylperr atherr-then, irrwerl-warl-athek aremel, “Akngelay, anantherr inkwerelhem, ntwarl amern-then aker-then anthew anewantherr.” Rap rlweth-akeynew amern-then aker-then akelyarl-akely, antheynemel kwertengerl-rnemew-anem. Rernem antheynenheng-arey, amern-then aker-then akngerrerrrew. Rernem antherl-apenh, akngerrel arlkweyew. ¹⁷ Ingkerrel atnerteng irreyew-atety arlkwew. Rernemarl arlkwew-penh, kwertengerl-rnemel amern ampeny-ampeny akwetyerl-apenh, rtnwernem 12-warl arrernerl-apenh arriwew-atety.

*Peter-el ileyel arraty-angkwarr angka Jesus-akert
(Matthew 16:13-20; Mark 8:27-30)*

¹⁸ Ingwer-ingwer Jesus ament alhew, Akngey-warl-athek angkaynteyew. Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ikwerel-arleng aneyarr-alhew. Rap renh-rnem ayernew, “Ilek ingwer-rnemelan ayenh ilem?”

¹⁹ Rernem tyernew, “Ingwerentyelan ngenh ileyel John Baptise-emeley-angker-arrpantey. Ingwerentyel ngenh ileyel Elijah-arrpantey. Ingwerentyelan ngenh ileyel

angkakert Akngey-wenh-arrpantey, awank-akerrarl anenh, ipmepen itetherrenty-arrpantey.”

²⁰ Jesus angkew, “Arrantherr-alew? Ilekarl arrantherr ayenh ileyel?”

Peter-el tyernew, “Ngan artwa renh, Akngeyarl awank-akerr angkew, ra ahern nhenh-warl thweneyew.”

²¹ Jesus arrngert angkew ikwer-rnem alakenh, “Innga wenh! Arrantherrap ingwer-entyak iley-angenh, Akngeyelarl ayenh thwenew ahern nhenh-warl.”

Jesus ilelheyel

(Matthew 16:21-28; Mark 8:31—9:1)

²² “Ayengan Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh. Ingwer-ingwer apmwel-ayeth-anem atyeng aynteyenh. Arlka ayeng irrwapmeyen, ayengap apmwa awelheyenh. Akngerr atyeng-wety arlkarerreyenh; atyetyart-rnem Jew-rnem-wenh, artwa rltwernem tyaty ilkwareny-rnem-then, artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty anthey-angker-rnem-akerr. Ingwer-rnemel ayenh atweyenh ipmewarl. Ingwa atherr-penhan ayeng angkeparl itetherreyenh ipmepen.” Alakenh-anyem ra ilelhew kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemew.

²³ Jesus angkew akngerrew, ikwerel-arlengarl anenh-rnemew, “Ingwerenty ayenharl apenteyew, ra nthakenh ikwerenharrp-angkwarr alhey-angenh, arrangkw. Ingwer-rnemel renh irrwampenh-anthem, ayenh apententy. Ran ipmelhey-angenh, ayenh apent-aynteyew intem-anteyarl. ²⁴ Ra iterreyel apek ament, mwanty iteth-antey arntarnt-arelh-aynteyew. Alakenhan apmwel-ayetharl iterreyel. Rap atnengkanerrem arppemarl, nthakenh Akngey-itwel intem-antey aney-alpey-angenh, arrangkw. Alakenh apek ingweran iterreyel, ‘Ayeng apek ilwenty, atharl Jesus apenteyel, kel mwerrarl.’ Rap Akngey-itwel intem-antey aney-alpem.

²⁵ Ingwerentyel apek ilek-ilek mwerr-angker inaynteyew ikwer. Apwert-then ra inaynteyew, amern-then inaynteyew, arnkwithen akngerr inaynteyew. Ampwal yanh-rnem-akert ra nthekwern Akngey-itwel aney-alpey-angenh, arrangkw! Ra ayenh apentey-angenh, rap ilwemarl, nthekwern Akngey-itwel aney-alpey-angenh, arrangkw. ²⁶ Ayengan Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh. Ingwer-ingweran ayeng apey-alpeyenh irrwerl-they antyerl akngerr-akert. Anantherrap arrtynrenhey-alpeyenh itwernel-apeny, riterrk Akngey-wenh-akertel.

Arrantherr apek nyerrerrem, ayenh apentewerr angka atyenh-wety-then, ayengap arrantherr-wety nyerrerrem arppemarl. ²⁷ Ayengan arraty angkeyel arrewantherr. Ingwerenty apmer nhelarl rlengk anew-aneyel-rnem, rernem Akngey anngel areyenh. Rernem ilwew-alenty, rernem areyenh, Akngeyarl atyetyart ilkwa aneyenh ingkerrew.”

Jesus amparrkeyel apwert irrwerl-itwew

(Matthew 17:1-13; Mark 9:2-13)

²⁸ Wik anyent-penh Jesus alhew apwert irrwerl-warl, Akngey-warl-athek angkaynteyew-anem. Rap kwertengerl-rnem irrpty atnwenhew, Peter awayenheng-atherr James-then John-then. ²⁹ Jesus-arl angkenh Akngeyew, inngerran ingwerl-kwererrew, arnkwa arlter innga irrew, amparrkew-anem. ³⁰ Arwapeny artwa atherr-anem ikwerel-arleng rtneyelpew, angkey-alhew ikwer, ratherranap Moses-then Elijah-then. ³¹ Rernemap ingkerrenh amparrkenh. Artwa ratherr angkew Jesus-ew, “Rlengk-anteyap nga ilwey-alhem Jerusalem-itwew, Akngeyelarl awank ilew-angkwarr.”

³² Jesus-arl angkenh artwa ingwer-atherrew, Peter artwa ikwer apelty atherr-then ankwa apelp ayntenh. Rernem ankwethey akwentenhey-alpew, rernemap arew, Jesus artwa ingwer-atherr-then ingkerrenh rernem amparrkenh. ³³ Artwa ingwer-atherr alpeyew-alenty rtenh, Peter angkew, “Ingkartay! Mwerr anantherr mpwelhenh-antey! Anantherr lywenty-rnem irrpty mpwareyew; ngkwengarl anyentan, ingweran Moses-ewarl, ingweran Elijah-ewarl!” Ran iterl-arey-angenh, ranap apmwel-ayeth angkenh. Ra iterrenh, artwa atherrang anenty-arrpantey ahern nhenh-itwew alerl.

³⁴ Peter angkenh-antey, kwenpayel-anem renh-rnem ingkerrenh artew, kwertengerl-rneman atererrew. ³⁵ Rernemap awew, Akngey rarl angkew kwenpay-they alakenh-anyem, “Nhanyem Alerey atyenh-antey, atharl awank ilew, renh thweneyew ahern-warl. Awelhenh-arey ikwer, rarl angkeyelewan arrewantherr!”

³⁶ Akngey angkenh-penh, rap ywerrerl-alhew, kwertengerl-rnemel arew, Jesus-arl ament-anem rtenh. Rernemap iterl-arew, mwerr-angker rernem arew. Rernem ingwer-rnemew iley-angenh-antey. Ingwer-ingwerantap rernem ilerl-arrernew ingwer-rnemewan.

Jesus-el arrenty irrenteyel awey anyent-they
(*Matthew 17:14-23; Mark 9:14-29*)

³⁷ Ingwepenh ingwerel Jesus kwertengerl-rnem irrpety-akert atwarreynenh apwert irrwerl-they. Ingwer-rnemel arew, rernemarl atwarrenhey-alpenh, akngerr ingga ikwer-rnem arnekerrew. ³⁸ Artwa anyentan arlkew, "Atyetyartay! Amperngerra alerey atyenh anyentew! Akngemang atha renh ngkweng-warl, raw mwerrereyew?" ³⁹ Arrentyan aypem ikwer-warl angkepelarrang, awey rap arlkenty iwem. Arrewelheleyam-alpem renh angkepelarrang, iwem renh ahern-warl-then. Iylkerretyan thelelhem arrakert-they. Arrenty ran antelhem ikwer-itwel intem-antey. Rap angkep apeyam-aypem ikwer-warl, renh irrwampenh-anthem intem-antey, awey rap ilweyew irrem. ⁴⁰ Atha kwertengerl ngkwenh-rnem ayernew, arrenty irrenteyew ikwer-they. Rernemap arrangwarl, irrentey-angenharl."

⁴¹ Jesus angkew ikwer-rnemew ingkerrew, "Arrantherran atyeng awelhey-angenh arrangw-antey! Arrantherran apmwel-ayetharl iterreyel. Ayengan arlkarawelheyl, arrenhantherrenh akalty-antheyel angkepelarrang! Ayeng nthakenh arrewantherrel-arlang aney-angenh arlang-alenty!" Rap artwa ikwer angkew, "Akngetya alerengkw ngkwenh atyeng-warl."

⁴² Aynelikw awey renh akngetyenh, arrentyelh renh ilatwew ahern-warl arrewelheleml. Jesus-el arrenty irrentew awey ikwer-they, renhap atwenhew-anem aynikwarl. ⁴³ Ingwer-rnemarl rtnenherrenh, rernemap apatew. Rernem angkew, "Inngangay! Akngeyel arnwarnem arawerrng-akertel!"

Jesus ilelheyel, ingwer-ingwerarl ra ilweyenh
(*Matthew 17:22-23; Mark 9:30-32*)

Ingkerrenh angkerrenh-antey, Jesus nakenh. Rap angkew kwertengerl ikwerenhrnemew, ⁴⁴ "Awelhenh-arey arternp atyeng! Ayengan Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh. Ingwerenteyel ayenh ahayiweyenh artwa apmwernem-warl, rernem ayenh atweyew ipmew-antey." ⁴⁵ Kwertengerl-rnemel nthakenh iterl-arey-angenh, rarl ilelhenh ikwer-rnem. Akngey ikwer-rnem arrngert angkew, rernem iterl-arewerr. Rernem apatenh, renh ayerneyew, angka ikwer-rnem anaynteleyew.

Angwenh artwa ilkwan anem?
(*Matthew 18:1-5; Mark 9:33-37*)

⁴⁶ Ikwer-penh kwertengerl-rnem angkerrenh, rernemap ilterrenh alakenh, "Angwenharlap ilkwa inngan anewantherr-they?" ⁴⁷ Jesus-el nthakenh renh-rnem awey-angenh. Kel ra renh-rnem iterl-arenhan, rernemarl alakenh iterrenhan. Ra ilew, ampa akely apetyeyew, rtneyew ikwerel-arlang. ⁴⁸ Ra angkew kwertengerl-rnemew, "Nga ampew mwerr anem, ngap atyeng mwerr anem arrpemar. Ngan atyeng mwerr anem, ngap Akngeyewarl mwerr anem arrpemar. Akngey ranap ayenharl thwenew. Ngarl akely antwelhem, ngap ilkwarl Akngey-angkwarr." Alakenh Jesus angkenh ikwer-rnem.

Artwa ingwerelan arrenty-rnem irrenteyel
(*Mark 9:38-41*)

⁴⁹ John-an angkew, "Ingkartay! Anwernantherr arew, artwa anyentel arrenty-rnem irrentenharl, itna ngkwenhel itnewemel. Anwernantherr renh iltew, anewantherr-areny-wenyarlap ran."

⁵⁰ Jesus angkew, "Arrngert angkey-angenh. Ran anewantherr tyel-angkey-angenh, ranap anewantherr-apyen."

Samaria-areny-rnem arlkarerreyel Jesus-wety

⁵¹ Kel Jesus-el iterl-arenh, rarl Jerusalem-itwew ilweyenh, irrwerl-anem alpeyenh angkep. Ra iterrew, Jerusalem-warl alheyew-antey, rap anperl-alhew-anem. ⁵² Galilee-they ra alheyew akwerterrp-antey Samaria-ampeny-angkwarr Judea-warl. Rap angkakert-rnem thwenew arrwewel Samaria-warl, apmer ikwer-rnem alaleweyew. ⁵³ Apmer ikwer-areny-rnemel awew, Jesus-arl alpenh Jerusalem-warl, rernemap angkew, "Arrangkw! Nthakenh ra nhel ayntey-angenh! Jew-rnemem arrantherran apmer arrewantherrenhel ayntemer!" ⁵⁴ Angkakert-rnem angkep alpey, Jesus ileyew, Samaria-areny-rnemarl angkew. James-then John-thenel awew, ratherrap ahelerrew angkew-anem, "Ingkartay! Ayla ayernem Akngey, rwa thweneyew irrwerl-they, renhrnem ilwerl-atheneyew?"

⁵⁵ Ra arrngert angkew. ⁵⁶ Rernem anper-antey apmer ikwer-angkwarr alhew, apmer ingwerel-anem ayntey-alhew.

*Jesus apenteyewan rltarrkarl
(Matthew 8:18-22)*

⁵⁷ Rernem iwerrel-antey alperlewenh Jerusalem-warl, artwa anyent rernem arey-alhew. Artwa rap angkew Jesus-ew, "Atha ngenh apenteyew, ingweram-angkewarr nga alhenty."

⁵⁸ Jesus-el tyernew, "Arengk artnwer inteyel ayntem ntywetyarl. Thip akerrkan atharlkwel ayntem ntywetyarl. Artwa Innga Akngey-wenh athan apmer atnyenyey-angenhan."

⁵⁹ Jesus angkew artwa ingwerew, "Apenta ayenh!"

Artwel tyernew, "Ingkartay! Akngey atyenh ilweyew-aneyel. Ayeng angkep alpeyew, renh arntarnt-arey-alpeyew. Renh akwernenty-penh, atha ngenh apenteyenh-anem."

⁶⁰ Jesus angkew ikwer, "Inweng Akngey-wenh atnyenyey-angenh-rnem menty rernem akwernerl-ayntey. Nga alhemer, ingwer-rnemarl ilerl-apaynteyew, Akngeyan ikwer-rnem atyetyart anaynteyew, renh-rnem arntarnt-araynteyew."

⁶¹ Artwa ingweran angkew arrpemar, "Ingkartay! Atha ngenh apenteyew. Ayeng-tangkwal apmer-warl alpeyew arrwekel, atyenh-rnem atha iley-alpeyew, ayengan alpeyel ngkwengel-arleng."

⁶² Jesus-el tyernew, "Arrangk. Ntwa ayenh apententy, nthekwern nga angkepperrey-angenh. Ngan iterreyel angkepperreyew, nthekwern ntwa angka Akngey-wenh iley-angenh, rarl atyetyart ingkerrew aneyel, arrangk."

10

Jesus-el kwertengerl-rnem 72 thweneyel apmer arrpanenh-warl

¹ Ikwer-penh Jesus-el rlwanew 72 ingwer-rnem-anem. Ra renh-rnem atherrarl-atherrarl thweneyew, rap angkew ikwer-rnem, "Apmer ingkerr-warl alhayntenh-arey, ingwer-rnem ilerl-apayntenh-arey, ayengan ingkern-theyarl alheyenh. ² Akngerr ingwer-rnem aneyel apmer arrpanenhel. Rernem mpwelheyel, angka mwerr-angker Akngey-wenh awaynteyew. Athanap warrkenh-rnem irrpetyapant atnyenyel, ingwer-rnem akalty-anthaynteyewan. Arrantherr ayernemer alakenh, 'Akngeyay, ntwawarrkenh ingwer-rnem rlwana, akngerr ingwer-rnem awelheyew ngkweng.' ³ Kel-anem alhenh-arey. Mwanty-antey alhenh-arey, rltarrkarl arrewantherr aynteyenh-wety! Arrantherran anik, yep-yep-apenyarl. Ingwer-rneman ahelengkw, artnwer-apenyarl. ⁴ Ampwal-rnem akngeyney-angenh; yakweth-weny, apwert-weny, pwet anyentant. Arrantherr ingwer iwerr-itwew rlwatenty, aleth angkey-angenh, kel anperl-alhemel arrpemar.

⁵ Arrantherr apmer anyent-itwew aremerrey-alhem, warl anyent-warl-tangkwal alhenh-arey. Arrantherr aympenheyew-alenty warl ikwer-warl, angkenh-arey artwawarlew-artey ikwer alakenh, 'Akngeyel ngenh arnep-arnem ngkwenh-rnem-then, mwanty arntarnt-arem intem-antey.' ⁶ Artwa yanh apekan ahelengkw, Akngeyelap renh arnep-arey-angenh. Artwa ahelengkw-weny apek ra, Akngeyelap renh arnep-arnem ikwerenh-rnem-then. ⁷ Arrantherr warl ikwer-itwewant anenh-arey, warl ingwerel ayntey-angenh. Amern-then aker-then arlkwenh-arey, warl ikwer-areny-rnemelarl antheman. Kwaty-then atywenh-arey, rernemarl antheman. Rernem arntarnt-arem arrenhantherrenh, pay-apeny anthemel, arrantherrarl atyeng warrkerreyelan.

⁸ Arrantherr apek anperl-alhenty apmer ingwer-warl. Apmer ikwer-areny-rnem inkwerelhemel arnekerrem apek arrewantherr. Warl ikwer-rnem-wenh-warl apek arrenhantherrenh atnwenheynem, anthemel amern ilek-ilek. Kel arrantherrap inkwerelhemel arlkwenh-arey ikwer-rnem-itwew. ⁹ Mwerrelenh-arey arntety-rnem apmer ikwer-areny. Renh-rnem ilenh-arey, arltarl arrer-anem irreyel-wety, Akngeyarl ingkerrenhew atyetyart aneyenh, arntarnt-areyenh renh-rnem. ¹⁰ Arrantherr alhenty apmer ingwer-warl apek. Apmer yanh-areny-rnem arlkarerrem arrewantherr-wety, rernemap awelhey-angenh arrewantherr. Kel ampererremel alhenh-arey apmer ikwer-angkewarr, alakenh angkemel, ¹¹ 'Arenh-arey nhanyeman! Anantherr arrewantherrwety pwet-they ahern nhenh-areny lertnem. Awelhenh-arey! Arltan arrer-anemerreyel, Akngeyarl ingkerrenhew atyetyart aneyenh, renh-rnem arntarnt-areyenh. Arrantherranap Akngey-wetyan arlkarerreyelar!' Alakenh-anyem arrantherr ilerl-apemer apmer ikwer-itwew. ¹² Arlta anyentel, ingkerrenh-antey ywerreyelpenyhel, Akngeyelan akarrelenhey-alpeyenh apmer arrpanenh-areny-rnem ikwer-warl. Ra renh-rnem ayerneyew, nthakenh rernem anenharl. Rap apmwerneman irrwampenh-antheyenh, mwerr-rnemantarl ra arntarnt-areyengan.

Arrantherr apek iterl-areyel angka tawen Sodom-akert? Awank-akerr Akngeyel irrwapenh-anthew ingkerrenh apmer ikwer-itwew, rernemarl apmwel-ayeth anenh. Ran ikwer-rnemew ahelerrew. Kel arlta anyentel, ingkerrenharl ywerreyelpeyenhel, ra irrwapenh-antheyenh alyepel Sodom-areny-rnem. Ingwer-rnem arrewantherr awelhey-angenh-rnem, Akngey rap artewentyel renh-rnem irrwapenh-antheyenh.” Alakenh-anyem Jesus angkew artwernem 72 ikwer-rnem.

Jesus-el ilteyel ikwer awelhey-angenh-rnem

(Matthew 11:20-24)

¹³ Jesus angkew ingkerrew, “Tawen Korazin-areny-rnem Akngeyel renh-rnem irrwapenh-antheyenh artewentyel innga. Rernem atyeng awelheyangan. Alakenh irrkaty arppemarl aynteyenh ingwer-rnemewan tawen Bethsaida-arenyewan. Rernem ayenh arew, atharl akngerr mwerrelenh, rernemap atyeng-wety arlkarerrewarl. Ayeng tawen Tyre-warl tawen Sidon-warl-then alheyew-anew, mwerrelerl-aneyew-anew renh-rnem, rernem atyeng awelhemerarl. Rernemap nyerrerrrem, apmwa ikwer-rnem-wenh-wety angkepperrem. Rernemap arnkwa apmwamwamel rernem aylpem anewantherrenh-angkewarl, inmenthel-then apernelhemel. Alakenh-anyem ingwer-rnemel renh-rnem areyew, rernemarl apmwewety angkepperrew. ¹⁴ Arlta anyentel, ingkerrenh ywerreyelpeyenhel, Akngeyel tawen Tyre-areny-rnem-then tawen Sidon-areny-rnem-then irrwapenh-antheyenh alyepelant. Rap tawen Korazin-areny-rnem-then tawen Bethsaida-areny-rnem-then irrwapenh-antheyenh artewentyel innga. ¹⁵ Tawen Capernaum-areny-rnem-alew? Rerneman apmwel-ayeth iterreyel alakenh, ‘Akngeyel anwernantherrenh irrwerl akngeyneyenh, ikwer-itwel aney-alpeyew. Jesus anenh apmer anwernewantherrenh-itwew, rap ilek-ilek mwerr-angker mpwarenh.’ Alakenhap rernem iterreyelan. Rernem atyeng awelhey-angenh-anteyarl. Akngey rap renh-rnem arleng ikwer-wety iweyengan.”

¹⁶ Jesus angkew artwernem 72 ikwer-rnem, “Ingwerenty arrewantherr awelhem, rap atyengan awelhem arppemarl. Ingwerenty arrewantherrety arlkarerrem, atyeng-wety ra arlkarerrem arppemarl. Ingwerenty atyeng-wetyan arlkarerrem, rap Akngey-wetyan arlkarerrem arppemarl. Akngey rarlap ayenh thwenew ahern nhenh-warl.” Alakenh-anyem Jesus-an angkew artwa 72 ikwer-rnemewan. Rernemap anperl-alhew apmer arpanenh-warl-anem.

Kwertengerl-rnem 72 angkep alpeyel Jesus-warl

¹⁷ Ikwer-penh ingwer-ingwer artwa 72 weth-rnem, Jesus-elarl thwenew-rnem, rernem inkwerelhemel apey-alpew Jesus-warl. Rernemap ilelhew, “Ingkartay! Innga wenh! Anwernantherr arrenty-rnem iterl-apenh, itna ngkwenh itnewemel, rernemap awelheh anwernewantherr! Anwernantherr irrentew arntety-rnem-they, rernemap ywerrerrl-alhew!”

¹⁸ Jesus ikwer-rnem angkew, “Atha arew, arrenty alkenh Satan-wenh arawerrng akelyarl-akelyarl irrenhey-alpenh. Ran rlterrk-weny-anem. ¹⁹ Arrantherr atyeng awelhenh-arey! Atha arrewantherr rlterrk anthem, athap arrenhantherrenh arntarnt-arayntem. Arrantherr rtnwem ahelengkw-rnem lthwerl-apayntem arnperrk-rnem-then, arrantherrap alethel alhayntem arntety-weny. Arrantherrap Satan-angkwarr-anem rlterrkarl. Nthekwern ra irrwapenh-anthey-angenh, arntety-then anthey-angenh, arrangkw. ²⁰ Arrantherrap inkwerelhemel angkeyel, ‘Innga wenh! Arrenty-rnem anwernewantherr iylparethel aweyel!’ Mwerr-angkwarr arrantherr inkwerelhemel angkem, ‘Akngeyel anenhantherr iterl-areyel, rarl anenhantherr itna ingkwernew pip ikwerenh-warl.’”

²¹ Jesus-arl angkenh artwernem 72 ikwer-rnem, Inweng Mwerr-angkerel renh irrgerney-anthew. Ra angkew alakenh Aynikw ikwerenhew, “Akngeyay, ngan atyetyart alkenh ingkerrew ahern nhenhew-then alkerew-then. Atha ngenh nakem. Ntwa angka ngkwenh ilew akwerrp-rnem-warl. Ntwa angka ngkwenh iley-angenharl akalty-rnem-warl. Ya, Akngey, ntwa alakenh arnwarnew, ngarl ilkelhew-angkwarr.” Alakenh Jesus angkew Aynikw ikwerenhew.

²² Jesus artwernem 72 ikwer-rnem angkew arppemarl, “Akngeyel ilek-ilek ikwerenh atyeng anthew. Ayengan Alerikw ikwerenh. Rant anyentel ayenh iterl-arem innga. Athant anyentel renh iterl-arem innga arppemarl. Atha rlwanew-rnemel rernemarl Akngeyan iterl-arem arppemarl, atharl renh lwewarrernem ikwer-rnem.”

²³ Jesus-el artepang arenhey-alpew, ra angkew kwertengerl-rnem 12 ikwer-rnemant, “Arrantherr inkwerelheyel-anem, aleyan arrantherrarl anngel areyel ilek-ilek mwerr-angker-rnem. Aleyant Akngeyel lwewarrernew alakenh. ²⁴ Angkakert Akngey-wenh arwkekeleny-rnemel Atyetyart ilkwernemel-then rernem ilek-ilek mwerr-angker

areyew, aley arrantherrarl areyel-apeny. Rernem aveyew, aley arrantherrarl aweyel-apeny. Arrangkew. Alakenh-anyem atha arrenhantherrenh ilem inkwerelhenty."

Artwa atham-atham Samaria-areny

(Matthew 22:34-40; Mark 12:28-34)

²⁵ Artwa akalty anyent anenh, ranap angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angkerarl. Rap Jesus arrkerneyew rterl-alhew. "Atyetyartay! Nthakenh irrem ayeng, Akngey-itwel intem-antey aney-alpeyewan?"

²⁶ Jesus-el tyernew, "Ntwa kel angka Moses-wenh iterl-areyel. Ilek angka nhenhelen aynteyel?"

²⁷ Artwa akalty angkew, "Alakenh angka Moses-wenhel aynteyel: 'Artewentyel ilkelh-aynta Akngeyewan, ikwer anthelhemel, ikwerant iterremel, ikwer warrkerremel.' Alakenh-then ra aynteyel: 'Ngarl arntarnt-arelhew-apeny mwanty, ntwap ingwer-rnem arntarnt-araynta arppemarl.'"

²⁸ Jesus-an angkew ikwer, "Arraty nga angkeyel. Nga alakenh irrenty, ngap alpem Akngey-itwel, aney-alpeyew intem-antey."

²⁹ Artwa akalty ra ilkelhew, Jesus-el renh nakeyew, rap ayernew, "Angwenharlap atha arntarnt-areman?"

³⁰ Jesus-el angkanem ilew artwa ikwer. "Artwa Jew anyent anenh Jerusalem-itwew. Rap iterrew, alheyew tawen ingwer-warl Jericho-warl, rap anperl-alhew-anem. Artwa irryert-awarr-rnem irryert-aylpew arrwekel iwerrel, rernemap renh apetyenharl arnarew. Rernemap renh antwerrkemel apwert rakew. Renhap arnkwa lhelemel atwew, iwerlelpemel ahern-itwew ayntaynteyew, rap kelepenh ilweyew-anew.

³¹ Ikwer-penh artwa rltwa tyaty Jew-rnem-wenh-areny alhew iwerr irrkaty ikwerel. Ra arenhew, artwarl ayntenh, rap anper-antey alhew ikwer-angkwarr.

³² Artwa warrkenh tyaty Jew-rnem-wenh-areny iwerr ikwerel arppemarl alhenh, ranap Levi-wenh-antey. Arrer innga arntety ikwer-angkwarr alhew, rap iterrew, 'Ayeng arlarl.' Arenhemel anper-antey ra alhewan.

³³ Artwa ingwer-anem tangkey-akert alhenh iwerr ikwerel arppemarl, ranap Samaria-arenyarl. Ra arey-alhew, artwa arntetyarl ayntenh, rap amperrngerrew ikwer. ³⁴ Rap alhew ikwer-warl, ngkwarl wayn thelew artwa tywen-rnem-warl, anterel apernemel arertnew-anem. Rap artwa renh tangkey-warl tywenerl-alhew, akngeyew warl anyent-warl-anem. Rap renh athenew panty-warl, ankwakel-anem renh arntarnt-arenh.

³⁵ Ingwepenh an artwa Samaria-areny ra apwert-anem anthew artwa apmerew-arteyew. Rap angkew, 'Ayengarl alpeyel-wety-anem, atha ngkweng apwert nhanyem anthem. Ntwa artwa arntety nhanyem arntarnt-araynta. Ingwer-ingwer ayeng apey-alpentyan, athap ngenh apwert anthem, artwa ran arternp mwerrerr-aynteyew.'

³⁶ Jesus-elarl angka ilenh-penh, ra artwa akalty-anem ayernew, "Nthakenh ngan iterreyel angka nhenhew? Artwa nthenh-apenyel arntarnt-arenh artwa arntety mwanteyel?"

³⁷ Artwa akaltyan angkew, "Artwa wethaw Samaria-areny, renharl alpemelew!"

Jesus-an angkew ikwer, "Ya, arraty. Anantherr iterl-areyel, Jew-rnem ilkelhey-angenh Samaria-areny-rnemewan. Artwa Samaria-areny ranap arntarnt-arenh artwa Jew ikwer. Alakenh-anyem nga alhew, ingwer-rnemew mpwareyew mwerr-angker. Ngkwenh-rnemewant iterrey-angenh. Jew-rnemewant iterrey-angenh. Ntwa mwerr mpwaraynta ilkelhey-angenh-rnemew-then."

Angkwerenheng-atherr Martha-then Mary-then

³⁸ Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert iwerrel-antey alhenh Jerusalem-warl, rernemap aremerrey-alhew apmer ingwerel. Arelh itna Martha anenh apmer ikwer-itwel, rap renh-rnem ilew, amern arlkweyew apmer ikwerenh-itwew. ³⁹ Rernem kwen aylpenhew warl ikwer-warl, aney-alhew-anem. Martha-wenh ayteyikw Mary anenh Jesus-itwel. Jesus-el renh akalty-anthenh. Mary ran awelhenh ikwer. ⁴⁰ Martha warrkerrenh artewenty innga, amern akngerr ampememel. Rap alhengkerrrerrew, rap alhew, Jesus ayerneyew, "Ingkartay, ayek ntwan areyel? Mary-el ayenh iwerl-alhew. Ayengant ament warrkerreyel. Ntwa renh ilemer, ayenh alpemeleyew!"

⁴¹ Rap renh tyernew athamerremel, "Martha-ay! Ilekew nga ahelerreyel Mary-ewan? Ilekew nga arralty-aneyel, amern akngerr ampem-aynteyewan? ⁴² Mwerr-angkwarr iterra, Mary-arl iterreyel-angkwarr. Nthakenh ayeng ikwer arrngert angkey-angenh."

11

Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem akalty-antheyel, Akngeyew angkaynteyew (Matthew 6:5-15)

¹ Arlta ingwer-ingwerelan Jesus anenh, Aynikw ikwerenhew-anem angkemel. Rarl angkenh-penh, kwertengerl anyent apetyew ikwer-warl, angkey-alhew ikwer, "Ingkartay! Akalty-antha anenhantherr; arraty angkaynteyew Akngeyew, John-elarl kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem akalty-anthenh-apeny. Ntwa apek akalty-anthem anenhantherr alakenh?"

² Jesus-an angkw ikwer-rnem, "Alakenh angkayntenh-arey: 'Akngeyay, ingkerrelarl ngenh iterl-aremer, nakemel angkerl-anemer. Ngan Atyetyart ingkerrew. Anantherr ingkerrenh ngkweng awelhem.

³ Intem anthaynta amern-then aker-then anewantherr arlta arrpanenhel.

⁴ Ingwer-rnemel apmwel-ayeth anewantherr mpwarenty, menty-anem anantherr renh-rnem ipmemel tyarlewem iyplelerremel.

Anantherr apmwelhelenty, anantherr ngenh ayerneyew, apmwa irrarlkeyew anewantherr-wety. Anenhantherr awakelhey-angenh, angkep atweyewan.

Intem arntarnt-araynta anenhantherr; arrkernewerr anenhantherr ingwerentyel, apmwel-ayeth anaynteyew.'

Alakenh angkeman arrantherr Akngeyewan."

⁵ Jesus-an angkw ikwer-rnem, "Nhanyem atha arrewantherr angka ilem. Nga apek alhem ampepenyel warl ngkwenh-rnem-wenh-warl, amernew aparelheyew. Ntwa apek ayernem alakenh, 'Apmarleyay! Amern atyeng antha, ⁶ atyenharl apetyewew arlengthey. Ayengan apateyel, nthakenh atha ilem. Ayengan arrangk, ilekel atha wantey-angenh.'

⁷ Warl ikwer-arenyan kwen-they-antey apek angkem, 'Atyekeley-angenh! Ipma anenhantherr! Ayengan atyenh-rnem-akert aynteyel, arriwan atha akentew-anem. Nthakenh akwentey-angenh, amern ngenh antheyew, arrangk.' ⁸ Ra apek alakenh ngkweng angkem aynterl-anemel, arrangk nthakenh ngenh anthey-angenh. Nga apek iterrem ngkwenh-wenyarl. Ntwa renh ayernem alhewer-antey, rap akwentenhey-alpemar. Rap amern-anem nyerrerremel ngkweng anthem, ingwer-rnemel renh awewerr; rarl iyplelat aweyel.

⁹ Arternp awelhenh-arey arrantherr! Ntwa ayerna Akngey, ranap ngkweng anthemarl. Nga nthwa, ranap ngkweng lwewarrernemar. Ntwa arriw rltar-atwa, ranap ngkweng altywrelemarl. ¹⁰ Inngarlarp ran! Ntwa Akngey ayernenty, ranap nthakenh iyplelat awey-angenharl. Nga nthwenty, ranap nthakenh irrttyerl-aylpey-angenharl. Ntwa arriw rltar-atwenty, Akngey ranap ngkweng altywrelemarl, ngap aylpenhem-anem.

¹¹ Alerengkwel ngenh aker aylperrew apek ayernem. Ntwa rtnwem ahelengkw ikwer anthey-angenharl, arrangk! Ntwa aylperrant anthem arlkweyewan. ¹² Ampengkwel ngenh aker kwartew apek ayernem. Ntwa atneth-akert ikwer anthey-angenh, arrangk!

¹³ Arrantherran apmwangkwarl aneyel, arrantherrap iterl-areyellarl, ilek-ilek mwerr-angker anthaynteyewan ampa arrewantherrenhewan. Akngey irrwerl-arenyan arrantherr-apeny-wenyarl. Ra mwerr-angker inngarl anthem. Ra arrantherr-apeny-wenyarl. Ra anthem Inweng Mwerr-angkerarl arrewantherr; arrantherr renh ayernentyan."

Angka arrenty ilkwakert

(Matthew 12:22-32; Mark 3:20-30)

¹⁴ Arlta ingwerelan Jesus-el artwa arrenty-akert arey-alhew. Arrenty el artwa renh angkey-angenhelenh. Jesus-el arrenty irrentew ikwer-they, artwa rap angkenh-anem. Akngerrelan apatemel arew. ¹⁵ Ingwer-rneman angkerrenh, "Atyetyart arrenty-rnem-wenhel Jesus yanhan rlterrkelew, ra arrenty-rnem irrent-aynteyew."

¹⁶ Ingwer-rnem iterrew, Jesus arkerneyew, rernemap ayernew, "Mwerr-angker mwanty mpwaraynta arawerrng-akertel! Alakenh anantherr areyew, Akngeyelanang inngarl ngenh thwewew."

¹⁷ Jesus-elan kanper-antey iterl-arew, rernemar iterrenh, rap angkanem ikwer-rnem ilew. "Artwa ilkwa apek atyetyart anem apmer anyentew. Akngerr apmer ikwer-areny-rnem apek amentew-amenterrrem, intem-antey rernem atwerrerrl-anenty. Nthakenh rerneman anyent-antey arey-angenh, rernemap ingkerrenh arlperry alhem. Apmer ikwer-rnem-wenh-itwew irrpetyapant-anem aneyelpem. Artwa ilkwa ran atyetyart irrpetyapew-anem anem.

Akngerr-rneman altyernem-then atwerrem apek intem. Nthakenh rerneman anyent-antey aney-angenh, rernemap ingkerrenh arlperryt alhem. Apmer ikwer-rnem-wenh-itwew irrpetyapant-anem aneyelpem.

¹⁸ Arrantherran iterreyel, atyetyart arrenty-rnem-wenhel ayenh rlterrkelerl-anenty-arrpantey. Arrangkwarl yanhey! Ran atyetyart atyeng aney-angenharl. Ran atyetyart arrenty-rnemewantarl aneyel. Nthekwern ra arrenty-rnem irrentey-angenh, ra atyetyart arrenty-rnem irrpetyapew aneyelpewerr. Nthekwern atyetyart arrenty-rnem-wenhel ikwerenh-rnem irrentey-angenh, arrangkwa. ¹⁹ Arrantherr iterreyel, rarl ayenh rlterrkelerl-anenty-arrpantey, arrenty-rnem irrent-aynteyew. Iterrenh-arey arrpemarlarantherr! Arrewantherrenh-rnem-alew, rernemarl arrenty-rnem irrentey-angker arrpemarlar? Arrenty Satan-elang renh-rnem rlterrkkeley-angenh, arrangkwa! Nga alakenh angkenty, rernemap ngkweng ahelerrem, rernemarl ilem, 'Rlterrk Akngey-wenhelant arrenty irrentey-angker.' ²⁰ Akngey atyetyart ilkwane ingkerrew anem. Arawerrng ikwerenh-akertel athan arrenty-rnem irrentey-angker inngarl. Anngel arrantherr aley areyel."

²¹ Jesus-el angka ingwer-anem ilenh, arawerrng Akngey-wenhan rlterrk Satan-wenh-angkwarr. "Artwa rlterrk ilkwel warl ikwerenh arntarnt-arem. Rarl alakenh arntarnt-arem, ilek-ilek ikwerenh mwanty ayntem warl kwenel. Ingwerentyakel nthakenh irrytyert-iny-angenh. ²² Artwa ingwer rlterrk innga ikwer-angkwarr apetyenty, renhap athenemel atwem. Rap inem ilek-ilek warlelarl aynteyel-rnem, rap arlperrytelemel anthem ikwerenh-rnemew-anem."

Anaynteleyel: *Jesus-el angka nhenh ilenh, renh-rnem akalty-antheyew. Arrenty alkenh artwa arwekeleny-apheny. Jesus-an artwa rlterrk ingwer-aphenyarl, ranap rlterrk inngarl. Ranap arrenty-rnem arrpwernemel irrenteyel Akngey-wenh arawerrng ilkwakertel.*

²³ Jesus angkwel, "Ingwerenty atyeng ilkelhey-angenh, atyenh-wenyarl ra. Ran ingwer-rnem atyeng-warl akngetyey-angenh, ranap renh-rnem atyeng-wety thweneyelarlarleng."

*Arrenty anyent angkep-antey apeyam-alpeyel
(Matthew 12:43-45)*

²⁴ Jesus angkwel ikwer-rnem, "Arrenty-wenh-angkwarrarl alakenh-anyeman. Ra artwa anyentel-arleng-tangkwelel anem, ingwerentyelap renh irrentem-anem ikwer-they. Ra artwa renh iwerl-alhem-anem, rap alhem-anem, arlpaw-ampeny-warl-anem ywarn-antey nthwem, artwa ingwerew arternperreyew. Ran ament angkem, 'Ayengan angkep artwa ikwer-warl alpem, ayengarlarl awank anenh-warl.' ²⁵ Rap angkep alpem, artwa renh mwerr-anem arey-almem. Ranap arrenty atnyeny-angenh-anem. Inweng Akngey-wenh rap atnyeny-angenh arrpemarlar, rarl warl aterngg-weny arey-almem-apheny, iylpwanem. ²⁶ Arrenty rarl arem-penh, ra alpem, apmwa innga 7 ingwer-rneman ingwerl-alpeyew, rernemap ingkerrenh artwa ikwer-warl aylpey-almem-anem. Artwa irreperrn ra arrenty anyent-tangkwelel atnyenenh. Aleyan ra anem apmwa innganem, arrenty akngerr-akert. Angka atyenhew awelhemer apenterl-anemel, alakenh ikwer apmwa ayntewerr arrpemarlar."

²⁷ Jesus-arl angkenh-antey, arelh anyent arlkew, "Amengkw rarl ngenh alkenhelew ra inkwerelheyel!"

²⁸ Jesus-el tyernew, "Arrangkwarl. Ingwer-rnem angka Akngey-wenhewarl awelheyel-rnem, rernemarl inkwerelheyel inngan."

*Ingwer-rnemel areyew, Jesus-elarl mwerr-angker rlterrk-akertel mpwareyel
(Mark 8:11-12; Matthew 12:29-32)*

²⁹ Akngerr-anem akngerr-anem akarrerrenh Jesus-warl, rap angkwel ikwer-rnem. "Arrantherran apmwarlar! Arrantherran intemarl ayerneyel, 'Mwerr-angker mwanty mpwara Akngey-wenh arawerrng-akertel!' Nthakenh atha alakenh-anyem mpwarey-angenh arrewantherr. Athan angka Jonah-akertant ilem. Ranap angkakert Akngey-wenh awank-akerrarl anenh. ³⁰ Arrantherr angka weth iterl-areyel. Aylperr ilkwel renh kwertnew, ingwa atherrel ra ayntenh aylperr-itwel kwen. Akngeyel aylperr iylarnew, Jonah renh iteth-antey rilkwethel iwenhey-almem aketh-warl kwaty impalth-warl. Ikwer-penhan rap tawen ilkwewarl Nineveh-warl alhew-anem, ra apmer ikwer-areny-rnem ileyew, apmwewety angkeperreyew Akngey-warl-athek. Ayengan Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh, ayengap arrewantherr katy ilweyenh, awenngel ingwa atherrel aynteyenh, Jonah-arl aylperr-itwel ingwa atherrew ayntew-apheny. Ayengap angkep itetherreyenhan ipmepenh, arrantherraw Akngey-warl-athek angkeperreyew.

³¹⁻³² Nineveh-areny-rnem Jonah-ew awelhew, rarl angka Akngey-wenh ilenhew. Rernemap nyerrerrrew-anem, apmwewetyan angkepperrew. Akngeyel apmwa irrarlkwew ikwer-rnem-wety, rap ikwer-rnem awakelhey-angenharl, angkep renh-rnem atweyewan, arrangkwarl. Kel ayengan ilkwa inngarl Jonah-angkwarr. Arlta anyentel, Akngeyel ingkerrenh-antey rnrkerneyenh, renh-rnem ayernemel, iylpareth rernem awelhenty. Arlta ikwerel-antey, Nineveh-areny-rnemel arrenhantherrenh apmwa antweyenh, ar-rantherr atyeng awelhey-angenharl, apmwewety angkepperrey-angenh.

Arrantherr angka iterl-areyel arelh atyetyart Sheba-areny-akert. Ra awew, atyetyart Solomon akalty innga. Rap alhew antekerr-they arleng innga, Solomon renh awayew, akalty innga angkenh. Ayengan akalty inngarl Solomon-angkwarr. Arlta anyentel, Akngeyel ingkerrenh-antey rnrkerneyenh, renh-rnem ayernemel, iylpareth rernem awelhenty. Arlta ikwerel-antey, arelh atyetyart Sheba-arenyel arrenhantherrenh apmwa antweyenh, arrantherr atyeng awelhey-angenharl, apmwewety angkepperrey-angenh.”

Lyenentyel anaynteyew

³³ Jesus-el angka ingwer-anem ilenh. “Kwenyel anantherr lyenenty arrtym. Anantherr nthakenh arlengarrel artey-angenh, nthakenh pantyel artey-angenh, arrangkw. Anantherr irrwarl tywenem, ingwerentyel anaynt arenhey-alhem warl-itwew, rernemap aylpenhey-alhemarl. ³⁴ Alakenh-anyem anngelan iwerr anewantherr lwewarrernem, anantherrap anaynt-anem arem. Anngel mwerr arem, mwerran anantherr anem lyenentyel-apeny. Annga apmwa, anantherr anem atemwengkel-apeny. ³⁵ Mwanty anaynta, lyenenty ngkwenh ilwewerr; aparrngerrewerr nga! ³⁶ Nga intem anem lyenenty Akngey-wenhel, renh apentemel, ntwaw renh iterl-arem inngarl. Nthakenh ngenh atemwengkel artey-angenh. Nthakenh ngan apal aney-angenh, iylpelant renh awayew-angenh.”

*Jesus-el artwa Pharisee-rnem ilteyel
(Matthew 23:1-39; Mark 12:38-40)*

³⁷ Ikwer-penh Jesus-elarl akalty-anthenh-penh, artwa Pharisee anyentel renh ilew, amern arlkweyew warl ikwerrenh-itwew. Jesus alhew ikwerel-arleng, amern arlkweyew. ³⁸ Artwa Pharisee-el renh arew, rap apatew. Rap iterrew, “Ay! Artwa nhenh iltya atherr irrarlkelhey-angenh Moses-wenh-angkwarr; amern arlkweyew-alentyan.”

³⁹ Jesus ikwer angkew, “Arrantherr Pharisee-rnem tyampet aketh-ampeny aleth irrarlkeyel. Arrantherr apmwel-ayeth iterreyel. Aketh-ampeny arrantherr mwerr-arrpantey, kwanen apmwarl. Arrantherr apmwernemarl rnter-then. ⁴⁰ Arrantherr arraty iterrey-angenharl. Akngeyelan arrenhantherrenh arnwarnew, iterl-areyel arrenhantherrenh kanper. ⁴¹ Arrantherr arraty anemer. Amern-rnem akngerr arrantherr atnyeneyel. Kel ingwer-rnem anthenherr-arey arrangkwarl aneyel-rnem. Alakenh Akngayan inkwerelheyenharl arrewantherr, rap inngarl arrenhantherrenh apmwewety irrarlkeyenhan.

⁴² Arrantherr artwa Pharisee-rnemay! Akngeyelan arrenhantherrenh artewentyel irrwampenh-antheyenh! Arrantherrarl lyapelheleyel-apeny amern atherrk akely-rnem akep-akalthemel, akelyarl-akely anthem Akngeyewan, Moses-elarl akalty-anthenh-angkwarr. Mwerr-angker. Ingwer-rnem-alew? Arrantherr mwerr ingwer-rnemew arnwarney-angenh, arrangkw. Arrantherr Akngeyew artewentyel ilkelhey-angenh, ar-rangkw. Arrantherr artewentyel ilkelhemer Akngeyew ingwer-rnemew-then. Alakenh-anyem arrantherr Moses-angkwarr apentemer.

⁴³ Arrantherr artwa Pharisee-rnemay! Akngeyelan arrenhantherrenh artewentyel irrwampenh-antheyenh! Arrantherr alhenty tyaty Jew-rnem-wenh-warl, arrwekel intem aney-alhem, ingwer-rnemel arrenhantherrenh araynteyew-awayt. Arrantherr inkwerelhem, ingwer-rnemarl arrewantherr kwernerrey-alhem, atyetyart ilkwa antwem.

⁴⁴ Arrantherr artwa Pharisee-rnemay! Akngeyelan arrenhantherrenh artewentyel irrwampenh-antheyenh! Ingwer-rnemel arrenhantherrenh arem, rernemap iterrem, arrantherran mwerr-arrpantey. Arrantherran anenty apmwel-ayeth, ingwer-rnemel apentem, rernemap apmwel-ayeth arppemarl irrem. Akngayan arrewantherr awakelheyen, rap atweyenh arppemarl!” Alakenh-anyem Jesus angkew artwa Pharisee-rnemew.

*Jesus-el artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnem ilteyel
(Matthew 23:1-36; Mark 12:38-40)*

⁴⁵ Artwa akalty anyent awelhenh, ranap artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angkerarl. Rap angkew Jesus-ew, “Atyetyartay! Ntwarl artwa Pharisee-rnem alakenh iltem, ntwap anwernantherrenhan iltem arrpemar!”

⁴⁶ Jesus-el tyernew, “Yew-yew! Arrantherr angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnemay! Akngeyelan arrenhantherrenh artewentyel irrwampenh-antheyenh arrpemar! Arrantherr akalty-anthem arrewantherrenh-angkewarr. Arrantherr akngerr pwerep-anthem, angka ingkerr Moses-wenhew awelheyew. Alakenh ingwerentyel artwa pwerep-anthem, ilengem awerr akngaynteyew-apeny. Pwerep-antheyel arrantherr alakenh wenh, arrantherranap renh-rnem alpemeley-angenh, arrangkw.

⁴⁷ Akngeyelan arrenhantherrenh inngarl artewentyel irrwampenh-antheyenh! Angkakert Akngey-wenh arwekeleny-rnem aweng-rnem-itwew aynteyneyel. Arrantherr aweng-rnem inngelhelemel intem aperneyel. Arreng arrewantherrenh-rnemel angkakert-rnem atwenharl awank-akerr. Rernemap awelhey-angenh angka Akngey-wenhew, arrangkw. ⁴⁸ Arrantherranap aweng-rnem inngelhelemel intem aperneyel! Arrantherran alakenh mpwarem, arrantherrap apmwel-ayeth ileyel, arreng arrewantherrenh-rnem arraty anenty-arrpantey, rernemarl angkakert-rnem atwenh awank-akerr. ⁴⁹ Arrwekel-antey Akngey iterl-arenh alakenh. Rap angkew, ‘Atha angkakert-rnem ingwer-rnem-then Jew-rnem-warl thwenyew. Rernemarl ingwer-rnem atwem ipmew, ingwer-rneman alhengkerr anthemantarl.’ ⁵⁰⁻⁵¹ Cain-el ayteyikw Abel-tangkwel atwew. Ingwer-rnemel-anem atwenh angkakert Akngey-wenh-rnem. Artwa anyent Zechariah rernem atwew arrpemar, rarl rtenh tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-wenhel kwen, ampwal rwew-arelh arrentey. Yew-yew, atha arrenhantherrenh arraty ileyel. Akngeyan ahelerreyel arrewantherr. Ra arrenhantherrenh ayntarrp-ileyenh, arreng arrewantherrenh-rnememarl angkakert Akngey-wenh-rnem atwenh awank-they.

⁵² Yew-yew! Arrantherr angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnemay! Akngeyelan arrenhantherrenh inngarl artewentyel irrwampenh-antheyenh! Arrantherr angka Akngey-wenh arraty akalty-anthem, akngerr ingwer-rnem akaltyreyew, ikwerenh-angkewarr anaynteyew. Arrangkwaw! Rerneman angka ikwerenh iterl-arey-angenh, arrantherr-apeny!”

⁵³ Ikwer-penh Jesus anperl-alhew apmer ikwer-they. Artwa Pharisee-rnem-then artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnem-then rernem renh apenteynenh intem. Rernem ahel ikwer angkerrenh, renhap intem ayerneyenh. ⁵⁴ Rernemap ikwer arrkernelhenh, ra apek apmwel-ayeth angkentyew, rernem ayntarrp-ileyew renharl.

12

Mwanty angkaynteyew, Akngeyelar! aweyel-wety

¹ Akngerr-anem akngerr-anem akarrenn Jesus-warl, interrenty rtenherrenh ankertewerrenhanap. Rap kwertenger! ikwerenh-rnemew-tangkwel angkenh. “Mwanty anayntenh-arey, artwa Pharisee-rnem-apeny irrewerr. Rernem aney-angenh, rernemarl angkem-angkewarr. ² Rernem nthakenh irrtvertel apmwel-ayeth mpwarey-angenh, Akngeyelar! arem-wety. Ra arem, rap apmwan anayntelenhey-alpem angkeparl, akngerr iterl-areyewan. Arrantherran nthakenh irrtvertel apmwel-ayeth mpwarey-angenh arrpemar. ³ Kel mwanty angkayntenh-arey. Arrantherr apek ingwerew irrtvertel ingwel angkem. Ingwerentyakel awemarl, rap ingwepenh akngerrw iley-ayntem. Arrantherr apek warl kwen-itwew arreytemel angkem. Ingwerentyakel awemarl, rap atayel angka arrewantherrenh ilem, akngerrl aweyew.”

Ingwer-rnem-wety atererrey-angenh, Akngey-wetyant atererreyew (Matthew 10:26-31)

⁴ Jesus angkew kwertenger! ikwerenh-rnemew, “Arrantherr atyeng apely-rnem, athan arrenhantherrenh arraty ileyel. Atererrey-angenh artwa ahelengkw-rnem-wety. Rerneman arrenhantherrenh ipmew atwey-angker. Ipme atwey-penhan rernem nthakenh arrenhantherrenh irrwampenh-anthey-angenh-anem, arrangkw-anemarl. ⁵ Arrantherr Akngey anyent-wetyant atererrem. Ikelhentyelan rap arrenhantherrenh-tangkwel atwewerr; rap iwewerr rwa ilkwewarl-anem, aletharl ampeyel-warl. Ikwer-wety arrantherr atererremaran. ⁶ Nyengk yanh-rnemew iterrenh-arey. Anantherran iterrem, nyengkew-rnem apmwewathen. Akngeyanap ikwer-rnem athamerrem, iypelerlewey-angenh renh-rnem. ⁷ Arrewantherr Akngeyan athamerrem inngarl. Arrantherr akngerr innga alperr-apeny. Ranap kanper ingkerrenh anyentarl-anyentarl iterl-arem. Rarl thip-rnem arntarnt-arem-apeny, rap arrenhantherrenh mwanty inngarl arntarnt-arem.”

*Angka Jesus-akert ilaynteyew alhewer
(Matthew 10:32-33)*

⁸ Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemew angkew, “Ayengan Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh. Ayengan arraty arrewantherr angkeyel. Arrantherr ingwer-rnem ilenty, alhewer angkemel, ‘Athan Jesus apenteyel’, ayeng arrewantherr inkwerelhemarl. Athap ilem antyerl Akngey-wenh-rnem, ‘Inngarl rernem ayenh apenteyel!’ ⁹ Arrantherr apek ingwer-rnem ilem, ‘Athan Jesus-arl iterl-arey-angenh’, ayengap arrewantherr-wety intwemelerremarl. Athap ilem antyerl Akngey-wenh-rnem, ‘Renh-rnem atha iterl-arey-angenhaw!’ ¹⁰ Arrantherr apek atyeng apmwel-ayeth angkem, Artwa Akngey-wenh Innga ikwer. Arrantherr Akngey-warl alakenh angkem, ‘Akngeyay! Apmwa atyeng-wety irrarlka.’ Rap apmwa renh irrarlkem arrewantherr-wety. Rap arrewantherr awakelhey-angenharl, arrenhantherrenh angkep atweyewan, arrangkwarl. Arrantherr apek apmwel-ayeth angkem Inweng Mwerr-angker Akngey-wenh ikwer. Akngeyelanap nthakenh apmwa renh irrarlkey-angenharl arrewantherr-wety, arrangkwarl. Arrantherr apmwa ikwer-akert-antey anayntem intem-antey.

¹¹ Arrantherr ayenh apententy, mwanty ingwer-rnemel arrenhantherrenh antwer-rkewerran, tyaty Jew-rnem-wenh-warl akngewerr-anem. Rernem arrenhantherrenh court-warl apek akngewerr-anem. Artwa rltwernemel-then atyetyart ingwer-rnemel-then rernemap arrenhantherrenh arrkernem, ayern-ayntem-anem intem. Atererrey-angenh, rernemarl ayernem-wetyan. ¹² Inweng Mwerr-angker Akngey-wenh ra akal-yanthem, angkeyew arraty, rernem ayernentyan.”

Angka artwakert ampwal akngerr akarreley-angker

¹³ Akngerr ingwer-rnem anenh-antey, Jesus-ew awelherrenh. Artwa anyentan angkew ikwer, “Atyetyartay! Awayaty atyenhel-then ayla akngey aylewenh iylpelerlewew. Awayaty atyenhel akngew akngey-wenh ilek-ilek ingkerrenh. Ntwa renh ilemer, ampwal-rnem arlperryteleyew atyengarl ingwerentyan.”

¹⁴ Jesus-el tyernew, “Ayengan arla, mpwel-wenharl yanhari! Nthakenh atha iley-angenh. Mpwelarrp arlperryyelenh-atherr!” ¹⁵ Rap ingkerrew-anem angkew, “Arternp anemel awelhenherr-arey. Anketyerreri-aney-angenh! Nthakenh arrantherr ampwal akngerrew inkwerelhey-angenh. Nthakenh ilek-ilekel arrenhantherrenh akngey-angenh Akngey-warl, arrangkw.”

¹⁶ Jesus-el angkanem ilenh ikwer-rnem. “Artwa anyent anenh ampwal akngerr-akert. Ra apmer akngerrew-artey anem, rap amern akngerr lyapelhelenhan. ¹⁷ Warlan amern akwerneyew-arelh ingkerrenh arrngelew. Rap nthakenh amern lyertyerneman akwerney-angenh, ingwer-ingwer arlkwaynteyewan. Rap ywaranem iterrew. ¹⁸ Rarl ament iterrenh-penh, ra angkew, ‘Alakenh atha mpwarey. Atha warl akely-rnem atakey, ilkwernem-anem arteyneyew. Alakenhan mwerrarl, atha amern ingkerrenh akwerneyew ampwal-rnem-then. ¹⁹ Kel ilek-ilek atha atnyeneyel-anem, ayeng ltyerreyew-anem, warrkerrey-angenh-anem. Atha inkwerelhemel amern-then arlkwaynteyew, ngkwarl-then antywaynteyew.”

²⁰ Akngeyel ranap renh arew, angkew-anem ikwer, ‘Ngan apmwel-ayeth iterreyel! Rlengkan ingwel nga ilwem! Amern yanh-rnem-alew, ngkwengarl ntwa amentew akarrelenh? Rernemap ingwer-rnemewant-anem aynteman.’”

²¹ Jesus-el angka ilenh-penh, rap angkew ikwer-rnem, “Alakenh-anyem irrem artwa anketyewan, ampwal mwerr-angker-rnemarl akarreleyel amentew, ingwer-rnem anthey-angenh. Ran Akngeyew iterrey-angenh. Ra iterreyel, rant ilek-ilek atnyenerl-anenty-arrpantey, Akngey-angkwarran arrangkwarl.”

*Arralty-aney-angenh
(Matthew 6:25-34)*

²² Ikwer-penh Jesus angkew kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemew, “Nthakenh arrantherr intem artewenty iterrey-angenh amernew-then arnkewew-then. Akngeyel arrenhantherrenh arntarnt-aremarl. ²³ Mwerrarlrap amern-then arnkewethen atnyeneyew. Ithet anyew mwerr inngarl. ²⁴ Angerl yanh-rnem arenh-arey. Rernem-alew? Rernem irrngwa ilkanthey-angenharl, amern atherrkeny lyapeyewan, arrangkw. Amern ampengerrenty, rernemap akalthemel iney-angenh, arrangkw. Rernem amern warl-warlanem akwerney-angenh, ingwer-ingwer-anem arlkwaynteyew. Arrangkwarl! Akngey rant renh-rnem wantem, rarl ikwer-rnem athamerrem. Arrewantherranap ran athamerrem inngarl, nthakenh iwerl-alhey-angenh! ²⁵⁻²⁶ Arrantherr ilkelheyel, arleng-alenty anaynteyew, ampwerreyew-atety. Nthakenh arrantherr iterrey-angenh, arleng-alenty anaynteyew, arrangkw. Arleng-alenty apek arrantherr anem, arrangkw apek. Alakenh artewenty iterrey-angenh, amern akngerr ineyew, arrantherr arlkwaynteyew.

²⁷ Arnkewwan artewenty iterrey-angenh arppemarl. Alpeyt yanh-rnem arenh-arey. Rernem-alew? Rernem warrkerrey-angenh. Arnkwithen atanthey-angenh, rernem aylpeyew, arrangkw. Mwerr-angkerarl rernem rtnew-rtnem. Atyetyart Solomon, awank-akerrarl anenh, arnkwa mwerr-angker arlkeny-arlkenyelarl ra aylpenh. Arnkwa Solomon-wenh mwerr-angker, alpeyt-rnemanap mwerr-angker inngarl! ²⁸ Akngeyel arnwarnew ilek-ilek alpeyt-rnem atherrk-rnem-then. Aherretyel rernem arlenyerrem, anantherrap arrtiyem-anem. Ra ingkerr arntarnt-arem, arrewantherr Akngey artewenty athamerrem, nthakenh iwerl-alhey-angenh! Artewenty iterrey-angenh, arnkwa akngere-rel aylpaynteyew. Arrantherran Akngeyewan awelh-aynteyew. Irrtywerremel renh apenty-angenh!

²⁹ Kel iterrey-angenh alakenh, 'Amern-then aker-then-alew? Kwaty-then teylyp-then-alew?' Alakenh artewenty iterrey-angenh! ³⁰ Ingwer-rnem Akngey iterl-arey-angenh-rnemel rernem alakenh item iterrem. Akngey irrwerl-arenyel arrenhantherrenh iterl-aremarl, nthakenh iwerl-alhey-angenh. Ra iterl-arem, arrantherrarl amern-weny arnkweyeny-thenan aneyelan, rarlap anthemam arrewantherr. ³¹ Akngayan atyetyart ilkwa ingkerrew, rap arrenhantherrenh arntarnt-areyel. Ikwerew ament arrantherr iterrenty, rap anthem amern-then arnkwithen ampwal ingwer-rnem-thenan arrewantherr."

Ilek-ilek mwerr-angker Akngey-itwel irrwerl
(Matthew 6:19-21)

³² Jesus angkew kwertengerl 12 ikwer-rnem, "Arrantherran irrpetyap. Atererrey-angenh. Arrantherr yep-yep-rnem-apeny, Akngayan yep-yepew-artey-apenyarl. Rap arrenhantherrenh ayerrpelew, ikwer-itwel aney-alpeyew. ³³ Ampwal-rnem arrantherrarl akarrelenh-rnem ahern nhenh-itwew, arrangkwarlap ikwer-angkwarran. Ampwal-rnem akngerr apwert-then akarrelenty, ingwerentyel irrtiyert-inewerw apek, interkel arlkwewerr apek. Ampwal-rnem tharlemelenh-arey, apwert-anem ingwer-rnemew anthemel arrangkwarl aneyel-rnemew. Arrantherrap alakenh-anyem Akngey-warl anthem. Rap arrenem arrewantherr ilek-ilek mwerr-angker irrwerl-itwew. Mwerr-angker ayntayntem item-antey irrwerl-itwew, nthakenh ywerrey-angenh, arrangkw. Ingwerentyel irrtiyert-iney-angenh, interkel arlkwey-angenh, arrangkw. ³⁴ Arrantherr iterl-arenty, Akngeyel ilek-ilek mwerr-angker arrewantherr irrwerl-itwew atnyenyel, arrantherrap item iterrem Akngeyew. Arrantherr ilek-ilekant atnyenem ahern nhenh-itwew, arrantherrap item ampwal ikwer-rnemewant."

Mwenty arntarnt-arelh-aynteyew, Jesus-arl angkep apetyeyenh-wety
(Matthew 24:45-51)

³⁵⁻³⁷ Jesus angkew ikwer-rnem, "Mwenty arntarnt-arelh-ayntenh-arey atyeng, ayengarl angkep apey-alheyenh ahern nhenh-warl. Angka nhew awelhenh-arey.

Artwa ilkwa anyent anenh warrkenh akngerr-arey. Atwerran ra angkew ikwerenh-rnemew, 'Ayengarl alhem-wety atyeng apety areyew, arrantherran warl atyenh arntarnt-arayntenh-arey. Mpwelherl-anemel, ayengant apey-alpeyew-atety, arntarnt-arelhemel atyeng.' Rap anperl-alhew ikwer apety-wenh apmer-warl-anem. Akngerr apmer ikwerel akarrerrenh, amern akngerr inkwerelhemel kwenty arlkwerrenh.

Ingwa ikwerel-antey artwa ilkwa ra alpew warl ikwerenh-warl. Warrkenh ikwerenh-rnem atyek-antey anenh, arntarnt-arelhenh ikwer lyenenty-akert. Rarl arlkey-alpew, rerneman arriw ikwer altyerewlew. Artwa ilkwan inkwerelhem, warrkenh ikwerenh-rnemarl atyek-antey ikwer mpwelhemew, rarl ilanthew-angkwarr. Ra renh-rnem ilew arrernelheyew, rap amentel-antey amern-anem ampernew, rernem arlkweyew.

³⁸ Mwerrang awelheyelay? Artwa ilkwa ingwer apek apey-alpew ampepenyel ingwel, aherrk-aherrkel apek. Warrkenh ikwerenh-rnem atyek-antey mpwelhenh ikwer, rernemap inkwerelhey-ayntem, artwa ilkwa ran inkwerelhem arppemarl ikwer-rnem."

³⁹ Jesus-elan angka ingwer-anem ikwer-rnem ilenh. "Irrtyert-awarr alhew anyelkel-antey warl anyent-warl. Rap warlew-artey iley-angenh-antey, warlew-artey ra ikwer atyek-anteyarl arntarnt-arelherrl-anewerr; alwernemel renh irrentewerrarl. Rap kwen aylpenhew, ilek-ilek-anem inew. ⁴⁰ Ayengan Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh. Arrantherr atyeng arntarnt-arelhewewan, arrantherrarl iterl-arey-angenh, ayengarl angkep apey-alheyenhan. Arrantherr apal anerl-anewerr; ayengan arwapeny apey-alheyenh, aremerrey-alheyenh." Alakenh-anyem Jesus ilelhenh kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemew.

⁴¹ Peter-el Jesus ayernew, "Ingkartay, 12 anwerantherrant iterrem angka nhenhew? Ingkerrenh-antey apek iterrem angka ikwer?"

⁴² Jesus-elan tyernew alakenh: “Atha angka arrenhantherrenh artwa akalty-akert ileyew, rarl arraty intem Akngeyew anem. Artwa ilkwel artwa nhelkwer-anyem arew. Rap renh arrernew, atetyart ampepel aneyew, rarl warrkenh ingwer-nem arntarnt-araynteyew, amern antherl-aynteyew. ⁴³ Artwa ilkwa alhew-tangkwel. Rarl apey-alpewel, warrkenh renh arey-alpew, mwerrarl warrkerrenh artewentyel. ⁴⁴ Ra inkwerelhew, rap angkew warrkenhew, ‘Nga mwerr-angker innga warrkerrew. Nhepenh-anyem nga warlewant atetyart aney-angenh. Ngan atetyart aneyenh ilek-ilekew; warlew, pwelek-rnemew, atherrkew, ilek-ilek ingkerrenh atyenhew.’

⁴⁵ Warrkenh ingweran arraty warrkerrey-angenh apek. Ra iterrew, ‘Atyengew-artepey-apey-angenh-ante, intem apek alhew.’ Ran iltemel atwenh warrkenh ingwer-nem, artwernem-then arelh-rnem-akerr. Ran aynterlant-anenh, amernant akngerrarl arlkwemel, ngkwarl-then antywenh, terangkerreyew-atety. ⁴⁶ Rap apal ayntem, ikwerew-artearyl apey-alpewel. Artwa ikwerew-artepey renh artewentyel atwew, irrentemel ingwer-rnemarl anenh-warl, Akngey apentepey-angenh-rnem-warl-anem.” Alakenh-anyem Jesus ikwer-rnem angkenh.

⁴⁷ Jesus-el angka warrkenh-akert anayntelew. “Mwerr arrantherr aweyel angka nhenhan? Warrkenhel iterl-areyey arraty-angkwarr, ikwerew-artepeyarl renh ilanthew-angkwarr, rap alakenh irremer. Ra apmwelhelenty, ikwerew-artepey renh artewentyel irrwampenh-anthem. ⁴⁸ Ikwerew-artepey renh mwanty iley-angenh apek, alakenh ileyew. Warrkenh ra apmwelhelenty, ikwerew-artepey renh alyepelant irrwampenh-anthem. Kel alakenhaym Akngeyelan anthem warrk akely ingwerenty anyentew. Akngey ilkelhem, ikwer arraty warrkerreyew. Rap renh ayerney-angenh warrk ingwerewan. Akngeyey apek warrk ilkwarl ingwerentyak anyentew anthem-anem. Akngey ilkelhem, ra ikwer arraty warrkerreyew arppemarl. Nthekwern ra alakenh angkey-angenh, ‘Warrk nhayman ilkwarl, nthekwern atha arnwarney-angenh.’”

Altyernem amentew-amenterreneyh Jesus-they
(*Matthew 10:34-39*)

⁴⁹ Jesus-elan kwertengerl ikwerrenh-rnem akalty-anthenh-ante, rap ikwer-rnem angkwew, “Ayeng apetyew ahern nhenh-warl, angka Akngey-wenh ilyaynteyew. Ingwer-nemelan iylparethel away-angenh. Akngeyel renh-rnem rwewarl iweyenh, aletharl ampeyel-warl. Ayengan iterreyel, ‘Akngey alakenh anamerl irremer!’ ⁵⁰ Ingwer-nemel-tangkwel ayenh atweyenh, artewentyel irrwampenh-anthemel. Akngey ilew awank-akerr, alakenharl irreyenh. Ayengan artewenty iterreyel-anem mpwelhelay, ayenh rernem ywerrelhelemel ipmew atweyew-atety. ⁵¹ Arrantherr apmwel-ayeth iterreyel alakenh, ‘Jesus-ang apetyew ahern nhenh-warl, ingwer-nem ileyew, akeleyt anaynteyew?’ Arrangkwarl! Akngerr ilterrerl-aneyenh arnerant-arey atyeng-they. ⁵² Ingwer-nem altyernem anerl-aneyenh warl anyentel. Ingwer-nemel ayenh apentepeyenh, ingwer-nemelan arrangkw apek. ⁵³ Rernemap ingkerrenh ilterrerl-aneyenh, akeleyt aney-angenh, arrangkw. Aynheng-rnem ilterrerl-aneyenh. Amenheng-rnem ilterrerl-aneyenh arppemarl. Anherrenheng-rnem ilterrerl-aneyenh arppemarl. Alakenhaym akngerran ilterrerl-aneyenh atyeng-they.”

Mwanty iterremel arraty anaynteyew
(*Matthew 16:1-3; Mark 8:11-13*)

⁵⁴ Jesus angkew akngerrarl rtenherrenhew, “Arrantherrarl akwerrkel-akwerrkel arem, alker-itwewarl arteneh-alpem, arrantherrap alakenh angkem, ‘Ya, rlangkan kwatylarl rntwem.’ Raw inngarl rntweman. ⁵⁵ Arepal pweny, arrantherr alakenh angkem, ‘Ya, aherrety-anem irrenhey-alpeyenh alerl-ante.’ Rap inngarl aherrety irreman. ⁵⁶ Arrantherran arraty iterrey-angenh! Arrantherr arem akwerrkel-akwerrkel-then arepal-then, arrantherrap arem, nthakenh irreyenh. Arratyip! Arrantherr iterl-aremer, ran aynteyenh, ayengarl angkeyel-angkwarr. Rlangkan arrantherr anngel ilek-ilek areyey. Arrantherrap iterl-arey-angenh, nthakenh irreyenh arwewekel.

⁵⁷ Arrantherr iterl-aremer, arraty aneyew. Kel arrantherr arraty anayntenh-arey!
⁵⁸ Athan angka ilem, arraty-angkwarr aneyew-arelh. Mwanty innga iterrenh-arey! Ntwa apek ingwerenty iltenh. Ra apek artewenty ahelerrew ngkweng, ngenh court-emeleyew apek. Nga angkemer ikwer-warl, arternp ikwer awelhemel. Ra apek ngkweng angkem, ‘Menty-anem iylpelerrey’. Alakenhaym mwerrant-atherr-anem mpwelanth pweyterremarl. Ngetangkwel apek ikwer-warl ilelhey-angenh, ra ngenh inngarl court-emelewerr. Artwa court-ew-artepey ngenh ilem, apwert akngerr ikwer antheyew. Ra ngenh ahayiwem-anem iltyemwerney-warl, akwernem-anem iltyemwerneyel ngenh.
⁵⁹ Ngenhap arlengew-alenty tyayl-itwew atnyenem, ntwa apwert antheyew-atety,

artwa court-ew-arteyelaril ilanthew-angkwar:” Alakenh-anyem Jesus-el akngerr akalty-anthenh.

13

Angkepperrenhey-alpa apmwethey, ilwewerr-anem nga

¹ Jesus-el akngerran akalty-anthenh-antey, ingwer-rneman apetyew ikwer-warl angka apmwakert. Rernemap ikwer-warl angkey-alhew, “Anantherran ngwampant apetyew Jerusalem-they. Nhakan akngerr Galilee-areny-rnem aylpew tyaty ilkwewarl Jew-rnem-wenh-warl, Akngeyew kwener-aynteyew. Atnwenth-rnem-then rernem Akngeyew atwew arrtymel. Rernemarl alakenh irrenhewarl, Atyetyart Pilate-wenh ahawarr-rnem rernem alhew, aylpenhew-anem tyaty ilkwewarl. Rernemap Galilee-areny-rnem ingkerrenh atwey-alhew ipmew-antey!”

² Jesus-el awew, rap ayernew, “Nthakenharl arrantherran iterreyel? Ilek-wety akngerr Galilee-areny-rnem ilwew? Rerneman irrwernelhew, apmwel-ayetharl apek anenh? Akngeyelap apek renh-rnem irrwampenh-antheyew? Ingwer-rnem Galilee-arenyan mwerr-angkwarr apek anenh? ³ Awelhenh-arey atyeng arrantherr! Arrantherr nyerr-remel apmwewety angkeppermer Akngey-warl, arrantherran ilwewerr arrpemar. ⁴ Arrantherr apek angka awew, artwa 18 weth-rnem tawen Siloam-areny-akert? Warl arlpenty ilkwa atakelhew, aytnelem ikwer-rnem-warl, lthwew-anem renh-rnem ipmew-antey. Rernem-alew? Arrantherr apek iterreyel, Siloam-areny-rnem apmwel-ayetharl anenh? Akngeyan ikwer-rnem iterreyel-angenh apek, renh-rnem arntarnt-arey-angenh, ingkerrenh-anemarl ilwew? Arrangk, alakenh-weny. Rerneman apmwelhelew, arrantherr-apeny. ⁵ Arrantherr apmwewety angkeppermer Akngey-warl, arrantherrap ilwewerr arrpemar.”

Angka arwerl amern-weny-akert

⁶ Jesus-el renh-rnem akalty-antheyew, Akngeyan akngerrew mpwelheyel, rernem angkepperrenhey-alpeyew apmwethey, ra renh-rnem irrwampenh-anthewerr. Rap ilenhanem angka ikwer-rnem. “Artwa ilkwelan katen atnyenenh, rap arwerl tywerrk-apeny lyapelhelenh katen ikwer-itwew. Rap arerlenty-akngenh amern anentyew arwerl ikwer-itwew ywarn-antey. ⁷ Rap angkew warrkenh ikwerenew, ‘Aherrety irrpeyew-anem atha arenh arwerl nhenh amern anentyew. Arrangkwarl! Arwerl nhenhelan ahern arrngelem arrangkew. Arterney-anem, arwerl ingwerant-anem lyapelheley-alkenh.’ ⁸ Artwa warrkenh angkew, ‘Artwa ilkway, aherrety anyentew-anem alerl mpwelhey. Alerl atha angerney ahern itwelhelemel, atna pwelek-wenh-anem arrenemel. ⁹ Aherrety anyent-penel mwerr-anem apek lyapem. Kel mwerr. Amern aney-angenh, athap arternemarl.’”

Alakenh-anyem Jesus-elan ilen ikwer-rnem.

Jesus-elan arelh arntety mwerreleyel arlta ikwerel ltyerrey-angker Jew-rnem-wenhel

¹⁰ Ikwer-penh, Saturday-el, arlta ikwerel ltyerrey-angkerel, Jesus aylpenhew tyaty ilkwewarl Jew-rnem-wenh-warl. Rap akngerr innga akalty-anthenh. ¹¹ Arelh arntety anyent anenh. Ran artep apmwa alhenh, nthekwern arrayerrey-angenh, arrangk. Arrenty anyentel renh arntetyelew awank-akerr, aherrety 18-el. ¹² Jesus-el renh arew, rap arlkew-anem, ra apetyeyew. Rap angkew, “Irrepern ngan arelhampw! Atha arrenty ngkweng-wety irrentem.” ¹³ Rap arelh arnew itepel, rap anamerl-antey arrayerrenhey-alpew-anem. Arelh rap artewentyel inkwerelhelew, Akngey nakemel.

¹⁴ Artwa rltwa tyatyew-arteyel arew, ra ahelerrew Jesus-ew. Rap ingkerrenh iltew alakenh, “Arlta 6-ant warrkerreyew-arelh. Rlengkan Saturday-el, arlta ltyerrey-angker. Saturday-el anantherr Akngey-warl-athek angkem. Arlta ingwer-rnemel arrantherr apetyemer mwerrel-aynteyewan.”

¹⁵ Jesus-el alakenh tyernew, “Arrantherr artwa rltwernem apmwel-ayeth iterreyel, Akngey apenterl-anenty-arrpantey arrayat! Arlta arrpanenel arrantherr atnwenth-rnem tyarlewem, kwaty antywaynteyew, atherrk-then arlkwaynteyew. Nthakenh arrantherr angkethakw iwerl-alhey-angenh, rtnaynteyew parrikel kwen. Saturday-el arrantherran alakenh-anyem iwerl-alhey-angenh arrpemar. ¹⁶ Arrantherranap atnwenthew ilek-ilekew amperrngerrem. Alakenh ayengan amperrngerrew arrpemar arelhampw nhenhew, atha Saturday-el mwerrelemel.”

¹⁷ Artwa rltwernemel awew, rernemap apatew, Jesus-elarl nyerrel-anthew. Ingwer-rneman inkwerelhewarl, Jesus-elarl ilek-ilek mwerr-angker mpwarenhew arawerrng lrterrk-akertel.

*Alakenh Akngey-wenh-rnem akngerrrem
(Matthew 13:31-32; Mark 4:30-32)*

¹⁸ Ingwer-ingwer Jesus-elan akngerr akalty-anthenh angka Akngey-akertew, rarl atyetyart aneyenh ingkerrenhew. Rap ayernew, “Nthakenharlap Akngey-wenh-rneman akngerrrem? Ilek-apenyarlap rerneman? ¹⁹ Rernemanap arwerl akely-apenyarl. Thip anyent arrenelhem, atharlkw arwerl ikwer-itwew mpwareyew. Arwerlarl ilkwerrem-warl thip akngerr-anem akarrerrem, atharlkw arwerl ikwer-itwew mpwareyew. Alakenh-anyem akngerr-anem akarrerrem Akngey-warl.”

(Matthew 12:33)

²⁰ Jesus-elap renh-rnem ayernew arrpemar, “Nthakenharlap Akngey-wenh-rnem akngerrrem? Ilek-apenyarlap rerneman? ²¹ Arelhel apek amern rtamp akely atherr-tangkwel ampernem. Rap amperneyneyel akngerrreyew-atety, ingkerrenhel arlkweyew. Alakenh-anyem Akngey-wenh-rneman irrpetyap-tangkwel, ikwer-they akngerr-anem akngerr-anem irrem.”

Angka arriw tyet-akert

²² Jesus alhenh-antey Jerusalem-warl. Rap apmer arrpanenh-warl alhenh, akalty-antherl-apenh akngerr. ²³ Ingwerelan renh ayernew, “Atyetyartay! Akngeyel irrpetyap apekant akngeyneyenh, ikwer-itwel aney-alpeyew, akngerr-weny apek arrangkw?”

Jesus-el angkanem ikwer-rnem ilenh. ²⁴ “Arrantherran arraty anemer. Mwanaty atyeng iterrenh-arey, irwerl Akngey-itwel aney-alpeyew. Ranap arriw tyet-angkwarr aylperl-anenty-apeny. Akngerran akethelarl rterl-aneyenh warl-itwew. Rernemap twetiwerrel-aneyenh, kwen aylpeyew-anem. ²⁵ Warlew-arteyelarl arriw akenteyenh, ingwerenty nthakenh kwen aylpenhey-angenh, arrangkw. Arrantherr Akngey-warl-athek arraty aney-angenh-rnem, arrantherrap akethel rtnayntem. Arrantherrap arriwan rltar-atwerl-aneyenh ywarn-antey, ayernerl-aneyenh alakenh-anyem, ‘Atyetyartay! Arriw anewantherr altywerela!’

Warlew-arteyelan tyerneyenh, ‘Arrangkwaw! Athan arrenhantherrenh iterl-arey-angenh! Nthek-arenyarl arrantherran?’

²⁶ Arrantherrap angkeyenh, ‘Iterl-areyelanap ntwā anenhantherr! Anantherraplap anenh, amern arlkwenh ingkerrel-antey! Ntwā apmer anewantherrenh-itwew akalty-anthenh!’

²⁷ Ranap tyerneyenh arrpemar, ‘Rwengk, athan arrenhantherrenh iterl-arey-angenh, ayenh apentey-angenharl! Atha apmer arrewantherrenh iterl-arey-angenh! Arrantherr irrtwyerrem ayenh apenteh, apmwel-ayeth anemel! Alpenh-arey atyeng-wety!’

²⁸ Ikwer-penhan arrantherr areyenh Abraham, Isaac, Jacob, angkakert Akngey-wenh-rnem-akert. Rernem ingkerr anerl-aneyenh Akngey-itwel. Nthakenh arrantherran ikwer-rnemel-arleng aney-alpey-angenh, arrangkw. Arrantherr ahelerremel artnerl-aneyenh, Akngeyarl arrewantherr-wety intwemelerreyenh. ²⁹ Akngey-wenh-rneman anew-anerl-aneyenh, inkwerelhemel amern kwenty arlkwerl-anemel. Jew-rnem alehang-rnem-then pweyterreyenh anerl-anemel arrpemar. Rerneman akngerrakw-areny, altwerl-areny, ayerrer-areny, antekerr-areny-akerr. Akngeyelanap renh-rnem ingkerrenh arntarnt-arerl-aneyenh. ³⁰ Akngeyan ilkelhew, Jew-rnem-tangkwel ikwer iterreyew rlterrk. Rernemap ampep-they ipmelhew. Aleyan ingwer-rnemant-anem iterrem ikwer rlterrk. Rernem-tangkwel Akngey-itwel aney-alpeyenh.”

³¹ Jesus-arl angkenhewarl, artwa Pharisee-rnem apetyew ikwer-warl angkey-alhew, “Artwa atyetyart apmer Galilee nhenh-areny, artwa Herod, ra ilanthew, ngenh ipmew-antey atwewy! Ngan alpeyew apmer nhenh-wety!”

³² Ra tyernew, “Herod ra atyetyart apmwa. Ayengan atererrey-angenh ikwer-wety. Arrantherr iley-alpenh-arey renh, athan arrenty-rnem irrent-ayntem alerl-antey, arntety-rnem-then mwerrel-ayntem. Ayengan warrkerr-ayntem, warrk atyenh atha ywerrelheleyew-atety. ³³ Ayengap anperl-alheyenh Jerusalem-warl-anem. Arlta irrpetyel ayeng alpayntem iwerr ikwerel-antey apmer ikwer-warl. Akngeyelan ayenh ilew, apmer ikwer-warl alpeyew. Herod-el nthakenh ayenh ipmew atwey-angenh apmer nhenh-itwew Galilee-itwew, arrangkw. Jerusalem-itwewant ayenh ipmew atweyhan, angkakert-rnem atwew-apeny ikwer-itwew. Rernemap ingkerr ilwew Jerusalem-itwew.”

Jesus amperrngerreyel tawen Jerusalem-areny-rnemew

³⁴ Jesus-an amperrngerreyelpew Jerusalem-areny-rnemew. “Ayengan ikwer-rnem amperrngerreyel Jerusalem-areny-rnemew! Rernem atwew Akngey-wenh angkakert-rnem, Akngeyelarl ikwer-rnem thwenew. Rernem apwertel wemel, ipmew-antey atwew renh-rnem. Ayenganap ilkelhew, renh-rnem ingkerrenh-antey arntarnt-araynteyew. Ayengan ilkelhew, renh-rnem ingkerrenh akarreyew, tywek-tywekelarl akely-rnem

akarrelem-apeny, aympelhel artemel. Alakenh-anyem. Arrangkwarl! Rernemanap ayenh ingkerrenhel artepelant arew!³⁵ Alakenh-anyem Akngeyelan apmer ikwer-rnem-wenh Jerusalem arntarnt-arey-angenh. Apmer yanhan alkey-anem aynteyenh. Tyaty ilkwa renhanap atep-atakeyenh, ahernel-anem ayntey-alheyenh. Rernem nthakenh ayenh arey-angenh arleng-alenty apmer yanh-itwew. Ingwer-ingwer ayeng angkep apetyeyenh. Rernemap ayenh areyenh-anem, alakenh-anem angkemel, 'Artwa nhanyem mwerr-angker! Akngeyelan renh thwew arawerrng rlterrk-akertel!' " Angka nhanyeman Jesus-elan ilenh Jerusalem-areny-rnem-akert.

14

Jesus-el arntety ingwer-anem mwerreleyel arlta ltyerrey-angker ikwerel

¹ Saturday anyentel, arlta ltyerrey-angker ikwerel Jew-rnem-wenh-angkwarrel, Jesus alhew artwa Pharisee alkenh-wenh apmer-warl, amern arlkweyew. Artwa Pharisee ingwer-rnem artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnem-then rernem akarrerrew arppemarl apmer ikwer-warl, amern arlkweyew. Rernemap mwanty-antey akek, arntety ingwerenty mwerrelem Saturday-el."

² Artwa anyent anenharl arntety ilkwakert. Akwatherr-then arlaw-atherr-then ingkerrenh wangkew. Rap rtnerl-alhemel Jesus-warl alhew. ³ Jesus-elan artwa ilkwernem-anem ayernew, "Nthakenh arrantherr iterreyel? Ilek Moses-wenh-angkwarren aynteyel? Mwerrarlang artwa arntety mwerreleyewan arlta ltyerrey-angkerel? Arrangk-wart?" ⁴ Artwa ilkwerneman akeleyterrew, arrangkwyerney-angenh. Jesus-elan artwa arntety arnew, renh mwerrelew. Rap artwa arntety-penh thwew, mwerr-anem alpeyew apmer ikweren-warl.

⁵ Artwa ran alpew-wety, Jesus-el ayernerl-arrernew artwa ilkwernem, "Angka nhenhew iterrenh-arey arrantherr. Alerengkw ngkwenh apek ayntenty-alhem irrka intwer-warl Saturday-el. Ngap ikwer amperrngerrem, renhap tyerrem-anem. Pwelek ngkwenh apek aytne. Ngap ikwer amperrngerrem, renhap tyerrem arppemarl. Kel alakenh ayeng arntetyew amperrngerrew, athap mwerrelem Saturday-elan." ⁶ Artwa ilkwa rerneman akeleyterrew, arrangkwyerney-angenh, apatemel anew-anenh.

Ilkwa aneyew arrkernelthey-angenh

⁷ Kel akngerr anew-anenh artwa Pharisee alkenh-wenh apmerel. Jesus-el arew, rernemarl ilkelhew ingkerrenh, arrwekel aneyew artwa alkenh-itwel, amern arlkweyew. Jesus-elan renh-rnem arew, rap angkanem ikwer-rnem ilew, rernem iterl-areyew.

⁸ "Arrantherr iterl-areyel, artwethen arelh-then itengerrem anewantherrenh-angkwarren. Akngerran akarrerrem apmer anyent-warl, inkwerelhemel amern kwenty arlkwemel ikwer-atherr-itwel. Apmer ikwerew-arteyel apek ngenh ilem, ntwamern arlkweyew arppemarl. Pwertay mwanty! Arrwekel aney-angenh artwa ilkwel-arleng. Arrwekel-antey apek ra artwa ingwer-tangkewelarl ilew, ilkwa ngkweng-angkwarrenarl. ⁹ Artwa apmerew-arteyel ngenh ilem, arnangerreyew artwa ilkwa ingwer-wety. Ngap aney-alpem ingkern-ampenyelarl. Akngerrrelap ngenh arem. Kel ngap artewenty inngey nyerrernem-anem, ngay? ¹⁰ Ngarl apmer ikwerel aney-alhem, mwanty-tangkwel iterra. Ingkern-ampenyel-tangkwel aney-alhemer. Apmerew-arteyel ngenh arem, rap ngenh ilem, arrwekel-ampenyel aneyew ikwer-itwel. Akngerrrelap ngenh arem, rernemap ngenh iterl-arem ilkwarl. ¹¹ Kel alakenh-anyem aynteyel: nga ilkwa aneyew arrkernelhemel, ingwer-rnemelap ngenh akelyarl ilem. Nga apek akely-antey inkwerelhemel anem, ingwer-rnemelap ngenh ilkwarl ilem."

¹² Artwa alkenh Pharisee ikwer Jesus angkew-anem. "Ingwer-ingwer apek nga iterrem alakenh, 'Atha apek ingwer-rnem ilem, apmer atyenh-warl apetyeyew, amern-then akert-then arlkweyew.' Ngkwenh-rnemant ntwamern aneyew. Ngkweng apely-rnemant ntwamern aneyew. Ingwer-rnem apwert akngerr-akert ntwamern aneyew. Arrangkwyer! Ingwer-ingwer rernem ngenh ilewer; amern arlkweyew ikwer-rnem-itwew-anem. ¹³ Ntwamern akngerr amperryent, ngap alakenh irrem. Apwert-weny-rnem-then lerrp-rnem-then aparrng-rnem-then ntwamern aneyew, amern ngkweng-itwew arlkweyew. ¹⁴ Yanh-ikwer-rnemel nthakenh antheyney-angenh angkep. Akngeyelanap ngenh arntarnt-arem, irrngerney-anthemel ngenh. Ingwer-ingweran ra antheynem angkep ngkweng. Arlta ikwerel, rarl itethalem arraty-angkwarren aneyew-rnem, rap inngarl antheynem ngkweng angkep."

*Akngey ilkeltheyel akngerrrelap ikwer-itwel arlkwemel aneyarr-alpeyew
(Matthew 22:1-14)*

¹⁵ Akngerr ingwer-rnem anew-anenh-antey artwa Pharisee alkenh-wenh apmer-itwew, amern arlkwemel Jesus-ew awelhenh. Rerneman apmwel-ayeth iterrenh alakenh, “Arrangkwarl aneyel-rnem rernem nthakenh aney-alpey-angenh Akngey-itwel, arrangkw.” Artwa anyentan ikwer angkew, “Anantherr inkwerelhem, Akngey-itwel aney-alpeyew amern arlkwemel. Rap arntarnt-arayntem anenhantherrenh.”

¹⁶ Jesus-an angkew, “Atha angka ileyew artwa ilkwakert. Artwa rap amern akngerr inew aker-then, rap iterrew, ‘Athap akngerr ilem, apetyeyew apmer atyenh-warl, amern inkwerelhemel arlkweyew.’ Rap ikwer-rnem yangkelhew, amern arlkweyew ikwer-itwew. Rernem apetyeyew, warrkenh ikwerenh-rnemel amern-then aker-then amprennteyewarlant. ¹⁷ Ikwerenh-rnemel ampernew-penh, rap warrkenh anyentan ikwerenh thwenew, ingwer-rnem ingwerl-alpeyew. ‘Apetyenh-arey arrantherr! Artwa ilkwa atyengew-arteyarl mpwelheyel amern kwenty-akert!’

¹⁸ Rernemanap anyentarl-anyentarl arlkarerrew, apetyewerr amern arlkweyew. Artwa anyentan angkew, ‘Ngwampan atha katen payemelew, athap rlung areyew. Angkep alpa, ilerl-alpeyew artwa ngkwengew-artey, nthakenh atha ikwer-itwew arlkwey-angenharl.’ ¹⁹ Artwa ingwer-anem angkew, ‘Ngwampan atha pwelek-rnem 10 payemelew. Atha renh-rnem arrkernemel warrkemeleyew. Angkep alpa, iley-alpeyew artwa ngkwengew-artey, nthakenh atha ikwer-itwew arlkwey-angenharl.’ ²⁰ Artwa ingwer-anemarl angkew, ‘Ngwampan ayeng itengerrew. Ayengan aneyew apmer-itwew akelty atyenh-akert.’

²¹ Artwa warrkenh alpem, artwa ikwerew-artey iley-alpeyew, rernemarl arlkarerrew. Artwa ilkwa ra nyerr-anem irrew, rap ahelerremel angkew, ‘Anamerl alha tawen-warl! Alha irrepern ileng-rnemew, iwerrel aneyelew-rnem nthweyew. Apwert-wenyew-rnem-then nthwa. Lerrpew-rnem-then aparrngew-rnem-then nthwa. Renh-rnem akngey-alpa apmer atyenh-warl, amern arlkweyew!’

²² Warrkenh rap alhew, ikwer-rnem nthweyew. Rap renh-rnem arey-alhew, atnwenhew-anem artwa ilkwewenh apmer-warl. Rap angkey-alpew, ‘Nhanteyaw! Atha akngey-alpew, ntwarl ilanthew-penh. Warl nhenhanap arrngeley-angenh-antey. Akngerr inngarl akarrerreyenh-wety.’

²³ Artwa ilkwelan warrkenh ikwerenh thwenew arrpemar. ‘Anamerl alha tawen aketh-ampeny-warl, ingwer-rnem irrkerel anew-aneylew-rnem nthweyew. Rerneman apetyeyew arrpemar apmer atyenh-warl. Warl atyenh akngerrel arrngelenheyew!’

²⁴ Rap angkew-anem akngerrew warl ikwer-itwew, ‘Awelhenh-arey atyeng! Ingwer-rnem atha ilew arrwekel-antey ywarn. Rernem ayenh nyerrel anthew. Rernemap nthakenh amern atyenh arlkwey-angenharl, arrangkw!’”

Jesus-elana angka nhenh ilenh, artwa ilkwel-rnemarl angka Akngey-wenh inwerlewenh. Nthakenh rernem ikwer-itwel aney-alpey-angenh.

Jesus anantherr apentemer mwanty iterremel

²⁵ Jesus-an alhenh-antey tawen Jerusalem-warl. Akngerrelan renh apenteynenh. Rap artepang arew, angkew-anem ikwer-rnem, ²⁶ “Ingwerenty athamerrem ikwerenh-rnemewant. Aynewikw-then amewikw-then ra ilkelhem. Ra ilkelhem akeltyew-then alerikwew-rnem-then, awayikwew-then angkwerikwew-then. Rant mwantyelelhem artewentyel. Ra atyeng artewentyel ilkelheyew, ikwerenh-rnemewan alyepel. Ran ayenh apenteyew, ikwer amenterrpewant iterrey-angenh. ²⁷ Ra apek kwertengerl atyenh aneyew, rap ayenh intem apent-aynteyew, ipmelhey-angenh. Ingwer-rnemel apek renh irrwampenh-anthewerr, rarl ayenhan apenteyel. Intem aneyew ra, ipmelhey-angenh.

²⁸ Angka nhenhew awelhenh-arey arrantherr. Artwa anyent ilkelhew, warl artheyew. Rap iterrew-tangkwel, ‘Apwert akngerr antheyew, warl artheyewan. Ya, apwert akngerr atha atnyeneyel.’ Rap warl mwerr-angker-anem artew. ²⁹ Artwa ingwer-anemarl ilkelhew, warl artheyew. Ranap mwanty-tangkwel iterrey-angenh, arrangkw. Rap warl ilkwarrpantey artheyew, apwert ikwerenh angath-antey ywerrew. Akngerrelan renh arew, warl ikwerenh ywerrelheley-angenh-antey, rernemap artwa renh atherrelhelenh, ³⁰ ‘Ran mwanty-tangkwel iterrey-angenh! Aleyan ra apwert-weny warl-weny-then-anem!’

³¹ Angka ingwerew-anem awelhenh-arey arrantherr. Artwa ilkwa atherr apmer ilkwew-artey atherr anenh. Anyentel artwa ahawarr-rnem 10,000 atnyenew, ingwerelan 20,000-arl atnyenew. Ingwer-ingweran ratherr iterrenhan. Artwa ilkwa arrwekeleny iterrew mwanty, ‘Ran artwa ahawarr akngerrarl atnyeneyel atyenh-rnem-angkwarr. Nthakenh atha atyenh-rnem ilanthey-angenh, ingwer-rnem atweyew, arrangkw.

Rernem atyenh-rneman atwewerrarl! ³² Angkakert-rnem-tangkwelel atha thwenemer arleng-they-antey, akeleyt-antey artwa ilkwa ikwer angkerl-alpeyew. Anyenterremer aylanth atwerrey-angenh.’ Alakenh-anyem ra mwanty-tangkwelel iterrew. Angkakert-rnem alhew artwa ilkwa ingwer-warl, rernemap ikwer angkerl-alpew akeleytelemel.” ³³ Jesus-an angkew-anem ingkerrew, “Artwa warl arthey-angker ra apwert-tangkwelel arew, mwanty iterremel. Artwa ilkwa wethan iterrew artwa ikwerenh-rnem ahawarr-rnemew-tangkwelel mwanty. Ingwerenty ayenh apenteyew, rap alakenh-tangkwelel iterreyew mwanty, ra angkeperrewerr atyeng-wety. Ra iterremer, ‘Ingwer-rnemel ayenh irrwernewerr.’ Rap atyeng-tangkwelel iterremer. Ikwerenh-rnemewan ra alyepel iterremer. Ampwal-rneman ra iwerlelpemer, ayenhant-anem apenterl-anemer.”

Thalt mwerr-angker-apeny aneyew
(Matthew 5:13-16; Mark 9:49-50)

³⁴⁻³⁵ Jesus-el angka ingwer-anem ilew thalt-akert. “Anantherr thalt rikker-anthem-apeny aker-warl, anantherrap angkem, ‘Mwerr-angkerarl alakenhan.’ Thalt ra apek meny aynterl-anem, rap apmwerrem-anem ikweweny-anem. Nthakenh anantherr mwerrey-angenh, arrangkw. Anantherrap iwem rapety-warl. Mwanty iterrenh-arey angka nhenhew, arraty-angkwaran anemel. Thalt-weny aker anantherr nthakenh arlkwey-angenh, ikweweny wethy. Irrkaty arppemarl Inweng Mwerr-angker-weny nthakenh anantherr Akngey-angkwar aney-angenh, arrangkw.”

15

Yep-yep anyentarl aperrertrew-akert
(Matthew 18:10-14)

¹ Artwernem apwert kapmentew akarrey-angker-rnem angka Moses-wenh apentey-angenh-rnem-then rernem akarrerrew, Jesus-ew awalh-aynteyew. ² Artwa Pharisee-rnem artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnem-then rernem tyel-angkengh Jesus-ew alakenh, “Artwa nhenhan apmwarl! Inkwerelhemel artwa apmwerrem-itwew anerl-apeyel, amern-then arlkwerl-apeyel!”

³ Jesus-el awew, rernemarl angkerrenh, rap angkanem ilenh. ⁴ “Artwa yep-yepew-artey anyent anenh, yep-yep-rnem 100 rarl atnyenenh. Yep-yep anyent ament alhew, rap aperrertrew-anem. Artwa yep-yepew-arteyel 99 ingwer-rnem iwerl-alhew, atherrk arlkwaynteyew. Rap alhew, yep-yep anyent ikwer nthweyew. Rap nthwenh nthwenh arey-alheyew-atety. ⁵ Renharl arey-alhewel rap artewentyel inkwerelhewan, nthek-warl tywenerl-alhemel akngey-alpew-anem apmer-warl. ⁶ Rarl apmer-warl aremerrey-alpew, rap arlkew-alpew ikwer apely-rnemew, ‘Apetyenh-arey arrantherr! Anantherr ingkerrenh inkwerelheyew. Yep-yep nhanyem atha inerl-alpew aperrertarl irrew-penh!’ ⁷ Ingwerenty Akngey iterl-arey-angenh ra nyerrerrremel ikwer-warl angkeperrenty, irrwerlel aneyel-rnem inkwerelhem, yep-yepew-artey inkwerelhem-apeny yep-yep ikwerenhew. Ingwer-rneman kel-anteyarl arraty ikwer aneyel.”

Ngkwelty anyentarl ywerrew-akert

⁸ Jesus-el angka ingwer-anem ilenh. “Arelh anyent anenh ngkwelty-rnem 10-akert. Ngkwelty-rnem gold-penh, nthakenh anthey-angenh, nthakenh iwey-angenh, arrangkw. Rerneman impenarl ikwerenh, ra atnyenenh mwanty-antey. Ngkwelty anyentan aytnew, ywerrew-anem. Arelhel lyenenty-anem artyew, warl ikwerenh irrarlkemel arternp. Rap nthwenh nthwenh arey-alheyew-atety. ⁹ Renharl arey-alhewel rap artewentyel inkwerelhewan. Rap ikwer apely-rnemew arlkew, ‘Apetyenh-arey arrantherr! Anantherr ingkerrenh inkwerelheyew. Ngkwelty impen nhanyem atha arey-alhew ywerrewarl-penh!’ ¹⁰ Ingwerenty Akngey iterl-arey-angenh ra nyerrerrremel ikwer-warl angkeperrenty, irrwerlel aneyel-rnem inkwerelhem, arel inkwerelhem-apeny ngkwelty ikwerenhew.”

Artwamp alerikw atherr-akert

¹¹ Jesus-el angka ingwer-anem ilenh. “Artwamp anyent alerikw atherr-akert. ¹² Akelyelan anyikw ayernew, ‘Akngeyay! Ingwer-ingweran ntwaw akalkelhemel ampwal-rnem apwert-rnem-then aylarnew, anewantherrenh-angkwar. Rlengk-antey aylarnew ntwaw alakenh-anyem akalkelem!’ Artwamp rap akalkelhelew-anem alerikwew-atherr. ¹³ Ikwer-penh ingwer-ingwer alerikw akelyel akarrew ilek-ilek apwert-rnem-then. Rap apmer ikwerenh iwerlelpew, apmer ingwer-warl-anem alpew arleng intem. Apmer ikwer-itwew ra arrkental-arlangant anenh, apwert-akerr arimpemel apmwel-ayeth. ¹⁴ Apwertan ikwerenh ingkerr ywerrew. Apatemel-anem ra aneyelpew.”

Apmer ikwer-itwew kwaty rntwey-angenh, arrangkw. Aynterrk ayntenh, amernweny-then ayntenh. Akgerran angayakw anenh. Artwa akely ran angayakw arrpemarl anenh. Ywarn ra iterrenh, amern ineyew arlkweyewan. ¹⁵ Rap artwa ilkwa apmer ikwer-areny warrkew-anem ayernew. Artwa ilkwel renh thwenew, pikepik ikwerenh-rnem arntarnt-araynteyew. Rap pikepik-rnem wantenh. ¹⁶ Angwenhel renh amern anthey-angenh, arrangkw. Rap angayakw-antey anenh, amern apmwa pikepik-rnem-wenh angwarenh.

¹⁷ Ran iterrenh, 'Ayengan angayakw-anem inngey, ayengarl apmwelhelew. Artwa warrkenh akngey atyenh-wenh-rnem rernemap amern akngerr arlkwem atnertengerreyew-atety. Ayenganap angayakwarl ilweyel!' ¹⁸ Atha apmer nhenh iwerlelpemer, akngey atyenh-wenh apmer-warl alpemel. Ayengap ikwer angkey-alpemer, 'Akngeyay, ayeng-antey apmwelhelew ngkweng. Iylpelant atha ngenh awenh, Akngey irrwerl-areny-then. ¹⁹ Ayenh alerey antwey-angenh. Ayengan nyerrereyel. Warrkenh-anem ayenh arrerna ngkweng.' Alakenh-anyem ayeng akngey atyenh-warl angkeyew.' Rap akwenterl-alhew, anperl-alhew-anem anyikw-wenh apmer-warl-anem.

²⁰ Rap arrer-anem alpenh anyikw-wenh apmer-warl. Artwampam intemey arntarnt-arelnenh ikwer, rap renh arnarew-anem arleng-itwew. Rap alerikw ikwerenhew amperrnerey. Ra anterrew, atnyenew-anem arrwantyemel.

²¹ Alerikw ikwerenh angkew, 'Akngeyay, ayeng-antey apmwelhelew ngkweng. Iylpelant atha ngenh awenh, Akngey irrwerl-areny-then. Ayenh alerey antwey-angenh.'

²² Aynelikwanap renh akeleytelew, arlkemel artwa warrkenh ikwerenh-rnemew, 'Apetyenh-arey arrantherr! Anamerl alhenh-arey, arnkwa mwerr ineyew, alerey atyenh aylpeyew! Ilyew-areh-then pwet atherr-then ikwer akngetyey, ra aylpeyew!' ²³ Aker kapey-kapey anterant ikwer atwey, anantherr amperneyew! Rlengk anantherr kwenty arlkwem! ²⁴ Ayengan iterrenh ilwentyew-athen ikwer. Ran iteth-antey! Ayeng iterrenh, ra aperrterterenty-arrpantey, raw mwerr aney-alpew!' Kel warrkenh-rnemel aker kapey-kapey atwew, rernemap anamerl-antey ampernew. Akgerran akarrerrew, inkwerelhemel arlkwew-arlkweyew.

²⁵ Artwamp-wenh alerikw alkenhan warrkerrenh apal-antey katen-itwew. Warrkpenh ra apey-alpew apmer-warl-anem. Ra arrer-anem apmer-warl alpenh, rap awey-nenh, akngerrarl inkwerelhemel aylelherrenh. Rap akngerr-anem arew, rntwenharl warl kwenel. ²⁶ Rap itep-anem iltyerrew warrkenh anyentew, 'Ilekay? Nthakenh irreyelay?' ²⁷ Warrkenhel tyernew, 'Aytayengkw ngkwenh apey-alpew. Aynengkw ngkwenh inkwerelhem innga, rarl mwerr-antey apey-alpew. Ra ilanthew, aker kapey-kapey anterant ikwer atweyew, anantherr inkwerelhemel arlkweyew ingkerrel.'

²⁸ Alerikw alkenhanap ahelerrew, rarl awewel. Ran warl kwen aylpey-angenh, arrangkw. Ra akethel-antey ahelerremel rtnenh. Aynikw ikwerenh tyerrelhew warl kwen-they, rap ikwer angkew arternp-antey. 'Ilek-wetyarl ntwaw arleng-they-antey arey-alpew? Apetyaw, arlkweyew anewantherr-itwew.' ²⁹ Alerikw alkenhan ikwerenh ahelerrenh-antey. 'Arrangkw wenh! Arleng-alenty ayeng ngkweng warrkerrenh, iylpareth-then awelhenh ngkweng. Ntwanap atyeng aker kapey-kapey anthey-angenh, atyenh-rnem-akertel atha arlkweyewan! Nanikwet akely apek atyeng anthey-angenh, arrangkw! ³⁰ Alerengkw akely-alew ngkwenh? Ra apwertarl ngkwenh akngew, rap arimpew areh apmwernem-akertel, ilyant-anem apmer-warlan apey-alpew! Ntwan iltey-angenh, arrangkw! Ntwan ilanthew artwa warrkenh-rnem, aker kapey-kapey anterant atweyew, inkwerelhemel arlkweyew akngerrrel!'

³¹ Aynikwan alerikw alkenhew angkew, 'Alereyay, awelha atyeng. Aylakan itengant-atherr anenharl. Ilek-ilek ingkerr aylewakenhan. ³² Mwerrarl alakenh-anyeman, ingkerrrelarl inkwerelhemel arlkweman, aytayengkw ngkwenh arl aney-alpew. Ayengan iterrenh ilwentyew-athen ikwer. Ran iteth-antey aney-alpew. Ayengan iterrenh, ra aperrterterenty-arrpantey, raw mwerr-antey aney-alpew!'

Anaynteleyel: Jesus-el angka nhenh ilenh, renh-rnem akalty-antheyew, Akngeyarl athamerrem ingkerrew. Akngey artwamp-apeny. Ingwerenty angkeperrem ikwer-warl, arraty aneyew, rap inkwerelhem. Artwamp-wenh alerikw alkenhan ahelerrew, artwa ilkwa weth-rnem-apenyarl, artwa Pharisee-rnem-then artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnem-apeny. Rerneman ahelerrew Akngeyew, apmwel-ayetharl aneyel-rnemew athamerrenh.

¹ Jesus-el angka ilenh kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemew. “Artwa ilkwa anyent anenh, apwert-then ampwal-rnem-then mwerr-angker atnyenenh. Ra warrkenh anyent arrernew, ilek-ilek ingkerrenh arntarnt-araynteyew. Ingwer-ingwer ingwer-rnem artwa ilkwa ikwer angkew, ‘Artwa warrkenh ngkwenh yanh irrtuert-awarr! Rap apwertan ngkwenh apmwel-ayeth arimpeyel.’ ² Rap arlkew artwa warrkenh ikwerenhew, apetyewew ikwer-warl. ‘Ingwer-rnemelan ngenh ileyel irrtuert-awarr. Ntwan nyent apwert atyenh apmwel-ayeth arimpeyel. Nthakenh ntwan ilew? Pip weth inerl-alpa, ntwarl ingkwernew-akert ilek-ilek apwert-then ikwer-warl. Arlta irrpetyap-penh atha ngenh thwenem nhenh-they.’

³ Warrkenhan iterrew, ‘Atyengew-arteyel ayenh thweneyenh. Warrk-weny-anem ayeng angayakw anerl-aneyenh. Arlka apmwa ayengan thapel, nthakenh atha angerney-angenh, amern atherrk rnkereyew. Nthakenh ayeng ingwer-rnemew aparelhey-angenh, nyerrel. Nthakenh-anem ayengan irreyenh?’ ⁴ Ya, alakenh atha ilem. Ayengan anyenterrem ingwer-rnem-warl. Ayeng warrk-they ipmelhem, rernem ayenh ilem, aney-alpeyew apmer ikwer-rnem-wenh-itwew, ayenh arntarnt-araynteyew.’

⁵ Arrwekel-antey artwa ilkwelan arlenthew anter-then ntang-then ingwer-rnemew. Artwa warrkenhel renh-rnem ilew, apetyewew ikwer-warl. Rap artwa anyent ayernew, ‘Ilek artwa atyengew-arteyel ngkweng arlenthew?’ ⁶ Artwa ran tyernew, ‘Teram-rnem 100 anter-akert-rnem.’ Artwa warrkenh angkew, ‘Anamerl pip weth ineyew alha, artwa atyengew-arteyelarl thwenew. 100-an ipara. 50-anem ingkwarna ikwer-warl.’

⁷ Rap artwa ingwer-anem ayernew, ‘Ilek artwa atyengew-arteyel ngkweng arlenthew?’ Artwa ran tyernew, ‘Yakweth-rnem 1,000 ntang-akert-rnem.’ Artwa warrkenh angkew, ‘Anamerl pip weth ineyew alha, artwa atyengew-arteyelarl thwenew. 1,000-an ipara. 800-anem ingkwarna ikwer-warl.’

⁸ Kel artwa ilkwel awew, artwa warrkenh ikwerenhelarl anyelkel arrernew. Rap renh nakew, ‘Ngan tyak inngarl. Nga iterrew mwanty-tangkwel. Ingwer-rnemel ngenh ayernem, aney-alpeyew apmer ikwer-rnem-wenh-itwew, ngenh arntarnt-araynteyew.’”

Jesus-elangka nhenhan anayntelew kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemew. “Akngerran iterrem ilek-ilek ahern-arenyewant artwa warrkenh rapeny. Rernemant ament arntarnt-arerr-aynteyew. Rerneman tyakarl Akngey-wenh-rnem-angkwarr. ⁹ Arternp awalhenh-arey arrantherr! Arrantherr anyenterremer artwa ingwer-rnem-warl artwa warrkenh rapeny. Ilek-ilek apwert-then anthenh-arey ingwer-rnemew, rernem ar-wantherr ilkelhem. Arrantherrarl ilek-ilek apwert-then atnyeney-angenh anem, Akngeyelanap arrenhantherrenh ayernem, alpeyew aney-alpeyew ikwer-itwel intem-antey.

¹⁰ Artwa anyentel apekan ampwal akely-akely ayntengeny katy arntarnt-arem. Ra apek arraty-angkwarr arntarnt-arem, renhap arrernem atyetyart ilek-ilek akngerrw-anem. Ampwal akely-akely ayntengeny ra apek apmwel-ayeth arimpey, ampwal akngerrewanap nthakenharl renh atyetyartan arrerney-angenh, arrangkew.

¹¹ Arrantherr apek ahern-areny arraty arntarnt-arey-angenh, nthakenh Akngeyel irrwerl-theyan arrenhantherrenh anthey-angenharl. Arrantherr nthakenh arraty-angkwarr arntarnt-arey-angenh. ¹² Ilek-ilek ayntengeny arrantherr mwanty arntarnt-arey-angenh, Akngeyel nthekwern ilek-ilek anthey-angenh, arrewantherran ament atnyen-aynteyew, arrangkew.

¹³ Arrantherr iterrrl-anenty apwert akngerr inaynteyew, nthakenhanap Akngey-angkwarr arraty aney-angenh, arrangkew. Anantherr anemer Akngeyewant, apwert akngerrw iterrey-angenh.” Alakenh Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ilenh.

Jesus-el artwa Pharisee-rnem akalty-antheyel

¹⁴ Artwa Pharisee-rnem Jesus-ew awalhenh. Rerneman ankety-rnem apwertew, rernemap irrpeltherrenharl atherrenh ikwer. Rerneman alakenh apmwel-ayeth iterrenh, “Jesus apmwel-ayeth angkeyel. Mwerrarl anewantherr apwert akngerr atnyeneyewan. Akngayan anewantherr inkwerelheyel, rarl apwertan anthem anewantherr arratylar aneyelew.” ¹⁵ Rap angkew ikwer-rnem, “Artwa Pharisee-rnem irrtuertwerrrel arrantherran Akngey ikwer mwerr-arrpantey aneyel. Arrantherr inkwerelhem, ingwer-rnemel arrenhantherrenh araynteyew mwerr-arrpantey. Akngeyelanap arrenhantherrenh iterl-areyel, arrantherran akwerrng iterreyel apmwel-ayeth, apwertewant iterreyel. Ran arrenhantherrenh areyelarl, ranap arrewantherr inkwerelhey-angenh.

¹⁶ Awank-akerr Akngeyel anthew angka rlterrk ikwerenh Moses-warl. Angkakert-rnem Akngey-wenh-rnemel angka ikwerenh pip-warl ingkwernenh, akalty-anthenh ingwer-rnem an akngerr. Rernem alakenh arleng-alenty irrenh, John Baptise-emeley-angker aremerreyew-atety. John aylanthan angka mwerr-angker nharl ilenh, ‘Akngayan

ilkelheyel, ikwerenh-rnem ingkerrenh aneyew, alpeyew aney-alpeyew ikwer-itwel intem-antey. Aleyan akngerr-anem ilkelheyel Akngeyew, alpeyew aney-alpeyew ikwer-itwel. ¹⁷ Mwanty awelhenh-arey! Angka atyenhewan arrantherr awelhemer. Angka Moses-wenhew arrantherr awelhemer arrpemar. Angka Moses-wenhan aley aynteyel-antey anewantherr. Nthakenh angka ikwerenh akely apek iparey-angenh, arrangkw. Arrwekelan alker-then ahern nhenh-then-tangkwel ywerreyelpayenh, angka rltterk Moses-wenh ywerreyew-alenty.

¹⁸ Angka Moses-wenh aynteyel arrpemar alakenh-anyem. Artwel nthakenh arelh ikwerenh iwey-angenh, alhemel arelh ingwer-itwel, aney-alhem. Alakenhan apmwel-ayetharl. Artwa ingwerel nthakenh arelh irrkaty iney-angenh, ran iteng-areny-antey. Alakenhan apmwel-ayeth arrpemar.”

Artwa anyent apwert akngerr-akert artwa irrepem Lazarus-akert

¹⁹ Jesus-el angka ingwer-anem ilenh. “Artwa ilkwan anenh apwert akngerr-akert, warl mwerr-angker ilkwitwew anenh. Ra arnkwa mwerr-angkerel aylypenh, rantarl arlkwenh amern mwerr-angker. ²⁰ Artwa irrepem innga anenh itnan Lazarus, tywen-angketyarrarlap ran. Arlta arrpanenh ikwerenh-rnemel irrwerlap-akngenh warl mwerr-angker-warl, arriw aketh-warl renh athenhey-alhenh, aparelh-aynteyew. ²¹ Rap arenh, artwa ilkwelar amern mwerr-angker arlkwenh. Ra amern ampeny-ampenyarl arlkwenh, artwa ilkwelarl iwenh. Arengk akngerr apmer ikwer-itwew akarrerrenh, rernemap tywen-rnem arrwantyenh artwa irrepem ikwer-itwew.

²² Ingwer-ingweran Lazarus atnengkanerrew-anem. Antyerl-rnemel renh akngeynew irrwerl, aney-alpeyew Abraham-itwel-anem. Ikwer-itwew amern mwerr-angker akngerr ra arlkwenh.

Kel artwa apwert akngerr-akert ra atnengkanerrew arrpemar. Ikwerenh-rnemel renh akwernew awengng-warl, ²³ rap aney-alpew, rwa intemarl ampeyelel. Rap pwarrkerrenh artewentyel innga. Arleng-they ra arew, Abraham-then Lazarus-then anenh. ²⁴ Rap iterrew, ‘Abraham-an akngey aylewakenh wethey anenh awank-akerr’. Rap arlkew, ‘Abraham-ay! Amperrngerra atyeng! Lazarus ila, ilyta pwerlp-arrerreyew kwaty-warl. Renh thwena, aleny arneyew, ayenh arlkarleleyew! Ayeng ampeyel rwa nhenh, artewentyel pwarrkerremel!’

²⁵ Abraham-el tyernew, ‘Ngan iylpelerrew arrer-antey? Alakenh-anyem aynteyel. Ngarl iteth-antey anenh ahern-itwew, ntwap ilek-ilek mwerr-angker atnyenenh akngerr. Lazarus-arl iteth-antey anenh ahern-itwew, rap arrangkwarl atnyenenh, tywenant akngerr arlkitwew. Aleyan ran inkwerelhemel-anem aneyel atyeng-itwel, ngan pwarrkerreyel artewentyel inngarl. ²⁶ Alakenh-anyem aynteyel arrpemar. Ampepelan irrka ilkwa intwer arrngert aynteyel. Anantherr nthakenh ngkweng-warl alhey-angenh nhethy. Ngan nthakenh apetyey-angenharl anewantherr-warl yanh-they, arrangkw.’

²⁷ Rap arlkew rwethy, ‘Kelew. Ayteyaty-rnem 5 atyenh-rnem-alew? ²⁸ Rerneman ingkerrenharl aneyel apmer akngey atyenh-wenhel. Lazarus thwena, renh-rnem ileyew, rernem arraty anaynteyew. Ayengan ikwer-rnem amperrngerreyel, nhenh-warl rernem apetyewerr intemarl ampeyel-warl.’

²⁹ Abraham-el tyernew, ‘Angkarlap ayteyengkw-rnem iterl-areyel, Akngeyelarl Moses-ew anthew. Angka ingwer-rnem rernem iterl-areyel, angkakert Akngey-wenh-rnemelarl ingkwernew. Rernemap awelhemer ikwer-rnemew.’

³⁰ Rap arlkew arrpemar, ‘Abraham-ay! Alakenh-weny! Lazarus alhemer angkep, angkanem ikwer-rnem ileyew. Rernemap inngarl awemer, Lazarus-el ilentyan, rernemap nyerrrerremel angkeperrenhey-alpem Akngey-warl.’

³¹ Abraham-el tyernew arrpemar, ‘Arrangkw, Lazarus atha thweney-angenh. Ayteyengkw ngkwenh-rnemel awenh Moses-wenh angka, angkakert Akngey-wenh-rnem-then. Rerneman awelhey-angenh ikwer-rnem, rernemap ingwerew awelhey-angenh arrpemar.’”

Alakenh-anyem Jesus-el artwa Pharisee-rnem ilenh.

17

Ingwer-rnem arrkerney-angenh, apmwangkwarr alhaynteyew

¹ Jesus angkw ikwerenh-rnemew, “Ingwer-rnemelan arrnhantherrenh arrkernem intem-antey, apmwangkwarr alhaynteyew. Akngeyelan renh-rnem artewentyel irrwampenh-antheyenh. ² Artwa ingwerel arrkerney-angker renh antwerrkemer, ahenty-they arertnemer rwepele apwert ilkwewarl, kwaty alay-warl iwemel. Ra alakenh apek irrey-angenh, Akngeyan ahelerrem inngay arrkerney-angker ikwer. ³ Kel mwanty anayntenh-arey, arrantherr ingwer-rnem arrkernewerr, apmwangkwarr alhaynteyew.

Ingwer ayenharl apenteyel apmwelhelenty ngkweng-angkwar, ntwaw renh ilemer, ra ipmelheyew. Ra nyerrerremel ngkweng angkem, 'Ya wenh, ayeng apmwelhelew ngkweng-warl. Atha ngkweng apmwa mpwarey-angenh arrpemar.' Kel ntwaw renh ipmemel arrpemar, rarl apmwelhelew-penh. Nga anyenterreyew-anem ikwerel-arlung.⁴ Kel arlta anyent ikwerel rap intem arrpemar apmwa mpwarayntem ngkweng. Rap angkpelarrang-anem nyerrerremel angkeyam-alpayntem ngkweng. Kel ntwaw mentyarl renh intem awayntem iylpelerremel ipmemel. Nga angkemer ikwer alakenh, 'Mwerr-anem ayeng ahelerrey-angenh ngkweng. Mwerrant-atherr-anem anaynteyew aylanth.'

⁵ Kwertengerl Jesus-wenh-rnem angkew ikwer, "Rlterrk anewantherr. Anenhantherrenh akalty-antha, ingwer-rnem apmwepenh ipmemel tyarlew-aynteyew."

⁶ Rap angkew ikwer-rnem, "Arrantherr angkem, 'Rlterrk anewantherr.' Kel arrantherran apek alyep iterrentyan irrpeltherrey-angenh, arrantherrap arwerl yanhew angkem alakenh, 'Arwerlay! Tyerrelha ahern-they! Kwaty alayel-anem ampepel rtney-alha!' Rap ngenh inngarl iylparethel awem." Alakenh-anyem Jesus angkenh kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemew.

Warrkenh mwerr-angker anaynteyew

⁷ Jesus-el angka ilenh ikwer-rnem artwa warrkenh-akert. "Artwa warrkenhel apek katenel angernem atyetyart ikwerew-arteyew. Yep-yep apek ra arntarnt-arem atyetyart-wenh. Ingkeny aylperl-alhem, rap apey-almem atyetyart ikwerew-artey-wenh apmer-warl. Ikwerew-artey ikwer angkey-angenh alakenh, 'Apyeta, anyew nhel, amern nhenh arlkweyew.' Arrangk, alakenh-weny.⁸ Ikwerew-artey ikwer angkem alakenh, 'Amperna amern-then aker-then atyeng. Akngetyanam atyeng-warl. Kwaty atyeng thela, atha antyweyew. Atharl ywerrelhelem, ampurna amern ngkwengant-anem.'⁹ Warrkenh rarl awelhem, atyetyart ikwerew-arteyelarl ilanthen, rap renh nakey-angenh, arrangk. Ran warrkerrem iylparethar.¹⁰ Alakenh-anyem warrkenh rapeny arrantherran warrkerreyel Akngeyew. Arrantherran awelhew-penh Akngeyew, arrenhantherrenh ilanthew-angkwar, nthakenh alakenh iterrey-angenh, 'Akngeyel anenhantherrenh nakemer, anantherrarl ikwer mwerr-angkerarl warrkerrenh.' Arrangk. Arrantherran alakenh iterrem, 'Anantherran arwa warrkenh Akngey-wenh-rnem. Akngey rarl ileyel-angkwar, anantherr apmelerr-angkwar warrkerreyel.' "

Jesus-el artwernem 10 tywen-angketyarr mwerreleyel

¹¹ Jesus-an alhenh-antey iwerrel Jerusalem-warl kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert. Jesus alhew akwerterrp-antey Jerusalem-warl apmer Galilee-they apmer Samaria-angkwarl antekerr-antey.¹² Rernemap arrer-anem apmer akely-warl alhenh, artwernem 10-anem arnareynenh, Jesus-warl apetyenharl. Rernem tywen-angketyarr, nthekwern arrer alhey-angenh, artety anthelp-anthewerr.¹³ Rernemap arleng-antey rtney-alhew, arlkemel artewentyel, "Jesus-ay! Atyetyartay! Amperrngerra anewantherr!"

¹⁴ Rarl renh-rnem arey-alhew-penh, rap angkew, "Arrantherr tyaty-warl alhenh-arey. Lwewarrrennelhenh-arey artwa rltwa tyatyew-artey ikwer, ra arrenhantherrenh areyew mwerr-anem." Rernemap anperl-alhew. Rernemarl alperlewenh-angkwarl-antey, arntetyan arlkethey ywerrenhew ikwer-rnem-they.

¹⁵⁻¹⁶ Artwa anyentan Samaria-areny ikwer-rnem-itwel alhenh, ingwer-rneman Jew-rnemarl. Artwa Samaria-areny arelhew, arlkarl alyelkerrenh, rap angkep alpew Jesus-warl, atayel nakemel Akngey. Rap kwernerrey-alpew, Jesus-arl rtenh-itwew, "Jesus, ntwan ayenh mwerrelew! Mwerr-angker inngarl ngan Akngey!"

¹⁷ Jesus angkew kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemew, "Artwernem 10 mwerrrerrew, ngay? Artwernem 9 weth-rnem-alew?"¹⁸ Anyent nhanyemant angkep iterrewan, inkwerel-hemel angkeyew Akngeyew. Alethangarlrap ran, apmer Samaria-areny!"¹⁹ Rap artwa arntety-penhew angkew, "Rtnerl-alha alpemel-anem. Ntwan iterl-arew, athan ngenh mwerreley-angker arawerrng Akngey-wenh-akertel, ngap mwerrrerrew."

Alakenh aynteyenh, Akngeyarl atyetyart ingkerrew aneyenh

²⁰ Artwa Pharisee-rnem apetyew, Jesus ayerneyew, "Ilenger Akngeyan atyetyart aneyenh ingkerrew?" Jesus-el tyernew, "Arrantherr Pharisee-rnem ywarr arntarnt-arelhewenh areyew, Akngey atyetyart ingkerrew aneyenh. Nthakenh ingwerentyak angkey-angenh, 'Arenherr-arey arrantherr! Akngeyan apetyew, atyetyart nhenh-areny-rnemew aneyew!'"²¹ Nthakenh ingwerentyak angkey-angenhharl, 'Arenherr-arey

arrantherr! Akngeyan apetyew, atyetyart yanh-areny-rnemew aneyew!' Alakenh-wenyarlap ran. Akngeyan kel atyetyart aneyel ikwerenh-rnemew, rernemarl rltterk iterreyel ikwer. Arrantherr nthakenh renh arey-angenh anngel, arrangkw."

²² Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemew-anem ra angkew, "Ayengan Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh, aneyelarl arrewantherr-itwel aley. Ingwer-ingwer arrantherr alakenh angkerreyenh, 'Aleyan anewantherr arlertek innga. Jesus anamerl-antey apey-alpemer!' Ywarn-antey arrantherr arntarnt-arelherl-aneyenh, ayeng apey-ल्पentyew. ²³ Ayeng apey-ल्पeyew-alenty, ingwer-rneman irrtwyerremel angkeyenh arrewantherr, 'Jesus-an nhak! Alhey anantherr ikwer-war!' Ingwer-rnemarl irrtwyerremel angkeyenh arrewantherr, 'Jesus-an nhenh! Apetyenh-arey arrantherr!' Iylpareth awelhey-angenh ikwer-rnem. ²⁴ Ayengarl apey-ल्पeyenh, ingkerrenhel iterl-areyenh. Ayengan arwapeny aremerreyelpyenh, awely-awely rtneyel-apeny alkerel. Alakenh-anyem apmer arrpanenh-they ingkerrel ayenh areyenh. ²⁵ Kel aleyan ayeng aneyel-antey ahern nhenh-itwew. Ingwer-rnemel ayenh atweyenh-tangkwel, pwarrk ilkwa anthemel ikwerew-alenty. Akngerr-anem rlengk aneyel ahern nhenh-itwew rernem arlkar-erreyenh atyeng-wety.

²⁶ Ayengan Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh. Ayengarl apey-ल्पeyenheng-areyan, apal akngerran arnernerkey anerl-aneyenh, Akngey iterl-arey-angenh. Rap alakenh aynteyenh awank-akerr-apeny, Noah-arl iteth anenheng-arey. Kwaty ilkwa apetyeyew-alenty, apal akngerran arnernerkey anew-anenh, Akngey iterl-arey-angenh. ²⁷ Rernem ikwer-rnem-wenh-angkwar anenh; amernant arlkwerrenh, kwaty antywerrenh, itengerrenh apmelerr-angkwar, Akngey iterl-arey-angenh. Rernem alakenh anenheng-arey-antey, Noah-el rtnwa ilkwa mpwarenh. Akngeyel kwaty ilkwanem thwenew, Noah-an aylpenhew ikwerenh-rnem-akert rtnwewarl kwen. Kwaty atnyerr ilkwa ra ingwer-rnem ilwerl-athenew.

²⁸ Rap alakenh aynteyenh awank-akerr-apeny. Ingweran Lot-arl iteth anenheng-arey. Ra apmer Sodom-they anterrey-ल्पeyew-alenty, apal akngerran arnernerkey anew-anenh, Akngey iterl-arey-angenh. Rernem ikwer-rnem-wenh-angkwar anenh; amernant arlkwerrenh, kwaty antywerrenh, ilek-ilek payemelerrenh, ilek-ilek tharlemelerrenh, amern lyapelhelerrenh, warl-rnem arterrenh apmelerr-angkwar, Akngey iterl-arey-angenh. ²⁹ Lot rarl apmer Sodom-they anterrew ikwerenh-rnem-akert, Akngeyel thwenew rwa ilkwa lherrm ikwakeng irrwerl-they. Ra Sodom-areny-rnem ingkerrenh ilwerl-athenew.

³⁰ Yew-yew, ayengan Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh. Ayengarl ahern nhenh-warl apey-ल्पeyenh, apal akngerr ingwer-rneman arnernerkey anerl-aneyenh awank-akerr-apeny, Akngey iterl-arey-angenh. ³¹ Arlta ikwerel-antey, artwa anyentan rtnerl-aneyenh akethel-antey warl ikwerenh-itwew. Rap anamerl-antey anterremer atyeng-warl, ilek-ilek mwerr-angker ikwerenhew iterrey-angenh, arrangkw. Arlta ikwerel-antey, artwa ingwerel-anem katen angernerl-aneyenh, amern lyapelheleyew. Rap anamerl-antey anterremer atyeng-warl, ilek-ilek mwerr-angker ikwerenhew iterrey-angenh, arrangkw. ³² Arrantherr iterl-areyel angka weth Lot-akert, wetharl anterrew tawen Sodom-they. Akely ikwerenhew iterrenh-arey. Akngeyelarl tawen renh arrtwyew, akely rap artepang arew, 'Ayengan angkep ल्पeyew, ilek-ilek mwerr-angker inerleweyew.' Rap anamerl-antey apwert-anem irrew. ³³ Akngerran iterrey-angenh Akngeyew, apwertew ilek-ilekew-then iterrem. Alakenhan apmwel-ayetharl iterreyel. Rernemap ahaperrem arppemarl, nthakenh Akngey-itwel intem-antey aney-ल्पey-angenh, arrangkw. Ingwer-rneman iterreyel alakenh apek, 'Ayeng arraty aneyew Jesus-ew. Ampwal akngerr apek atha atnyenem, arrangkw apek. Mwerrarlap alakenhan.'

³⁴ Ingwel apek ayeng ल्पeyenh. Atherr apek aynterl-aneyenh pantyew warl kwen-itwew. Antyerl-rnemelan anyentant inerl-alheyenh, ingweran iwerlelpeyeharl. ³⁵ Atherr apek anerl-aneyenh, ntang atherl-anemel. Antyerl-rnemelan anyentant inerl-alheyenh, ingweran iwerlelpeyeharl. ³⁶ [Atherrel apek katen mpwarerl-aneyenh. Antyerl-rnemelan anyentant inerl-alheyenh, ingweran iwerlelpeyeharl.]"

³⁷ Kwertengerl-rnemel renh ayernew-anem, "Apmer nthenh-itwewarlap ran alakenh aynteyenh?"

Jesus-el tyernew, "Arlta ikwerel ingkerrenhel iterl-areyenh. Aker ipma ayntem artnel wethew, irrtwy-rnem anamerl-antey akarrerrenhey-alhem ikwer. Alakenh-anyem ingkerrenh atyeng-warl akarrerreyenh, ayengarl apey-ल्पeyenh."

¹ Jesus angkew kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemew, “Akngeyew angkayntenh-arey arla arrpanenh, ipmelhey-angenh. Angka nhenhew awelhenh-arey. ² Tawen anyent-itwew artwa anyent ahelengkw anenh court-ew-artey, artwa irrngerney-wenyarlap ran. Ranap nyerr-wenyarl. Akngey-angkwarr ra awelhey-angenh. Ingwer-rneman ra ilterl-arrrenenh. ³ Tawen irrkaty ikwer-itwew arelh inpert anenh. Ra angkepelarrang alpenh court ikwer-warl, arlkey-alhenh artwa court-ew-artey ikwer, ‘Artwa ilkway! Amperrngerra atyeng! Artwa ahelengkw yanhelan ayenh court-emeleyel, arwa arrangkwew! Renh artwerela! Renharl inngan court-emelemer!’

⁴ Ran renh iyelpelant awenh arleng-alenty, arelh inpertelanap intemarl renh ayerneynehn. Ingwer-ingwer ra iterrew ament, ‘Ingwer-rneman ayenh ileyel ahelengkw. Ayenhan rernem ileyel nyerr-weny, ayengan Akngeyew awelhey-angenh, atharl ingwer-rnem iltem. Inngarl alakenh-anyem. ⁵ Arelh inpert ranap apetyeyel angkepelarrang, ayenh alhengkerr anthaynteyew. Artwa renhan atha ilanthen, ipmelheyew renh court-emeley-angenh.’ Alakenh-anyem artwa court-ew-artey ahelengkw iterrenh.”

⁶ Jesus-an angkew, “Artwa court-ew-artey ikwer iterrenh-arey! ⁷ Arleng-alenty ra arelh inpert iyelpelant awenh. Arleng-alenty ra renh alpemeley-angenh, arrangkw. Akngeyanap alakenh-wenyarl! Ran awemarl, ikwerenh-rnemarl ikwer angkem. Rernemap ipantey apek ayern-ayntem, renh-rnem arnarnt-araynteyew. ⁸ Ra awemarl, rap renh-rnem iyparetharl alpemelem. Nhenhew iterrenh-arey! Ayengan Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh, ingwer-ingweran ayeng apey-alpeyenh. Arlta ikwerel-antey ayengarl apey-alpeyenhelan, atha arey-alpeyenh, irrptyapantarl atyeng iterrerl-aneyenh.”

Artwa atherr Akngey-warl-athek angkeyel

⁹ Akngerr ingwer-rnem Jesus-ew awelhenh. Rerneman anyentarl-anyentarl apmwel-ayeth iterrenh alakenh, “Ayengant arraty aneyel. Ingwer-rneman apmwel-ayetharl.” Jesus-el iterl-arenh, rernemarl iterrenh, rap angkanem ikwer-rnem ilenh. ¹⁰ “Artwa atherr alhew tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-wenh-warl, Akngey-warl-athek angkaynteyew. Artwa ingweran Pharisee-arl, ingweran apwert akarreley-angker kapmentewarl. ¹¹ Artwa Pharisee-an ament-warl arleng-apenyarl rtnenh. Rap nakelhemel angkew, ‘Akngeyay, ayeng ngkweng inkwerelheyel. Ayengan arratyarl aneyel, ingwer-rnem-apeny-wenyarl. Athan irrttyert iney-angenh. Ayengan anyelk-awarr-weny. Arelh artwa ingwer-wenh atha irrttyertel iney-angenh. Ayengan apmwewenyarl, apwert akarreley-angker yanh-apeny-wenyarl. ¹² Monday arrpanenh Thursday arrpanenh atha arlkwey-angenh amern-then aker-then, angkayntey-alkenh ngkweng. Ampwral atyenh-rnem apwert-then atha akalkel-ayntey-alkenh; alyepelarl ngkweng, Moses-elarl akalty-anthenh-angkwarr.’ Alakenh-anyem artwa Pharisee angkew Akngeyew.

¹³ Artwa apwert akarreley-angker ranap nyerrrerremel arleng innga rtnenh. Ran ilkelhew, angkeperreyew Akngey-warl-athek. Rap kwernerremel alakenh angkew, ‘Akngeyay, amperrngerra atyeng! Ayengan apmwa innga!’ ”

¹⁴ Jesus ikwer-rnem angkew, “Artwa apwert akarreley-angker arratyerreynew Akngey-angkwarran, rarl angkew, ‘Ayengan apmwarl!’ Akngeyel renh irrarlkwew, apmwangkwarrel alhenh-penh, rap ikwer inkwerelhew. Artwa Pharisee-an arangkwarl, arratyerrey-angenh Akngey-angkwarr, ra nakelhewarl. Akngeyan ikwer inkwerelhey-angenh, arrangkw. Kel nthakenh nga nakelhey-angenh, mwerr antwelhey-angenh, Akngeyelan ngenh apmwa antwewerr. Nga angkem, ‘Ayengan apmwal’, Akngeyelan apmwa ngkweng-they irrarlkewarl, mwerr antwemel.”

Ampernem-apeny anaynteyew

(Matthew 19:13-15; Mark 10:13-16)

¹⁵ Akngerr ilkelhew, ampernem akngetyeyew Jesus-warl, raw renh-rnem itepel arnep-areyew, Akngey ayernemel ikwer-rnem. Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemel arew, rernemap renh-rnem irrentew. ¹⁶ Jesus-anap athamerrew ampa ikwer-rnem, rap angkew, “Ampernem menty apetyey atyeng-warl, arrngert angkey-angenh ikwer-rnem. Akngey-wenh-rneman ampa nhernem-apenyarl. ¹⁷ Mwanty awelhenh-arey arrantherr! Ampernemelarl ilkwernem awem, rernemap iterrem alakenh, ‘Inga wenh! Irtywerremel iley-angenh.’ Alakenh-anyem arrantherr angka atyenh awemer. Apmwel-ayeth iterrey-angenh, ayeng irtywerreerl-anentyew-arrpantey. Arrantherr atyeng awelhenty, arrantherrap intemarl Akngey-itwel aney-alpem.”

Artwa apwert akngerr-akert

(Matthew 19:16-30; Mark 10:17-31)

¹⁸ Artwa rltwa tyaty Jew-rnem-wenh-areny ra angkew Jesus-ew, “Ngan akalty-anthey-angker mwerrarl. Ila ayenh, nthakenharl ayengan irrem, ayeng aney-alpeyew Akngey-itwel intem-antey?”

¹⁹ Jesus-el tyernew, “Ilekewarl ntwa ayenhan mwerr antweyel? Akngey rant anyent mwerr aneyel. ²⁰ Angka weth Moses-wenh ntwa iterl-areyel. Ran alakenh aynteyel: ‘Anew ingwerentyak-wenh-itwel ayntey-angenh, ipmew atwey-angenh ingwerentyak, ayntengeny irrtuert-iney-angenh, court-itwew ilerl-aney-angenh ingwerentyak irrtw-erremel, awelh-aynta aynewengk-w-then amewengk-w-then iylpareth.’”

²¹ Artwa rltwan angkew, “Akely-they athan angka nhenh-rnem ingkerrenh awew iylparethel. Aleyan atha iylparethel awelheyel-antey.”

²² Jesus-el renh awew, rap angkew-anem, “Kel mwerr. Angka anyentant-anem ingweran aynteyel, nga awelheyew. Ilek-ilek ngkwenh ntwa tharlemelemer. Ntwa apwert inem-penh, ntwa irreperrn-rnem angayakw amern-weny-rnemew antha. Ntwap ayenh apenta ilyantel-anem. Akngeyelan ngenh mwerr-angkwarr arntarnt-areman, ngarl alpemel aney-alpeyew ikwer-itwel.” ²³ Artwa rltwelarl awew alakenh, rap arlka apmwerreyelpew, ran apwert akngerrarl atnyenew ilek-ilek-then.

²⁴ Jesus-el arew, rarl apmwerreyelpew, rap ingkerrenhew-anem angkew, “Ingwerenty apwert akngerrarl atnyeneyel ilek-ilek-then, rerneman arraty iterrey-angenharl Akngeyew. Rernem alakenh iterrem, ‘Athan atnyenem ilek-ilek-then apwert-then. Akngeyew ayeng iterrey-angenh.’ Irrpetyapelant renh inngan atyetyart antweyenh.

²⁵ Tangkey ampwal-akert nthakenh aylpey-angenh arriw tyet-angkwarr, arrangkw. Alakenh-anyem rlterrk apwert akngerr-akert-rnemew aynteyel, Akngey-angkwarr alheyewan.”

²⁶ Akngerrel awew, rarl alakenh angkew. Rernemap apmwel-ayeth iterrenh alakenh: “Apwert akngerrarl ilek-ilek-then atnyeneyel-rnem, Akngeyel ikwer-rnem anthem. Ra renh-rnem anthem alakenh, rarl inkwerelhem ikwer-rnem. Innga ampwal akngerr-akert-rnem Akngey-wenh-rneman.” Apmwel-ayeth alakenh iterremel rernem angkerrenh, “Akngeyel ingwer-rnem ampwal akngerr-akert-rnem iwerlelpem, ilek-apenyarlap ikwerrenh-rneman?”

²⁷ Jesus-el tyernew, “Ntwa amentel nthakenh mpwarey-angenh alakenh, arrangkw. Akngeyelant ngenh iteth atnyenem, ikwer-itwel intem aney-alpeyew.”

²⁸ Peter angkew ikwer, “Anantherr-alew? Anantherran ngenh apenteyel. Warrk-then warl-then altyernem-then iwerlelpew ingkerrenh.”

²⁹ Rap angkew ikwer-rnem, “Mwanty awelhenh-arey arrantherr! Ingwerenty apek apmer ikweren iwerlelpem, ikweren-rnem anteng apmer-itwew, raw Akngeyew warrkerrey-alkenh. ³⁰ Ingwer-ingwer Akngeyel renh anthem ilek-ilek mwerr-angker. Rap aney-alpem Akngey-itwel intem-antey.”

*Jesus ilelheyel, ingwer-ingwerarl ra ilweyenh
(Matthew 20:17-19; Mark 10:32-34)*

³¹ Jesus-el kwertengerl ikweren-rnem akarrelew, rap angkew, “Awelhenh-arey arrantherr! Awank-akerr angkakert Akngey-wenh-rnemel angka atyeng-akert ingwernew, angka Artwa Innga Akngey-wenh ikwer-akert. Ingwer-ingwer aynteyenh, rernem ingkwernew-angkwarr. Arrantherr kel iterl-areyel, anantherrarl alheyel Jerusalem-warl. ³² Apmer yanh-itwew artwa Jew ilkwernelem ayenh antwerrkeyenh, ayenhap ahayiweyenh artwa ahelengkw-rnemew-anem, artwa Rome-areny ikwer-rnem. Rernemap ayenh kwantheyenh, apelh-then atyeng-warl iweyenh, ayenh atweyenh whip-el artewenty. Ayengap arwerl iylpeyl-atherrel ilweyenh-anem. ³³ Ingwa atherr-penh ayeng angkep itetherrenhey-alpeyenh ipmepenh.”

³⁴ Kwertengerl-rneman apatemel iterrenh-antey alakenh, “Jesus-an atyetyart anewantherrenh, nthakenh ilwey-angenh, arrangkw.”

*Jesus-el artwa aparrng mwerreleyel
(Matthew 20:29-34; Mark 10:46-52)*

³⁵ Jesus alpenh ikweren-rnem-akert tawen Jericho-warl. Apmeran arrer-anem irrew. Iwerr-ampenyel artwa aparrng anenh, rap apwertew ayerneyam-ayntenh. ³⁶ Rarl awenh, akngerrarl alpenh anper, rap arlkew-anem, “Ay! Nthakenh irreyel arrantherran?”

³⁷ Rernem renh tyernew ilelhemel, “Anantherran alpeyel Jerusalem-warl Jesus Nazareth-areny-angkwarr.”

³⁸ Rarl alakenh awew, artwa aparrng rap arlkew, “Jesus-ay! Ngan Atyetyart David-wenh-rnem-they! Amperrngerra atyeng!”

³⁹ Arrwekelarl alpenh-rnemel renh iltew, "Akeleyterra!" Ran arlkenh-antey ikwer irrkaty-angkwar, "Jesus-ay! Ngan Atyetyart David-wenh-rnem-they! Amperrngerra atyeng!"

⁴⁰ Jesus rtneyelpew, rarl renh awewel. Rap ilanthew, "Akwethey atnwenheyew renh, akngetyewew atyeng-warl." Rernem renh akngetyew Jesus-warl. Ra renh ayernerw, ⁴¹ "Ilekay? Nthakenh ilem atha ngenh?"

Ran tyernerw, "Atyetyart, ayengan ilkelheyel, atha areyew."

⁴² Jesus-an angkew ikwer, "Annga altywerela! Aranem ntwa! Ntwa iterl-arew, atha ngenh mwerreley-angker, ntwap mwerr-anem areyel aleyan." ⁴³ Inngarlap ran arew anngel aleyant anaynt. Rap Jesus apenteynenh, alpenh Akngey nakemel. Ingkerrenhel renh arew aparrng-weny-anem, rernemap inkwerelhemel Akngey naheyenenh.

19

Artwa apwert akarreley-angker Zacchaeus

¹ Jesus ikwerenr-nrem-akert alhew Jerusalem-warl, tawen akely-angkwar Jericho-angkwar rwaylpenhew. ² Tawen ikwer-itwew artwa apwert akarreley-angker anenh itnan Zacchaeus. Ran atyetyart anenh artwa ingwer-rnem kapmentew apwertarl akarrelenh-rnemew. Apwert akngerr-akertarlap ran. ³ Ranap artwa akarteng akelyarl, rap ywarn-antey arrkernelnenh, Jesus areyew. Akngerr akarrerrenh arrer innga, Jesus arenh. Rerneman ilpenh ikwer-wety. ⁴ Zacchaeus iterrew, ra anterreyew arrwekel iwerr irrkaty-angkwar. Rap nganew arwerl-warl, ra areyew-awaty Jesus arrwekel-they, ran anper-alhenty.

⁵ Jesus arwerl-warl apetyew, rap itnywenew Zacchaeus, "Zacchaeus-ay! Anamerl atwarrenhey-alha! Rlengkan ayeng alheyew apmer ngkwenh-warl, aney-alheyen ngkweng-itwel." ⁶ Rap anamerl-antey atwarrenhey-ल्पew, Jesus-anem ikwerenr-nrem-akert atnwenhew apmer ikwerenr-warl. ⁷ Akngerrrel intwarew, Jesus-arl alhew apmer Zacchaeus-wenh-warl. Rernemap angkerrew, "Pwertay! Nhak Jesus alhew artwa apmwewen apmer-warl, aney-alheyew ikwer-itwel!"

⁸ Ikwer-penh, rernemarl anemel arlkwenheng-arey, rtnerl-alhew-anem Zacchaeus angkemelan, "Ingkartay! Atha apwert ilek-ilek-then akalkeleyew. Apwert ingweran antheyew irrepenn-rnemew amern-weny-rnemew, ingweran atyengarl ayntem. Ayengan apwert akarreley-angker kapmentew. Atha inenh irrtvertel arppemarl ingwer-rnem-they. Athan apwert ilkwewant ayernenh, athap akert-they atyeng inenh. Atha angkep antheynem ingwerentyan alakenh: 100 tala atha inenh ingwer-they, athap antheynem 400 arppemarl, mwerrant-atherr aneyew ikwer-penhan. Alakenh atha ingkerr-warl angkep antheynem. Athap angkep antheyneyew-anem akngerr-rnemew rlelengan."

⁹ Jesus angkew ikwer, "Akngeyelan apmwa ngkweng-wety irrarlkem, ngkwenh-rnem-wety-then. Ngan Abraham-wenh-antey, alakenh-anyem anantherr-apyen. Ngan iterreyel Akngeyew, Abraham-arl iterrenh-apyen. ¹⁰ Akngerr apmwel-ayeth aneyel, aperrterremel. Ayengan Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh, ayengap apetyew, nthweyew ikwer-rnem. Ayengap apetyew, apmwernem irrarlkeyew."

Angka warrkenh-rnem 10-akert (Matthew 25:14-30)

¹¹ Tawen Jericho Jerusalem arrerenty. Akngerr-anem anenh apmer ikwer-itwew, awelherrenh Jesus-ew. Rernem iterrenh apmwel-ayeth alakenh-anyem, "Jesus alpenty tawen Jerusalem-warl, Akngeyan aremerrem-anem. Rap Jesus atyetyart ilkwanem arrerneyen ingkerrew." ¹² Jesus-el iterl-arenh, rernem iterrenh alakenh, rap angkanem ilew ikwer-rnem.

"Apmer anyent-itwew artwa ilkwa anenh. Ingwer-ingweran atyetyart ilkwa apmer arleng-areny ra ikwer yangkelhew, alheyew ikwer-warl. Ra ilkelhew, renh atyetyart arrerneyew apmer ikwerenr-hew. ¹³ Ra anperl-alheyew-athath, ra arlkew warrkenh-rnem 10 ikwerenr-rnemew, apetyeyew ikwer-warl. Rap renh-rnem antheynew 1,000 tala amentew-ament, rap angkew, 'Ayengarl alhem-wety apmer nhenh-they, arrantherrap payemel-ayntenh-arey ilek-ilek 1,000 tala nhenh-rnemel. Inayntenh-arey tharlemelemel ilek-ilek. Alakenh-angkwar apwert atyenh akngerrelem, ayeng apew-alpeyew-atety.' Rarl angkwep-penh, rap anperl-alhew arleng-anem.

¹⁴ Akngerr apmer ikwer-areny-rnem ikwer-wety arlkarrerrenh. Rernemap angka ingkern-they thwenew atyetyart ilkwewarl: 'Nthakenh ntwa arrerney-angenh artwa ilkwa weth atyetyart anewantherr. Anantherran arlkarrerreyel ikwer-wety.' ¹⁵ Atyetyart ilkwa awelhey-angenh ikwer-rnem. Ran arrernew artwa ilkwa weth renh, atyetyart

ikwerenh-rnemew aneyew apmer ikwer-itwew. Rap apey-alpew-anem apmer ikwerenh-warl.

Rarl apey-alpew, rap artwa warrkenh anyent thwenew, warrkenh weth-rnem 10 ingweyew. Rap renh-rnem ayernew, 'Apwert atyenh arranherr akngerrelew?'

¹⁶ Warrkenh anyent angkew, 'Atyetyartay, ntwā 1,000 tala ayenh anthew. Nhenh atha atnyeneyel-antey. Athap aleyan atnyeneyel 10,000-anem.'

¹⁷ Artwa ilkwa angkew, 'Ngan artewentyel warrkerrew, atha ngenh ilanthew-angkwarr. Ntwā apwert akely-akely mwerrarl atyeng akngerrelew. Atha ngenh atyetyart arrernem tawen 10 ikwer-rnem.'

¹⁸ Warrkenh ingwer-anem angkew, 'Atyetyartay, ntwā 1,000 tala ayenh anthew. Nhenh atha atnyeneyel-antey. Athap aleyan atnyeneyel 5,000-anem.'

¹⁹ Artwa ilkwa ra angkew, 'Mwerr-angeray! Atha ngenh atyetyart arrernem tawen 5 ikwer-rnem.'

²⁰ Warrkenh ingwer-anem angkew, 'Atyetyartay, ntwā 1,000 tala ayenh anthew. Atha rag-el ataperrelew, irryert-akwernew. ²¹ Artwa arlertekarl ngan! Ntwā pwerep-anthem ingwer-rnem, warrkerr-aynteyew ngkweng, ngenh-then anthaynteyew. Ayengan ngkweng-wety aterreyel. Apwert ngkwenh atha aytnelhelewerr, ywerrewerr-anem. Ntwā ayenh ayernewerr, angkep anthenhey-alpeyew.'

²² Artwa ilkwa ikwer ahellerew. 'Ngan artwa warrkenh apmwarl! Arraty nga angkeyel: atha pwerep-anthem ingwer-rnem, warrkerr-aynteyew atyeng, ayenh-then anthaynteyew. ²³ Alakenh-wetyap ntwā anthemer apwertan atyenh artwa bank-arenyew. Rarl apwert inenty, rap apwert akely ngkwenh-warl pweytelem, angkep anthenhey-alpeyew-athath. Ntwānap apwert atyenh rag-el ataperrelew!' ²⁴ Rap angkew ingwer-rnemew, arrerarl rtenherrenh-rnemew, 'Apwert rakenh-arey artwa apmwa yanh-they, anthemel artwa warrkenh arrwekelenyew 10,000 talakertew.'

²⁵ Rernem angkew, 'Atyetyartay, kelarl ran atnyeneyel 10,000! Ingwerew anthemer!'

²⁶ Ra tyernew, 'Ingwerentyan apek mwerr atyeng warrkerrem, athap anthem ilek-ilek akngerr ikwer. Ingwerel apek warrk ipmerl-alhem. Kel athap rakem ikwer-they, ingwer-anem anthemel. Ran arrangkw-anem aneyelpeyenh.'

²⁷ Rap angkew, 'Ingwer ileng-rnem-alew atyeng-wety arlkarerreyel-rnem? Arranherr renh-rnem iterl-areyellarl. Rernem artwa atyetyart ilkwa ilew, ayenh arrernewerr atyetyart apmer nhenhew. Ingwer-rnem atyeng-wety ilkelhey-angenh irreyel-rnem, atyetyart arrernewerr, renh-rnem anamerl akngetyenh-arey nhewarl. Atha areyew, arranherr renh-rnem ipmew atwenty.' "

Anaynteleyel: Jesus-el angka nhenh ilenh, renh-rnem akalty-antheyew. Ra Jerusalem-warl alhey-angenh, atyetyart aneyew, arrangkwarl. Ranem Aynikw ikwerenh-warl-tangkwel alpem, ra renh atyetyart irrwerl-itwew arrerneyew, angka nhenh-apeny atyetyart-akert. Ingwer-ingwer Alerikw Akngey-wenh ra atyetyart ilkwānamarl apetyeyenh angkep ahern nhenh-warl. Ran apetyeyen-harl, ayerneyenh ikwerenh-rnem, nthakenh rernem warrkerrenh-anem ikwer. Angka nhenh-itwew aynteyel-apeny, atyetyartel ayernenh ikwerenh-rnem. Alakenh. Jesus-arl alpew Aynikw ikwerenh-warl, Jew-rnem alakenh iterrenh, "Jesus-an nthakenh atyetyart aney-angenh anewantherr." Rernem angka ikwerenhew awelhey-angenh. Ranap mwerrarl aneyenh ikwerenh-rnemew, ikwerarl mwerr-anger warrkerrenhew.

Jesus alheyel tawen Jerusalem-warl

(Matthew 21:1-11; Mark 11:1-11; John 12:12-19)

²⁸ Ikwer-penh Jesus-arl alakenh angkenh-penh, ra tawen Jerusalem-warl-anem anperl-alhew. Arrwekelarl ran alpenh, ingwer-rnemelan apenteyenh. ²⁹ Rap arrer-anem alpenh tawen atherr-warl, Bethphage-then Bethany-then. Apmer ratherr apwert impalth-itwew, apwert itnan Alip-itwew. Ra kwertengerl atherr ilew, ³⁰ "Alhenh-atherr apmer angath-ampeny-warl. Mpwelanthap tangkey akely-anem arey-alhem, rwepelarl arertnew. Akelyarlap ran. Ingwerenty ikwer-warl nganey-angenh-antey, arrangkw. Rwpel lhellemel akngey-alpenh-atherr atyeng-warl. ³¹ Ingwerentyel ayernenty, 'Ilekewarl mpwelanth rwpel lheleyel, tangkey irryert-akngeyew?', alakenh ilenh-atherr; 'Ingkartel akngeyew-tangkwel.' "

³² Ratherrap apmer ikwer-warl alhew, tangkey-anem arey-alhew, Jesus-elarl ilew-angkwarr-antey. ³³ Ratherr rwpel lhelenh, tangkeyew-artey-rnemel ayernew, "Ilekewarl mpwelanth rwpel lheleyel, tangkey irryert-akngeyew?"

³⁴ Ratherr tyernew, "Ingkartel akngeyew-tangkwel." ³⁵ Ratherrap tangkey atnwenheynew Jesus-warl, arnkwanem arrernew tangkey artep-warl. Jesus nganerl-alhew,

alpenh-anem tangkey-akert. ³⁶ Akngerrel renh arnarew, tangkey-akertel alpenh, rernemap arnkwerne arnerneynenh iwerr-warl arrwekel, Jew-rnem-wenh-angkwarr. Rap irrwerleng arnkwerne arleng alpenh tangkey-akert.

³⁷ Apwert Alip-they Jesus-el arew, Jerusalem arrer-anem. Rarl artwarreynenh kwenel-athek tangkey-akert, akngerrelan renh apenteynenh. Rernem kel-antey arew, Jesus-elarl arntety-rnem akngerr mwerrelenh apmer arpanenh-itwew. Rernemap inkwerelhemel arlkahelerrenh alakenh:

³⁸ “Akngey nakey, rarl thwew artwa nhenh anewantherr arawerrng ikwerenh-akertel! Renh mwerr antwem, rarl anenhantherrenh arntarnt-arey! Irrwerl-areny-rnem renh nakemer arppemar, rernemar aley mwerrant-arey-anem aneyel!”

³⁹ Artwa Pharisee-rnem rnenherrenh arppemar ikwer-rnem-arleng, rernemap angkw Jesus-ew, “Atyetyartay, ilta ngkwenh-rnem akeleyteleme! Nthakenh rernem ngenh alakenh nakey-angenh!”

⁴⁰ Ra tyernew, “Rernemar akeley anenty, apwert nherne iwerrrelarl aynteyel-rnem arlkewerr arppemar. Rernemar katy Akngey nakewerr!”

Jesus artneyel Jerusalem-areny-rnemew

⁴¹ Jesus arrer-anem alpenh tawen Jerusalem-warl. Rarl arew apmer renh, rap artnenh-anem apmer ikwer-areny-rnemew. ⁴² Rap angkw, “Ayengan amperrngerreyel ikwer-rnem! Rernem apal aneyel, angka Akngey-wenh iterl-arey-angenh. Ayengan ilkelhew, angkep rernem pweyterrenhey-alpeyew Akngey-warl-athek anyenterremel. Rernemanap ayenh iypelantarl awenh. ⁴³ Irrepern-rnem rerneman! Alehang ahelengk-rnem akngerr akarrerreyenh apmer nhenh-warl Jerusalem-warl, renh-rnem atweyew ingkerrenh. Rernemap ampereyenh, iwerr-anem ikwer-rnem-wety arngeleyenh. ⁴⁴ Ipnew-antey renh-rnem atweyenh ampemem-then. Alehang-rnemelap ingkerrenh-antey apmer nhenh-itwew ywerrelheyyenh, warl-rnem atep-atakeyenh. Apmeran peley-apeny-anem aynteyenh. Akngeyel ayenh thwew, renh-rnem arntarnt-areyew. Rernemanap atyeng awelhey-angenh, arrangkw.” Alakenh-anem Jesus-el amperrngerremel ilew Jerusalem-areny-rnem-akert.

Jesus aylpenheyel tyaty ilkwewarl Jerusalem-itwew

(*Matthew 21:12-17; Mark 11:15-19; John 2:13-22*)

⁴⁵ Ikwerr-penh Jesus aylpenhew tyaty ilkwewarl Jew-rnem-wenh-warl Jerusalem-itwew. Warl ilkwa ikwer-itwew ra arew, akngerrelarl ilek-ilek tharlemelenh apwertew. Rap renh-rnem ahelerremel irrentew aketh-warl. ⁴⁶ Rap renh-rnem iltew alakenh: “Nthakenh arrantherr aker tharlemeley-angenh nhenh-itwew. Ingwerentyam arrewantherr irrtiert-awarr, warl ingwerenty-wenh-itwewarl irrtiert-inenh. Nthakenh irrtiert-aylpey-angenh nhenh-itwew, ilyemwerneyelarl antwerkey-angenh, arrangkw. Warl nhenhan Akngey-wenh. Angka ikwerenh alakenh aynteyel:

‘Warl ilkwa nhenhan atyenharl, ingwer-rnem arleng-they apety-aynteyew, ayenh nakemel ikwer-warl aylpaynteyew.’”

⁴⁷ Renh-rnem irrentew-penh, Jesus-an aylpenhew tyaty ilkwewarl arla arpanenh, rap akngerr-anem akalty-anthenh ikwer-itwew. Artwa rltwernem Jew-rnem-wenh tyaty ilkwerey-rnem, artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnem, artwamp-rnem-then rernem renh mwanteyel-antey arntarnt-areh. Rernem renh ipmew-antey atweyew. ⁴⁸ Akngerr ingwer-rnem inkwerelhemel akarrerrenh ikwer-warl, ikwer awelheyew. Artwa ilkwernemel renh menty-antey amek-arew akngerr-itwew. Rernem arkernelnhenh, renh antwerkeyew-arrpantey.

20

Artwa ilkwernemel Jesus ayerneyel ywarn-antey

(*Matthew 21:23-27; Mark 11:27-33*)

¹ Arla ingwerel Jesus aylpenhew tyaty ilkwewarl Jew-rnem-wenh-warl, rap angka mwerr-angker ilenh akngerrew. Artwa rltwernem Jew-rnem-wenh tyaty ilkwerey-rnem, artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnem, artwamp-rnem-then rernem renh ayernew, ² “Angwenhel ngenh thwew, tyaty ilkwitwew akalty-antheyew? Atyetyart nthenh-apenyel ngenh thwew, ingwer-rnem tharlemeley-angker-rnem tyaty ilkwethey irrent-aynteyew?”

³ Ra ikwer-rnem angkw, “Alerlay! Athetangkwe arrenhantherrenh ayerneyew. ⁴ John Baptise-emeley-angkerel akngerr kwaty-warl baptise-emelenh. Atyetyart nthenh-apenyel John thwew? Akngeyel apek? Artwa ingwerel apek? Ayenh ilenherr-arey!”

⁵ Rernem arreyterrenh alakenh: “Nthakenh anantherr angkem? Nthakenh anantherr iley-angenh, ‘Akngeyel wenh John thwenew.’ Ra anenhantherrenh ayernewerr, ‘Kel ilek-wety arrantherr ikwer awelhey-angenh?’ ⁶ Nthakenh anantherr iley-angenh, ‘Artwa ingwerel renh thwenew.’ Ingwer-rnemel awewerr apmer nhenh-areny-rnemel, atwewerr-anem anenhantherrenh apwertel ipmew-antey. Rernem iterreyel, John Akngey-wenh angkakertarl anenh.”

⁷ Rernemap tyernew alakenh: “Anantherr iterl-arey-angenh, angwenhelarl John thwenew.”

⁸ Jesus ikwer-rnem angkew, “Arrantherr tyerney-angenh. Kel atha arrenhantherrenh iley-angenh, angwenhelarl ayenh thwenew, alakenh irreyew.”

*Angka artwa katenew-artey-akert
(Matthew 21:33-46; Mark 12:1-12)*

⁹ Jesus-el angka ingwer-anem ilenh. “Artwa ilkwel katen atnyenenh. Ra ilkelhew, amern grapes lyapelheleyew. Antywer-tangkwel ra akethelew, rap rnkorneynew arwerl grapes akely-akely-rnem-anem. Rap artwa ingwer-rnem arrernew, arwerl-rnem arntarnt-araynteyew, rarl aney-alpew-wety apmer ingwer-itwew intem-antey. ¹⁰ Arwerl-rnem ilkwerrew, amern ampeng-akert-anem. Artwa ilkwa rap warrkenh ikwerenh thwenew katen ikwer-warl. Rap ilanthew, ‘Katen ikwer-warl alha, grapes atyeng akngey-alpa.’ Artwa katen arntarnt-aremel-rnem renh arnarew. Rernemap antwerrkemel atwey-ayntew, renh irrentemel arrangkw-antey. Rap artwa ikwerew-artey iley-alpew.

¹¹ Artwa ilkwel warrkenh ingwer-anem thwenew. Rernemap antwerrkemel atwey-ayntew, irrentemel renh arrangkw-antey arppemarl. Warrkenh ra artwa ikwerew-artey iley-alpew. ¹² Artwa ilkwa ra warrkenh ingwer-anem thwenew. Rernemap renh atwey-ayntew arppemarl, parrik-angkwarl iwemel aketh-warl. Rap akwenterl-alhew, alpew-anem artwa ikwerew-artey iley-alpeyew.

¹³ Artwa ilkwa ra iterrew, ‘Nthakenh irrem ayeng? Aleray atyenh-anem atha thweney. Rernem mentyarl renh arey-ayntem, ran alerey atyenharl, ayengarl ikwer artewenty ilkelhem.’

¹⁴ Artwa katen arntarnt-aremel-rnem artwa alerikw renhan alhengk-aremel arnarew. ‘Nhak arenh-arey! Alerikw ikwerenh-anemarl apetyeyel! Aynikw ikwerenh ahaper-renty, rant-anem katenew-artey aneyenh. Atwey renh anantherr ipmew-antey, katen anewantherrenharl aynteyenh.’ ¹⁵ Rernemap renh atwey-ayntew, ipmanem iwemel parrik-angkwarl.”

Jesus-an angkew akngerrew awelhenh-rnemew, “Nthakenh irrem artwa ilkwa raw? ¹⁶ Rap alakenh apek irrem. Ra alhem katen ikwer-warl, atwem-anem artwa renh-rnem ingkerr ipmew-antey. Rap artwa ingwer-rnem-anem arrernem, katen arntarnt-araynteyew.”

Anaynteleyel: Jesus-el angka ilenh akngerrew atyetyartew-rnem-then, renh-rnem akalty-antheyew. Akngeyan atyetyart katenew-artey-apeny. Jew-rnemew-arteyarl ran. Jew-rnemelan katen arntarnt-areyel-apeny. Akngeyelan angkakert-rnem thwenenh ikwer-rnem-warl. Rerneman awelhey-angenh, atwey-ayntenh renh-rnem. Rap Alerikw ikwerenh-anem thwenew ikwer-rnem-warl. Irrkaty rerneman Alerikw atwew ipmew.

Artwa ilkwernemelarl Jesus awew apateyelpemel. Rernemap angkew, “Alakenh angkey-angenh!” Angka rernem awew-penh, artwa ilkwernem-then ingwer-rnem-then angkew Jesus-ew, “Artwa katenew-artey nthakenh ingwer-rnem atwey-angenh. Ran amperrngerremar ikwer-rnem, atwey-angenh menty.”

¹⁷ Jesus-el renh-rnem aremel angkanem ilew, artwa ilkwernemel aweyew. “Alakenhan aynteyel. Awelhenh-arey arrantherr! ‘Artwernem iterrew, lywenty mpwareyew. Irrkernem-anem angernew, arwerl-rnem 4-anem rnkernew. Arwerl arlpeny rltterk atherr-anem arrernew ltweper. Rernemap arew arppemarl, arwerl ingwer angkeparl iweynew apmwarrpantey. Arwerl ranap impen ingarl, nthakenh iwey-angenh, lywenty rltterk antwerrkey-angker.’”

¹⁸ Jesus angkew arppemarl ikwer-rnem, “Ingwerentyel angka atyenh awey-angenh, Akngeyelan renh court-emeleyenh. Thwenem renh rwa ilkwewarl, aletharl ampeyew-warl.”

*Angka apwertarl antheyel-akert atyetyart ilkwa Rome-areny ikwer
(Matthew 22:15-22; Mark 12:13-17)*

¹⁹ Artwa rltwernem Jew-rnem-wenh tyaty ilkwareny-rnem artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnem-then rernem angka awew, Jesus-elarl ilenh. Rernemap ahelerremel iterrenh, "Angka weth artwa katen arntarnt-arenh-rnem-akert ran anenhantherrenh-apenyarl ileyel. Jesus-el apmwa antweyel anenhantherrenh artwa renh-rnem-apeny. Antwerrkey anantherr renh!" Akgerrarl anenh-wety, rernem ywarn iterrew, renh antwerrkeyew. ²⁰ Rernemap mpwelhenh, renh arkrernemel antwerrkeyew. Rernem iterrenh alakenh, "Ananther renh antwerrkem, renhap artwa kapment-areny ikwer-warl atnwenheyew, renh court-emeleyew. Rap artwa ahelengkwnem ilanthen, renh ipmew atweyew."

Ikwer-penhan atyetyart ilkwernem Jew-rnem-wenh rernem warrkenh-rnem thwenew Jesus-warl. Rernemarl alpenhel, rernem alakenh iterreynenh, "Anantherr angka ikwerenh awem-penh, ilemel court-angkwarr, Jesus rernem ipmew atweyew." ²¹ Jesus rernem alakenh irrytertel ayernew, "Atyetyartay, nga array-angkwarr angkeyel ingkerrew. Ntwan akalty-antheyel Akngey-wenh-angkwarran arrayan. Alhewerarl irrkaty-angkwarr ntwaw ileyel ingkerrew, artwa ilkwetyilkw-then ingwer-rnem-then. ²² Ila anenhantherrenh, nthakenh nga iterreyel? Jew-rnem anantherran apwert anthemang atyetyart ilkwa Rome-areny ikwer, rarl anenhantherrenh ilantheyel-angkwarr? Ar-rangk wapek?"

²³ Jesus-el iterl-arew, rernem irrytertelarl ayernenh, rap iterrenh, "Yanh-rnemel ayenh ayerneyel irrywerremel. Rernem ayenh aweyew, apmwel-ayeth angkentyew. Rernem iterreyel, angka atyenh apmwarl, pip kapment-wenh apentey-angenh. Rernem iterrem, ayengarl alakenh angkem, 'Kapmentew apwert anthey-angenh. Arrantherr apwert Akngeyewant arrernem.'" Alakenharl iterrenh-penh, rap angkew ikwer-rnem, ²⁴ "Apwert anyent atyeng akngetyenh-arey, atha areyew." Rernemap akngetyew, anthew-anem. "Arrantherr ayenh ilenh-arey, ingerr angwenh-wenh? Itna ilek?"

²⁵ Rernem tyernew, "Atyetyart ilkwa Rome-areny."

"Kelap. Ingkerr ilek-ilek atyetyart Rome-areny-wenh arrantherr ikwerarl anthemer. Ingkerr ilek-ilek Akngey-wenhan arrantherr ikwer anthemer."

²⁶ Angka awew-penh, warrkenh-rnem angkerrew, "Nhenhan array angkeyel. Ran anenhantherrenh ilemer, apwert kapmentew anthewerr. Ranap alakenh angkey-angenh. Nthakenharlap anantherr ileyenh court-angkwarr renh?" Rernemap akeleyt-anem rtnenherrenh, angkerrey-angenh.

*Ipmepenh angkep itetherrey-angker-akert
(Matthew 22:23-33; Mark 12:18-27)*

²⁷ Ikwer-penh artwa ilkwa ingwer-rnem apetyew Jesus-warl, renh ayerneyew, itnan Sadducee-rnem. Rernem apmwel-ayeth iterrenh alakenh: "Ingwerenty nthakenh ipmepenh itetherrey-angenh. Ipma intemarl ayntem." ²⁸ Rernem angkew ikwer, "Atyetyartay, awank-akerr Moses-el angka rltterrk nhenh ingkwernenh anewantherr: 'Iteng anem ampeweny apek. Artwa ra ahaperrenty, ayteyikw ikwerenhel-anem amarl inpernt inem, ampa aneyew. Ratherr iterremem alakenh, "Ampa nhenh awayikw-wenh-apeny."'

²⁹ Awelha angka nhenhew. Awayenheng-rnem 7 anenh. Artwa arrwekeleny-tangkwelel itengerrew, rap ahaperrenhew, ampa ikwer-atherr aney-angenh-antey. Arelh ikwerenh inpernt-anemarl. ³⁰ Ayteyikwel-anem arelh renh inew, rap ahaperrenhew, ampa ikwer-atherr aney-angenh-antey. ³¹ Ayteyikw ingwerel-anem arelh renh inew, rap ahaperrenhew arppemarl, ampa ikwer-atherr aney-angenh-antey. Ikwerel-antey awayenheng-rnemel arelh anyent renh ineynenh. Anyentarl-anyentarlarp rernem ahaperreynew ampeweny-antey. ³² Arelh inpernt rant-anem iteth anenh intem. Ingwer-ingweran ranem ahaperrew. ³³ Kel anantherr ngenh ayerneyew angka nhenhew. Akgerran iterrem, anantherr itetherrem ipmethy. Kel ingwer-ingwer ingkerrenh angkep itetherrenty ipmepenh, nthek-apenyarlarp mpwernikw inngan ikwerenh aneyenh? Artwernem 7-ew ra inperterrew."

³⁴ Jesus angkew artwa Sadducee ikwer-rnem, "Aleyan ahern nhenh-itwew apmellerrel-ayeth artwethen arelh-then itengerrem. ³⁵⁻³⁶ Ingwer-ingwer Akngey-wenh-rnem ahaperreynh, ipmepenhapanap rernem itetherrem angkep arppemarl. Rernemap antyerl-apeny-anem aney-alpeyenh, nthakenh itengerrey-angenh, arrangkw-anem. Nthakenh ahaperrey-angenh arppemarl. Akngey-wenh ampernem-anem rerneman aneyenh, ikwerel-arleng intem-antey aney-alpeyenh. ³⁷ Inngarl aynteyel, akgerran angkep itetherreynh ipmethy, alpeyenh aney-alpeyenh Akngey-itwel. Arrantherr angka Akngey-wenh iterl-areyel. Arrantherrap iterl-aremer angka weth Moses-akert, rarl arew, rwarl ampenh arwerl-itwew. Reytemarl ilem-penh arrantherr mwanty iterl-aremer."

Akngayan angkw ang Moses-ew alakenh, 'Ayengan Abraham-ew-artey aneyel, Isaac-ew-artey, Jacob-ew-artey.' ³⁸ Rernemanap iteth-anteyarl aneyel! Akngay atyetyart aney-angenh ipmernemewan. Ran atyetyart aneyel iteth-rnemewant. Ikwerenh-angkwarran anantherr ingkerrenh iteth intemarl anem ipmepenh."

³⁹ Artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnem rernem awelhenh-antey. Rernemap angkw, "Arraty-angkwarr nga angkeyel!" ⁴⁰ Ikwer-penh-antey artwa ilkwernem ater-anemarl irrenh, renh ayernewerr.

Artwa Christ ra atyetyart ingwer-ikwer David-angkwarran
(Matthew 22:41-45; Mark 12:35-37)

⁴¹ Jesus angkw ikwer-rnem, "Artwa Christ-alew? Akngeyel ilew, renharl ahern nhenh-warl thweneyew. Akngerran apmwel-ayethan angkem alakenh, 'Artwa Christ ran atyetyart ahern nhareny-rnemewant, Atyetyart David-apeny. Christ ranap David-wenh-antey.' Ilekewarl rerneman apmwel-ayeth alakenharl angkeyel? Rernem iterlaremer, Christ ranap Akngey-areny. Ran David-angkwarr ilkwarr. ⁴² Awank-akerr David-el aylelhenty nhenh ingkwernew pip Psalms-ewan: 'Akngay angkw atyetyart atyenh-warl Christ-warl:

"Ngan ana arrenty atyengel-arleng arraty-angkwarrarl.

⁴³ Ingwer-rnem ngkweng-wety artewenty arlkarrerreyel-rnem atha atweyenh, renh-rnem ngkweng-wety irrentemel."

⁴⁴ Atyetyart David-el artwa Christ itnewew 'Atyetyart atyenh'. Christ ranap ilkwarr Atyetyart David-angkwarr. Ranap Akngey-areny."

Tangkey-angenh
(Matthew 23:1-7; Mark 12:38-40)

⁴⁵ Akngerran anenh apmer ikwer-itwew, awelherrenh Jesus-ew. Rap angkw kwertengerl 12 ikwerenh-rnemew, ⁴⁶ "Mwenty anenherr-arey arrantherr! Artwa yanhrnem iwarrerney-angenh, rerneman angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker. Irrty-walth rernem. Rernem aypem arnkwa mwerr-angker arlpentyel, ingwer-rnemel renhrnem nakemel araynteyew-awaty. Rerneman inkwerelhem, ingwer-rnemarl ikwer-rnem kwernerrey-alhem, atyetyart ilkwa antwemel. Rernem aypenty tyaty Jew-rnem-wenh-warl, arwikel-antey aney-alhem, ingwer-rnemel renh-rnem araynteyew-awaty. Akngerrarl akarrerremeng-arey, amern inkwerelhemel kwenty arlkweyew, rernem arwikel-antey aney-alhem, ingwer-rnemel renh-rnem araynteyew-awaty. ⁴⁷ Rernem arelh inpertrnemew apmwel-ayeth mpwarem, ilek-ilek rakemel warl ikwer-rnem-wenh-they. Rernem irrtwyerremel angkeyel Akngay-warl-athek arleng-alenty. Akngeyelarl ingkerrenh court-emeleyenh, rap renh-rnem irrwampenh-antheyenh, irrtwyalth renh-rnem. Ingwer-rneman ra alyepel irrwampenh-antheyenh."

21

Akely inpertelan apwert impen-antey arrenneyel

¹ Jesus anenh-antey tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-wenh-itwew, arrenty ampwal apwertew-arelh ikwer-itwew. Ra arenh, apwert akngerr-akert-rnemel apwert arrennenh Akngeyew ampwal ikwer-warl. ² Akely inpertr apetyew, ngkwely akely atherrant arrennew. Rarl arrennew-penh, apwert-weny-anem ra aneyelpew. ³⁻⁴ Jesus-el arew, rap arlkew kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemew, apetyew ikwer-warl. "Awelhenh-arey atyeng! Akngayan inkwerelhem innga arelh nhenhew, apwertarl impen-antey ikwerenh ingkerr arrennew. Akngay ingwer-rnemew inkwerelhey-angenh. Apwert akngerr-antey rernem atnyeneyel. Ya, Akngayan inkwerelheyel innga arelh nhenhew."

Jew-rnem-wenh tyaty ilkwan atep-atakeyenh
(Matthew 24:1-2; Mark 13:1-2)

⁵ Ikwer-penh rernem tyerrelhew tyaty ilkwethy aketh-warl. Kwertengerl-rnem angkw, "Tyaty ilkwa nhanyem mwanty-antey artew apwert alyelk mwerr-angker-akert. Ilek-ilek mwerr-angker-then kwen, akngerrarl Akngeyew arrennew." ⁶ Jesus-el awew, rap angkw, "Arrantherran arey tyaty ilkwa nhenh. Ingwer-ingweran apwert nhenh-rnem rney-angenh-anem irreyenh. Alethang-rnemelan apwert-rnem atep-atakeyenh, arlperry iwemel."

Ingwer-rnemel irwernerneyenh Akngay-wenh-rnem
(Matthew 24:3-14; Mark 13:9-13)

⁷ Rernem angkw, "Atyetyartay, ilengerarl tyatyan inngan atep-atakeyenh? Nthakenh-tangkwelel irreyenh, alakenh irreyew-alenty? Anantherr iterl-areyew." ⁸ Jesus angkw,

“Mwanty anenherr-arey, ingwerentyakel arrenhantherrenh irrtwyerl-ampernewerr. Ingwerenty angkewerr, ‘Ayeng nhanyem, Akngeyarl angkew, ra thwenem ahern nhenh-war!’ Ingweran angkewerr, ‘Arlta arrer-anemerreyel! Jesus apely-alpeyenh-anem!’ Arrantherrarl awem, rernemarl alakenh angkem, awelhey-angenh arrantherr ikwer-rnem. ⁹ Arrantherr awem, angkarl arlpimperrem, apmer arpanenh-itwew atwerreyel, aterremel aney-angenh. Arrantherr alakenh iterremer, ‘Ahern-then alker-then rlengk-antey ywerreyelpey-angenh. Ingwer-ingwerant apek ywerreyelpeyenh.’”

¹⁰ Rap angkew arppemarl ikwer-rnem, “Ya innga! Ahern-then alker-then ywerreyelpeyew-alenty, akngerran atwerreyenh apmer arpanenhel arlperry. Akngerr apmer ingwer-they alheyenh, atwerr-aynteyew apmer akngerran itwew. ¹¹ Ahern arrewemel iltewelheyenh apmer arpanenh-itwew. Akngerran aneyenh amern-weny angayakw, ywarn iterremel apatemel anerl-aneyenh apmer arpanenh-itwew. Ingwer-rneman arntety ilkwel atwerl-aneyenh apmer arpanenh-itwew. Akngerrrel ilek-ilek arerl-aneyenh alker-itwew, aterremelap anerl-aneyenh.

¹² Alakenh aynteyew-alenty apmwa, Akngey apentey-angenh-rnemelan arrenhantherrenh irrwernerl-aneyenh. Rerneman arrenhantherrenh antwerrkeyenh, court-emel-aynteyew tyaty Jew-rnem-wenh-itwew. Rernemap arrenhantherrenh tyayl-warl akwerneyenh, rnkernemel arwewel rtaaynteyew artwa ilkwernem-itwew. Apmer arpanenh-itwew rernem alakenh mpwarayntem, arrantherrarl ayenh apenteyel. ¹³ Rernem arrewantherr alakenh mpwarem, arrantherran angka atyeng-akert ilemer alhewer, aterrey-angenhel. ¹⁴ Iterrey-angenh alakenh, ‘Nthakenh ayeng angkem ikwer-rnem?’ ¹⁵ Athan arrenhantherrenh akalty-anthem, arrantherr angkeyew arraty-angkwarr Akngey apentey-angenh ikwer-rnem. Rernemap ywarn iterrem, ‘Nthakenh anantherr renh-rnem ayntarr-ilem?’ ¹⁶⁻¹⁷ Tywekerreyenh arrewantherrety ingwer-rneman, ayenharl arrantherr apenteyel-rnem-wety. Arrewantherrenh-rnem-then arrewantherr ahelerreyenh, akwetyemel ayernerl-aneyenh court-emelemel. Ingwerentyaman arrewantherr ipmewarl atyeyenh. ¹⁸ Akngeyelanap arrenhantherrenh arntarnt-arayntemarl intem-antey, iteth atnyen-ayntemel. ¹⁹ Arrantherr ikwer rltterrk anentyan, angkepperrey-angenh, arrantherrap aney-alpem intemarl ikwer-itwel.”

Tawen Jerusalem-arl atep-atakeyenh
(Matthew 24:15-25; Mark 13:14-23)

²⁰ Jesus angkew kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemew, “Ingwer-ingweran arrantherr areyenh artwa ahawarr-rnem, alperrel-apeny amperreyenh apmer nhenh Jerusalem. Arlta ikwerelap arrantherr iylpangkeyenh, ‘Ya, apetyew-anem rernem nhanyem, anenhantherrenh ingkerr atwewey ipmew, warl-then atep-atakemel.’” ²¹ Arrantherr Judea-areny-rnem irrtiyert-anterremer, apwert irwerlel aney-alheyew. Arrantherran tawen-areny-rnem irrtiyert-anterremer arppemarl. Arrantherr arlengarl anew-aneyel-rnem, angkep alpey-angenh Jerusalem-warl. ²² Awank-akerr angkakert Akngey-wenh-rnemel ilew, Akngeyelarl irrwampenh-antheyenh Jerusalem-areny-rnem. Arlta ikwerel inngarl aynteyenh, rernemarl ingkwernew-angkwarr. ²³ Rltterrk arlap aynteyenh arelh arntety-rnemewan, ampangketyarr-rnemew-then. Nthakenh anterrey-angenh, irreperr-rnem! Ya, Akngeyelan irrwampenh-antheyenh ingkerrenhew Israel-wenh-rnem. ²⁴ Artwa ahawarr-rnemel akngerr atwewenh Jerusalem-areny napp arlpentyel. Ingwer-rnem rernem arertnentyan akngeyneyenh apmer ingwer-rnem-warl. Arlengew-alenty alethang-rnem aneyenh atyetyart tawen Jerusalem-ew ikwer-itwew. Ingwer-ingwerantap Akngeyelan renh-rnem irrenteyenh.”

Jesus rarl angkep apetyeyenh
(Matthew 24:26-31; Mark 13:24-27)

²⁵⁻²⁶ Jesus-el akalty-anthenh-antey kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem. “Ikwerel-antey ingkeny, alkent, antyarr-then ingwer-ikwererreyenh, akngelherreyenh arrewemel. Akngerran iterreyenh, ‘Nthakenh-anem irreyel ahern nhenhan?’ Rernemap aytnerl-aneyenh aterel. Kwaty alayan akngelheyenh, arwerlk angkeyenh artewenty innga. Akngerrrelap aweyenh, rernemap aterenyengel irreyenh, apatemel ywarn iterremel. ²⁷ Ikwerel-antey ayenhap arnareyenh, Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh. Ayengap kwenpay-angkwarr aremerreyenh, amparrkeyenh arawerrng rltterrk-akertarl. ²⁸ Kwertengerl atyenh-rnem arrantherr arem apmwa ayntenty, aterrey-angenh. Arrantherr inkwerelhemer, ayengap arwapeny apetyem-anem, arrenhantherrenh mwanty arntarnt-areyew, inerleweyew.”

Angka aherrety-akert
(Matthew 24:32-35; Mark 13:28-31)

²⁹ Jesus-el angka ingwer-anem ilenh ikwer-rnem. “Arwerl ampweth-ampwethew iterrenh-arey. ³⁰ Alpeytan lyapenhey-alpem, arrantherr iterrem, ‘Ya, aherrety-anem irrenhey-alpeyenh.’ ³¹ Alakenh-anyeman arrantherr iterreyenh, arrantherrarl arenty, ahern-then alker-then ingwer-lkwererrenty: ‘Ya, apetyeyenh-anem Jesus. Ra atyetyart-anem aneyew ikwerenh-rnemew arntarnt-aremel.’

³² Atha arrenhantherrenh arraty ileyel. Rlengkarl iteth aneyel-rnem apmer nhel rernem alakenh areyenh Jerusalem-itwew, rernemarl iteth aneyelel-antey. ³³ Ahern-then alker-thenarl ywerreyelpeyenh. Angka atyenhanap intemarl aynterl-aneyenh, ywerrey-angenh.”

*Mwanty anaynteyew, Jesus-arl arwapeny apetyeyenh-wety
(Matthew 24:36-51)*

³⁴ “Mwanty-antey anayntenh-arey arrantherr! Anngangelhey-angenh amernel, ngk-warlel, apwertel-akerr ilperlelemel. Apmwangkwarr apek arrantherr anerl-anewerr arlta ikwerel, ayengarl arwapeny apetyeyenh-wety. ³⁵ Ingkerrenh apmer arrpanenh-itwew apateyelpyenh, ayengarl arwapeny apetyeyenh. ³⁶ Ya, arrantherrap intem atyeng arntarnt-arelh-ayntenh-arey mwanty. Akngkey-then ayern-ayntenh-arey, arrenhantherrenh riterrkel-aynteyew, apmwa ayntenty-angkwarr. Renh ayernemel, arrenhantherrenh riterrkel-aynteyew, arrantherr ilelh-aynteyew nyerr-weny. Akngkey-wenh Artwa Inngel atha court-emeleyenh ingkerrenh-antey anyentarl-anyentarl.”

Alakenh-anem Jesus-el renh-rnem akalty-anthenh, rernemarl alakenh-tangkwelel ayernew, “Nthakenh-tangkwelel irreyenh, nga apey-alpeyew-alenty?”

³⁷ Arlta arrpanenh Jesus-el akngerr akalty-anthenh Jew-rnem-wenh tyaty ilkwitwew. Atwerrp-atwerrp ra akalty-anthenharl-penh, rap alpenh kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert, ankwaynt-aynteyew Apwert Alip-itwew. ³⁸ Aherlkamenhey-alhenh akngerran akarrerrenh ikwer-warl tyaty ilkwitwew, angka ikwerenh awaynteyew.

22

*Artwa ilkwernem iterreyel, Jesus atweyew ipmew
(Matthew 26:1-5; Mark 14:1-2)*

¹ Tawen Jerusalem-itwew akngerr mpwelhenh tyenkerr ikwer apmelerrew. Jew-rnemarl akarrerrem, amern ilperr-ilperr arlwarelheley-angenh arlkwelel-arlkwem, akerr yep-yep-then. Rernemap iylpangkem, antyerl Akngkey-wenharl awey alkenh-rnem Egypt-areny-rnem-wenh ipmew-antey atweyenh awank-akerr. Rap mentyarl arew awey alkenh-rnem Israel-rnem-wenh, renh-rnem ipmew atwey-angenh. ² Artwa rltwernem Jew-rnem-wenh tyaty ilkwareny-rnem artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnem-then rernem angkerrenh alakenh: “Nthakenh Jesus-an anantherr irrtiyertel antwerrkem, renh atweyew?” Akngerr-wety rernem ywarn iterrenh apatemel, ingwer-rnem ikwer-rnem aherlerrewerr.

³ Arrenty alkenhelan Satan-el Judas Iscariot arrkernew-anem. Kwertengerl ikwerenh-anteyarlap ran, Jesus-elarl ayerrpelew arrwekel-antey. ⁴ Rap irrtiyertel-antey alhew artwa rltwa tyaty ilkwareny-rnem-warl, iltymwerney tyaty ilkwareny-warl-then. Rap angkew, “Ayengan iterreyel, Jesus arrewantherr ahayiwewew. Nthakenharlap atha ileman?” ⁵ Rernemap inkwerelhemel awew, angkew-anem ikwer, “Anantherran apwert akngerr ngkew-anthem.” ⁶ Judas-an angkew, “Yew-yew.” Ran intem alakenh iterrlerl-apeh, “Ilengerarl atha renh-rnem ilanthen, Jesus antwerrkeyew? Irrpetyapantarl ikwer-itwel aneyeleng-arey apek?”

*Kwertengerl atherrel amern tyenkerr apmelerr-angkwarr amperneyel Jesus-ew
(Matthew 26:17-19; Mark 14:12-16; John 13:21-30)*

⁷ Arlta ingwerelan rernem amern ilperr-ilperr arlkwelel-arlkwem Jew-rnem-wenh-angkwarr. Ingkerrel yep-yep akely ahenty akemel atwew. Rernemap ampernew, arlkweyew-anem. ⁸ Jesus angkew Peter-ew-then John-ew-then, “Alhenh-atherr, amern tyenkerr-rnem ineyew. Amern-rnem ampernenh-atherr arrernemel, anantherr kwenty arlkwelel-arlkwewew.”

⁹ Ratherrap ayernew, “Nthek-ampeny-warl aylernanth amern-rnem ampernen?”

¹⁰ Ra tyernew, “Alhenh-atherr Jerusalem-warl. Mpwelanthap renh arenheyenh, artwa anyentarl apetyeyenh ampwal kwatyew-arelh-akert. Renhap apentenh-atherr warl anyent-angkwarr, aylpenhemel ikwer-angkwarr. ¹¹ Angkey-alhenh-atherr alakenh warlew-artey ikwer, ‘Ingkartel thwenew. Nthenh-itwewarlap anantherr tyenkerran arlkweyenh?’ ¹² Artwa rap atnwenhem irrwerl, room tappel ilkwangketyarr-warl.

Ikwer-itwew amern tyenkerr-rnem ampernenh-atherr arrernemel, anantherr arlkwew-arlkweyew.”

¹³ Ratherrap anperl-alhew, inngarl arewan, Jesus rarl ilew-angkwarr arrwekel-antey. Amern tyenkerr-rnem arrernew-penh, ratherrap alpew Jesus-warl angkep-antey.

Jesus-el tyenkerr arlkweyel kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akertel
(Matthew 26:17-30; Mark 14:17-26; John 13:21-30)

¹⁴ Ingkenyarl aylpenhewel, Jesus alhew kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert apmer ikwer-warl. Rernemap arrernelhew, tyenkerr-anem arlkwew-arlkweyew. ¹⁵ Rap angkew ikwer-rnem, “Ayengan ilkelhew-antey, tyenkerr nhenh arlkweyew arrewantherr-akert. Anantherrarl arlkwem-penh, ingwer-rnemelan ayenh irrwapenh-antheyenh artewenty, ipmew-antey ayenh atweyenh. ¹⁶ Ingkerr atyeng awelhenh-arey! Tyenkerr nhelkwer atha arlkwey-angenh arrpemar alakenh. Ingwer-ingwerant, ayengaril ilwenty-penh, Akngayan ikwerenh-rnemew atyetyart aneyenh, athap arlkweyenh arrpemar alakenh.”

¹⁷ Rap inew irrkwa ngkwarl wayn-akert, inkwerelhemel Akngey-anem nakew ngkwarl ikwer-akert. Rap angkew-anem ikwer-rnem, “Ya, ngkwarl nhenhan inenhan-arey. Antherreynemel antywenh-arey akelyarl-akely. ¹⁸ Ngkwarl wayn nhenh atha antywey-angenh arrpemar ahern nhenh-itwew alakenh. Ingwer-ingwerant, Akngayan ikwerenh-rnemew atyetyart aneyenh, athap antywey arrpemar alakenh.”

¹⁹ Amern-anem ra inew, rap inkwerelhemel Akngey-anem nakew amern ikwer-akertel. Akaltheynemel akelyarl-akely ikwer-rnem antheynew angkemel, “Arlka atyenh nhenhan. Ingwer-rnemelarl arlka atyenh-anem artewenty arleny-arrerneyenh whip-el. Ayengan katy ilweyenh arrewantherr. Alakenhaym arrantherr amern arlkwerl-anem, atyeng iylpangkemel.”

²⁰ Rernem tyenkerr arlkwew-penh, Jesus-el inew arrpemar irrkwa ngkwarl wayn-akert, antheynemel angkemel-antey, “Arrnga thelemel katy ilweyenh ayeng arrewantherr; apmwa irrarlkenheyew. Akngeyel arretengelew, rarl anyent-anem arrenhantherrenh pweytelem ikwer-warl. Atharl arrnga thelem alakenh, Akngey arrewantherr angkem ingwer-rnemew-then, rarl apmwa irrarlkem arrewantherr ingkerrenh-they.”

²¹ Rap angkew ikwer-rnem, “Anyentan arrewantherr-they alherlenty-akngeyenh artwa ilkwernem-warl irrtvertel-antey. Amernarl arlkwem-penh, rap ingwer-rnem-anem ilayenh, ayenh antwerrkeyew. ²² Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh ayengan ilwem, Akngey-wenh pipel aynteyel-angkwarr. Artwa irrtvert-awarr renhanap Akngeyel artewentyel irrwapenh-antheyenh.”

²³ Kwertengerl-rnemel awew alakenh, rernemap angkerrew, “Artwa ntheke-apenyarlap ran?”

Kwertengerl-rnem ilelheyel atyetyart ilkwa

²⁴ Rernemarl anew-anenh-antey, kwertengerl-rnem alakenh angkerrenh anyentarl-anyentarl, “Ayengan atyetyart Jesus-they, arrantherr ingwer-rneman arrangkwarl!”

²⁵ Jesus angkew ikwer-rnem, “Atyetyart ahern nhenh-areny-rnem ahelengkwarl. Rernem akngerr pwerep-anthem, awalheyew ikwer-rnem. Rernem angkem, ‘Mwerr-angkerant-arey anantherr anem apmer nhenh-itwew, ayengaril atyetyart ilkwarl.’

²⁶ Atyetyart ahelengkwarl yanh-rnem-apeny aney-angenh. Anyentarl arrewantherr-they atyetyart aneyew. Warrkenh-apeny nga anemer anyentant, 11 yanh-rnemew warrkerreyew. Ntwan arntarnt-aremer 11 yanh-rnem. ²⁷ Atyetyart ilkwa artwa ilek-apenyarlap ran? Weth rarl taypelel anem, amernarl arlkwem, artwa warrkenhelarl ikwer akngetyem. Ayengarlap atyetyart ahelengkwarl weth-rnem-apeny-weny. Athap arrenhantherrenh arntarnt-arem.

²⁸ Arrantherran ayenh iwerl-alhey-angenh, rlterrkarl atyeng ayntewengaril, ingwer-rneman atyeng-wety intwemelerwarl. ²⁹ Akngey atyenhel ayenh atyetyart arrernew ingkerr ikwerenh-rnemew. Alakenh-anyem ingwer-ingwer atharl arrenhantherrenh arrerneyenh atyetyart-rnem. ³⁰ Ayengan aney-alpem atyetyart irrwerl-itwew, kwertengerl-rnem arrantherr atyeng-itwel aney-alpem. Anantherrap inkwerelhemel kwenty arlkwerrem. Arrantherr chair amparrkentyel anem, Jew-rnem arntarnt-aremlel ingkerrenh.”

Jesus-el Peter ileyel, “Ngan ilelheyenh, ntwan ayenh iterl-arey-angenh”
(Matthew 26:31-35; Mark 14:27-31; John 13:36-38)

³¹ Jesus angkew Simon Peter ikwer, “Simon, awalha atyeng. Arrenty alkenhel Satan-el Akngey alakenh ayernew, ‘Mwerrang atha kwertengerl-rnem arrkernem artewentyel?’ Akngayan angkew, ‘Kel mwerr.’ Ingwerentyaman arrantherr iylpareth-antey ikwer

awelhem, apmwangkwararl angkeyelewan. ³² Athan ngkweng Akngey ayernew, Simon-ay, ngenh rlterrkeleyew. Atha iterl-areyel, ngarl atyeng-wety amenterrenheyen. Ngarl atyeng-warl angkeperrenhey-alpeyenh, ntwap ingwer-rneman rlterrkel-aynta.”

³³ Ra tyernew, “Arrangkwar! Ngenh akwernem tyayl-warl, ayeng ngkweng-angkwarr alhem arppemarl. Ngenh ipmew atwem, ayenhanap rernem atweyew arppemarl.”

³⁴ Jesus angkew, “Ileyal atha ngenh arraty. Tywek-tywek arlkeyew-alenty rlenk atemwengkel-antey, irrpety-inger nga ilelheyen, ntwan ayenah iterl-arey-angenh.”

³⁵ Kwertengerl 12 ikwer-rnem-anem ra angkew, “Arrantherr iterl-areyel, atharl weth thwewen arrenhantherrenh, angka mwerr-angker ilerl-apaynteyew. Ilyantarl aparrantherr alhew; apwert-weny, yakweth-weny, pwet anyentant. Ayek ingwer-rnemelan arntarnt-arew arrenhantherrenh?”

Rernem tyernew, “Ya, ingwer-rnemel anehantherrenh arntarnt-arew inngarl.”

³⁶ Rap angkew, “Aleyan ingwer-ikwer-anem. Ingwer-rnemelan arrenhantherrenh arntarnt-arey-angenh. Aleyan arrewantherr mwerr-anemarl apwert-then yakweth-then akngeyew. Ingwerentyel napp arlpenty atnyeny-angenh apek. Ra kwet ikwerenah antherm apwertew. Apwert ikwerel ra napp arlpenty-anem inemer. ³⁷ Akngey-wenh pipelan alakenhan aynteyel: ‘Rernem angkeyenah, atharl angka Moses-wenh apenty-angenh.’ Ya, angka yanhah atyeng-akert. Rlengkan rernem atyeng-akert alakenh-anyem ilem, Akngey-wenh pipelarl aynteyel-angkwarr.”

³⁸ Kwertengerl-rnem angkew, “Ingkartay, nhenh araw! Kelarl anantherran napp arlpenty atherr atnyenyel.”

Ra angkew, “Kel-antey. Alakenh angkey-angenh, menty. Arwa angkeyel.”

*Jesus-an aynewikw ikwerenah angkeyel Apwert Alip-itwew
(Matthew 26:36-46; Mark 14:32-42; John 12:27)*

³⁹ Ikwer-penhan Jesus warl ikwer-they anperl-alhew kwertengerl ikwerenah-rnem-akert, angkep alpew apmellerel-ayeth Apwert Alip-warl. ⁴⁰ Rernemarl apwertel aney-alhew, rap angkew ikwer-rnem, “Akngey-anem arrantherr ayernenh-arey rlterrkeleyew. Arrentyel arrenhantherrenh arrkernewerr, angkeperreyew atyeng-wety.”

⁴¹ Kwertengerl-rnem arrernelhew ingkerrenh-antey, Jesus-an arleng-awatyelew. Rap kwernerremel-anem angkenh alakenh-anyem, ⁴² “Akngey atyenh, ayeng ilkelheyel, ntwat artweweyew ahelengkw yanh-rnem. Ayenah irrwampenh-anthererr; ipmew-antey atwemel! Ngarl ilkelhenty, rernem ayenah atwem, kel mwerrarl. Ayeng ngkweng awelhemarl. Ngkwenh-angkwarr mwerr.” ⁴³ Antyerl-anem irrwerl-they anamerl-antey aremerrenhey-alhew, rlterrkeleyew renh. ⁴⁴ Jesus-an arlka apmwerrenhew. Rap Akngey angkepelarrang ayernenh rlterrkel-antey irrkaty-angkwarr. Rlterrkel ayernenh-angkwarr, intyey-anem ikwer-they taltayntenh kwaty-apeny.

⁴⁵ Akngey-warl angkenh-penh, ra rterl-alhew, alpemel-anem ikwer-rnem-warl. Rap renh-rnem arey-alepew, ankwarl ayntenh-anem. Rernemarl amperrngerremel anewanenah, ankwel-anem renh-rnem atwew. ⁴⁶ Rap atyekelemel ayernew, “Ay! Ilekewarl arnantherran ankan aynteyel? Akwentenh-arey! Akngey ayern-ayntenh-arey artewenty, arrentyel arrenhantherrenh ilpertelewerr.”

Artwa ahawarr-rnemel Jesus antwerrkeyel

(Matthew 26:47-56; Mark 14:43-50; John 18:3-12)

⁴⁷ Jesus-an angkenh-angkwarr, kwertengerl Judas-anem aremerrey-alhew akngerr ingwer-rnem-akert. Rap alhew, Jesus-ew arrwantyeyew-arrpantey. ⁴⁸ Jesus-el ayernew, “Inngang ntwan ayenah arrwantyeyel? Arrangkew. Alakenhan ntwat ayenah artwa ahawarr-rnem-warl lwewarreyew, antwerrkeyew.”

⁴⁹ Kwertengerl ingwer-rnemel arew, artwa ahawarr-rnem arererrenhey-alhew, antwerrkeyew-anem. Rernem ayernew, “Ingkartay, mwerrang anantherr renh-rnem atantherm napp arlpenty atherrel?” ⁵⁰ Kwertengerl anyentelan napp-anem tyerrenhew, rap artwa anyent-wenh iypla akenhew arraty-angkwarr. Artwa warrkenharlap ran tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-wenh-areny artwa rltwewenh.

⁵¹ Jesus-el renh-rnem artwewelew, “Ipmelhenh-arey arrantherr!” Rap iypla inew, arnemel mwerrelew-anem.

⁵² Artwa rltwernem tyaty ilkwarenh-rnem, ilyemwerney tyaty ikwer-areny-rnem, artwamp-rnem-then rernem ingkerrenh rtenherrenh. Rernem mpwelherrenh, renh antwerrkeyew. Rap angkew ikwer-rnem, “Ilekew arrantherr apetyew napp arlpenty-rnem-akert arwerl-then-akert? Athan ingwerenty ipmew atwey-angenh! ⁵³ Arlta arpanenah atha akngerr akalty-anthenh tyaty ilkwitwew. Arrantherran ayenah antwerrkemar ikwer-itwew. Nthakenh arrantherran ayenah antwerrkey-angenh ikwer-itwew, ayengarl apmwel-ayeth aney-angenh, arrangkew. Arrantherrap ayenah mentyarl

arew. Kel-anem aleyan arrantherr ayenh antwerrkem. Arrentyel arrenhantherrenh ilanthew, ayenh antwerrkeyew, awank-akerr Akngeyan angkew-angkewarr.”

Peter-an angkeyel, “Jesus atha iterl-arey-angenh”

(Matthew 26:57-68; Mark 14:53-72; John 18:13-14, 19-24)

⁵⁴ Rernemap Jesus antwerrkew, warl Caiaphas-wenh-warl-anem atnwenhew. Artwa Caiaphas ranap tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-wenhew-artey. Rernemarl renh akngeyenh, Peter-elan irrker-they apenteyneh. ⁵⁵ Warl ikwer-itwew aketh-itwew, artwa ahawarr-nemel rwa arrtew atheperrel. Peter-an alhew, aney-alhew ikwer-rnem-itwel, rwel-anem arlterrngerrey-alhew. ⁵⁶ Kwey warrkenh anyentel alhengk-aremel angkew ingwer-rnemew, “Artwa nhenhan Jesus-ew apely arppemarl.”

⁵⁷ Ra irrtewerremel angkew, “Rwengk, atha renh iterl-arey-angenh.”

⁵⁸ Ikwer-penh-antey ingwerel-anem alhengk-arew, “Ngan kwertengerl Jesus-wenh arppemarl.”

Peter-el tyernew, “Rwengk, ayeng-weny!”

⁵⁹ Ingwer-ingweran ingwerel-anem renh alhengk-arew. “Ya, artwa nhanyem inngarl alhenh ikwerel-arleng. Ran angkeyel apmer Galilee-areny-rnem-apeny. Ranap ikwer-areny arppemarl, Jesus-apeny.”

⁶⁰ Ran tyernew, “Arrangkw! Atha iterl-arey-angenh, ngarl angkeyel-angkewarr!” Rarl angkenh-angkewarr, tywek-tywekan arlkew-anem. ⁶¹ Kwen-they Jesus-elan renh artepang arew. Peter-el iterl-arew, rarl arrwekel-antey ilew, “Tywek-tywek arlkeyew-alenty rlengk atemwengkel-antey, irrpety-inger nga ilelheyenh, ntwan ayenh iterl-arey-angenh.” ⁶² Rap akwenterl-alhew, tyerrelhenhey-alhew aketh-warl-anem keyt-angkewarr. Ra artewentyel artnenh-anem, rarl arrwekel-antey angkew-penh, ra renh iterl-arey-angenh.

Jesus-arl kwanthemel atweyel

⁶³ Artwa ahawarr-rnemel Jesus antwerrkenh, rernemap arrkentalhelemel renh atwenh. ⁶⁴ Rag-el annga atherran renh artew ayernemel, “Ntwarl arraty-antey iterl-areyel. Ielha anwantherr. Angwenhel ngenh atwewan?” ⁶⁵ Rernem alakenhan ayernemel-antey kwantherr renh akwetyemel.

Jesus renh court-warl atwenheyneyel, artwa ilkwernemel renh ayerneyew

(Matthew 27:1-2; Mark 15:1)

⁶⁶ Itwern tyerrelhew, artwa ilkwerneman akarrerrew angkerreyew. Atyetyart Jew-rnem-wenh-rnem, artwa rltwa tyaty ilkwareny-rnem, artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnem-then rernem ingkerr akarrerrew. Artwa ahawarr-rnemel Jesus renh rnkernew arrwekel-angkewarr. ⁶⁷ Artwa ilkwernemel renh ilew, “Arraty ilelheyew! Nganang artwa Christ, Akngeyelarl ilew, rarl ahern nhenh-warl thweneyew?”

Ra tyernew, “Ayengan angkenty alakenh, arrantherrap irpeltarl irrem. ⁶⁸ Atha arrenhantherrenh ilenty, angkakert Akngey-wenh-rnemel ilen, arrantherran awalhey-angenharl. Ya, ayengan Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh. ⁶⁹ Rlengk-antey ayeng alpeyenh, Akngey-itwel aney-alpeyew. Akngey ran arawerrng ilkwakertarl. Ayengan aney-alpeyenh ikwer-itwel, aylakap-atherr-anem aneyenh atyetyart alkenh-atherr.”

⁷⁰ Rernem awew, ayernew-anem, “Kelew, innga wenh nga Alerikw Akngey-wenh, ngay?”

Ra tyernew, “Inngarlarp arrantherr alakenh angkeyel.”

⁷¹ “Kel anantherr awew! Ilekewarl anantherr nthwem ingwer-warl, apmwa renh antweyew? Rantey ament ilelheyel, ran Akngey-wenh Alerikwarl!”

23

Jesus renh atnwenheyel atyetyart Pilate-warl

(Matthew 27:11-14; Mark 15:1-5; John 18:33-38)

¹ Artwa ilkwernem rternl-alhew-anem, Jesus rernem atnwenhew artwa ilkwa Rome-areny-warl Pilate-warl. ² Rernemap renh rnkernew arrwekel Pilate-itwew, ayntarrp-ilew-anem alakenh, “Artwa nhel-anyemel Jew-rnem anenhantherrenh akalty-anthenh apmwel-ayeth! Ran arrkernelhew, anenhantherrenh artwereleyew-arrpantey, apwert anthewerr artwa ilkwa Rome-areny ikwer! Ran ilelheyel Alerikw Akngey-wenh. Ranap Moses-wenh-angkewarr apentey-angenharl, rarl alakenh angkeyel. Ran Akngey-wenh-nyarl, artwa anantherr-apeny. Ranap ilelheyel artwa Christ, Akngeyelarl ilew, rarl ahern nhenh-warl thweneyew, atyetyart Jew-rnemew-artey aneyew!”

³ Pilate-elan ayernew, “Inngang ngan atyetyart Jew-rnemew-artey?”

Jesus-el tyernew, “Arratyan nga angkeyel.”

⁴ Pilate angkew artwa ilkwernemew ingwer-rnemew-then, “Ywarn-antey atha renh ayerneyel. Ranap apmwelheley-angenh! Nthakenh atha renh atwey-angenh arrangkewan. Atha renh tyarlewemer.”

⁵ Rernemanap ahelerremel arlkew, “Arrangkw wenh! Ran alhenh apmer arrpanenh-warl, Jew-rnem akalty-antherl-apenh, kapmentew awelhey-angenh anaynteyew. Apmer Galilee-angkwarr-tangkwal ra alhenh. Aleyan ra apetyew apmer nhenh-warl Jerusalem-warl-anem, irrwerneyew.”

⁶ Pilate-el awew, rap ayernew, “Artwa nhenhan Galilee-areny, ngay?”

⁷ Rernemap angkew, “Ya, Galilee-arenyarlap ran!”

Pilate rap iterrew, renh thweneyew atyetyart Galilee-areny-warl Herod-warl. Ikwere-antey, rernemarl Jesus ayernenh-angkwarr, Herod-an anenh tawen ikwer-itwew, rarl arwa apetyew. Pilate-then ilkelhey-angenhant-atherr anenh.

Atyetyart Herod-el Jesus ayerneyel

⁸ Rernemap Jesus atnwenhew artwa Herod-warl, atyetyart Galilee-areny-warl. Herod-an inkwerelhew, renh areyew, rarl angka awew, Jesus-elani ilek-ilek mpwarey-angker. Angetherr-anem ra renh areyew, mpwarenty riterk ilkwakertel. ⁹ Akngerr-inger ra Jesus-an ayernenh. Ranap akeleytarl rnenh, tyerney-angenh. ¹⁰ Artwa rltwa tyaty ilkwareny-rnem artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnem-then rernem awelhenh arrpemarlarrrer-they, ahelerremelarl renh ayntarrp-ilerrenh.

¹¹ Herod-el artwa ahawarr ikwerenh-rnem-akertel renh arrkentelhelenh. Rernemap arnkwa atyetyart-wenh mwerr-angkerel renh akwernew, angkep thwenemel artwa ilkwa ingwer weth-warl Pilate-warl-anem. ¹² Arlta ikwerel-antey Pilate-then Herod-then mwerrant-atherr-anem aneyelpew.

Atyetyart Pilate-el ilantheyel, Jesus atweyew ipmew

(Matthew 27:15-26; Mark 15:6-16; John 18:39-40; 19:6-16)

¹³ Kel Jesus angkep thweneynew atyetyart Pilate-warl-anem. Akngerr-anem Pilate-el ilew, akarrerreyew ikwer-warl. Artwa rltwa tyaty ilkwareny-rnem, atyetyart Jew-rnem-wenh-then ingkerrenh-antey akarrerrew. ¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Rap angkew ikwer-rnem, “Arrantherran artwa nhenh atyeng-warl akngetyew. Arrantherrap renh ayntarrp-ilenh, irrwernelhewarl. Athan renh ywarn-antey ayernenh, angetherr arrewantherr-itwew. Renh thwenew Herod-warl-anem. Ran ayernenh arrpemarlar ywarn-antey, rap renh thwenew angkep arrpemarlar. Herod-atherr aylanthan iterreyel, ran apmwewenyarl. Atha nthakenh atyenh-rnem iley-angenh, renh ipmew atweyew, arrangkw.” ¹⁶ Pilate-an iterrenh, “Atyetyart Jew yanh-rnem inkwerelhem apek, ayengarlarl alakenh angkentyew, ‘Atha artwa ahawarr-rnem ilanthem, renh whip-el atweyewant, tyarlewemel-anem.’” Rap alakenh angkew, “Atha atyenh-rnem ilanthem, rernem atweyew artepant whip-el, renh tyarlewemel-anem.”

¹⁷⁻¹⁹ Ikwere-antey rernem Jesus court-emelenh, artwa anyent anenh tyayl-itwew itnan Barabbas. Awank-akerr artwernem atwerrenh Jerusalem-itwew. Ra nheng artwa anyent ipmew atwew, renhap tyayl-warl-anem akwernew. Ingkerrenh arlkalhelerrenh, “Jesus yanh atwey! Barabbas-an tyarlewa anewantherr!” [Apmer ikwer-areny-rnemelarl tyenkerr weth arlkwenh, Pilate-el tyerrenh artwa anyent tyayl-they. Ra apmelerrel-ayeth alakenh irrenh.]

²⁰ Pilate-an ilkelhew, Jesus tyarleweyew. Ywarn-antey ra ayernenh arrpemarlar. ²¹ Rerneman arlkalhelerrenh, “Arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl atantha! Arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl atantha!”

²² Pilate angkew ikwer-rnem, “Arrangkw wenh! Ranap apmwelheley-angenh! Atha nthakenh atyenh-rnem iley-angenh, renh arrangkwew ipmew atweyew. Atha renh-rnem ilanthem, rernem atweyew artepant whip-el, renh tyarlewemel-anem.”

²³ Arlkalhelerrenh-antey atayel, “Arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl atantha!” Pilate rap awel-hew iylpareth-antey. ²⁴ Ra renh-rnem akeleyteleyew-arrpantey, rap angkew, “Kelew!” ²⁵ Rap artwa renh Barabbas tyarlewew-anem tyayl-they, rernemarl arlkalhelerrenh-angkwarr. Rap Jesus ahayiwew artwa ahawarr-rnemew, arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl atantheyew.

Jesus-arl atantheyel arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl

(Matthew 27:32-44; Mark 15:16-32; John 19:2-3)

²⁶ Ikwere-penh artwa ahawarr-rnemel Jesus atnwenhew atyetyart Pilate-wenh warl-they. Rernemap artwa anyent-anem rlwatew, Jerusalem-warlarl apetyenh apmer ingwer-they. Simon-arlap ran, apmer Cyrene-areny. Rernemap renh antwerkkew,

ilanthemel arwerl katy akngeyew Jesus-ew. Jesus arrwekelarl alhenh, Simon-el ingkern-theyarl apenteynenh arwerl-akertel. ²⁷ Akngerr ingwer-rnemel Jesus apentenh. Arelh-rnem artnalhelerrenh artewentyel ikwer. ²⁸ Rap artepang aremel angkew ikwer-rnem, "Arelh Jerusalem-areny-rnemay! Atyeng artney-angenh arrantherr! Amenheng nhenh-areny-rnemew artnenh-arey! ²⁹⁻³¹ Ya, pwarrk antheyenh rernem ayeuh artewenty innga. Ingwer-ingwer arrewantherr Jerusalem-areny-rnemew apmwernemel pwarrk ilkwa innga antheyenh. Arrantherrap angkeyenh, 'Arelh ampeweny-rneman inkwerel-heyel. Arelh ampernem-akertan amperrngerreyel-anem, apmwernemelarl ampa ikwer-rnem-wenh atwew.'

Arlta ikwerel arrantherr apwert ilkwer-nem-warl anterreyenh. Arrantherrap rteneyenh apwert impalth-itwew, angkemel Akngeyew, 'Artwa ahawarr-rnemelan ipmew atwewerr; apwert nhenh-rneman ntwa arrewelhela, anewantherr-warl aytneyew, anenhantherrenh ipmew lthwewey!' "

³² Artwa ahawarr-rnemel atnwenheyneh artwa ingwer atherr-then, artwa ratherran irrwernelhewarl. Rerneman ilkelhew, artwa irrpety renh-rnem atwewey. ³³ Renh-rnem rernem atnwenheynew apwert anyent-warl itnan Akarng. Apwert ikwer-itwew Jesus-itwew rernem arnkwan lhlepl-lhelew. Atanthew-anem arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl, rnkernemel Jesus-enp-antey. Artwa apmwa atherr-then rnkernew akwerrant-atherr, renh ampepewelemel. ³⁴ Jesus itnywenemel angkew, "Akngeyay, akwerrparl rernem. Rernem iterl-arey-angenh, apmwel-ayeth mpwareyel. Apmwa irrarlka ikwer-rnem-wety." Artwa ahawarr-rnemap ntwelhelerrenh, ampwal iwemel namp-akert, Jesus-wenh arnkwa antengeleyew.

³⁵ Akngerr rtenherrenh-antey, Jesus arntarnt-arenh, aynterarrerenharl arwerl-itwew. Artwa Jew alkenh-rnemelan renh arrkentalhelenh irrpeltherremel alakenh, "Ra ingwer-rneman itethelew ipmepenh. Rap ament itethelhelemer ipmewety. Inngang ran artwa Christ, Akngeyelarl arretegelew anewantherr; ra ahern nhewarl thweneyew? Rap atwarremer arwerl yanh-they!"

³⁶ Artwa ahawarr-rnemel renh arrkentalhelenh arppemarl alakenh, "Ngkwarl tyekert antywa anewantherr-itwel! ³⁷ Inngang ngan atyetyart Jew-rnemew-artey? Anantherr iterl-areyew! Atwarra arwerl yanh-they!"

³⁸ Arwerl tyeylp arrernew arwerl iylpeyl-atherr ikwer-warl. Tyeylp ikwer-warl alakenh-anyem ingkwernew, "Artwa nhanyem atyetyart Jew-rnem-wenh." ³⁹ Artwa apmwa anyentelan Jesus ra arrkentalhelenh arppemarl. "Nheng nga artwa Christ. Atwarra arwerl-they, atwarrelheleml aylernenhanth-then!"

⁴⁰ Artwa apmwa ingwerelan renh iltew. "Ipmeleha, atherrelel-aney-angenh! Nga atererremar Akngey-wety! Anantherr ilwewey-anem arwerl nhenh-rnemel! ⁴¹ Kelarl aylewanthan mwerrarl ilwewey alakenh, apmwel-ayetharl mpwarew-penh. Artwa nhenhan apmwelheley-angenh, arrangkw." ⁴² Jesus areml ra angkew, "Iterra atyeng, ngarl rlengk-antey alpem irrwerl, atyetyart alkenh aney-alpeyew."

⁴³ Ra tyernew, "Atha ngenh arraty ileyel. Rlengk-antey aylanth alpem, aney-alpeyew apmer mwerr-angker-itwew irrwerl."

Jesus-arl ilweyel

(Matthew 27:45-56; Mark 15:33-41; John 19:28-30)

⁴⁴ Arlta ikwerel-antey arlta ampepel atemwengkerreyelpew. Nthakenh ingkeny arey-angenh. Apmer arpanenh-itwew atemwengkerrew arlta ampep-they atwerrpew-atety. ⁴⁵ Ingkeny arrtyerneyelpew-anem angkeparl. Rag ilkwa aynterarrerenh tyaty ilkwitwew. Atemwengkerrewel, rap iterrelhew ament-antey ampep-angkwarr irrwerl-they kwenele-athek. ⁴⁶ Jesus arlkew, "Akngey atyenhay! Ayeng ilweyel-anem! Inweng atyenh arntarnt-ara!" Ra alakenh angkew-penh, rap ilwew-anem.

⁴⁷ Atyetyart artwa ahawarr-rnem-wenhel arenh arrer-they. Rap Akngey nakew alakenh angkemel, "Inngarl artwa nhenhan mwerr. Ran apmwelheley-angenh, arrangkw." ⁴⁸ Akngerr akarrerrew. Rernem aytareyew, artwernem irrpety arwerl-warl aynterarrerew, artwa apmwa atherr Jesus-anem. Rernemap amperrngerrew, alpew-anem apmer-warl, artewentyel artnemel. ⁴⁹ Jesus-ew apety-rnem ikwerenhrnem-then rerneman arleng-they arenh. Arelh Galilee-areny-rnemel arenh arleng-they arppemarl, rernemarl apetyew Jesus-el-arleng apmer ikwer-they.

Jesus renh akwerneyel intey-warl

(Matthew 27:57-66; Mark 15:42-47; John 19:38-42)

⁵⁰⁻⁵¹ Kel artwa Joseph-an rtenh arwerl-itwew arrerenty, ranap apmer Arimathea-areny Judea-ampeny-areny. Ran arratyarl anenh, Akngeyew mpwelhemel, rarl atyetyart ingkerrenhew aneyenh. Artwa Jew ilkwarlap ran. Arrwekel-antey artwa

ilkwernem angkerrenh, Jesus renh atweyew. Joseph-elan ywarn-antey arrkernelhenh, artwereleyew-arrpantey. ⁵² Jesus-arl ilwew-penh, rap atyetyart Pilate ayerney-alhew, “Menty atha renh akngeyney, akwerneyew?” Pilate-el tyernew, “Ya, akngeyna.” ⁵³ Rap ikwerenh-rnem-akertel arwerl-they atwarrelhelew, arnkwa arlterel-anem ataperrelew, akwernemel awenng-warl. Awennganap intey-penh, ingwerentyelarl akalthew apwert impalth-they. Intey ra arrangwarl ayntenh, ingwerenty akwerney-angenh-antey. ⁵⁴ Friday atwerrp-atwerrp-anem. Joseph-wenh-rnemel renh anamerl-antey akwernew, ingkeny aylpenhewerr. Friday atwerrpan alakenh warrkenh Jew-rneman iterrem, “Warrk anantherr ipmelhem-anem. Nthakenh anantherr Saturday-el warrkerrey-angenh arlta ltyerrey-angker-wety.”

⁵⁵ Friday ikwerel arelh weth-rnem, Jesus-el-arlengarl apetyew Galilee-they, Joseph-anem rernem apentew. Rernemap intey-warl alhew, Jesus-arl akwernew-warl, areyew. ⁵⁶ Rernem arew-penh, apmer-warl-anem alperlewew, anter mpwareyew mwerr-angker intenh-akert. Anter ipma aperneyew-arelh Jew-rnem-wenh-angkwarr. Saturday-el rernem ltyerrew apmer ikwer-rnem-wenh-itwew, Moses-elarl akalty-anthenh-angkwarr.

24

Jesus-arl angkep itetherreyel ipmepenh

(Matthew 28:1-10; Mark 16:1-11; John 20:1-10)

¹ Ingwepenh-antey Sunday-el, arelh-rnem angkep alpew intey-warl anter mwerr-angker intenh-akert, rernemarl arrwekel-antey mpwarewenp. Mary Magdala-areny, Joanna, Mary ingwer-anem (James-wenh amikw), arelh ingwer-rneman, rernemarl alhenh ingkerrenh. ² Intey-itwew rernem arey-alhew, apwertarl arnangelew arriw-they. ³ Rernem kwen aylpenhew areyew, Jesus ipma aytentyew. Rernemap ywarew ikwer, arrangwarl. ⁴ Rernemarl apatemel ayernerrenh, artwa atherr arwapeny aremerreyelpew, rtnenh-anem ikwer-rnem-itwel. Arnkwa ikwer-atherrenh ampar-rkenh. ⁵ Rernem aterremel kwernerew-anem. Ratherr angkwew ikwer-rnem, “Ilekew arrantherr artwa itethewan nthweyel ipmewenh-itwew-anem?” ⁶ Ran nhenhel aney-angenh, arrangkw! Ran itetherrenhey-alpew, alhew-anem. Arrantherrarlap iterl-areyel, wetharl arrwekel arrewantherrel-arleng anenh apmer Galilee-itwew. Angka nhenh ra ilenh arrewantherr:

⁷ ‘Ayangan Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh. Artwa apmwernemew ayenh ahayiweyenh. Rernem ayenh atweyenh ipmew-antey, tywenemel arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl. Ingwa atherr-penh ayeng itetherreyenh arrpemarl ipmepenh.’”

⁸ Arelh-rnemel angka renh iterl-arew-anem.

⁹⁻¹⁰ Rernemap intey-they alpew-anem, angka iley-alpew kwertengerl-rnem 11-ew ingwer-rnemew-then. ¹¹ Kwertengerl-rnemanap awelhey-angenh. Rerneman iterrew, irrywerremel ilerl-anenty-arrpantey. ¹² Peter-anap rtnerl-alhew-anem, anterremel intey-warl. Rantey anngetherr amentel areyew. Rarl intey-itwew aremerrey-alhew, rap ayterney-alhew kwen. Arrangkw. Arnkwa arlterant ra arew, ipma ataperreleyew-arelh. Apatemel-anem ra apmer-warl alpew.

Artwa atherr alheyel tawen Emmaus-warl

(Mark 16:12-13)

¹³ Arlta ikwerel artwa atherr alhenh tawen akely-warl Emmaus-warl, Jerusalem-they arrenty. Ratherrap Jesus apentenh. ¹⁴ Alpenharl ratherr angkerreynenh Jesus-ew, ipma anaynt ayntey-angenh intey-itwew. ¹⁵ Ratherrarl angkeynenh-antey, Jesus rantey-anem anteng-they alpenh ikwer-atherr-warl, rap alpenh-anem ikwer-atherrel-arleng. ¹⁶ Ratherran renh alheng-arey-angenh, arrangkw. Ingwerew-athen arenh.

¹⁷ Rap renh-atherr ayernenh, “Nthakenh mpwelanth angkerrenh?” Ratherr rtneyelpew, amperrngerremel ayternenh. ¹⁸ Artwa anyent itnan Cleopas ra angkwew, “Ingkerrelan iterl-areyel, Jerusalem-itwewarl apmwa ayntew. Ntwan anyentelant iterl-arey-angenh?”

¹⁹ Rap ayernew, “Apmwa ilek-apenyarlap ran?”

Ratherrap tyernew, “Artwa weth Jesus Nazareth-areny, ranap angkakert Akngey-wenharl. Arawerrng rlterrelk ra arntety-rnem mwerrelenh, angkethen akalty-anthenh Akngey-wenh arraty-angkwarr. Akgngerran ikwer inkwerelhenh. Akngayan ikwer inkwerelhenh arrpemarl. ²⁰ Artwa rltwa tyaty-areny-rnem ikwer-wety arlkarerrenh atyetyart ingwer-rnem-then. Rernemap renh artwa ahawarr-rnem-warl ahayiwew atweyew, arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl-anem atanteyew. ²¹ Anantherranap renh apale-larl apentenh. Anantherr iterl-aremer, Akngeyelarl anewantherr thwenew Israel-wenh-rnemew. Anantherr iterrenh, rarl anewantherr atyetyart ilkwa anem-arrpantey,

Rome-areny-rnem irrentemel. Alakenh ayntey-angenh, arrangkwarl. Ingwa atherrel-anem ra ipma ayntenh. ²²⁻²³ Ngwampan anantherr apateyelpew. Ingkeny aremerrey-angenh-antey, arelh-rnem alhew intey ikwer-warl, apey-alpemel angkakert-anem. Rernemarl kwen aylperl-alpew-penh intey-itwew, rernemap angka iley-alpew, 'Ywarn-antey anantherr nthwenh Jesus ikwer. Antyerl atherr aremerrey-ayntew, angkew-anem, "Jesus-an angkep itetherrew ipmepenh!"' ²⁴ Artwernem-anem alhew intey-warl. Rernemap arey-alhew, arelh-rnemelarl ilenh-angkwarr-antey. Renhanap rernem arey-angenh, arrangkwarl."

²⁵ Jesus angkew ikwer-atherr, "Mpwelanthan arwengk apek, arraty iterrey-angenh? Mpwelanthan irrpeltherreyel angka artwa Christ-akert, awankarl angkakert Akngey-wenh-rnemel ingkwernenh!" ²⁶ Mwerrarl artwa renh irrwampenh-antheyewan, ingkerrew katy ilwewew. Ingwa atherrel rarl ayntem-penh, rap angkeparl itetherreyenh ipmepenh, Akngey-itwel-anem aney-alpemel arawerrng ilkwakertel."

²⁷ Rap renh-atherr akalty-anthenh arraty-angkwarr, anaynt-then ilenh angka irrkaty ikwer-akert. Angka renh Moses-el angkakert Akngey-wenh-rnemel-then ingkwernew Akngey-wenh pip-warl.

²⁸ Rernemap aremerrey-alhew tawen ikwer-itwew Emmaus-itwew. Jesus-an alhenh-antey. Ingwer-atherran ilkelhew, aynteyew apmer ikwer-itwew. ²⁹ Ratherrap angkew, "Ingkeny aylpeyneyel-anem, atemwengk-anem. Apetya aylewanthel-arleng." Rap aylpew warl anyent-warl, ikwer-atherrel-arleng anaynteyew. ³⁰ Rernem arrernelhew, amern-anem arlkweyew. Amern inemel ra Akngey nakew. Akalthemel ra tyeyp atherr anthew ikwer-atherr. ³¹ Anamerl-antey ratherr renh alhengk-arew, "Nhenh Jesus-an!" Ranap arwapenyarl ywerrerrl-alhew. ³² Ratherrap angkew, "Mwerr-angker ingga, rarl aylewanthel-arleng alhenh iwerrel, angka Akngey-wenh ilenh anayntelemel. Arlkan aylanth mwerrereyelpew."

³³ Ratherrap akwenterl-alhew, anamerl-antey angkep alpew Jerusalem-warl. Arey-alpew-anem kwertengerl-rnem 11 ingwer-rnem-then, apmer ikwerel-antey anew-anenh. ³⁴ Rerneman ikwer-atherr iley-ayntew, "Innga! Jesus inngarl iteth! Ran aremerrew Simon-ew!" ³⁵ Ratherr-anem ilelhew, "Aylantharl iwerrel alhenh Emmaus-warl, Jesus-an pweyterrenh aylewanth-itwew. Angka Akngey-wenh ra akalty-anthenh, aylanthap renh alhengk-arey-angenh, arrangkwarl. Anantherrarl irrpety arrernelhew, rap amern-anem akew. Rarl amern akew-angkwarr, aylanth renh alhengk-arew, rap ywerrerrl-alhew-anem."

*Jesus-arl aremerreyel kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemew
(Matthew 28:8-10; John 20:19-23)*

³⁶ Ratherrarl angkenh-antey, Jesus rantey aremerrew, rtnenh-anem ikwer-rnem-itwew. Ra angkew, "Atererrey-angenh arrantherr."

³⁷ Rerneman apatemel atererrew, iterremel inweng ikwerenh-wety-arrpantey. ³⁸ Rap angkew ikwer-rnem, "Ilek-wety arrantherr atyeng-wety atererreyel irrpeltherremel?" ³⁹ Nhenh ayengarl ingga! Itep-then ingkety-then arenh-arey. Ayenh arnenh-arey, arrantherr iterl-araynteyew. Arlkan nhanyem atyenh irrkaty-antey!"

⁴⁰ Rap lwewarrernelhew-anem itep-atherr ingkety-atherr. ⁴¹ Rernemap inkwerelhew apatemel, ywarn iterremel. Rap ayernew-anem, "Amern-then aker-then atnyeneyel apek?" ⁴² Rernemap renh anthew aker aylperr, arrwikel-anteyarl ampernew. ⁴³ Rap aylperr inew, arlkwemel anngetherr ikwer-rnem-itwew.

⁴⁴ Rap angkew ikwer-rnem, "Arrantherrap ayenh anngel-anem arem, ayengarl itetherrew angkep ipmepenh. Aleyan inngarl ayntem, atharl ilenh arrwekel-antey, anantherrarl ingkerr anenheng-arey. Moses-el-then angkakert Akngey-wenh-rnemel-then rernem angkethen aylelhenty-then atyeng-akert ingkwernew awank-akerr. Rernem ilenh, ayengarl angkep itetherreyenh ipmethey. Aleyanap innganem."

⁴⁵ Rap angka Akngey-wenh ilenh, anayntelemel ikwer-rnem, rernemaw mwanty awalheyew. ⁴⁶ "Alakenh aynteyelan pip Akngey-wenhel. Akngewel arretengelew, ayenh Jesus Christ thweneyew. Ra angkew, rernemarl ayenh ipmew atweyenh, pwarrk anthemel artewenty. Rap angkew, ingwa atherr-penharl ayeng itetherreyenh arrpemarl ipmepenh. ⁴⁷ Ra angkew arrpemarl, rarl ikwerenh-rnem thweneyenh apmer arrpanenh-warl, angka mwerr-angker ilerl-apaynteyew. Alakenh aynteyelan arrpemarl: Jerusalem-warl-tangkwal rernem alheyenh. Akngerr-anem ilaynteyenh, apmwewety ipmelheyew, nyerrerrremel angkeperrenhey-alpeyew Akngey-warl-athek. Akngewel apmwa ikwer-rnem-wety irrarlkelmel, ikwer-rnem awakelhey-angenh. ⁴⁸ Ya, arrantherr ayenh arew anngel, arrantherrap angka atyeng-akert ilerl-apayntem, ayengarl ilwew, itetherrenhey-alpew-anem angkep."

⁴⁹ Awank-akerr Akngeyel arretengelew, ra antheyenh Inweng Mwerr-angker ikwerenh-rnemew. Athap thweney-alpeyenh arrewantherr. Apmer nhenh iwerl-alhey-angenh. Mpwelhenh-arey, Inweng Mwerr-angker Akngeyel arrewantherr antheyew, arrenhantherrenh rlterrkeleyew.” Alakenh-anyem Jesus ilelhenh kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemew.

*Jesus irrwerl alpeyel Aynikw ikwerenh-warl
(Mark 16:19-20; Acts 1:6-11)*

⁵⁰ Ikwer-penh Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem atnwenhew Jerusalem-they apmer akely Bethany-ew-atety. Ikwer-itwew ra itep-atherr irrwerlerrew, Akngey-anem ayernemel, renh-rnem arntarnt-araynteyew. ⁵¹ Rarl alakenh ayernenh-penh, rap renh-rnem iwerlelpew-anem. Akngeyel renh irrwerl akngeynew, ikwer-itwel aney-alpeyew. ⁵² Jesus-anem rernem kwernerremel nakew. Akwenterl-alhemel rernem inkwerelhemel-anem alpew Jerusalem-warl. ⁵³ Arlta arrpanenhel rernem aylpenh-anem tyaty ilkwewarl Jew-rnem-wenh-warl, Akngey nakaynteyew.

John

Angka mwerr-angker John-elarl ingkwernek Jesus-penh

John-el angka ingkwernek, arrwekeleny-kenh angka ayntenharl, rarl awek-penh, ingk-errenhel Jesus renh iterl-aretyek, Akngey-kenh inngarl, rernem ingkerrenh itethirretyek ikweren-angkwarr. Jesus ran Akngey-kenh angkarl.

Angka mwerr itethiley-angker-penhan

¹ Awank-akerr Akngeyant arrwekel anenh ahern-wenyankel. Akngey-kenh angkanem nhenh arrwekel ayntenh arrpemar. ² Angka nhenh Akngey-kenh arrwekelenyarl ayntenh. Irrkaty rey-antey ayntenhan, angka rarl Akngey anenh. ³ Ra arrwekel-antey anenh, ahern ingkerrenh arrpmerney-angenh-antey. Ingkerrenh ilek-ilek ra arrpmernek, angka ikweren-angkwarr. ⁴ Angka ikweren-angkwarr ra iterrek, ilek-ilek arrpmerneyek. Anwantherr itethirretyek ikwer-angkwarrant. Angka ikweren-angkwarr ahern-areny ingkerrenhel renh iterl-aretyek. ⁵ Lyenenty impen ra aleth arrtyerneyel, ra anwekantherr lwewarrerneyel. Yesus-el arrtyerneyel iwerr; anwantherr arraty-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek. Ingwerel-rnem Akngey iterl-arey-angenh-arl, rernem atwemengkel-apenyarl alheyelan. Lyenenty nthakenh ilwerney-angenh-then, intem-antey alherneyel. Lyenenty ywerreyangarl, intem-antey arrtyerneyel. Ingkerrenhek anyent ra lyenenty-akert anwekantherr ingkerrenhek anem.

⁶⁻⁷ Akngeyel artwa anyent thwenek angkakert, itnan ikweren John, ilerl-apayntetyek Akngey-kenh angka. Artwa ingkern-they apetyem lyenenty-apeny, rernem renh arraty tnakayntetyek. ⁸⁻⁹ John ra apetyek angkakert arrwekel, ingkerrenh akaltyetyek, lyenenty-akertarl apetyeyenh ingkern-they. Lyenenty iwerr arraty arrtyernem-apeny, artwa John ranem apetyeyenh, iwerr anwekantherr arratyetyek. Ra ahern nhenh-itwek aremirrek, ingkerrenhel Ingkart iterl-aretyek tnakayntetyek, arraty-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek.

¹⁰ Akngeyel ahern nhenh arrwekel arrpmernek angka ikweren-angkwarr. Angka ikweren ra kel apetyek ahern nhenh-warl-anem. Ahern-areny-rnem apalarl anenh, iterl-arey-angenh. ¹¹ Ra apetyek, ikweren-rnem-itwek anetyek. Rernem renh tnakey-angenh-arl. ¹² Ingwerel-rnemantarl renh tnakek, ikwer inkwerelhek. Ra iwerr mpwarek ikwer-rnem, rernem Akngey-kenh-rnem anayntetyek. ¹³ Akngey-kenh aler innga rernem aneyel, rernem ikweren-angkwarrant anetyek, ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarr-weny.

¹⁴ Akngeyel angka ikweren thwenek, artwa ahern nhenh arnernek ingkerrenhek, mwerr-angkwarr aneyek, arraty-angkwarr. Ra anwekantherr-itwel anenh. Anwenhantherr kel renh arek, Akngey-kenh rlterrk ilkwakert, Akngey-kenh Alerikw Impen.

¹⁵ John ra angka anwekantherr ilek, rarl Yesus arlka anngetherr arek. "Weth atha arrwekelarl arrekanterr ilek-angkwarr, rarl ingkern-they apetyeyenh rlterrk ilkwakert. Ra anyent-tangkwel arrwekel anenh, atyeng-wenyankel. Aleyan ra anyent-anem rlterrk ilkwakert. Ayengan arrangkwarr, arwa angkakertarl."

¹⁶ Akngey anwekantherr inkwerelheyel aleth-antey anwenhantherr ra arntarnt-arey. ¹⁷ Awank-akerr Ingkartel anwekantherr angka rlterrk awerr Moses-angkwarr. Ra Yesus-angkwarr lwewarrernelhek, rarl anwekantherr inkwerelheyel athamirremel. ¹⁸ Ingwerentyel Akngey arey-angenh. Alerikw anyentelant renh arek. Ra ikwer-itwek aneyel, Akngey rapeny arrpemar, iwerr anyent-antey. Ra angka Akngey-kenh ingkerrenh akalty-anthetyek.

*John-el akngerr baptise-emiley kwaty lher Jordan-itwek
(Matthew 3:1-12; Mark 1:1-8; Luke 3:15-17)*

¹⁹ John ra lher Jordan-itwel anenh. Atyetyart-rnem Jew-rnem-kenharl Jerusalem-itwek rernem tyaty-areny-then warrkenh-rnem-then John-warl thwenek, lher Jordan-warl, renh ayernetyek, angwenharl ran. ²⁰ Ranem ilelhek, "Ayengan Christ inngeweny, renharl Akngeyel awank-akerr ilek, renh thwenetyek ahern nhenh-warl."

²¹ Rernem renh ayernekk arrpemar, "Ngan ilekarl? Nganang angkakert Elijah-arl apey-alpek? Angkakert wethang ngan apey-alpek, Moses-elarl awank-akerr ilek?"

Ra tyernekk, "Arrangk-w."

²² Rernem ayernekk arrpemar, "Ngan ilekarl? Ingwer-rnemel anwenhantherr thwenekarl, ngenh ayernetyek, ngan ilekarl."

²³ John ra tyernekk, "Angkakert Isaia-el alakenh awank-akerr ingkwernek, ayengarl apmer arlpaw-itwek arlkyenh, 'Iwerr arratyetyek Ingkartek.'"

²⁴⁻²⁸ Artwa Pharisee-rnem apetyek arppemarl lher Jordan-warl, apmer Bethany-warl. Rernem renh ilek, “Ngan arrangkwarl, Christ-wenyarl, angkakert Elijah-wenyarl, angkakert ingwer-wenyarl. Angwenhel ngenh thwenek ingwer-rnem baptise-emiletyek?”

John-el renh-rnem ilek, “Athan kwatyelant renh-rnem baptise-emiletyek. Aleyan arrekantherr-itwek ingwer aneyel, arrantherr renh iterl-arey-angenh. Ayengan arwekel ikwer-they apetyek. Ayeng arrangkwarl, ra atyeng-angkwarr ilkwarl.”

Jesus ra Akngey-kenh yep-yep akely-apeny

²⁹ Arlta ingwerel John-el Jesus renh arnarek, rarl apetyenh. Ranem ingkerrenh ilek, “Arenherr-arey! Artwa nhenh Akngey-kenh yep-yep akely ra! Ingkerrenh-they apmwa iwey-angker.”

Anayntiley: Yep-yep akelyarlap ran. Ingkerrenh-they apmwa iwey-angker: Yep-yep inngarl rernem atwenh arrwekeleny-rnemel. Yep-yep akely arppemarl. Irrwerl-areny-kenh. Arlkan menty anthelhek arppemarl. Alakenh John-el renh antwenh.

³⁰ “Weth atha arrwekel arrekantherr ilek, ‘Artwa ra atyeng-they ingkern apetyem, ra atyeng-they rlterrk inngarl. Ra arrwekel anenh apmelerr, atyeng-wenyankel.’

³¹ Arrwekel atha renh iterl-arey-angenh-antey. Aleyan atha renh iterl-arey-anem. Ayengan kwatyelant baptise-emiley-angkerarl, atha Jesus-kenh angkanem iletyek Israel-kenh ingkerrenhek.”

³²⁻³³ John-el renh-rnem ilek, “Akngey ra ayenh arrernek, ingwer-rnem baptise-emiletyek kwatyel. Ra ayenh ilek arppemarl, ‘Ntwa artwa anyent areyenh Itnweng Rlwart ikwer-itwek arrernelheyenh, antelhemel. Itnweng ranem ikwer-warl antelhetyek aylpeyenh, ntwap renh iterl-areyenh Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen anyent Itnweng arrerney-angker. Itnweng Rlwart arrekantherr-warl-anem antelhetyek arppemarl.’

³⁴ Athanem renh angetherr arek, ayeng ikwer akaltyan, artwa Akngey-kenh alerikwarl!”

Jesus-el Peter-atherr rlwaneyel, ratherr kwertengerl anetyek

³⁵ Arlta ingwerelan John Bethany-itwek anenh-antey, kwaty lher itnan Jordan akngerrakw-ampenyel. Kwertengerl atherr ikwerenh anenh arppemarl. ³⁶ John-el Jesus intwarek, anper-anteyarl alhek. Ra angkek, “Arenherr-atherray, artwa Akngey-kenh yep-yep akely!”

³⁷ Kwertengerl ratherr John awek-penh, ratherr Jesus ingkern-they apentenhek. ³⁸ Jesus-el renh-atherr artepang arek, ratherrarl renh apenten. Rap angkek, “Ya, ilekek?”

Ratherr ayernek, “Akalty-anthen-anthenhay, apmer nthenh-itwek ngan ayntem?”

³⁹ Ra renh-atherr ilek, “Areyek apetyenherr-atherr.” Ratherr-anem apmer ikwer-itwek aney-alhek atwerpek-atwety. ⁴⁰ Kwertengerl anyent Andrew, Simon Peter-kenh ayteyikw. ⁴¹ Andrew Simon Peter ikwer nthwenh. Renh arey-alhemel ra renh ilek, “Aray! Christ-arl aylern arek.” ⁴² Ranem Simon renh Jesus-warl atnwenhek. Simon arnterr aremel, Jesus-el renh ilek, “Itnan ngkwenh Simon-arl. Ngan John-kenh alerikwarl. Athanem ngenh Peter itneweyel.”

Jesus-el Philip-atherr Nathanael-atherr rlwaneyel

⁴³ Arlta ingwerelan Jesus Galilee-ampeny-warl alhek. Ra Philip arey-alhek. Jesus-el renh ilek, “Nga atyeng-angkwarr apetyay.”

⁴⁴ Philip ra Bethsaida-areny anenh, Andrew-atherr Peter-atherr ratherr tawen ikwer-areny arppemarl. ⁴⁵ Philip-el Nathanael renh arey-alhek, ra renh ayernek-anem, “Artwa nhenh apetyey-alenty Moses-el angka arrwekel ingkwernek, angkakert ingwerel-rnem arrwekel ingkwernek arppemarl, ikwer-wenyankel. Jesus apmer Nazareth-areny, Joseph-kenh alerikw.”

⁴⁶ Nathanael-el renh ayernek, “Artwa mwerrang Nazareth-areny ran apetyek? Ar-rangkw apek.”

Philip-el renh ilek, “Kel aretyek apetyay!”

⁴⁷ Jesus-el Nathanael arnarenh rarl apetyenh ikwer-warl-athek, ra ingwer-rnemek angkek, “Artwa yanh Israel-areny iylpareth, apmwewenyarl!”

⁴⁸ Nathanael-el renh ayernek, “Nthakenh ntwaya ayenhan iterl-arey?”

Jesus-el renh ilek, “Atha ngenh arrwekel-antey arek awank-antey, Akngey-kenh arawerrng-akertel. Nga arwerl tywerkk lywenty-itwek anenh. Philip-el ngenh ikngwey-angenh-antey.”

⁴⁹ Nathanael-el ilek, "Akalty-anthenh-anthenhay, nga Akngey-kenh alerikw, Israel-kenh atyetyart nga aneyel."

⁵⁰ Jesus-el renh ilek, "Atha ngenh arek tywerrk lywel anerl-anenty arrwekel. Ntwa ayenh tnakeyel ayeng Akngey-kenh rlterrk-akert? Kel mwerr. Ingwer-inger ntwa ayenh areyenh rlterrk ilkwakert-anemarl."

⁵¹ Atha ngenh arrayt ileyel, ayeng Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen. Ingwer-inger arrantherr alkeran areyenh, alker altywirrenty. Ikwer-they ntwa ayenh areyenh irrwerl-areny-rnem artarn-akemel angkepellarreng atwarrenhey-alhemel nganeynemel arppemarl lat-angkwarr atyeng-warl."

2

Jesus-el kwaty-penh wayn mpwareyel

¹⁻² Arlta atherr-penh Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert alhek tawen Cana-warl, Galilee-ampeny-warl, artwethen arelh-then itengerrenty aytaretyek. Jesus-kenh amikw alhek arppemarl. Akngerr akarrirrek amern kwenty arlkwetyek. Rernem ingkerrenhek yangkelek arrwekel-antey, amern akngerr arlkwetyek. ³ Kel wayn ywerrek, arrangkw-anem. Amikw Jesus-kenh ikwer-warl angkek. "Arrangkw. Wayn ingweran ntwa iney-angenh-anteyarl."

⁴ Jesus ikwer-warl angkek, "Menty. Alerl-antey. Ingwer-ingerant arlta atyenhel, atha ilek-ilek mpwaretyek, rernem ayenh iterl-aretyek-anem."

⁵ Amikwel warrkenh-rnem ilek, "Awelhenherr-arey ampa atyenhhek, rarl arrenhantherrenh ilem."

⁶ Ampwal apwert-penh kwatyek-arelh ilkwernem rtnenh 6 warl kwenel, ingkerrenh-antey iltya lhewelhetyek, amern arlkwey-alenty, angka Jew-rnem-kenharl arrwekel ayntenh-angkwarr. Kwatyek-arelh ilkwa 100 litres-ek-arelh. ⁷ Jesus angkek warrkenh-rnemek, "Kwaty inpenherr-arey ampwal-rnem-warl arriwek-atwety." Warrkenh-rnemel kwaty inpek, ampwal-rnem-warl. ⁸ Jesus-el warrkenh-rnem ilek arppemarl, "Kwaty akely tyampit-warl thelenherr-arey, atyetyart ikwer-warl akngemel." Rernem Jesus ikwer awalhek. ⁹ Kwaty ra wayn-anem irrek, Jesus-angkwarr. Warrkenh-rnem rernem tyampit akely-warl thelek-penh, rernem waynek akaltyarl. Atyetyart ra kwaty akely-penh wayn-anemarl antywek, akwerrpel. Ikwer-penh atyetyart arlkek artwa anyent ikwer itengirrey-alenty ikwer. ¹⁰ Atyetyart apal angkek, "Wayn nhenhan mwerr-angkerarl. Wayn mwerr-angker nga awakelhek ingkernant ingkerrenhel antywetyekarl! Wayn apmwamwam antywey-angenh arrangkw. Wayn irkweny antywey-angenh. Ingwer-rnemel wayn mwerr-tangkwele anthetyek, wayn akngerr rernem antywetyek. Rernem wayn mwerr-werrelhilenty, anwantherr wayn apmwa renh anthetyek."

¹¹ Jesus-el kwaty-penh wayn mpwarek tawen Cana-itwek apmer Galilee-ek, rlterrk ilkwakertel, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemel renh aretyek. Rernem Jesus renh tnakek-anem rlterrk ilkwakert. ¹² Arlta ikwer-penh Jesus tawen ilkwa Capernaum-warl alhek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert. Amikw-then ayteyikw-rnem-then alhek ikwer-angkwarr. Rernem tawen Capernaum-itwek aney-alhek arlta irrpetyel.

Jesus alheyel Jew-kenh tyaty ilkwewarl

(Matthew 21:12-13; Mark 11:15-17; Luke 19:45-46)

¹³ Arlta impen arrer-anem tyenker Anperarl Alhek "Passover" rernem arlkwetyek, Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert alhek Jerusalem-warl. ¹⁴ Rap Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty ilkwewarl aketh-ampeny-warl alhek Ra arey-alhek rernemarl pwelek-rnem yep-yep-rnem-then thip rwelyarr-rnem-then tharlemilenh. Ra arek artwernem man-angketyarr taypel-itwek anerl-anenty, man change akngerr-akert. ¹⁵ Jesus ra arek-penh, ra ikwer-rnem ahelirrek, rernemarl apmwel-areth Akngey-kenh warl-itwek tharlemilenh aker ilek-ilek. Whip ra mpwarek rwep-penh. Artwernem tyaty-they ra irrentek yep-yep-rnem-then pwelek-rnem-then, taypel-rnem akngartewemel, man-angketyarr. Man arlpertry iwek. ¹⁶ Artwa thip-akert-rnemek ra arlkek, "Thip-rnem arleng akngenyeherr-arey! Nhenhan Akngey atyenh-kenh warlarl. Arrantherr store-anem arrernek apmer nhenh-itwek apmer impen Akngey-kenh!" ¹⁷ Kwertengerl-rnemel awak-penh, rernem iterl-arek angka Akngey-kenh arwekelenyarl ayntenh, "Ayeng arrayt iterreyel warl ngkwenhek, warl menty artelh-aynteyek. Ayeng ahelirrek apmwel-aretharl-anem anew-anenh, angka Akngey-kenh iley-angker."

¹⁸ Jew-rnem-kenh atyetyart-rnemel Jesus arek, rarl ingkerrenh irrentek tyaty ilk-wethey, rernem apetyek renh ayernemel, "Akngeyelang ngenh ilantheke, ntwa ingkerrenh tyaty ilkwethey irrentetyek? Arrangkw apek." Rernem alakenh renh ayerneke, ikwer irrpeltherremel.

¹⁹⁻²¹ Jesus-el renh-rnem tyerne, “Arrantherr tyaty renh atakenty, atha angkep arrpemarl arteyenh ingwa atherr-penh.” Atyetyart-rnemel Jesus-kenh angka iterl-arey-angenh. Rernem apal angkerrenh tyatyekang angkerl-anentyek-athen. Ran ingwer-angkwarr angkek. Ran arraty ilelhey-angenh, ingwa atherr-penh ra itetherrenhey-alpeyenh, arlka mwerr-akert-anem. Atyetyart Jew-rnemel renh ilek, “Nthakenh ntwawarl renh angkep arteyenh arrpemarl ingwa atherr-penh? Warrkenh-rnem aherrety 46-ek-atwety warrkirrenh awank-akerr, tyaty nhenh artetyek!” ²² Ingkartel Jesus renh itethilek-penh, kwertengerl-rnemel rernem angka arrwekeleny Akngey-kenh renh iterl-arek-anem, “Wethip ra anwekantherr awank ilelhek wenh! Inngarlap ran ilelhek angkeparl itethirreyenh!”

Jesus-el ingkerrenh iterl-areyel, rernemarl iterreyel

²³ Jesus ra Jerusalem-itwek-antey anenh. Amern Anperarl Alhek “Passover” tyenkerr rernem arlkwenh. Akngerrel Jesus renh arek, rernem renh tnakek-anem rltterrk ilkwakert. Rernem angka arrwekeleny-they renh iterl-arek-anem. ²⁴⁻²⁵ Jesus-el arek, rernemarl renh apentenh. Rap iterremel ament angkek, “Rernemarl ayenh apenteyenh angath-antey, ikwer-penh rernem atyengety ipmelheyenh-anem.” Ra ikwer-rnem awelhey-angenh. Jesus-el arrwekel-antey renh-rnem iterl-arenh, rernemarl iterremel renh apentenh.

3

Jesus-el Nicodemus akalty-antheyel

¹ Artwa anyent Pharisee itnan ikwerenh Nicodemus. Ra Jew-rnem-kenh council anenh, artwa ilkwa. ² Ra Jesus-warl apetyek ingwel irrtuertel, ingwerel-rnem renh intwarekerr. Ra Jesus-warl angkek, “Ingkart inngarl ngan! Anwantherran ngenh iterl-areyel, ngenharl Akngeyel thwenek ahern nhenh-warl, ntwawingkerrenh Akngey-kenh angka akalty-antheyek. Ntwawilek-ilek mwerr-angkwarr mpwareyel, alakenh-anyem anwantherran ngenh iterl-areyel, Akngeyelarl ngenh rltterrkiley.”

³ Jesus-el renh tyerne, “Atha ngenh arraty innga ilem, Nga Akngey-kenh-angkwarr aylpenty, ngap irrngarl arrpemarl ayntem.”

⁴ Nicodemus-el apatemel ayerne, “Nthakenharl ayeng irrngarl arrpemarl aynteyenh. Kel ayeng ilkwerrek!”

⁵ Jesus-el renh tyerne, “Atha ngenh arraty innga ilem, nga kwaty-angkwarr Itnweng-angkwarr itethirretyek, nga irrngarl arrpemarl ayntem, Akngey-kenh-angkwarr aylpenty. ⁶ Arlkan itethirrem arrwekel arwa ahern-areny-angkwarr, amikw-angkwarr, anyikw-angkwarr. Akngey-kenh ament arrpemarl, Itnweng-angkwarrant itethirrem. ⁷ Nga atyeng arraty awelheteyek, ywarn iterrey-angenh atharl ngenh iley-angkwarr innga. ‘Nga irrngarl ayntetyek arrpemarl.’ ⁸ Aweran arwa alhewer-angkwarr pweyel. Ntwawer aweyel, ntwawiterl-arey-angenh nthenh-they ra apetyeyel. Renh iterl-arey-angenh arrpemarl nthenh-angkwarr ra pweyelan. Alakenh-anyem anwantherr iterl-arey-angenh, nthenh-angkwarr Itnweng Rlwart ikwer-warl apetyem, renh lyertynylem, artwa-anem ra irrngarl ayntem-anem ampa akely-apeny Itnweng Rlwart-angkwarr.”

⁹ Nicodemus-el Jesus renh ayerne, “Nthakenharl alakenhan?”

¹⁰ Jesus-el renh ilek, “Nga akalty-anthenh-anthenh inngan Israel-areny-rnem-kenharl. Ntwawangka nhayneman iterl-arey-areny! ¹¹ Atha ngenh arraty innga iley. Anwantherr anngetherr arek arrpemarl. Atha iterl-areyel arraty angka irrwerl-areny-kenh-angkwarr, atyenhel-rnem iterl-areyel arrpemarl. Arrantherran anwekantherr awelhey-angenharl. ¹² Atha angka ahern-areny-kenh ngkweng anyantilek. Atha angka ahern-areny-angkwarr anyantilem ngkweng, nga atyeng awelhey-angenharl. Nthakenhan ntwawiterl-areman, atharl angka irrwerl-areny-kenh anyantilem?”

¹³ Ahern-areny apmer irrwerl-itwek aney-angenh. ArtwawImpen Akngey-kenh rant akalty irrwerl-arenyek. Anyent ran irrwerl-they apetyekant. ¹⁴ Moses-elarl apmwal rtnwem-arrpantey irrwerlilek apmer arlpaw-itwek, alakenh-anyem artwernemel ArtwawImpen Akngey-kenh irrwerlileyenh arrpemarl. ¹⁵ Ingwer-rnem ikwer awelenty, rernem iteth intem-antey aneyenh.

¹⁶ Akngey ingkerrenhek artewentyel ilkelheyel ahern nhenh-areny-rnemek. Rarl alerikw anyentant ikwerenh arwa alhewer-antey thwenek ahern nhenh-warl. Ingwerentyel ikwerenh-angkwarr apententy, rap iteth intem aneyenh, ilwey-angenh. ¹⁷ Akngeyel alerikw ikwerenh thwenek ahern nhenh-warl, ra ahern-areny ingkerrenh itethiletyek, apmwernem akngakey-angenh. Akngey ilkelhek, ra ingkerrenh iteth atnyentyek alerikw ikwerenh-angkwarr. ¹⁸ Rernem alerikw renh tnakenty, Akngeyel

nthakenh renh-rnem ayerney-angenh, court-emiley-angenh. Ikwer awelhey-angenh-rnem rernem apmwangkwar alheyel. Akngeyel renh-rnem ayerneyenh, rernemarl Akngey-kenh Alerikw Impen renh tnakey-angenh.

¹⁹⁻²¹ Alakenh-anyem ra aynteyel, apmwangkwar aneyel-rnem lyenenty-kety arlkarirreyel. Rernem lyenenty-warl apetyey-angenh, ingkerrenhel renh-rnem arekerr. Akngeyel renh-rnem akgakeyenh, rernemarl apmwangkwar apenteyel. Ahern nhareny-rnem apmwel-areth aneyel-rnem atwemeng-angkwarr anew-aneyel-rnem-warl, Lyenenty Akngey-kenh-akert ahern nhenh-warl apetyek. Ingwer-rnem array-angkwarr apenteyel-rnem rernem ilek-ilek mwerr-angker mpwarek Akngey-kenh-angkwarr. Rernem lyenenty-warl apetyem, ingwerel-rnem aketh arem, ilek-ilek mwerr-angkwarr rernem mpwarek.”

John Baptise-emeley-angker ra Jesus-penh ileyel

²² Ingwer-inger Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert apmer Judea-ampeny-warl alhek. Jesus apmer ikwer-itwek aleth-antey anenh kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert. Rernem ingkerrenh baptise-emilek. ²³⁻²⁴ Artwa ahelengkwe John Baptise-emeley-angker renh tyayl-warl akwerney-angenh-antey. John ra ingkerrenh baptise-emilek arrpemar apmer Aeon-itwek, apmer Salim-they arrer-antey, kwaty-angketyarr-itwek. Akngerr John-warl apetyenh, ra renh-rnem baptise-emeleyek. ²⁵ Jew anyent kwertengerl John-kenh-rnem-warl apetyek. Ra renh-rnem iltey-alhek, “Arrantherr iltiya atherr lhewelhey-areny amern arlkwey-alenty. Moses-kenh angka aynteyel-angkwarr, iltiya atherr lhewelhetyek!”

²⁶ John-kenh kwertengerl-rnem ikwer-warl alhek, “Akalty-anthen-anthenhay! Artwan weth ntwā iterl-areyel? Nga ikwer-itwel anenharl lher Jordan-itwek intwar-ampeny, ntwap ingkerrenh-anem ikwer akalty-anthek. Aley ra ingwer-rnem baptise-emiley. Ingkerrenh ikwer-warl akarrirreyel!”

²⁷ John-el renh-rnem ilek, “Akngeyelant renh rlterr-kilem. Alakenhaym ra renh-rnem baptise-emilem, Akngey irrwerl-areny-kenh-angkwarr. ²⁸ Arrantherr kel akalty, atharl arrenhantherr ilek, ‘Ayengan ingwenyarl, Christ-wenyarl. Akngeyel ayenh arrwekel-antey thwenek, artwa ingwer-rnem atha angka iletiek, rernem ikwer mpwelhetyek, ra apetyentyek.’ Alakenh-anyem atha arrekanterr arrwekel ilek. ²⁹ Artwa anew ikwerenh-warl itengerrenty, rernem ikwerenh-rnem akarrirrem aytaretyek, inkwerelhemel. Ikwerenh-rnem artwa ikwer inkwerelhem, rarl itengerrekek. Alakenh-apeny ayeng Christ ikwer inkwerelheyel. ³⁰ Innga, Akngey ra anyent renhant ingkerrenhek arrernek, ra atyetyart impen anetyek, atyeng-apeny-weny. Ayengan akely-awatyarl.” Rernem ikwerant-anem inkwerelhetyek. Alakenh John ikwer-rnem illehek.

Ran alker-areny

³¹ John angkek arrpemar, “Anyent ran irrwerl-they apetyekan, ra atyetyart ingkerrenhek aneyel. Ayengan ahern-areny arwarl. Atha angka ileyel arwa ahern nharenyarl. Anyent rarl alker-they apetyek, ran atyetyart ingkerrenhekarl ahern-areny-rnemek-then irrwerl-areny-rnemek-then. ³² Irrwerl-areny anyent ra Akngeyek akalty. Artwa ahern-areny-rnem ikwer awelhey-angenh-arl. ³³ Ingwer-rnem angka ikwerenhek awelheyel. Rernem Akngey renh array iterl-areyel tnakemel-anem alakenh, ‘Akngey inngan’. ³⁴ Irrwerl-areny anyent ran, Akngeyel renh thwenek, Itnweng Rlwart ikwer-warl arrernek. Alakenh-anyem-they alerikw ra Akngey-kenh angka innga ilerl-apeyel, Itnweng ikwerenh-akert.

³⁵ Akngey ra alerikw ikwerenhek inkwerelheyel, ra alerikw ikwerenh ingkerrenh-anthek, atyetyart anetyek ahern-areny-rnemek, irrwerl-areny-rnemek. ³⁶ Rernem alerikw renh tnakenty, rernem intem-antey iteth aneyenh. Rernem ikwer irrpelthirrenty, rernem nthakenh iteth intem aney-angenh. Akngeyel renh-rnem ipmek atweyenh aleth-antey.”

4

Jesus arelh Samaria-areny-warl angkeyel

¹ Ingwer-ingeran, akngerralarl Jesus-angkwarr alhenh, rernem baptise inetyek Jesus-kenh-angkwarr. Pharisee-rnemel awek, irrpetyapelant John-angkwarr baptise inenh. ² Jesus-el baptise-emiley-angenh renh-rnem. Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemelant renh-rnem baptise-emilenh. ³ Jesus-el awek-penh, Pharisee-rnemarl ikwer angkerrenh, ra Judea-ampeny-they alpek, apmer Galilee-ampeny-warl arrpemar ikwer-rnem-kety. ⁴ Ra apmer Samaria-ampeny-angkwarr alpek. ⁵ Ra Samaria-ampeny-warl irrenhek, tawen anyent-warl itnan ikwerenh Sychar. Sychar-they arrer-antey apmer ran,

arrwekeleny Jacob-elarl alerikw ikwerenh Joseph apmer antherlepek. ⁶⁻⁸ Kwaty ngenty ikwer-itwek anenh. Apmer-areny-rnemel itnewek Kwaty Jacob-kenh. Jesus alhengkerrirrek-anem, ingkel ra arlengel alhenh. Kwaty ngenty-arrangarr irrkerel ra anenh. Ingkeny irwerlel-antey. Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem arrwekel-antey alhek tawen-warl, amern payameletyek. Arelh Samaria-areny kwaty iylpwert ikwer-warl apetyek, kwaty inpetyek. Jesus inkek ikwer, “Kwaty ayenh antha, atha antywetyek.”

⁹ Arelh apatemel angkek ikwer-warl, “Ngan Jew-arl, ayengan arelh Samaria-arenyarl. Nthakenh nga atyeng inkeyel, atha kwaty anthetyek, ntwaw antywetyek?” Jew-rnem-kenh-angkwarr angka aynteyel, nthakenh amern arlkwey-angenh Samaria-areny-rnem-itwek. Rernem amern amenterrpant arlkwenh. Alakenh-they ra apatek, Jesus-elarl ikwer inkek, kwaty antywetyek.

¹⁰ Jesus-el renh tyerneke, “Akngy ilkelheyel-angkwarr ament arppemarl, arrantherr renh iterl-arey-angenh, ilek-ilek anthey-angker. Ntwaw ayenh iterl-arey-angenh-antey. Nga atyeng inkenty, atha kwaty impen ngenh anthem, kwaty impen itethiley-angker innga.”

¹¹ Arelh ranem ikwer-warl angkek, “Atyetyartay! Ngenty kwaty-itwel yanhan kwen innga. Ampwal ngkwenh arrangkwarl kwaty inpetyekan. Nthenh-itwek ntwaw inpem, kwaty itethiley-angker? ¹² Artwa arrwekeleny anwernekantherr Jacob ran ngenty angernek, ra kwaty antywenh ikwer-penh, alerikw-rnem-then atnwenh-rnem ingkerrenh anthwengilenh. Nganang ilkwa Jacob-angkwarran?”

¹³ Jesus-el renh tyerneke, “Ingwerentyel ngenty nhenh-penh antyweny, rap angkep angkethakw irreyem. ¹⁴ Ingwerentyel kwaty impen antyweny, kwaty atharl anthem, rap anthweng intem-antey anem. Kwaty impen antyweny, nganem iteth intem-antey Akngy-kenh-angkwarr aneyenh.”

¹⁵ Arelh angkek, “Atyetyartay, kwaty antha, ayeng anthweng intem anayntetyek, ayeng angkepelarrng ngenty nhenh-warl apey-alperl-anekeer.”

¹⁶ Jesus-el arelh renh ilek, “Ntwang anewengkw ngkwenh ikngwerl-alpa.”

¹⁷ Ra tyerneke, “Ayengan anewek arrangkwarl.”

Jesus angkek ikwer-warl, “Nga arratyarl ilelheyel, anew-akert-weny. ¹⁸ Ngkwenh anewengkw 5-pel arrwekel anenh. Aley-anem nga artwa ingwer-itwel arwapeny aneyel. Ngarl atyeng ilelhek arratyarl.”

¹⁹ Arelh angkek, “Atyetyartay, atha ngenh iterl-areyel, ngan Ingkart-kenh angkakerarl. ²⁰ Arrwekeleny-rnem apwert Gerizim nhenh-warl akarrirrenh Ingkartek kwenirretyek. Arrantherr Jew-rnem Jerusalem-warl alhetyek, Ingkartek kwenirremel inkwerelhetyek. Nthenh ra Ingkart-kenh apwert aknganenty innga anwantherr ikwer kwenirrey-alhetyek, arratyek-ayteng? Apwert Gerizim apek? Apwert Jerusalem-itwek apek?”

²¹ Jesus-el arelh renh tyerneke, “Atyeng awelha. Ingwer-ingeran ingkerrenharl apmer arrpanenhel rernem Akngyeyek kwenirreyenh arraty-angkwarr, apwert Gerizim-wenyant-anem Jerusalem-wenyant-anem. ²² Samaria-areny arrantherr arraty-angkwarr apentey-angenh. Alakenh-anyem anwernekantherr Jew-rnemel iterl-areyel Ingkart-angkwarr arraty apenterl-ayntetyek. Anwernekantherrant Ingkartel arrwekel-antey angka arrernek, angka ikwerenh arlpimpilyek, anwekantherr-angkwarr, Jew-rnem-angkwarr. ²³ Aley-anem, ingkerrenhel renh tnakerl-ayntetyek inkwerelhemel innga itweng ikwer anthelhetyek. Aleyan Akngy-kenh Itnwengel renh-rnem Akngy-kenh angka akalty-antheyel-antey, rernem renh arraty-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek, akalty anayntetyek iterl-aremel. Akngy arlkwenteyel, alakenh-anyem rernem inkwerelhetyek ikwer. ²⁴ Akngyarlarp Itnwengan. Akngy apenteyel-rneman itweng anthelhetyek, renh tnaketyek innga. Itnweng Rlwartel renh-rnem akalty-antheyel.”

²⁵ Arelh angkek, “Atha Christ renh iterl-areyel, Akngyeyel awank-akerr arrwekeleny-rnem ilek, renh thwenetyek ahern nhenh-warl. Ra apetyentyel ra anwekantherr ingkerrenh-anem anayntilyenh.”

²⁶ Jesus-el renh ilek, “Ayengarl ran anyent angkeyel ngkweng-warl, Christ innga rey-antey ayeng.”

²⁷ Kwertengerl ikwerenhel-rnem arey-alpek renh, rarl arelh ikwer-itwel angkenh-antey. Rap renh-rnem apatel-anthek. Rernem angkerrenh, “Ilek arelh ran Jesus ikwer-warl angkeyel?” Rernem Jesus renh ayerney-angenh arrangkwarl.

²⁸ Arelh ra ampwal kwatyek-arelh iwerl-alhek, tawen-warl-anem alpek. Ra tawen-areny-rnem-warl angkek, ²⁹ “Apetyenherr-arey, artwa nhak aretyek, ra ingkerrenh iterl-areyel, atharl mpwarek. Artwa ran Christ apek, Akngyeyarl arrwekeleny-rnem ilenh, renh thwenetyek ahern nhenh-warl?” ³⁰ Rernem tawen-they anperlarr-alhenh. Rernem Jesus-warl-athek apetyenh, renh aretyek.

³¹ Kwertengerl-rnem angkek, “Akalty-anthenh-anthenhay, amern arlkway!”

³² Ra angkek ikwer-rnem-warl, “Atha amern impen atnyeneyel, arrantherr iterl-arey-angenharl.”

³³ Kwertengerl-rnem ayernerrenh, “Ingwerentyel apek amern akngetyek ikwer.”

³⁴ Jesus angkek, “Ayeng amernekant iterrey-angenh. Atha warrk renh ywerrelhileyek Akngeyek, rarl ayenh warrk anthek. Alakenh-anyem ayeng Akngey warrkirreyel, ayeng riterrk aanyntetyek, amern akngerr atha arlkwenty-penh-apeny.”

³⁵ Ntang weyt arrantherr iwenty lyapelhileyek. Ikwer-penh arrantherr ileyel, ‘Anantherr al kent 4-pel-penh amern weyt renh-rnem ampeng-anem akaltheyenh.’ Amern weyt mpwelheyel, anwantherr renh akalthetyekan. Arrantherr ingkerrenh-angkwarrr arenherr-arey! Akngerr mpwelheyel. Akngerr mpwelheyel, renh-rnem Akngey-warl akarrileyek.

³⁶⁻³⁷ Amern weyt rernem lyapelhilek, artwa anyentel ntang weyt-rnem arlperry iwek. Ntang weyt lyapek, amern-akert irremel, artwa ingwer apetyek, ra amern weyt ampeng-rnem akeynetyek-anem arlenyarl irrek. Ratherr atherr-antey inkwerelhek amern-rnemek. Angka arraty innga aynteyel: ‘Artwa anyentel ntang weyt iwerl-apenh, artwan anyent ingwerelan amern weyt akaltherl-apenh ingkern-theyarl.’”

Anayntileyel: Ntang weyt Ingkart-kenh angkapeny. Alakenh-anyem artwa anyent ingwerelan angka Ingkart-kenh ilerl-apenh arlperryilemel, artwel ntang arlperry iwek-apeny. Artwa anyent ingwerel ingkerrenh akarrilem. Ingkart-warl artwa akalthey-angker ra ntang akarrilek-apeny. Alakenh artwa atherr-antey inkwerelhem Akngeyek.

³⁸ “Alakenh-anyem atha arrenhantherr ilantheyel, arrantherr ingkerrenh akarrilenhey-alpetyek Akngey-warl. Arrantherr warrk Ingkart-kenh ingkerrenh mpwarey-angenh, arrangkw. Arrantherr alyepelant warrkenh, arrantherr artwernem arwapeny ikngwek Ingkart-warl-athek. Ingwer-rnem arrwekel-antey artewentyel Ingkartek warrkirrenh. Rernem ingwer-rnemek Ingkart-kenh angka ilerl-apenh. Arrantherr warrk ywerrelhilekant.”

³⁹ Samaria tawen ikwerel, arelh ikwer-rnem ilelhek, “Jesus-el angka atyeng ingkerrenh arraty-antey ilek, ayengarl arrwekel anenh-angkwarrr-antey, anew akngerr-akert, mpweny-awarr.” Rernem angka awek-penh rernem Jesus-ant-anem apentenh.

⁴⁰ Samaria-areny-rnem Jesus ikwer-warl apetyek. Rernem renh ayerne, ra apek apmer ikwer-rnem-kenh-itwek anetyek. Ra arlta atherr-inger anenh ikwer-rnem-itwek.

⁴¹ Ra renh-rnem Ingkart-kenh angka akalty-anthek. Samaria-areny-rnem ingwer-rnem akngerr-el-anem Jesus renh apentek.

⁴² Rernem arelh ikwer-warl angkek. “Anwernantherr angka ngkweng-they iterl-arey-angenh. Anwernantherr renh iterl-arey angetherr-penhel, anwantherr ikwerrenh-angkwarrr apenteyel-anem. Anwernantherr iterl-arey-el-anem, artwa nhenhan ahern-areny ingkerrenh itehiley-angker innga.”

Jesus-el atyetyart ilkwekenh alerikw mwerrileyel

(Matthew 8:5-13; Luke 7:1-10)

⁴³⁻⁴⁴ Jesus Samaria-areny-rnem-itwek anenh arlta atherr-inger. Ra kwertengerl ikwerrenh-rnemek angkek, “Ingwer-rnemel ayenh tnakeyel, atyenh-rnemel ayenh tnakey-angenharl.” Ikwer-penh Jesus kwertengerl ikwerrenh-rnem-akert Galilee-ampeny-warl alhek. ⁴⁵ Jesus Galilee-ampeny-itwek aremirrey-alhek, ingkerrenh ikwer inkwerelhek arnekirremel. Galilee-areny-rnemel arrwekel-antey rernem ikwer inkwerelhek, rernemarl renh arrwekel arek, rarl ilek-ilek mpwarenh riterrk ilkwakertel, tyenkerr Anperarl Alhek “Passover” arlkwenh-angkwarrr Jerusalem-itwek.

Jesus-el away arntety-penh mwerrileyel

⁴⁶ Ikwer-penh Jesus Cana-warl alpek, tawen irrkaty-warl ra arrwekel kwaty-penh wayn-anem akngartewek. Tawen Capernaum-itwek atyetyart anyent anenh. Alerikw ikwerrenh arntety innga rwenp ayntenh. ⁴⁷ Atyetyart ra awek, Jesus Cana-itwek anenharl. Ra ikwer-warl alhek, renh ikngwetyek. Renh arey-alhek, ra renh artewentyel-antey ayerne, ra ikwer-angkwarrr alhetyek, away arntety renh mwerrileyek. “Apetya atyeng-angkwarrr alerey atyenh mwerrileyek. Ra ilwekerr apek.”

⁴⁸ Jesus artwa ikwer angkek, “Arrantherr ayenh arentyelant, atha ilek-ilek mpwarem riterrk ilkwakertel, arrantherr ayenh tnakem. Arrangkwelan, arrantherr ayenh tnakey-angenharl!”

⁴⁹ Artwa ra ikwer angkek arppemarl, “Atyetyartay, kel mwerr! Atyeng-angkwarrr apetya, alerey atyenh ilwekerr!”

⁵⁰ Jesus ikwer-warl angkek, “Apmer ngkwenh-warl alpa, alerengkw ngkwenh mwerrirrem.”

Artwa ra Jesus ikwer innga awelhek. Ra apmer-warl alpek.

⁵¹ Arlta ikwerel-antey, warrkenh artwekenh-rnem apetyek ikwer-warl angkakert. “Alerengkw ngkwenh mwerrirrek-anem!” ⁵² Atyetyart ra renh-rnem ayernek, “Ilenger-antey ra mwerrirrek?”

Rernem renh tyerne, “Apmwerrkel-antey amern arlkwek-penh ra mwerrirrek.”

⁵³ Atyetyart ra iterl-arek, Jesus-elarl renh ilek taym anyent ikwerel-antey, “Alerengkw ngkwenh mwerrirrem.” Ra Jesus-angkwarr apenteh-anem, ikwerenr-rnem rernem Jesus renh apenteh arrpemar.

⁵⁴ Jesus-arl Galilee-ampeny-itwek anenh-antey, ra atherr-inger arawerrng rlterrek mpwarek. Arrwekel ra wayn mpwarek kwaty-penh. Ikwer-penhan ra atyetyart-kenh alerikw mwerrilek.

5

Jesus-el artwa lerrp mwerriley kwaty-itwek Bethzatha-itwek

¹ Ingwer-inger Jesus ra Jerusalem-warl alhek, amern tyenkerr arlkwetyek Jew-rnem-kenh-angkwarr. ² Jerusalem-itwek keyt itnan Yep-yep-kenh rtne, kwaty ilpay pwerlpirrey-angker rtne, itnan Bethzatha. Kwaty-they arer, lywenty 5-pel artelhenh-arrangarr.

³ Akngerr lywenty ikwer-rnem-itwek anew-anenh, aparrng-rnem-then, lerrp-rnem-then, arntety ingwer-rnem-then.

Anayntiley: Rernemap iterrenh, Inkart-kenh angel-el apek kwaty akngenhel-akngenhel-alhenty-arrpantey. Kwaty rarl akngenhelyepem, rernemap arrkernelhem, kwaty-warl atnarnpetyek. Arrwekel retangkwal atnarnpem kwaty-warl rant mwerrirremarl.

⁵ Artwa ingweran, arntety anenh aherrety 38-ek-atwety. ⁶ Jesus-el arntety renh arek. Angka ra awek, rarl arleng-alenty lerrp anenh. Jesus-el renh ayernek, “Nga mwerrirretyek ilkelheyl apek?”

⁷ Artwa arntety ra tyerne, “Ingwerentyel ayenh kwaty-warl pwerlpewey-angenh. Ayeng kwaty ikwer-warl pwerlpirretyek-anek, ingwerenty-tangkwal arrwekel-antey kwaty ikwer-warl pwerlpirrek, atyenty arrngelemel.” ⁸ Jesus angkek ikwer-warl, “Akwenta! Panty inerl-alha apmer-warl alpemel-anem.” ⁹⁻¹⁰ Jesus ra angkek-angkwarr-antey, artwa ra mwerrirrenh-day-apek anamerl-antey, panty inerl-alhemel. Alpekant-anem apmer-warl. Arlta Saturday-el-antey Jesus-el artwa mwerrilek, arlta anyent impen ikwerel. Jew-rnem-kenh atyetyart-rnem rernemarl arek-penh, rernem artwa ikwer-warl alhek. Rernem artwa renh ilek, “Arlta lyertan Saturday-el impenarl! Angka anwekantherrenh aynteyel, nthakenh ntwapa panty ngkwenh akngeny-angenh arlta anyent impenel.”

¹¹ Artwa arntety-penh angkek ikwer-rnem, “Artwa rey-antey ayenh mwerrilek, ra ayenh thwenek apmer-warl alpetyek, ‘Panty ngkwenh inerl-alhemel kel alpa apmer-warl wenh.’”

¹² Rernem renh ayernek, “Artwa angwenhel ngenh ilekan, ‘Panty ngkwenh inerl-alhetyek, alpemel?’”

¹³ Jesus ra alpek-anem, artwa renh mwerrilek-penh ra ywerrenhek-anem artwa akngerr-ampeny-warl. Artwa ra iterl-arey-angenh Jesus renh, rarl renh mwerrilek, artwa akngerrarl rtneherrenh-kety. Ra illehy-angenh ikwer-rnem.

¹⁴ Ikwer-penhan Jesus-el artwa renh arey-alhek tyaty ilkwitwek anerl-anenty. Ra angkek ikwer-warl, “Aley-anem nga mwerr: Apmwangkwarr alhey-angenh anyanta, arntety ilkwa arrpemar irrekerr nga.” Kel artwa Jesus renh alhengk-arek-anem.

¹⁵ Artwa ra Jew-rnem-kenh artwamp-rnem iley-apek, “Artwa ra ayenh mwerrilek, itnan ikwerenr-rnem Jesus.” ¹⁶ Arlta ltyerrey-angker impen ikwerel, Jesus-elarl renh mwerrilek, ingwer-rnem ikwer tyel-angkerrenh, renh ipmek atwetyek, “Angka anwekantherrenh-angkwarr apmwelhilek wenh!”

¹⁷ Jesus ra angkek ikwer-rnem, “Akngey atyenh warrkirreyel-apeny, ayengan aleth warrkirreyenr arrpemar, nthakenh ipmelhey-angenh.” ¹⁸ Rernem artewentyel innga ikwer ahelirrek-anem, rarl arlta ltyerrey-angker impen-angkwarr warrkirrenh, rernem artewentyel innga ahelirrek, rarl Inkart Akngey akem, “Anyent-antey wenh.”

Inkartel Jesus atyetyart ilkwa arrerneyel

¹⁹ Jesus angkek Jew-rnem-kenh atyetyart-rnem-warl, “Atha arrenhantherr arraty innga iley. Ayengan Akngey-kenh alerikwan. Nthakenh atha ilek-ilek mpwarey-angenh

amentel. Ayengan ikwer-angkwarrant warrkirreyel, rarl warrkirreyel-apeny. Atha Akngey arem, ayeng irrkaty-angkwarr armpemarl warrkirrem, rarl warrkirreyel-apeny.²⁰ Akngey atyeng ilkelheyel. Ayengan alerikw ikwerenh, ra atyeng lwewarrernem warrk ikwerenh. Ingwer-inger ra atyeng ilek-ilek mwerr-angker ilkwarl lwewarrerneyenh. Arrantherr ayenh aremel, arrantherr apateyenh.²¹ Akngey ipmepenh itethiley-angker. Irrkаты-angkwarr armpemarl, ingwer-rnem iteth anem atyeng-angkwarrant Alerikw-angkwarr. Ingwer-rnem arwa alhewer atha renh-rnem itethilem, ayengarl arlkwenteyel-angkwarr-antey.²² Akngeyel nthakenh ingwer-rnem ayerney-angenh, apmwangkwarrek apek mwerr-angkwarrrek apek. Ra ayenh arrernek, arlta ingkernel atha ingwer-rnem ayernetyek, apmwangkwar anentyek, mwerr-angkwarr anentyek.²³ Alakenh-they ingkerrenhel ayenh tnakeyenh, irrkаты-angkwarr Akngey rernem tnakey-el-apeny armpemarl. Akngeyel ayenh ahern nhenh-warl thwenek. Ingwerenty atyeng irrpelthirrenty, ra Akngey irrpelthirrem armpemarl.”

²⁴ Jesus ikwer-rnem-warl angkek, “Atha arrenhantherr arraty innga ileyel. Akngey rarl ayenh thwenek ahern nhenh-warl. Ingwerentyel angka atyenh awemel, ayenh arraty tnakeytek, rap iteth intem aneman. Akngeyel renh tyatyemiley-angenh, nthakenh irrwarey-angenh.²⁵ Atha arrenhantherr arraty ileyel. Ingwer-rnem kel innga awelheteyek-anem, atha renh-rnem ileyel-angkwarr, ayengan Akngey-kenh alerikw inngarl. Ingwerenty atyeng awelhenty, ra intem-antey iteth aneman atyeng-angkwarr.²⁶ Akngeyan ingkerrenh itethiley-angker. Ra ayenh arrernek alerikw ikwerenh, atha ingwer-rnem itethileytek armpemarl.²⁷ Alakenh-anyem ra Artwa Impen ikwerenh ayenh atyetyart arrernek, atha atyenh-rnem akngaketyek, apmwernem-they.²⁸ Ayenharl awek-penh, arrantherr iterrey-angenh anenherr-arey, atharl arrenhantherr ilem. Ingwer-inger arrewaly-rnemel ayenh aweyenh, ayeng yangkelheyenh ikwer-rnem.²⁹ Ingkerrenh arrewaly-penh itethirrenhey-alpeyenh. Ingwer-rneman arraty-angkwarr anenh-rnem rernem iteth intem-antey aneyenh. Ingwer-rneman apmwangkwar anenh-rnem, atha renh-rnem akngakeyenh. Ikwer-penh atha renh-rnem irrenteyenh-anem intem-antey.”

³⁰ Jesus Jew-rnem-kenh atyetyart-rnem-warl angkek, “Akngeyel ayenh thwenek nhenh-warl. Ayeng nthakenh ament warrkirrey-angenh arrangk. Ayeng ikwer awelhem, arraty-angkwarr. Atha ingkerrenh arraty-angkwarr tyatemileytek, angka ikwerenh-angkwarrant, atha amentel tyatyemiley-angenh.”

Irrpety angkakert-rnem Jesus-penh ileyel anwekantherr

³¹ “Alakenh-anyem ayeng angka atyeng-penh ament ilelhey-angenh. Anyentelant angka ilem, arrantherr ikwer awelher-angenh. Moses-kenh-angkwarr alakenh aynteyel ament-kenh arrangkwarl.³² Irrwerl-arenyel angka atyenh arraty ileyel armpemarl, angka arraty innga, irrkаты rey-antey.³³ Arrantherr angkakert-rnem thwenek John Baptise-emeley-angker ikwer-warl, ayenh rernem iterl-aretyek. John-el ilek angka arraty innga, ayeng irrwerl-areny inngarl.³⁴ Alakenh arrantherr angka John-kenh iterl-aretyek arrantherr ayenh tnakeytek, Akngeyelarl arrenhantherr itethileytek. John ra ahern-areny arwarl. Angka atyenh ament armpemarl, irrwerl-areny-kenh.

³⁵ John-el-tangkwele angka Ingkart-kenh ilerl-apenh, iwerr arraty-angkwarr apenterl-aynteytek, lyenenty-akertel iwerr arraty apentem-apeny. Arrantherr ikwer alyep arwa awelhenh.

³⁶ John-el arrekanterr arraty innga ilenh angka atyenh. Ayeng warrkirreyel Akngey-kenh rlterrk-akert. Arrantherr ayenh areyenh, arrantherrap Akngey renh iterl-areyenh, rarl ayenh thwenek ahern nhenh-warl.³⁷ Akngeyel arrekanterr ilek armpemarl angka atyenh, angka arraty innga. Arrantherr Akngey renh away-angenh, arrantherr renh angetherr arey-angenh.³⁸ Arrantherr ayenh tnakey-angenharl, rarl ayenh thwenek ahern nhenh-warl. Arrantherr angka ikwerenh-angkwarr apentey-angenh arrangk. ³⁹ Arrantherr angka reytemilek Akngey-kenh pipel aynteyel, arrantherr Akngey-itwel iteth intem-antey anetyek. Angka atyenh anyent ra Akngey-kenh pipel aynteyel.⁴⁰ Ilek arrantherr atyeng-angkwarr apenteytek ilkelhey-angenharl? Arrantherr atyeng-angkwarr apententy, arrantherr iteth intem anetyek.”

⁴¹ Jesus angkek armpemarl, Jew-rnem-kenh atyetyart-rnemek, “Atha nthakenh ahern-areny-rnem akarriley-angenh, rernem ayenh tnakeytek arrangk. ⁴² Atha arrenhantherr iterl-arey, arrantherr Akngey ilkelhey-angenh. ⁴³ Akngey atyenhel ayenh thwenek rlterrk ikwerenh-akert ahern nhenh-warl. Arrantherr ayenh tnakey-angenh, atyeng irrpeltherremel. Ingwerenty amenterrp apey-alhenty, Akngey-kenh rlterrk-wenyel, arrantherr ikwer inkwerelhem kanper-antey. ⁴⁴ Arrantherr inkwerelherreyelant tnakerreyelant. Arrantherr Ingkartek inkwerelhey-angenharl tnakey-angenh-then.

Arrantherr ilkelhey-angenh, ra arrenhantherr mwerr antwetyek. ⁴⁵⁻⁴⁷ Atha arrenhantherr nthakenh ayntarrp-iley-angenh Akngey-kenh-angkwarr. Moses-kenh-angkwarr arrantherr apmwangkwarrr apenteyel, angka arrwekeleny-angkwarrant. Moses ran awank-akerr atyeng-penh pip-warl ingkwernek. Arrantherr angka arrwekel-antey inkwerelhemel awek-penh, arrantherr atyeng inkwerelhey-areny tnakemel. Arrantherr apmwangkwarrr apenteyel, arrwekel Moses-el angka ingkwernek, arrantherr irrpeltherremel awalhey-angenharl. Nthakenh-anem arrantherr angka nhenhek awalheman, atharl ileyelek?"

6

Jesus-el artwa 5,000 wanteyel, arelh-rnem-then, ampemem-then
(Matthew 14:13-21; Mark 6:30-44; Luke 9:10-17)

¹ Ingwer-inger Jesus kwaty alay Galilee-angkwarr alhek, artempel ingwer-ampeny-warl rtnwel artarnpenhek. Kwaty alay itnan ingweran Tiberias. ² Aknggerrel Jesus renh arek, rarl akngerr mwerrilek, rernem renh apenteh-anem. ³ Jesus apwert irrwerl-warl nganenhek, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert. Rernem aney-alhek apwert irrwerl ikwerel. ⁴ Arlta kel arrerirrek-anem, tyenkerr Anperarl Alhek "Passover" rernem arlkwetyek. ⁵ Jesus-el arnarek, akngerrarl ikwer-warl-athek apetyenh. Ra Philip ayerne, "Nthenh-itwek anwantherr amern ineman, artwa akngerr wantetyek?" ⁶ Jesus-el arrwekel-antey iterl-arenh, ra ingkerrenh wantetyek, ra Philip arwa ayerne, renh arrkernetyek.

⁷ Philip angkek ikwer, "Manan anwekantherrenh akelyarl amern payemeletyek anwantherr nthakenh ingkerrenh amernel wantey-angenh."

⁸ Kwertengerl ingwer angkek Jesus-ek. Ra Andrew Simon Peter-kenh ayteyikw. ⁹ "Awey nhenhan amern akely ntang-penh 5-pel-akert, irrpeng akely atherr-then. Nthakenh akngerr wantey-angenh."

¹⁰ Jesus-el kwertengerl-rnem ilek, "Ingwer-rnem ilenherr-arey, rernem ahernel anetyek." Kel rernem arrernelhek-anem ahern-warl, ahern atherrk-angketyarrel. Artwa akngerr anew-anenh 5,000 ampemem-then arelh-rnem-then. ¹¹ Jesus-el amern inek, rap Akngey-warl angkek, "Anwantherr inkwerelheyl amern nhenh-rnemek, ntwarl anthekek." Jesus-el amern-rnem kwertengerl-rnemek anthe, rernem arlperry antheynetyek. Ra kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem anthe akirrpeng-rnem-anem, rernem arlperry antheynetyek. Alakenh Jesus-el amern akngerrilek, irrpeng-rnem-then. Ingkerrenh wantelhek-anem amern-rnem-then aker irrpeng-rnem-then.

¹² Rernem amern arlkwek-penh, Jesus-el kwertengerl-rnem ilek, "Amern ampety ilenh-rnem aker-rnem-then akwtyenherr-arey arimpey-angenh." ¹³ Rernem amern ampety akwetyeynek, rtnwa 12-warl arrerneynemel. Ampety akngerr-antey ayntenh ahernel, amern akely 5-penh.

¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Ingkerrenhel arek-penh, rernemap angkerrenh, "Nhenhey-antey ra, Moses-elarl awank-akerr weth arrwekeleny-rnem ilek, 'Akngeyel artwa angkakert impen ahern nhenh-warl thwenem.' Anwantherr renh antwerrkey, atyetyarl ilkwa anwekantherr arrerneynetyek." Jesus-el iterl-arenh, rernemarl ikwer angkerrenh. Jesus ament-anem apwert irrwerl-warl nganenhek, ikwer-rnem-kety.

Jesus kwaty-angkwarr irrwerlel alheyl
(Matthew 14:22-27; Mark 6:45-52)

¹⁶ Atwerrp-atwerrp Jesus-kenh kwertengerl-rnem kwaty alay Galilee-warl alhek. ¹⁷ Rernem rtnwewarl nganek, anperl-alhek Capernaum-warl-athek kwaty-angkwarr artarnpenhek. Kel ingwanem irrenhek. Jesus ra ikwer-rnem-warl apetyey-angenh-antey. Ra apwertel-antey anenh. ¹⁸ Alherrp ilkwel kwaty renh akngenhelilek. ¹⁹ Kwertengerl-rnem artempel-the 5 kilometre-ek-atwety alhen. Rernem artewentel arwerl arlpenty-akert warrkirrenh, kwaty-angkwarr alyarnp altheyek. Ikwer-they rernem artwa arnarek, kwaty irrwerl-angkwarr ingkel ikwer-rnem-warl apetyenharl, renh-rnem rlwatetyek. Rernem renh alhengk-areyngarl, ikwerety aterirrek. ²⁰ Jesus illehek, "Atyengety aterirrey-angenh, ayengan Jesus-arl." ²¹ Rernem iterrenh, renh rtnwewarl tywenetyek. Jesus ra rtnwewarl nganenhetyek irrek-anem. Rtnwa kel anamerl-antey artempel-warl irrenhek.

Jesus ra ilelheyel ra amern itethiley-angker aneyel

²² Arlta ingwerel, artempel anthenayn-ampeny akngerrakw anenh-rnem, rernem rtnwa anyentant arek. Rernem iterl-arek Jesus ra nganey-angenh-antey kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert. ²³ Rtnwa irrpety ingwer-rnem-anem Tiberias tawen-the 5 apetyek

aterterr-warl, rernem amern arlkwek-penh-warl, Jesus amernek inkwerelhemel angkek-penh-warl. ²⁴ Rernem arek, Jesus-arl kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert alpek. Rernem rtnwewarl nganemel, Capernaum tawen-warl artarnpenhek, Jesus-ek nthwetyek.

²⁵ Jesus renh arek-penh, rernem renh ayerne, "Ingkartay, ilenger nga apetyek?"

²⁶ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Arrantherr atnerteng innganem, amernekant iterreyel, atyeng iterrey-angenh. ²⁷ Amernek intem-antey iterrey-angenh, ahern-areny-rnem amernekant iterreyel-apeny. Amern ahern-arenyekant iterrey-angenh anayntetyek. Amern ahern-areny arwek amern apmwa, anamerl-antey apmwirrey-angker. Nthakenh itethirrey-angenh amern ahern-areny-angkwarr. Ingkart Akngeyel ayenh arrerne, arrenhantherr itethiletyek, amern anthetyek, itethiley-angker. Arrantherr atyeng-angkwarrant iterreyek."

²⁸ Rernem renh ayerne, "Nthakenh anwantherr irremam, Akngeyek awelhayntetyek?"

²⁹ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Akngey-kenh-angkwarr alakenh aynteyel, arrantherr ayenh tnaketyek, rarl ayenh thwenek ahern nhewarl."

³⁰ Rernem renh ilek, "Mwerr-angker nga lwewarrnelha, ilek-ilek mpwara, anwantherr ngenh iterl-aretyek, Akngeyelarl ngenh thwenek ahern nhewarl. ³¹ Awank-akerr arrwekeleny-rnem alherlewenh apmer aherretyek. Akngeyel renh-rnem amern alker-arenyel wantenh Moses-angkwarr. Ntwa anwenhantherr amern antherl-aynta arlta arrpanenhel, amern alker-areny. Akngey-kenh pipel aynteyel, arrwekeleny-rnemel arlkwenh amern alker-areny."

³² Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek arppemarl, "Atha arrenhantherr arraty innga ilem, Moses-el arrwekeleny-rnem amern alker-areny anthey-angenh. Akngey atyenhelant amern anthey-angker." ³³ Jesus ranemarl ilelhek ikwer-rnem, "Akngeyel thwenek amern irrwerl-areny innga artwapeny. Akngeyelarl thwenek ahern nhewarl."

³⁴ Rernem angkek, "Amern intem-antey antherl-aynta!"

³⁵ Jesus ilelhek, "Ayengarl ran amern arrenhantherr itethiley-angker. Atyeng-angkwarr arrantherr apententy, atha arrenhantherr itethiletyek angka atyenhel. Arrantherr atnerteng-apeny anayntetyek. Angka atyenhel atha arrenhantherr itethilem, atnerteng-anem-apeny, amernel itethilem-apeny, kwatyl itethilem-apeny. ³⁶ Arrantherr ayenh anngetherr areyel, arrantherr ayenh tnakey-angenh. ³⁷ Akngeyel akngerr atyeng-warl atwenhem. Atha renh-rnem ayerrpilem, nthakenh renh-rnem irrentey-angenh.

³⁸ Akngey atyenhel ayenh thwenek ahern nhewarl. Ayeng ikwer awelheyel. ³⁹⁻⁴⁰ Akngey atyenh ilkelheyel-angkwarr, atha renh-rnem ayerrpiletyek. Atha renh-rnem ipmepenh akwentelhileyen arlta ingkernel. Akngey atyenh ilkelheyel-angkwarr, rernem alerikw ikwerenh ayenh tnaketyek. Rernem ayenh tnakenty, rernem intem iteth aneyen. Arlta ingkernel atha renh-rnem ipmepenh akwentelhileyen."

⁴¹ Ra ikwer-rnem ilelhek, "Ayeng amern itethiley-angker, amern irrwerl-areny." Ikwer-penh rernem renh ayntarrp-ilek irrpelthirremel.

⁴² Rernem angkerrenh, "Alerikw Joseph-kenh nhenhan! Anantherr aynikw-then amikw-then iterl-areyel, ahern-areny atherr. Ra irrtwyerremel ilelheyel ra alker-theay apetyenty-arrpantey!"

⁴³ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Arrantherr atyeng irrpelthirrey-angenh! ⁴⁴ Akngey rant ingkerrenh atwenhey-alhem atyeng-warl! Akngey rantey ayenh thwenek ahern nhenwarl. Rernem atyeng-angkwarr apententy, atha renh-rnem ipmepenh akemelhileyen arlta ingkernel. ⁴⁵ Awank-akerr, Akngey-kenh angkakert arrwekelenyel ilek, 'Akngeyel ingkerrenh akalty-antheyen.' Alakenh-anyem rarl Akngeyek awelhem ikwer inkwerelhemel ra atyeng-angkwarr apentem. ⁴⁶ Artwa ahern-arenyel nthakenh Akngey renh arey-angenh. Artwa rarl Akngey-theay apetyek, rant Akngey arek. ⁴⁷ Atha arrenhantherr arraty innga ilem, artwa anyentel ayenh tnakenty, atyeng irrpelthirrey-angenh, ra iteth intem-antey aneyen. ⁴⁸ Ayeng aneyel amern itethiley-angker, ingkerrenh itethileyel intem-antey. ⁴⁹ Awank-akerr, apmer arlpaw-itwek arrwekelenyel-rnem amern alker-areny arlkwenh. Ikwer-penh rernem intem-antey itethirrey-angenh, amern-angkwarr, amern apmwirrey-angker. ⁵⁰ Amern nhenh alker-theyarl apetyek. Amern renh arlkwenty, rernem nthakenh ilwey-angenh."

⁵¹ Jesus ranem ilelhek, "Ayeng amern intem-antey itethiley-angker, ayeng alker-theay apetyek. Amern nhenh arlkwenty, ra iteth intem anetyek. Amern nhenhan arlka atyen. Ayeng arlka menty anthehem, ahern-areny ingkerrenh itethiletyek."

⁵² Jew-rnemel awek-penh rernem angkerrenh, "Nthakenh ra anwekantherr arlka anthehetyek, anwantherr renh arlkwetyek?"

⁵³ Jesus-el renh-rnem akalty-anthenh Jew-kenh tyaty akely-itwek, apmer Capernaum-itwek. "Aray, atha arrenhantherr arraty ileyel. Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen arlka

arkwey-angenh, arrkngethen antywey-angenh, arrantherr nthakenh iteth intem-antey aney-angenh. ⁵⁴ Arlka atyenh arlkwenty, arrknga atyenh antywenty, rap iteth intemarl aneman. Arlta ingkernel atha renh ipmepenh akwentelhileyenh. ⁵⁵ Arlka ayeng amern innga, arrknga ayeng antywey-angker inngan. ⁵⁶ Arlka ayenh arlkwenty, arrknga ayenh antwenty, ayeng ikwer-itwek anem, ra atyeng-itwel anem armpemarl. ⁵⁷ Akngeyel ayenh thwenek, ran inngarl aneyel. Ran ayenh itethilek armpemarl. Atha ingwer-rnem itethilem armpemarl arlka ayenh arlkwenty. ⁵⁸⁻⁵⁹ Amern alker-they apetyek. Amern nhan arrwekelenyel-rnem arlkwek, rernem ilwekarl. Amern atharl anthem ra intem iteth aneyenh. Amern itethiley-angker ran. Akngeyel amern ikwer-rnem-warl thwenek, rernem arlkwetyek, amern apmwamwam.”

Angka itethiley-angker-akert

⁶⁰ Rernem awek-penh rernem ywarn iterrek. Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem angkerrenh, “Angka rlterrk innga, nthakenh akaltyirrey-angenh”.

⁶¹ Jesus-el renh-rnem iterl-arek, rernemarl angka rlterrk ikwer angkerrenh. Jesus rap angkek-anem ikwer-rnem, “Arrantherr angka atyenh-they ilterreyel, atyeng irrpeltherremel? ⁶² Ayeng artwa Akngey-kenh innga. Arrantherr ayenh areyenh, irrwerl-warl ayeng alpeyenh innga, arrantherr ayenh tnaketyek, ayengarl arrayat angkeyel. ⁶³ Itnwengelant ingkerrenh itethilem, ahern-arenyel nthakenh itethiley-angenh. Itnweng itethiley-angker. Angka atyenh-angkwarr, Itnweng irrkaty-they apetyek, itethiley-angker rantey. ⁶⁴ Ingwer-rnemel ayenh tnakey-angenh.” Jesus-el iterl-arek arrwekel-antey ingwer-rnemarl ikwer awelhey-angenh. Jesus-el arrwekel iterl-arek artwa weth renh, rarl renh ahayiweyenh ahelengkw-rnem-warl. ⁶⁵ Jesus angkek armpemarl, “Alakenh-anyem atha arrenhantherr arrwekel ilek, arrantherr ament atyeng-warl apetyey-angenh arrangk. Akngey atyenhel arrenhantherr atnwenheyelant.”

⁶⁶ Ikwer-penh kwertengerl ingwer-rnem Jesus ikwerety intwemelirrek, renh apentey-angenh-anem. ⁶⁷ Jesus-el kwertengerl 12-pel-anem ayernek, “Arrantherr-alew? Arrantherr atyengety intwemelirrem armpemarl? Nthakenh arrantherr irrem?”

⁶⁸ Simon Peter-el renh tyerne, “Ingartay! Angwenh-warl anwantherr alheman? Angka ngkwenh arrayat innga, ingkerrenh itethiley-angker. ⁶⁹ Anantherr ngenhant iterl-arey, nga Akngey-kenh Impen Innga aneyel.”

⁷⁰ Jesus angkek, “Atha arrenhantherr 12-pel arrernek, arrantherr ayenh apenterl-ayntetyek. Artwa anyentel arrenty-angkwarr apenteyel.” ⁷¹ Ran angkek Judas ikwer, alerikw Simon Iscariot-kenh. Jesus-el kel renh arrernek, kwertengerl anetyek. Ingweringer ra Jesus renh ahayiweyenh ahelengkw-rnem-warl.

7

Jesus-kenh ayteyikw-rnemel renh apentey-angenh

¹ Jesus ra apmer arrpanenh-warl alhenh ahern Galilee-ampenyel. Ra nthakenh Judea-el aney-angenh, Jew-kenh atyetyart-rnemarl ikwer angkerrenh-kety, rernem renh ipmek atwetyek. Alakenh-kety ra Galilee-el-antey anenh. ² Arlta ra arrer-anem irrek ingkerrenh Jew-rnem anyentirretyek, rernem amern tyenkerr arlkwetyek, Judea-ampeny-itwek, tawen Jerusalem-itwek. Apmelerr-angkwarr rernem akarrirrenh tyenkerr arlkwetyek, itna Rtakw-angketyarr ikwer-itwek. ³ Jesus-kenh ayteyikw-rnem ikwer-warl angkek, “Ilek-kety nga Judea-ampeny-warl alhey-angenh? Nga Judea-ampeny-warl alhenty, ilek-ilek ntw a nngetherr ingkerrenh-itwek mpwarem, kwertengerl ngkwenhel-rnem anyant aretyek-awaty, rernemap ngkweng inkwerhelhem-anem ngenharl arek-penh, ilek-ilek ntw a mpwarek ikwer-rnem-itwek anngetherr. ⁴ Nthakenh anyelkel mpwarey-angenh ingkerrenhelap ngenh iterl-arayntetyek anyant. Ahern nhareny ingkerrenhel ngenh tnaketyek ntw a ilek-ilek mpwarey-angker. Ntw a ingkerrenh-itwek anngetherr mpwaretyek!” ⁵ Alakenh rernem apal angkek. Rernem ikwer irrpelthirrenh apal.

Anayntileyel: Rernem iterl-arey-angenh, Akngeyelarl ikwer arrernek arrwekel-antey.

⁶⁻⁸ Ikwer-penh Jesus-el renh-rnem tyerne, “Ayengan mpwelheyel, Akngey rant ayenh Jerusalem-warl thwenetyek. Ahern nhareny-rnem arrekantherrety arlkarirrey-angenharl, mwerrarl aneyel arrekantherr. Atyengety rernem arlkarirreyel, atharl renh-rnem iley, rernemarl apmwangkwarrant apenteyel. Menty arrantherr alhenherr-arey, tyenkerr arlkwetyek. Ayeng artenyarl mpwelheyel-kety.” ⁹ Alakenh ra arteny anenh Galilee-ampeny-itwek. Ayteyikwant-rnem alhek.

Jesus Arlta Rtakw-angketyarr ikwer alheyel

¹⁰ Ingkern-they ra ingwer-rnemek ilelhey-angenh anyelkel-antey alhek Jerusalem-warl. ¹¹ Atyetyart Jew-rnem-kenh angkerrenh Jesus renh antwerrketyek. Rernem ingwer-rnem ayerne, “Nthenh artwa Jesus wethan?”

¹² Rernem angkerrenh ikwer. Ingwer-rnem angkerrenh “Jesus ra mwerrarl”. Ingwer-rneman tyel-angkerrenh, “Jesus ra irrywaltharl”. ¹³ Rernem anyelkel arreytemel angkerrenh. Rernem atyetyart-rnem-kety aterirrek.

¹⁴ Arlta irrpety-penh kwentyarl rernem arlkwerrenh-angkwarr-antey, Jesus ra Jerusalem-warl aremirrey-alhek. Jesus-el renh-rnem Akngey-kenh angka akalty-anthek tyaty ilkwitwek. ¹⁵ Artwamp-rnemel awak-penh, rernem Jesus ikwer apatemel angkerrenh, “Akalty inngay yanhey! Nthakenh artwa yanhel ingkerrenh-angkwarr iterlareyey? Ingwer-rnemel renh akalty-anthey-angenh, ra ament apek akaltyirrek!”

¹⁶ Jesus-el tyerne, “Angka atyenh-wenyarl nhanyem, atharl akalty-antheyel. Akngeyel ayenh thwenek, angka ikweren-akert. Angka atyenhel amenterrpel akalty-anthey-angenh. ¹⁷ Arrantherr Ingkart-kenh-angkwarr apententy, arrantherrap ayenh iterlare-anem, atharl angka Akngey-kenh angka akalty-antheyel, angka atyenh-weny. ¹⁸ Ingwerentyel angka amenterrpel akalty-anthenty, ra tnakelhem ingwer-rnemek. Atha anyent renh tnakey, rarl ayenh thwenek, arrantherr renh tnaketyek arppemar. Alakenh-anyem atha array ileyel, irrywerremel iley-angenh. ¹⁹ Moses-el Akngey-kenh angka rterrk arnerrek arrekantherr arrwekel. Arrantherr apentey-angharl! Arrantherr ayenh atwetyek angkerreyel, Moses-kenh-angkwarr arrantherr apmwelhileyel.”

²⁰ Ingkerrenhel tyerne, “Ngan arwengkarl! Ilekeng nga ilelheyel ngenh atwetyekan?”

²¹ Jesus-el renh-rnem tyerne, “Arrantherr ayenh arek, atharl artwa lerrp-penh mwerrilek arlta Saturday-el. Arrantherr aremel apateyepok. Arrantherr angkerrenh, ‘Ran arntety mwerriley-angenh arlta nhel. ²²⁻²³ Arrantherr awey akely-rnem artwa mpwaretyek arlta 8-penh. Angka nhenhan Moses-kenh ayntey-angenharl, angka nhenh-rneman arrwekeleny-kenh aynteyel. Alakenh-they arrantherr arlta Kel mwerr. Mwerr atha arntety-rnem mwerrilem arlta Saturday-el arppemar Ingkart-kenh-angkwarr.’”

²⁴ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Ingwer-rnem apentey-angenh. Array-angkwarrant ntwapaent-ayntetyek, Ingkart-kenh-angkwarrant.”

²⁵ Ingwer-rnem Jerusalem-areny-rnem ayernerrenh, “Artwa nhenh rernem atwetyekarl arkernelheyel? ²⁶ Nhak renh arenherr-arey! rarl akngerrarl akalty-antheyel, ingkerrenhel renh awetyek! Ingwer-rnemel ahelirrey-angenharl, ikwer arrngert angkey-angenh. Atyetyart-rnemel apek renh iterlareyey, ra artwa Christ, Akngeyelarl renh thwenek ahern nhenh-warl! ²⁷ Nthakenharlap ran? Anwantherr renh iterlareyey, ran Christ-wenyarl. Artwa nhenh anwantherr iterlareyeyelarl. Ra Nazareth-arenyarl, anwantherr apmer ikweren iterlareyeyel. Nthakenh Christ-kenh apmer iterlarey-angenh ahern-arenyel.” Alakenh rernem angkerrenh Jesus ikwer.

²⁸ Jesus-el tyaty ilkwitwek akalty-anthek-antey, ra artewentyel arlike, “Arrantherr ayenh iterlareyeyel nthek-arenyarl ayengan. Ayeng ament arwa apetyey-angenh. Ra ayenh thwenek angka ikweren array-akert. Arrantherranap renh iterlarey-angenharl, rarl ayenh thwenek, ra array innga. ²⁹ Athant renh iterlareyeyel, rarl ayenh thwenek, ayengarl ikwer-they apetyek.”

³⁰ Ingwer-rnemelan angwarenh, Jesus renh antwerrketyek. Akngeyel renh arntarnt-arenh-antey, nthakenh rernem ikwer-warl arrierirrey-angenh-antey antwerrketyek. Rernem renh antwerrkey-angenh, arlta ikweren arrierirrey-angenh-antey ra ilwetyek. ³¹ Akngerrel Jesus renh apentek-anem. Rernem angkerrenh, “Artwa nhenhel ilek-ilek-angkwarr mpwareyey arawerrng ilkwakertel. Artwa Christ nhenhey!”

³² Pharisee-el-rnem awak, rernemarl Jesus ikwer angkerrenh. Rernem ingkart priest, atyetyart-rnem-then anyentirrek. Atyetyartel-rnem iltyemwerney-rnem thwenek, Jesus antwerrketyek. ³³ Jesus-el ahelengkw-rnem arnarek, rarl ingkerrenhek ilelhek, “Ayeng arrekantherr-itwek intem-antey nhel aney-angenh. Ayeng ikwer-warl angkep alpeyeh, rarl ayenh thwenek-warl. ³⁴ Arrantherr atyeng nthweyeh, arrantherr nthakenh ayenh arey-angenh. Apmer ikwer-warl ayeng alpeyeh, ikwer-warl arrantherr ywarn-antey alheyeh.

³⁵⁻³⁶ Artwamp Jew-rnem apatemel ayernerrenh, “Apmer nthek-warlarl alpetyek ran ilelheyel anwekantherr? Apmer nthenh inpa ywerreyelarl? Apmer arleng-warl alpetyek, Jew-rnem akalty-antheyek, apmer Greece-itwek anew-aneyel-rnem-warl?”

Jesus-el angka ileyel, kwaty itethiley-angker-akert

³⁷ Arlta 7-penh, arlta ingkern impen ikwerel rernem tyenkerr arlkwenh-antey, Jesus rtrnerl-alhek atayel arlkemel, “Arrantherr angkethakw irrenty, atyeng-warl apetyenherr-arey! ³⁸ Akngey-kenh angka alakenh aynteyel: arrantherr atyeng-angkwarr apententy,

arrantherr itethirreytek, angkethakwel kwaty antywem-apeny. ³⁹ Kwaty itethiley-angker-apeny Itnweng Rlwart ran, itethiley-angker arrpemarl ran." Jesus-el Itnweng Rlwart thwenetyek renharl apenteyel-rnem-warl. Ranap Itnweng Rlwart ikwer-rnem-warl thweney-angenh-antey, arrangkw-antey. Jesus ra ipmepenh itethirrenteyel, ra Itnweng Rlwart thweney-alpeyenh ikwer-rnem-warl.

Ingwer-rnem ilterreyel Jesus ikwer-they

⁴⁰ Ingwerel-rnem Jesus renh awek-penh, rernem angkerrenh, "Angkakert impen ingwer apek, Nhenhey-antey apetyek, Moses-elarl awank-akerr anwekantherr weth ilenh."

⁴¹ Ingwer-rneman angkerrenh, "Ra Christ apek." Ingwer-rneman angkerrenh, "Christ ra apmer ingwer-they apey-alheyenh Galilee apmer ikwerrenh arrangkw. ⁴² Akngey-kenh angka alakenh aynteyel: 'Christ ra atyetyart David-they apetyem. Christ ra ilkwerrey-areny David-kenh apmer-itwek Bethlehem-itwek.' Bethlehem-itwek atyetyart David anenh awank-akerr." ⁴³ Alakenh rernem ilterrenh, ament-rnem. Ingwer-rnem Jesus-ek awelhenh, ingwer-rnem awelhey-angenh. ⁴⁴ Ingwer-rnemel Jesus renh angwarenh, renh anterrkwetyek. Arrangkw-antey, rernem renh antwerrkey-angenh-antey.

Atyetyart Jew-rnemel Jesus apentey-angenh

⁴⁵ Ikwer-penhan iltyemwerney-rnem arrangkw-antey alpek-anem tyaty-areny ilkwernem-warl Pharisee-rnem-warl-then, anterrkwey-angenh-antey. Atyetyart-rnemel renh-rnem ayerne. "Arrantherr Jesus nhenh-warl akngetyey-angenh?"

⁴⁶ Ilyemwerney rernem tyerne, "Nthakenh anwantherr renh antwerrkey-angenh, rarl arraty-angkwarr angkenh. Aleyant anwantherr awek! Artwa ingwerenty ikwer-apeny angkey-angenh."

⁴⁷ Pharisee-el-rnem renh-rnem ilek, "Ra arrenhantherr ilpertilhilek angka apmwe-warl, ingwer-rnem ilpertilhilek-apeny! ⁴⁸ Pharisee-rnem atyetyart-rnem-then anwer-nantherr ikwer awelhey-angenharl, renh tnakey-angenh, mentyaw!" ⁴⁹ Apal rernem angkerrenh, "Renharl tnakeyel-rnem, rernem Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny apentey-angenh akwerrp. Rernem apmwelhiley Akngey-kenh-angkwarr. Akngeyel renh-rnem ikwerety irrenteyenh."

⁵⁰ Nicodemus-el renh-rnem angarek. Artwa wethy arrwekel-antey alhek Jesus-warl ingwel. Ra atyetyart arrpemarl anenh. Ra angkek, ⁵¹ "Angka anwekantherrenh aynteyel. Ra ilelhem-tangkwel, anwantherr awetyek, renh atwey-alenty."

⁵² Ikwer-they rernem tyerne, "Nicodemus-ay! Galilee-areny apek nga rapeny? Akngey-kenh pip reytemila, ntwaga angka renh iterl-aretyek, 'Angkakert Akngey-kenh Galilee-areny arrangkwarr, apmer ingwer-arenyarl!'"

⁵³ [Ingkerrenh apmer-warl alpek.

8

Jesus arrngert angkeyel ikwer-rnem

¹ Pharisee-rnem alpek apmer-warl. Jesus rap apwert Alip-warl alhek. ² Ingwepenh Jesus ra Jerusalem-warl-anem alhek tyaty ilkwewarl-anem. Ingkerrenh ikwer-warl apetyek. Ranem arrernelhek, renh-rnem akalty-anthetyek.

³ Artwa Pharisee-rnem-then rernem arelh anyent akngetyek ikwer-warl, Moses-kenh angka akalty-anthey-angker-rnemel-then. Arelh renh ingwer-rnemel arek, artwa arelh ingwer-kenh ayntenh. Rernem renh ilek, artwa ingwer-itwelarl ayntenh. Arelh renh akngerr-itwek ampekek rnrerne. ⁴ Rernem Jesus renh ilek, "Akalty-anthenh-anthenhay! Arelh nhenh arek, artwa ingwer-itwelarl ayntenh, ingwer-kenh. Anwekantherrenh-angkwarr apmwelhilek, law anwekantherrenh akek!" Rernem arelh ikwer tyel-angkerrenh. ⁵⁻⁶ "Angka arrwekeleny Moses-kenh alakenh aynteyel, arelh apwertel wetyek. Nthakenharl ngan iterreyel?" Rernem Jesus renh ayntarrp-iletyek-arrpantey arrkernelhenh, ra apmwel-areh angkentyek Moses-kenh angkek. Alakenh rernem renh arrkernek. Jesus-el iyplant awenh, renh-rnem tyerney-angenh. Kwenirremel, ra ahern-itwek ingkwernek iltyel. ⁷ Rernem aleth-antey Jesus renh irrywerremel arlkarewenh. Rtnerl-alhemel Jesus ra angkek, "Anyentel apek arelh nhenh apwertel wetyek. Artwa alyelkelant, artwa apmwewenyelant wetyek!" ⁸ Jesus ra kwenirrek arrpemarl, ra ahern-warl ingkwernek. ⁹ Rernem Jesus awek-penh, rernem nyerrirremel alpek, arlperryirremel. Artwamp-rnem-tangkwel alpek. Ikwer-theyan arelh ampwernem alpek. Artwa werreyerr-rnem-anem alpek. Ikwer-they artwa

anthey ingkern-they alpek arrpemar. Ikwer-penhan Jesus-then arelh anyent rethenant-anem aneyelpek. ¹⁰ Jesus rterl-alhek, arelh renh ayerne, "Ntwa Jew-rnem-kenh angka akek. Ingwerentyel ngenh ayntarrp-iley-angenh-antey, tyatyemiley-angenh-antey."

¹¹ Arelh ra angkek, "Arrangkaw, Ingkartay." Jesus-el renh ilek, "Atha ngenh nthakenh tyatyemiley-angenharl, kel alpant-anem, apmwekety ipmelha.]"

Jesus ra ilelheyel, "Ayeng lyenenty impen ingkerrenhek aneyel"

¹² Ikwer-penh Jesus ikwer-rnem ilelhek, "Lyenenty impen arrtorneyel-apeny, ayeng aneyel. Ingwerentyel atyeng-angkwarr apententy, ra iwerr renh iterl-arem-anem. Nthakenh ingwemerntel aney-angenh, aparrng-apeny. Ra iteth intem-antey anetyek Akngey-kenh-angkwarr."

¹³ Artwa Pharisee-rnem renh ilek, "Ngant anyent ilelherl-apeyel. Anwantherr angka ngkwenh iterl-arey-angenh. Angka arraty-weny." Rernem tyel-angkerrenh ikwer.

¹⁴ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Athant iterl-areyel nthenh-they ayeng apetyekarl. Athant iterl-areyel arrpemar. nthek-angkwarr ayeng alpeyenh. Apmer arrantherr iterl-arey-angenh, ayengarl ikwer-warl alpeyenh. Angka atyenh arraty inngan. ¹⁵⁻¹⁶ Arrantherr ayenh iterl-arey-angenh, arrantherr atyeng tyel-angkerreyelan, apmwamwam, ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarr apenteyel. Akngeyelant ingkerrenh akngakeyenh, warr atyenh-weny. Akngeyel ayenh thwenek ahern nhenh-warl. Alakenh aylernak ingkerrenh akngaketyek arraty-angkwarr. ¹⁷⁻¹⁸ Alakenh-anyem angka Moses-kenh aynteyel; artwa atherrel angka anyent renhey-antey ilenty, kel court-areny-kenh arraty-angkwarr. Angka anyent-angkwarr ayeng ilelheyel. Akngeyel ayenh angka irrkaty ikwer-akert thwenek ahern nhenh-warl. Angka irrkatyant-atherr aynteyel, atherr-antey, lipwel-antey, arraty-angkwarr."

¹⁹⁻²⁰ Jesus tyaty ilkwitwek box arrententy-itwek anenh, rernem apmelerr man ikwer-warl iweyneh. Ahelengkwel renh antwerrkey-angenh-antey, arla ikwerrenh arrerirrey-angenh-antey, ra ilwetyek. Ikwer-penh rernem Jesus ayerne, "Nthenhan ngkwenh akngeyan?" Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Arrantherr ayenh apentey-angenh, akngey atyenh apentey-angenh. Arrantherr atyeng-angkwarr apententy arrantherrap Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apentem arrpemar."

Jesus-el renh-rnem ileyel, "Ayeng alker-they apetyek"

²¹ Jesus-el Jew-rnem ilek arrpemar, "Ingwer-inger ayeng alhem, apmer ingwer-warl. Arrantherr ywarn-antey alheyenh ikwer-warl. Arrantherr-anem atyeng ywarn-antey nthweyenh. Arrantherr apmwakert-antey ilweyenh."

²² Rernem awek-penh Jew-rnem apatemel ayernerrek, "Ran nheng angkek nthakenh ikwer-angkwarr alhey-angenh. Ranang amentel atwelheyenh?"

²³ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Arrantherr ahern-areny-rnem aneyel ayeng ahern-areny-wenarl arrekantherr-warl apetyek. Ayeng irrwerl-arenyarl. ²⁴ Atha arrenhantherr kel ilek, arrantherr apmwakert-antey ilweyenh. Arrantherr ayenh irrpelthirrem aweyel tnakey-angenhel, arrantherr apmwakert-antey ilweman."

²⁵ Ikwer-penh rernem Jesus ayerne, "Angwenharl ngan?"

Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Ayeng weth arrekantherr arrwekel-antey ilelhek. ²⁶ Ayeng apetyek atha angka arraty ikwerrenhant iletiek. Atha angka ingwer-rnem arrekantherr iley-angenh. Atha angka akngerr arrekantherr-penh ilem, arrantherrarl apmwangkwarr mpwarenh. Rarl ayenh thwenek angka iletiek, rant arraty inngan."

²⁷ Jesus ra ikwer-rnem angka Akngey-kenh ilenh. Rernem angka irrwerl-areny renh iterl-arey-angenh-antey, akwerrp-antey. ²⁸ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek arrpemar, "Ingwer-inger arrantherr Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen ayenh irrwerl tywenelhenty areyenh arwerl-itwek. Ikwer-penh arrantherr iterl-areyenh-anem, ayeng Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen, weth ayeng arrwekel ilelhekarl-angkwarr. Arrantherr iterl-areyenh arrpemar, atharl amentel apentey-angenh. Akngey atyenhel ayenh akaltyirrem-angkwarrant athan apenteyel. ²⁹ Akngeyel ayenh thwenek, ra atyeng-itwek aneyel. Ra nthakenh ayenh ipmey-angenh, ayengarl ikwer awelheyel."

³⁰ Rernem angka awek-penh, akngerrrel Jesus renh tnakek, ikwerrenh-angkwarr apentem-anem.

Jesus Abraham-then

³¹ Jesus-el Jew ingwer-rnem ilek, renharl apenteyel-rnem, "Arrantherr angka atyenh-angkwarr apententy, arrantherr kwertengerl atyenh-rnem innga aneyenh.

³² Arrantherr angka atyenhkek arraty innga akaltyirrem. Ikwer-penh arrantherr mwerrant-arey anetyek, nthakenh angka apmwa ingwer-kenhel arrenhantherr ilpertiley-angenh. Atyetyart ingwer aney-angenh arrekantherr; arrangkaw."

³³ Rernem renh ilek, “Ilekek nga angkeyelan alakenh? Atyetyart ingwer aney-angenh anwekantherr; arrangk. Anwernantherran Abraham-kenh-rnem aneyel. Rant arrwekeleny anwernekantherrenh.”

³⁴ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Atha arrenhantherr arraty innga ileyel, ingwerenty apek intwemelirrenty Akngey-kety, ra apmwangkwarw intem-antey aneyenh, ra artwa apmwamwan aneyel Akngey-kenh-angkwarr.” ³⁵ Apmer ingwer-areny warrk-warl arwarl apetyek, arwa warrkirretyek. Alharntentyant apetyek. Alerikw ra intem-antey apmerek-artwey aneyenh. Ayeng Akngey-kenh alerikw anyent apmerek-artwey arppemarl. ³⁶ Arrenhantherr apmwekety itethilem, arrantherr apmwangkwarw apentey-angenh-anem intem-antey. ³⁷ Atha arrenhantherr iterl-areyel, arrantherr Abraham-kenh-rnem. Kel mwerr. Arrantherr angka atyenh-kety arlkarirreyel. Alakenh-they arrantherr ayenh angwareyel, ayenh atwetyek. ³⁸ Ayeng Akngey-itwek anenh, atha ingkerrenh angetherr arek. Alakenh-they atha iletiek arrekantherr. Arrantherr apmwangkwarw apenteyel, arrenty-kenh, atyetyart arrekantherrenh-angkwarr.”

³⁹ Rernem Jesus renh ilek, “Abraham-arl atyetyart anwernekantherrenh arrwekeleny.” Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Abraham arraty-angkwarr anenh Akngey-kenh-angkwarr. Arrantherrarl Abraham-kenh-rnem aneyel, arrantherrarl arraty-angkwarr arppemarl apenteyek. ⁴⁰ Atha arrekantherr angka arraty ilek, atharl Akngey-kenh angka awekpenh. Arrantherr ayenh angwareyel, ipmek atwetyek. Abraham-kenh-angkwarr arrantherr Inkart apentey-angenh arrangk. ⁴¹ Arrantherr arrwekeleny arrekantherrenh-angkwarrant apenteyel, arrenty-areny-kenh-angkwarr.”

Rernem Jesus ikwer illehek, “Anantherr akwetyenty-wenyarl, anantherran Inkart Akngey-kenh-rnem inngarl, ament-warl alhey-angenh.”

⁴² Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Akngey apek akngey arrekantherrenh, arrantherr atyeng inkwerelhetyek. Arrangk, arrantherr atyeng inkwerelhey-angenh. Ayeng Akngey-they apetyek, rantey ayenh arrekantherr-warl thwenek, ayeng ament apetyey-angenh. ⁴³ Arrantherr angka atyenh iypelant aweyel. Arrantherr arlkarirremel angka atyenhkek awelhey-angenh. ⁴⁴ Arrenty ra atyetyart arrekantherrenh aneyel, arrantherr arrenty ikwer awelheyel. Arrenty rantey irrywalth aneyel, ahelengkw atwey-angker inngarl. Ra ament ikwerenh-angkwarrant apenteyel. Ra arraty ingkerrenhek iley-angenh, ra Inkart-kenh angka arraty-angkwarr apentey-angenh. Ran ingwer-rnem akalty-antheyel, irrywerrlerl-ayntetyek. Arrantherr irrywalth ahern-areny-rnem ingkerrenhel renh awem.

⁴⁵ Atha arrekantherr angka innga ilekarl-penh, arrantherr atyeng awelhey-angenharl irrpeltherremel! Arrantherr ayenh apentey-angenh. ⁴⁶ Arrantherr ayenh apmwan antwey-angenh atyeng arrantherr arraty awelhetiek. Angka arraty atha ileyel. ⁴⁷ Akngey-kenh angkek awelhenty, Akngey-kenh anemarl. Arrantherr Akngey-kenh angka awelhey-angenh, arrantherranap Akngey-kenh-wenyarl.”

Jesus-el ileyel angka Abraham-akert

⁴⁸ Jew ingwer-rnem Jesus-ek angkek, “Nganang Samaria-areny aneyel, artwa arrenty-akert.” Jew-rnem Samaria-areny-rnem-kety arlkarirrenh.

⁴⁹ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Ayengan artwa arrenty-akert-wenyarl. Athan Akngey atyenhant tnakeyel. Arrantherr artwa apmwek-athen ayenh areyel. ⁵⁰ Ayeng nthakenh tnakelhey-angenh. Akngeyelant ayenh areyel, rant ayenh mwerr antwem. Akngey ra arrekantherr inkwerelheyelarl, arrantherr ayenh tnaketyek. ⁵¹ Atha arrenhantherr arraty ileyel, ingwerenty angka atyenh-angkwarr apententy, ra nthakenh ilwey-angenh.”

⁵² Jew-rnemel renh ilek, “Anantherr kel akalty, ngan arrenty-akert inngarl aneyel! Abraham ilwek, Akngey-kenh angkakert-rnem ilwek arppemarl. Ngan illeheyel, angka ngkwenh-angkwarr apententy, nthakenh ilwey-angenh. ⁵³ Nganang Abraham-angkwarr ilkwa? Abraham kel ilwek, angkakert-rnem-then ingkerrenh-antey ilwek arppemarl. Angwenharl ngan illeheyel?”

⁵⁴ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Ayeng tnakelhey-angenh, arrangk. Akngey rant ayenh tnakeyel. Arrantherr irrywerremel illeheyel Akngey-kenh-rnem-arrpantey. Arrangkaw! ⁵⁵ Arrantherr ikwer akwerrparl, ayengant ikwer akaltyarl. Arraty ayeng illeheyel, irrywerrey-angenh. Ayeng ikwer akalty innga, ayeng angka ikwerenhek awelheyel. ⁵⁶ Arrwekeleny Abraham-el ayenh iterl-arenh arrwekel-antey ayeng apetyey-alenty ahern nhenh-warl. Ra atyeng inkwerelhek.”

⁵⁷ Ikwer-penh Jew-rnemel Jesus tyernek, “Ngan artwamp-weny-antey! Nthakenh ntwā Abraham arek?”

⁵⁸ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Atha arrenhantherr arraty innga ileyel. Abraham-wenyank ayeng anenh.” ⁵⁹ Rernem awek-penh, rernem apwert-anem inekan, Jesus-anem apwertel wetyek-anek. Jesus tyerrelhek warl ilkwethey irrtuertewelhemel.

9

Jesus-el artwa aparrng aretyek mpwareyel

¹ Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert alhenh, ra artwa aparrng arey-alhek. Ra aparrng anenh avey akelyank. ² Kwertengerl-rnemel Jesus renh ayerne, “Akalty-anthenh-anthenhay! Ilek-penh artwa nhenh avey akelyank aparrngirrek? Amikw-then aynikw-then apek apmwangkwar alhenh? Akngeyel renh aparrngilek alakenh-anyem apek?”

³ Jesus-el renh-rnem tyerne, “Menty! Artwa nhenh apmwangkwar aney-angenh, amikw-then aynikw-then-ante, akelyank artwa aparrng anenh. Atha arrekantherr-itwek angetherr mwerriletyek, arranther aretyek-away, ayeng rlterrk ilkwa Akngey-kenh-akert aneyel. Arranther rlwanty-anenherr-arey! ⁴⁻⁵ Ayeng ahern nhenhel Akngey-kenh llyenty impen-ante, ahern-areny ingkerrenhek. Athanem ingkerrenh-angkwarr iwerr arraty ilerl-apayntetyek. Itwernel-away anwanther warrkirr-ayntetyek Akngeyel ayenh thwenek ahern nhenh-warl, ayeng ikwer warrkirr-ayntetyek. Arlta atyenh arrierreyel-kety ipmelhetyekan warrk-kety ingwel nthakenh warrk-kety ipmelhem-apeny.”

⁶ Ikwer-penhan ra ahern-warl apelh iwek, apelh atnthanem mpwarew, artwa aparrng renh-anem annga atherr apernek atnthe-anem. ⁷ Artwa ikwer-warl ra angkek, “Kwaty ngenty Siloam-warl alha, inngerr lhewelhetyek.” Artwa ra kwaty-warl alhek, inngerr-anem lhewelhek, irrarlkelhemel. Ra mwerranem arenh, annga rlketyek-anem. Kwaty Siloam alakenh aynteyel angka Aram-areny-kenhel, “Artwa renharl thwenek.”

⁸ Artwa aparrng-penh apmer-warl alpek. Ikwerenh-rnemel renh arek, apatemel-anem rarl annga rlkem-anem apey-alpek, ra aparrng-tangkwe ngkwelty manek aparelhenh. Rernem ayernerrenh, “Artwa wethang ran nhey nhenhan aparrng ngkweltyek aparelhenh iwerr impalthe anerl-anemel?”

⁹ Kel artwa ingwer-rnem angkerrenh, “Kel artwa rey-ante annga rlkeyel-anem!” Artwa ingwer-rneman angkerrenh, “Kel ra ikwer-apenyarl.”

Artwa aparrng-penh ranem illehek, “Kel ayengarl weth iwerr impalthe arrekanther ngkweltyek inkeyam-aynten, aparrng-tangkwe.”

¹⁰ Rernem artwa renh ayerne, “Nthakenharl ntwa areyel-anem? Ilekkel annga mwerrilek?”

¹¹ Ra renh-rnem arraty-anem illehek, “Artwa anyent itnan Jesus ra ayenh atnthe apelh-penhel annga atherr apernek, rap ayenh ilanthe kwaty Siloam-warl alhetyek, inngerr irrarlkelhetyek. Ikwer-penh atha annga rlkelhemel-anem arek.”

¹² Rernem renh ayerne, “Nthen-anem artwa ra, rarl ngenh mwerrilek?”

Ra tyerne, “Inpa, rwengk.”

Artwa aparrng-penh Pharisee-rnemel renh aleth-ante arlkawerl-anemel ayerneyel

¹³⁻¹⁴ Artwa aparrng-penh renh Jesus-elarl mwerrilek atntha apelh-penhel arlta Saturday-el, ltyerrey-angker impen ikwerel. Alakenh-the yernem artwa renh Pharisee-rnem-warl atnwenhek, rernem renh ayernetyek, nthakenharl irrek. ¹⁵ Pharisee-el-rnem artwa renh ayerne, “Nthaken ntwa mwerr-anem anngel-ather areyel-anem?”

Artwa aparrng-penh ra tyerne, “Jesus-el ayenh annga apernek atnthe apelh-penhel. Ikwer-penh ayeng kwaty Siloam-itwek inngerr lhewelhek. Ikwer-penhan atha annga rlkemel-anem arek.”

¹⁶ Rernem ilerrenh ikwer-the y. Pharisee ingwer-rnem angkerrek-anem, “Artwa rarl artwa nhenh mwerrilekan arlta Saturday-el, ltyerrey-angker impen ikwerel. Alakenh apmwarl! Ra Inkart-kenh angkakert-wenyarl!” Pharisee ingwer-rneman angkerrenh, “Artwa ra angkakert Akngey-kenh apek, mwerr-angkwarrarl.”

¹⁷ Pharisee-rnemel artwa renh ayerne armpemarl, “Nthaken ngan angkem, artwa rarl annga atherr ngenh mwerrilekek?”

Artwa ra tyerne, “Artwa yanhan Akngey-kenh angkakertarl.”

¹⁸ Pharisee-rnem ikwer irrpeltherrenh, irrtwerreri-anenty-arrpante y. Ra ikwer-rnem illehek arratyarl, rarl ampa akelyank aparrng anenh. Rernem amikw-then aynikw-then ikwer-ather yangkelek, ratherr artwa ikwer-penh iletyek. ¹⁹ Ratherr apetyek. Pharisee-el-rnem renh-ather ayerne-anem, “Nhenhang alerengkw mpwelekanthenh? Arratyang mpwelanth ileyel, akelyank-ante ra aparrng anenh? Alakenh mpwelanth ileyel, nthakenharlpa ra areyel-anem?”

²⁰ Ratherr tyerne, “Ya wenh, kel aylekanthen. Arraty ra aparrng akelyank anenh.”
²¹⁻²³ Jew-rnem atyetyart-rnemel angka arrwekel-antey arrernek, “Ingwerentel Jesus renh Christ itnewenty, anwantherr renh irrentem tyaty anwekantherrenh-they. Iteng-atherr alakenh arlarl ilelhek, ratherrarl Jew atyetyart-rnem-kety aterirrenh. Lyertan aylanth iterl-arey-angenh, nthakenharl ra areyel-anem. Aylanth iterl-arey-angenh arppemarl, angwenhelarl renh mwerrilek. Artwa ilkwa renhant ayernenherr-arey, ra kel arrekantherr ilelhetyek, ampa akely-wenyarl!”

²⁴ Pharisee-el-rnem artwa renh ikngwerl-alpek arppemarl, renh ayernetyek. Rernem ikwer-warl angkek, “Arraty inngant ilelha, Akngeyel ngenh arekerr. Anwantherr artwa renh iterl-areyel, rarl ngenh mwerrilek. Ra artwa apmwa!”

²⁵ Artwa ra renh-rnem tyerne, “Atha artwa renh apmwa antwey-angenh. Arwa atha iterl-areyel, ayeng aparrng anenh awey akelyank, aleyan atha areyel-anem.”

²⁶ Rernem artwa ayernekk arppemarl, “Nthakenharl ra ngenh mwerrilekan?”

²⁷ Artwa ra tyernekk arppemarl, “Atha arrekantherr arrwekel-antey ilek, rarl ayenh mwerrilek. Arrantherr atyeng arrkent awelheyl? Arrantherr ilkelheyl, renh arrantherr apentetyek arppemarl?”

²⁸ Rernem renh iltek-anem, “Ntwarl ikwerenh-angkwarr apenteyel, anwantherr Moses-kenh-angkwarrant apenteyel?” ²⁹ Anwantherr Moses renh iterl-areyel, Akngeyel-arl renh arrernek. Artwa yanh anwantherr iterl-arey-angenharl, apmer nthenh-areny?”

³⁰ Ra ikwer-rnem-warl angkek arppemarl, “Kel! Ranap angetherr ayenh mwerrilekarl, aleyant atha annga rikemel areyel-anem. Arrantherrap apmer ikwerenh renh iterl-arey-angenh, ran irwerl-areny. ³¹ Anwantherr iterl-areyel artwa apmwel Ingkart renh ayernenty, ra ikwer nthakenh awelhey-angenh. Ingkart-kenh-angkwarrarl aneyel-rnemekant awelhem. ³² Awank-they alakenh ayntenh, artwa ahern-arenyel aparrng renh mwerriley-angenh. ³³ Artwa yanhelan ayenh mwerrilekan, ran Ingkart-kenharl. Ahern-areny arrangkwarl. Innga, ran Ingkart-kenharl.”

³⁴ Pharisee-rnem artwa aparrng-penh ikwer-warl angkek, “Nga apmwa anenh ampa akelyank. Ntwa anwenhantherr Ingkart-angkwarr akalty-anthey-angenh.” Rernem Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty akely-they renh irrentek-anem, “Ngan nhel aney-angenh wenh!”

Pharisee-rnem artwa aparrng-apeny

³⁵ Jesus-el awek, Pharisee-rnemelarl artwa renh irrentek tyaty akely-they. Jesus artwa ikwer nthwenh. Renh arey-alhek. Jesus-el renh ayernekk, “Ntwa Artwa Impen Ingkart-kenh ayenh tnakeyel?”

³⁶ Artwa ra ayernekk, “Angwenharlap artwa ran, Ingkart-kenh Impenan? Atha renh innga tnakeytek arppemarl inkwerelhemel.”

³⁷ Jesus-el renh tyernekk, “Ntwa kel angetherr areyellar! Ayeng rey-antey Artwa Impen Ingkart-kenh.”

³⁸ Ra Jesus tyernekk, “Ingkartay! Atha ngenh tnakeyel.” Ra ampwethel arrernelhek Jesus-itwek kwenirremel, inkwerelhemel.

³⁹ Jesus angkek arppemarl artwa ikwer-warl, “Ayeng apetyek ahern nhenh-warl, ingkerrenh atha arrkernetyek. Ingwer-rnem aparrng-apeny, ayenh iterl-arey-angenh. Atha renh-rnem annga mwerrilem-apeny. Atha renh-rnem akalty-anthem, rernem ayenh iterl-arem-anem. Mwerr-arrpantey tnakelheyl-rnem rernem apmwangkwarr aleth apenteyel amentel, artwa aparrngel iwerr apmwangkwarr apenteyel-apeny. Nthakenh atha renh-rnem mwerriley-angenh, akalty-anthey-angenh.”

Anaytiley: Rernem amentewarl apentenh artwa aparrngel apentenh-apeny. Rernem Jesus renh tnakeyel, iterl-arey-angenh. Alakenh Jesus-el renh-rnem ywarr arratylenh, rernem ikwer awelhey-angenharl.

⁴⁰ Pharisee-el-rnem renh awek. Rernem Jesus ikwer angkek, “Anwekantherr ngan angkeyel? Ntwa anwenhantherr aparrng antweyl, apmwangkwarr apenteyel-rnem?”

⁴¹ Jesus angkek, “Arrantherr aparrng-apeny aneyel. Arrantherr ilelheyl, arrantherr Ingkart-kenh-angkwarr apenteyel-arrpantey. Arrantherr apmwangkwarr-antey aleth apenteyel.”

10

Angka yep-yep-akert

¹ Jesus angkek, “Artwa irrtvert-awarr-rnem rernem akwerterrparl atnarnpenh keytetyan. Rernem arrkernelhenh yep-yep-rnemek artwa apmwernemey. ²⁻³ Artwa keytelarl rtenh. Iwerran ra altywerilenhey-apeny yep-yep-rnemekan. Artwa ingwerek-anem. Artwa nhayman yep-yepek-artwey, renh-rnem akngenh. Rap arlkenh yep-yep-rnem ikwer-rnemek. Ahenty renhant iterl-arenh. Yep-yepel-rnem ahentyan renhant

iterl-arenh. Alhengk-awenhan arreyran renh, "Wethip arlkeyel wenh! Anwekanther-renh wenh!" Itnan ingwerek-ingwer iterl-arenh yep-yep-rnem, rap arlkenharl ikwer-rnemek. Renh awerl-alhenharl rerneman.

⁴ Rap renh-rnem tyerrenh aketh-warl-anem. Arrwekelarl ran alhenh yep-yeparl arntarnt-arenh ran, rerneman ingkern-the y apenteh. Yep-yepel-rnem renh awerl-alhenh. Alhengk-awenh renhantarl. ⁵ Ingwer-rnem rernem apentey-angenharl, iterl-arey-angenharl. Arreyngwer-ikwer, ingwerel-ayeth ingwer-ikwer rernem angkenharl. Renhant rerneman iterl-arenh, yep-yep renh-rnem arntarnt-arenhantarl. Ahentyan. Anterrenharl ingwer-rnem-ketyan arreyngwer-ikwer rernem awenharl yep-yepel-rnem, rernemap anterrenharl. Yep-yep-rnemey."

⁶ Jesus-elap angka ikwer-rnemek ilenh, rernemap iterl-arey-angenh, "Ilekek nhan Jesus-arl angkeyel wenh?"

Jesus ilelhheyel, "Ayengarlap ran yep-yep arntarnt-arey-angker"

⁷ Iwerr aynteyneyel alakenhan, yep-yep-rnemek. Jesus-an angkek, "Ayengarlapart iwerran, iteth-kenh apmer-warl! Ingkerrenhel ayenh iterl-arey. ⁸ Ingwer-rneman angkeyel irrtiyert-awarr-rnem. Atyenh-rnem atyeng awelheyl, yep-yep-rnem awelheyl-apeny. ⁹ Ayengarlapart iwerran. Athap itethilemarl ingkerr innga atyeng-angkwarr apetyeman rerneman iwerr-angkwarr. Apmer atyenh-warl apey-alpeman. Inkwerelheylek. Atyeng-angkwarrant inkwerelheylek mwerr-angkwarr.

¹⁰ Artwa anyemal apetyem, ra yep-yep-rnem anyelkel inetyek atwetyek-then. Alakenh-anyemant ra apetyem. Ayengan apetyek, atyenh-angkwarrarl apenteyel-rnem ingkerrenh itethileylek, intem-antey rernem iteth anetyek."

Jesus ilelhheyel, "Ayeng yep-yep arntarnt-arey-angker mwerr"

¹¹ "Ayengarlap yep-yep-rnem arntarnt-arey-angker aneyel-apeny. Anyelk-awarr apetyenty, yep-yep-rnem irrtiyert inetyek, ra yep-yep arntarnt-arey-angker-tangkwell renh ipmek atwem. Yep-yep arntarnt-arey-angker ra katy ilwem yep-yep ikweren-rnemek, renh-rnem arntarnt-aretyek apmwekety itethileylek. ¹² Warrkenh ingwer-rnem rernem manekant warrkirreyel, rernem atyeng-apeny-wenyarl. Yep-yep-rneman ikwer-rnem-kenh-wenyarl. Artwa ra man-awarr arengk artnwer arnarenty, ra aterel ikwerety anterrem, yep-yep-rnem iwerl-alhemel. Arengk artnwerel yep-yep-rnem tnhwem. Yep-yep-rnem arlperrryirremel anterrem arengk artnwer ikwerety. ¹³ Man-awarr rernem yep-yep-rnem innga arntarnt-arey-angenharl. Alakenh-kety rernem aterel anterrem arengk artnwerel tnhwekerr."

¹⁴ "Ayengarlap artwa yep-yep-rnem arntarnt-arey-angker aneyel-apeny. Atha yep-yep atyenh-rnem alhengk-aremarl, rernem atyeng akalty arppemarl. ¹⁵ Irrkaty-angkwarr Akngyeyelan ayenh alhengk-areyl arppemarl. Ayeng ikwer akalty arppemarl. Kel ayeng kaly ilwetyek yep-yep atyenh-rnemek, renh-rnem arntarnt-aretyek apmwekety. ¹⁶ Yep-yep ingwer-rnem atyenh-rnem arppemarl. Rernemap ingwer-areny-rnemarl. Atha renh-rnem akngetyem atyeng-angkwarr, rernem angka atyenh alhengk-awem-anem, ayeng ikwer-rnem arlkenty. Ikwer-penh atha ingkerrenh-antey renh-rnem anyentelhilem. ¹⁷ Alakenh-anyem Akngey atyeng artewentyel ilkelheyl, ayengarlap arlka menty anthelhem, atyenh-rnemek kaly ilwem. Ayeng ipmepenh itethirreyenh. ¹⁸ Kel menty ayeng arlka anthelhem, ayeng kaly ilwetyek ingkerrenhek alhewer. Akngyeyel ayenh rlterrkilek, ayeng kel arlka menty anthelhetek. Ra ayenh rlterrkilem, ayeng angkep itethirretyek arppemarl. Alakenh-anyem Akngyeyel atyeng arrernek arrwekel."

¹⁹ Jew-rnemel angka awek-penh, ingwer-rnem ikwer inkwerelhek, ingwer-rnemarl arrangkwarl, irrpeltherrenh. ²⁰ Rernem angkerrenh Jesus ikwer, "Ra arrenty-kenh itweng-akertarl. Ran nhenh arwengkarl angkeyel! Arrantherr ikwer awelheyan-angenharl!"

²¹ Jew ingwer-rneman angkerrek, "Jesus apek arrenty-kenh rlterrk-akert, nthakenh ra mwerr apmwel-areth angkey-angenh! Nthakenharlap artwa aparrng-penh ra mwerrilek, arrenty-kenh rlterrk-akertarl?"

Jew-rnem-kenh atyetyart-rnemel Jesus renh apwertel wetyek arrkernelheyl

²² Alyangkwell rernem akarrirrenh Jerusalem-warl, tyenkerr Hanukkah arlkwetyek. Jesus anenh arppemarl apmer ikwer-itwek. ²³ Ingwer-inger Jesus ra aketh-ampenyel lywenty-itwek itnan Solomon-kenh lywenty, ikwer-itwek ra alhenh tyaty ilkwitwek. ²⁴ Jew ingwer-rnem Jesus ikwer-warl akarrirrek, renh ayern-ayntetyek, "Nga arrayat anwekantherr ilelhhey-angenh-antey. Akngyeyel apek ngenh Christ nhenh-warl thwenek, rarl awank-akerr ilek, ahern nhenh-warl thwenetyek. Nga arrayat innga ileha, anwantherr ngenh iterl-arayntetyek."

²⁵ Jesus-el tyerneken renh-rnem, “Ayengan arrekanterr arrwekel-antey ilelhek, ayengan Christ-arl, Akngeyel arrwekeleny-rnem ilek, ayenh ahern nhenh-warl thweneyenh. Arrantherr atyeng awelhey-angenhari. Akngeyel ayenh thwenek, rlterrk ikwerenh-akertel ayeng warrkirr-ayntetyek. Arrantherr ayenh angetherr areyel. Alakenh-anyem-they arrantherr ayenh iterl-arey-areny, ayeng Christ-arl, rarl ayenh thwenek.²⁶ Arrantherr ingkerrenh atyeng irrpeltherreyelarl. Arrantherr atyeng-angkwarr apentey-angenhari. Arrantherran yep-yep atyenh-wenyarl.²⁷ Yep-yep atyenh-rneman rernem angka atyenh alhengk-awemarl. Atha renh-rnem iterl-areyel arppemarl. Rernem atyenh-angkwarr apenteyelarl.²⁸ Alakenh-anyem-they rernem iteth intem Akngey-itwek aneyenh. Nthakenh rernem ilwey-angenh. Ingwerel nthakenh renh-rnem akngakey-angenh atyeng-they.²⁹ Akngey atyenhel ayenh yep-yep-rnem-apeny antheke. Akngey ran ilkwa inngarl, rlterrk-awaty aneyel ingwer-rnem-angkwarr. Ingwer-rnemel nthakenh renh-rnem Akngey-they akngakey-angenh.³⁰ Akngey-then ayeng-then anyent-antey aneyel. Akngeyel renh-rnem ayerrpilem, atha renh-rnem ayerrpilem arppemarl.”

³¹ Jew-rnem-kenh atyetyart-rnemel Jesus renh awek-penh, rernem apwert-rnem inenh, apwertel-anem Jesus renh wetyek-aneke.³² Jesus ra angkek ikwer-rnemek, “Atha mwerr-angkwarr mpwarek ingkerrenhek ahern nhenh-itwek. Alakenh-anyem Akngeyel ayenh rlterrkilek. Arrantherr ingkerrenhel ayenh arek, ayeng mwerr-angkwarr ingkart-angkwarr warrkirrenh. Ilekek arrantherr ayenh apwertel wetyek?”

³³ Rernem Jesus ikwer irrpelthirrek, “Arrangkw. Nthakenh anwantherr ngenh atwey-angenh warrk ngkwenh-angkwarr. Ngan Ingkart-wenyarl. Ngan Akngey ilkwarrpantey irrtwyerremel ilelheyel, anyent-angkwarr-arrpantey! Alakenh-they anwantherr ngenh apwertel wetyek!”

³⁴⁻³⁵ Jesus angkek ikwer-rnemek, “Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny aynteyel: ‘Arrantherr akngey-rnem atyeng-apeny anetyek.’ Akngey-kenh pip arrwekeleny aynteyel, angka nhenh arraty innga aynteyel intem-antey. Pip-itwek Ingkart angkek ikwer-rnem-warl, ra renh-rnem akngey itnewek ikwer-apeny.³⁶ Akngeyel ayenh thwenek ahern nhenh-warl, ayenh arrernek impen ikwerenh. Ayeng antwelheyel Akngey-kenh Alerikw. Ilekek arrantherr ayenh apmwa antwey? ³⁷ Arrantherr ayenh tnaketyek atharl Akngey atyenh-kenh warrk mpwarey. ³⁸ Arrantherr apek atyeng irrpeltherreyel, ayenh tnakey-angenh, atharl ilwey-angkwarr. Kel athan warrk mwerr mpwarey Akngeyel mpwarey-apyen. Alakenh-anyem-they arrantherr ayenh tnakey-areny. Ikwer-penhan arrantherr iterl-arey-areny, Akngey-then ayeng-then anyent-anteyarl.”

³⁹ Jew-rnem atyetyart-rnemel awek-penh, rernem renh antewrrketyek arrkernelhek, tyayl-warl akwernetyek-arrpantey. Ra ikwer-rnem-kety anterrek.

⁴⁰ Ra anpenhek irrkaty-angkwarr-antey Jordan lher-angkwarr, John-elarl akngerr arrwekel kwatyl baptise-emilenh-angkwarr. Jesus ra apmer ikwer-itwek anenh.⁴¹ Jesus ra ikwer-itwek anenharl-antey, akngerr ingwer-rnem ikwer-warl akarrirrek. Rernem angkerrenh, “John-el anenhantherrenh Akngey-kenh rlterrkil mwerriley-angenhari. John-el angka arraty ilenh Jesus ikwer.”⁴² Apmer ikwerel akngerran antelhek-anem Jesus-angkwarr.

11

Lazarus ilweyel

¹ Artwa itnan ikwerenh Lazarus ra arntety ayntenh. Lazarus ra tawen akely Bethany-areny, angkwerikw ikwerenh-atherr Mary-atherr Martha-atherr.² Mary rey-antey arppemarl, rarl Jesus apernek anterel, ingkety atherr altel-anem iparek anter-penh.³ Mary Martha-atherr angkwerenheng ratherr ingwerenty angka thwenek Jesus ikwer-warl, “Ingkartay! Artwa weth ngarl ikwer ilkelheyel, ra arntety aynteyel.”

⁴ Jesus-el angka awek-penh ra angkek, “Ra nthakenh aleth-antey ilwey-angenh arntety-penh. Awaretyel atha renh itethilem, ingkerrenhel Akngey iterl-aretyek, tnaketyek inkwernelhemel, Akngey-kenh alerikw-then rernem ayenh tnaketyek arppemarl.”

⁵ Jesus ikwer-rnem artewentyel ilkelhenh Martha-ek Mary-ek-then Lazarus-ek-akerr.⁶ Jesus apmer ikwerel arteny anenh-antey, arlta atherrel alhey-angenh.⁷ Ikwer-penh ra kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-warl angkek-anem, “Apmer Judea-ampeny-warl anwantherr alpeytek.”

⁸ Kwertengerl-rnem apatemel angkek, “Akalty-anthen-anthenhay! Lyert arwa Jew-rnemel ngenh apwertel ipmek wetyek-aneke. Nga ikwer-rnem-warl angkep arppemarl alpey-angenh!”

⁹ Jesus-el tyerneken, “Awaretyel ayeng alhetyek, arlta ikwerel. Ranem angkanem ilek ikwer-rnem. Artwa ingwerenty itwernekarl apek alheyel, ra nthakenh aytney-angenh.

Ra aketh areyl ingkenyellarl arrtyerneyel-angkwarr. ¹⁰ Atwemengkel apek alhem, rap aytneharl, nthakenh arey-angenharl. Awaretyel ra alheyel itwernewarl. Awaretyel ayeng alhey arrpemarl.”

¹¹ Ikwer-penh Jesus angkek, “Lazarus ra ankwaynteyel, awaretyel ayeng ikwer-warl alhey, renh akemelhiletyek.”

¹² Kwertengerl-rnem tyerne, “Ingkartay! Ra apek ankwaynteyel, ra amentel akemirreyenh.”

¹³ Jesus ra iterl-arek, Lazarus rarl kel ilwek, ipma ayntenh. Kwertengerl-rnem rernem iterrenh Lazarus ankwaynterl-anenty-arrpantey.

¹⁴ Jesus-el renh-rnem aketh-anem ilek, “Lazarus kel ilwek. ¹⁵ Mwerr ayeng ikwer-warl alhey-angenh-antey, arrantherr ayenh iterl-arayntetyek-anem. Mpa, kel anwantherr alhey ikwer-warl.”

¹⁶ Thomas, itna ingweran Atyew, ra kwertengerl ingwer-rnem-warl angkek, “Alhey anwantherr Jesus-angkwarr, anwantherrap ikwer-itwel ilwetyek.”

Jesus angkwerenheng-atherrek amperrngirreyel

¹⁷ Jesus ra tawen Bethany-warl alhek. Apmer-arenyel-rnem ikwer iley-ayntek, artwa Lazarus-arl arrewaly kel awenggel ayntek arlta 4-pelel. ¹⁸ Bethany ra Jerusalem-they arrer-antey, 3 kilometre apek. ¹⁹ Jew akngerr akarrirrek Mary Martha ikwer-atherr-warl Jerusalem-they, renh-atherr arternpiletyek.

²⁰ Martha-el awek, Jesus rarl apetyenh. Mary apmerel arteny anenh. Martha Jesus ikwer-warl arnekirrek, ²¹ rap angkek, “Ingkartay! Nga ngwangk-antey apey-alhemer, ayteyaty atyenh itetharl anemer! ²² Aleyan atha ngenhant tnakeyel, Akngey ntw ayearenty, ra kel ngkweng awelhem.”

²³ Jesus ikwer-warl angkek, “Ayteyengkw ngkwenh itethirreyenh arrpemarl.”

²⁴ Martha-el renh tyerne, “Ayeng akalty, ra iteth akemirreyenh arlta ingkernel.”

²⁵ Jesus ikwer-warl angkek, “Ayengarl ran ipmepenh itetheley-angkeran. Ingwerel ayenh tnakenty, ra intem-antey iteth aneyenh. ²⁶ Ra ayenh tnakenty, ra intem-antey ilwey-angenh, iteth aneyenh. Ntwa ayenh tnakeyel?”

²⁷ Martha angkek, “Ya Ingkartay! Atha ngenh tnakem, ngan Akngey-kenh alerikw Christ-arl, renhey-antey Akngeyel ra arrwekeleny-rnem ilek ahern-areny-rnem-warl thwenetyek, renh-rnem ingkerrenh itethiletyek.”

²⁸ Alakenh-anyem angkek-penh ra Mary-warl angkey-alpek, “Akalty-anthey-angker kel ra apetyek, ra ngkweng-anem yangkelhek.”

²⁹ Mary ra anamerl-antey akemirrerl-alhek, ikwer-warl alhek. ³⁰ Jesus ra tawen-warl alhey-angenh-antey, ra akwerrel-antey anek. ³¹ Akngerr akarrirrek ikwer-atherr-warl arternpiletyek. Rernem Mary renh arek, rarl anamerl-antey warl-they tyerrelhenhek aketh-warl, awengng-warl alhenty-arrpantey. Rernem renh apentenh, ³² Mary Jesus-warl apetyek, ampwethel-atherr arrernelhemel. Ra renh ilek, “Ingkartay! Nga awank-antey nhenh-warl apey-alhemer, ayteyaty atyenh iteth-anteyarl anemer.”

³³ Jesus-el arek, rarl artnenh, Jew ingwer-rnem artnenh arrpemarl. Ranem amperrngirrek ikwer-rnem.

Anayntileyel: Ra artewentyel iterrek, rernemarl ikwer irrpelthirrenh, ipmepenh itethiley-angenh-arrpantey.

³⁴ Ra renh-rnem ayerne, “Nthenh-warl arrantherr arrewaly renh irrtvert-akwernek?” Rernem renh ilek, “Ingkartay apetya, intwaretyek.”

³⁵ Jesus-anem artnek. ³⁶ Jew-rnem angkerrek, “Ran Lazarus-ek artewentyel ilkelhek.”

³⁷ Ingwer-rnem alakenh angkerrenh, “Ra artwa aparrngantarl annga rilkelhilek awankan rilterr ilkwakert, ran apetyey-angenh arrewaly yanh mwerriletyek!”

Jesus-el Lazarus ipmepenh itethilemel akemelhileyel

³⁸ Jesus aleth-antey amperrngirrenh. Ra intey-warl alhek intwaretyek. Intey-itwek rernem apwert ilkwa arriw arrngertewek Jesus-el arey-alhek. ³⁹ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Apwert ilkwa yanh arrangelhilenherr-arey arriw-they.”

Martha angkek, “Ingkartay! Arrewaly ayntek arlta 4-ek-atwety, aley-anem ra arrewaly inteng-anem inteyel.”

⁴⁰ Jesus angkek, “Atha ngenh kel ilek, ntw ayeenh tnakenty, ntwap areyenh, Akngey rilterr ilkwakert inggarl aneyel!”

⁴¹ Rernem apwert renh arrangelhilek intey-they. Jesus-arl alker-warl itnywenemel angkek, “Akngeyay! Ayeng ngkweng inkwerelheyl, ntwarl ayenh awek. ⁴² Ayeng kel akalty ntw ayeenh aleth aweyel, ayengarl angkeyel-anem, nhenh-rnem akalty anetyek, ntwarl ayenh thwenek.”

⁴³ Ikwer-penhan Jesus artewentyel arlkek, “Lazarus-ay! Kel tyerrelha!”

⁴⁴ Lazarus ranem tyerrelhek intey-they arrewaly-kenh arnkwakert-antey. Rernem arnkwa renh iltya ingkethey lheley-angenh-antey. Rag-el inngerr artelhenh-antey. Alakenh Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Arnkwa ikwer-they lhelenherr-arey, ra apmer-warl alpey-akenh." Akngerrel Jesus renh tnakenh, rernemarh renh arek, rarh Lazarus renh itethilek.

Atyetyart-rnem angkerreyel, nthakenh Jesus renh ipmek atwetyek

⁴⁵ Ingwer-rnem Mary-kenh apmer-warl alhek-rnem, rernem Jesus renh arek, ra Lazarus renh itethilek arrewaly-penh. Rernem Jesus renh-anem tnakemel apentek.

⁴⁶ Ingwer-rnem alpek Jerusalem-warl. Rernem Pharisee-rnem iley-alpek, Jesus-elarl Lazarus renh itethilek. ⁴⁷ Pharisee-rnem anyentirrek, rernem angkerreyek atyetyart ingwer-rnem-then. "Nthakenh anwantherr artwa renh ileman? Ra ilek-ilek mpwareyeyel rterrk ilkwakertel. ⁴⁸ Anantherr renh arternpiletyek rernem renh apentekerr, Rome-areny atyetyart-rnem anwekantherr ahelirrekerr. Rernem tyaty ilkwa atakekerr, anwenhantherr Israel-areny-rnem atwekerr arppemarl."

⁴⁹ Council-rnem artwa anyent itnan Caiaphas-arl. Ra ingkart atyetyart anenh tyaty ilkwitwek. Ra ingwer-rnem-warl angkek, "Arrantherr arwengkarl, iterl-arey-angenh! ⁵⁰ Anwantherr renh menty tyarlewenty atwey-angenh, Rome-arenyel-rnem anwenhantherr ingkerrenh-antey atwem. Anwantherr artwa anyent atwenty, Rome-arenyel-rnem anwenhantherr menty arem atwey-angenh. Alakenh-angkwarr ra katy ilwetyek ingkerrenhek." ⁵¹ Caiaphas ra ament angkey-angenh, ingkart-kenh-angkwarr arrwekel angkek arraty-angkwarr, Jesus ra Jew ingkerrenhek katy ilwem, rernem iteth anetyek. ⁵² Arraty ingga Jesus ra Jew-rnemekant katy ilwey-angenh. Ra ingkart-areny ingkerrenhek ilwek, apmer arpanenh-areny-rnemek, renh-rnem anyentelhiletiek. ⁵³ Ikwer-penhan Jew-kenh atyetyart-rnem iterrenh, nthakenh rernem Jesus renh ipmek atwetyek.

⁵⁴ Jesus-el iterl-arek, Jew-rnemarl ikwer angkerrenh, renh atwetyek. Alakenh-they ra Judea-ampenyel alhey-angenh, ingkerrenhel renh arekerr. Ra Jew-rnem-kenh atyetyart-rnem-kety arlengkewelhek. Ra tawen akely-warl alhek arlengkewelhemel, itnan Ephraim, apmer arlpaw-they arrentyeyel. Ra ikwer-itwek anenh kwertengerl ikwerrenh-rnem-akert.

⁵⁵ Jew-rnem Jerusalem-warl akarrirrenh apmer arpanenh-they, Anperarl Alhek "Passover" tyenkerr arlkwetyek. Arlta arrerirrek arppemarl. Rernem tyenkerr atyenhilek, akngerrel arlkwetyek. ⁵⁶⁻⁵⁷ Atyetyart ilkwernem rernem Jesus renh antwerrketyek-arrpantey arkernelnenh Pharisee-rnem-then Jerusalem-itwek-antey. Rernem ingkerrenh ilek, "Arrantherr Jesus arenty, arrantherr anwekantherr iletiek." Ikwer-penhan ingkerrenh Jesus ikwer nthwenh. Rernem tyaty ilkwitwek akarrirrek, rernem angkerrenh, "Jesus ra nthakenh apmer nheng-warl apetyey-angenh ngay?"

12

*Mary-el anter mwerr-angker intey-angker Jesus ingkatherr aperneyel
(Matthew 26:6-13; Mark 14:3-9)*

¹ Arlta 6-penh Anperarl Alhek "Passover" tyenkerr arrangkw-antey arlkwetyek-aneke. Jesus tawen akely-warl alhek, itnan Bethany, apmer irrkaty ikwer-warl ra artwa Lazarus awank ipmepenh itethilek-warl. ² Martha-el-then Mary-el-then amern ampernek ikwer, ra arlkwetyek apmer ikwer-itwek. Artwa Lazarus ikwer-itwek anenh arppemarl. Angkwerekw Martha-el amern arlperrtyilemel anthek.

³ Mary-el anter mwerr-angker intey-angker inek, rarh arrwekel man akngerrel payamelek. Anter renh-anem mwerr-angker intey-angker Jesus ingkatherr-warl thelek, alta kapwert-penhel-anem irrarlkemel. Akngerrel anter renh interneke mwerr-angker warl ikwer-itwek.

⁴ Kwertengerl anyent anenh arppemarl, itnan ikwerrenh Judas Iscariot-arl. Artwa irrkaty rey-antey rarh ahelengkw-rnem-warl Jesus renh ahayiweyenh, ipmek atwetyek. ⁵ Judas ra arek, Mary-elarl Jesus-kenh ingka atherr-warl anter thelenh, altel iparem. Ra ingwer-rnem ilek, "Arelh yanhelan anter arimpek. Ra anter renh tharlemiley-angenharl 300 thilp ngkwelty inetyek, ra ngkwelty renh-rnem anthemel-anem man-weny-rnem angayakw-rnem-then." ⁶ Judas ilkelhey-angenh man-weny-rnemek amern-weny-rnem-thenek, arrangkw. Judas-el ngkwelty-rnem akwetyenh kwertengerl ingwer-rnem-they. Ra man atnyenenh yakweth akelyel. Ra irrtiyertel yakweth akely-they inenh. Anyelkawarrarlap ran.

⁷ Jesus-el Judas renh ilek, "Renh Iltey-angenh! Mareny-angkwarr ra ayenh anterel apernek, ingwer-rnemel ayenh awenng-warl akwernetiek. ⁸ Man-weny anayntem

intem-antey arrekanterr-itwel. Ayeng arrekanterr-itwel aney-angenh intem-antey ahern nhel. Arranterr nthakenh ayenh arey-angenh ahern nhenh-itwek intem-antey. Lyert arranterr atyengant iterretyek.”

Atyetyart ilkwernem angkerreyel Lazarus ipmek atwetyek

⁹ Jew-rnemel awek, Jesus ra Bethany-itwek anenh, rernem alhek nthwetyek ikwer. Rernem alhek Lazarus renh aretyek arppemarl, renharl arrewaly-penh Jesus-el itethilek. ¹⁰⁻¹¹ Rernem Lazarus itetharl arek-penh, akngerr ingwer-rnem Jew-kenh-angkwarr-kety ipmelhek-anem, Jesus-angkwarrant rernem apentenh. Atyetyart ilkwernem alakenh-kety arlkarirrenh. Rernem anyentirremel angkerrek, Lazarus-then ipmek atwetyek.

Jesus Jerusalem-warl apetyeyel

(Matthew 21:1-11; Mark 11:1-11; Luke 19:28-40)

¹² Jew-rnem akngerr akarrirrek arrwekel-antey Jerusalem-itwek, Anperarl Alhek “Passover” amern tyenkerr arlkwetyek. Rernem awek Jesus-arl apetyenh Jerusalem-warl. ¹³ Waly-rnem rernem akalthenh ikwer inkwerelhemel. Jerusalem-they rernem alhek, Jesus renh rlwatetyek, rarl apetyenh ikwer-rnem-warl-athek. Rernem arlkerl-apenh, “Akngey ikwer anwantherr inkwerelhey! Akngeyel anwenhantherr arrwekel ilek, renh anwekantherr-warl thwenetyek, ra atyetyart anwekantherrenh ingkerrenhek anetyek. Akngey ra inkwerelheyel ikwer. Akngeyel renh arntarnt-areyel. Israel-areny-kenh atyetyart ilkwa. Mwerr renh tnakeyel ingkerrenhel.”

¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Kel Jesus-el tangkey-anem arey-alhek. Ra tangkey ikwer-warl nganerl-alhek, iwerrel-antey alhenh. Angka nhenh irrkaty-antey Akngey-kenh pip arrwekeleny-itwek ayntenh-antey: “Jerusalem-areny-rnem arranterr aterirrey-angenh anetyek! Atyetyart anwekantherrenh apetyeyel, tangkey-akert.” ¹⁶ Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem angka arrwekeleny ikwer iypelirrekarlarl. Ingwer-ingeran Akngeyel Jesus renh itethilek-penh, ra apmer irrwerl-warl alpek-penh, rernem iterl-arek-anem, Akngey-kenh pip arrwekeleny angka arrwekel ayntenh-angkwarr-antey.

Anayntileyel: Angka arrwekel ayntenh Zechariah 9.

¹⁷⁻¹⁸ Akngerr awank anenh apmer Bethany-itwek. Rernem Jesus angetherr arek, Lazarus renharl itethilek. Lazarus ra intey-they tyerrelhek. Akngerr Jerusalem-warl alpek, rernem ingwer-rnem iley-alpek, renharl Jesus-el itethelek-penh. Alakenh-they akngerr akarrirrek, Jesus renh rlwatetyek. ¹⁹ Pharisee-rnemel akngerr arek. Rernem angkerrenh, “Nthakenh anwantherr irreman? Akngerrrelarl Jesus renh apenteyel-angkwarrant!”

²⁰ Greece-areny-rnem ingwer-rnem Jerusalem-itwek arrwekel-antey akarrirrek arppemarl, Anperarl Alhek “Passover” tyenkerr arlkwetyek, inkwerelhemel. ²¹ Kwertengerl anyent itnan ikwerenh Philip, ra Bethsaida-areny Galilee-ampeny. Ra anenh Jerusalem-itwek arppeparl. Greece-areny-rnem Philip-warl alhek. Rernem angkek ikwer-warl, “Anantherr ilkelheyel, Jesus aretyek.” ²² Philip alhek Andrew-warl, renh iletyek. Ratherr atherr-antey alhek, Jesus renh iletyek.

²³ Jesus ilelhek, “Arlta atyenh arrer-anem, Akngeyel ayenh rlterrkileyenh, ayeng atyetyart ingkerrenhek anetyek rlterrk ilkwakert, ingkerrenhel ayenh iterl-aretyek Artwa Impen Akngey-kenh. ²⁴ Angka arraty innga ayeng ilelheyel arrekanterr; arranterr ayenh iterl-aretyek. Artwa ingwerel ntang anyent ahern-warl iwem, amern lyapetyek. Ntang anyent ikwer-they akngerram-akngerrirreyenh. Ntang anyent ywerreyenh, ra intwenhey-alpeyenh. Ikwer-they ntang akngerram-akngerr-anem irrem.”

Anayntileyel: Alakenh-anyem artwa anyent-they akngerram-akngerrirreyenh arppemarl. Ra ilwek. Rernem renh akwernek ahern intey-warl, ntang akwernem-apeny. Ikwer-penh ra itethirrenhey-alpek, amern ntang intwenhey-alpek-apeny. Ingkart-kenh-angkwarr alakenh aynteyel. Akngerrrel renh tnakeyel, rernem iteth-anem irrem intem-antey.

²⁵ “Nga amentewarl alhenty, ngap intem-antey iteth aney-angenh. Ntwa Akngey-angkwarr apententy, nga intem-antey iteth aneyenh. ²⁶ Ingwerenty atyeng warrkirretyek, ra ayenh arraty apenterl-ayntetyek. Warrkenh atyenh-rnem ingkerrenh alhayntem atyeng-angkwarr intem-antey. Rernem atyeng warrkirrenty, Akngeyel renh mwerr antwem.”

Jesus ilelheyel kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemek

²⁷ Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemek ilelhek, “Ayeng amperrngirreyel. Nthakenh ayeng angkey-angenh. Ingwer-rnemel ayenh irrwapenh-antheyenh, rernem ayenh atweyenh. Kel menty rernem ayenh atwey. Akngey atha ayerney-angenh, ayenh itethiletyek. Ayeng ahern nhenh-warl apetyek, ingkerrenhek katy ilwetyek. ²⁸ Akngeyay!

Arraty-angkwarr alakenhey, rernem ngenh iterl-arayntetyek, nga rlterrk ilkwakert aneyel.”

Ingkart-anem irrwerl-they angkek, “Ayeng arrwekel-antey ingkerrenh-warl lwewarrernelhek. Aley-anem ayeng ikwer-rnem-warl lwewarrernelhem arppemarl, ayeng rlterrk ilkwakert aneyel.”²⁹ Angka artewenty ingga. Ingwer-rnemel awek, awely-awely angkenty-apeny. Ingwer-rnem angkerrenh angel Jesus-ek angkenty-arrpantey.

³⁰ Jesus angkek ikwer-rnem-warl, “Arrantherr iterreyel ra atyeng-warl angkenty-arrpantey. Arrangkw. Ran arrekanterrant angkek, arrantherr renh iterl-aretyek, ra rlterrk ingga aneyel. ³¹ Ingkartel ingkerrenh akngakeyenh, apmwa apek mwerr apek. Arrenty ra atyetyart ahern nhenh-itwek aneyel. Aley-anem Ingkartel renh irrenteyel. ³² Ingwerel-rnem ayenh tyweneyenh. Ayeng arwerl iylypeyl-atherrel tywenelheyenh. Ayeng ilweyenh. Athan apmwan ingkerrenh-they iweyenh. Atha atyenh-rnem ingkerrenh atyeng-warl akngetyeyenh. Ingkerrenhel ayenh tnakeyenh.”³³ Jesus-el angka ikwer-rnem anayntilek, nthakenharl ra ilweyenh.

³⁴ Ingkerrenh Jesus-warl angkek, “Arrangkw. Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen renh rernem tywenemel atwey-angenh. Akngey-kenh pip alakenh aynteyel: ‘Christ ra aleth-antey iteth aneyenh.’ Angwenharlart ran, Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen?”

³⁵⁻³⁶ Jesus ikwer-rnem ilelhek, “Akngey-kenh lyenenty-akert arrwekantherr-itwek akely arwa anem ahern nhenh-itwek, arrer-anem ayeng alpemyenh. Arrantherr arraty-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek, atyeng-angkwarr lyententy-akertel iwerr arraty apenteyel-apeny.”

³⁷ Jesus-el ilek-ilek mpwarenh ingkerrenh-itwek, rernem aretyek. Ingwer-rnem irrpeltherrenh, ikwer awelhey-angenh. ³⁸ Angka nhenh awank-akerr angkakert Isaiiah-el arrwekel ingkwernek. Angka arraty innganem irrek. Isaiiah-kenh alakenh ayntenh: “Ingkartay! Angwenhel anenhantherr tnakem, angka ngkwenh anwantherr ileyey? Arrangkw. Ingkerrenhel tnakey-angenh-antey. Angwenhel arek, ntwia ilek-ilek-angkwarr mpwarek rlterrk? Arrangkw. Rernem arey-angenh-antey.”

³⁹⁻⁴⁰ Isaiiah-el angka ingweran ingkwernek awank-akerr: “Ingkartel renh-rnem mpwarek, rernem aparrng-apeny anayntetyek, Ingkart renh iterl-arey-angenh. Renh-rnem mpwarek arppemarl, rernem angka Ingkart-kenh away-angenh anetyek. Alakenh-anyem-they rernem Ingkart-kenh-angkwarr angkepirrey-angenh! Ra nthakenh renh-rnem mwerriley-angenh.” Alakenh Isaiiah-el awank-akerr ingkwernenh. Alakenh-anyem-they Jew-kenh atyetyart-rnemel Jesus apentey-angenh. ⁴¹ Awank-akerr Ingkartel Isaiiah ilek, Jesus ra arawerrng rlterrk-akert aneyenh. Alakenh-anyem Isaiiah-el angka arrwekel ingkwernek Jesus-wenyankel.

⁴² Jew atyetyart ingwer-rnemel Jesus renh tnakenh. Rernem aterirrenh Pharisee-rnem-kety, ingwer-rnemel ilelhey-angenh. Rernem ilelhenty Pharisee-rnemel, renh-rnem iltem Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty ikwer-they irrentemel. ⁴³ Atyetyart-rnem ilkelhenh ahern-areny-rnemel renh-rnem tnaketyek, Pharisee-el-rnemant.

Jesus ahern nhenh-warl apetyek, ingkerrenh itethileyek

⁴⁴ Jesus artewentyel angkek, “Ingwerel apek ayenh arenty, ra Akngey-then-antey arem arppemarl, rarl ayenh thwenek nhenh-warl. ⁴⁵ Ingwerel ayenh tnakenty, ra Akngey-then-antey tnakem arppemarl, rarl ayenh thwenek nhenh-warl. ⁴⁶ Ayeng ahern nhenh-warl apetyek lyenenty impen ingkerrenhek anetyek. Ingwerentyel ayenh tnakenty, ra iterl-arem-anem, ra nthakenh ingwemerntel aney-angenh arrangkw. Ayeng lyenenty impen apetyek, ingkerrenh lyenenty ikwer-itwek anetyek, Akngey-then-anem iterl-arayntetyek. Lyenenty-akertel iwerr arraty apenteyel-apeny. ⁴⁷ Ingwer-rnemel angka atyenh awem-penh rernem ap ipmelhem-anem, atha nthakenh renh-rnem arrkerney-angenh, apmwan antwemel, arrangkw. Ayeng apetyek, ingkerrenh itethileyek. ⁴⁸ Ingwerenty menty angkem atyengety, angka atyenh-kety intwemelirrenty, arla ingkernelant ra apmwelhileyel angka atyenh-angkwarr. ⁴⁹ Atha amentel angka nhenh iley-angenh. Akngey rarl ayenh thwenek, atha ikwerrenh-angkwarr ileyey, rarl ayenh ilantheke-angkwarr. ⁵⁰ Arrantherr angka ikwerrenh tnakenty, arrantherr iteth intem aneyenhan. Alakenh-they atha arrekanterrh ileyey arraty-angkwarr Akngey rarl ayenh ilantheke-angkwarr-antey.”

13

Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerrenh-rnem ingkety lheweyel

¹ Jew rernem ngwangkant akarrirreyel, rernem Anperarl Alhek “Passover” tyenkerr arlkwetyek. Jesus-el iterl-arek-anem, arla ikwerrenh arrer-anem, ra Akngey-warl

alptyek ahern nhenh-they. Jesus amperrngirrek ikwerenh-rnemek, renharl apentenh-rnemek ahern nhenh-areny-rnem. Ra ikwer-rnem ilkelhenh intem-antey ilwetyek-atwety.

² Ingkeny aylpenhekel, Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert anyentirrek, amern arlkwetyek. Judas Iscariot kwertengerl anyent ra anenh arppemarl ikwer-rnem-itwek, ra Simon-kenh alerikw. Arrenty ra Judas arrwekel-antey ilek, Judas ra Jesus renh ahayiwetyek ahelengkw-rnem-warl.

³ Jesus ra iterl-arelhok, Akngeyalarl renh rlterrkiek, ra ingkerrenhek atyetyart anetyek. Ra akalty arppemarl, ra Akngey-they apetyek, ra Akngey-warl alpem arppemarl. ⁴ Rernem amern arlkwenharl-antey, Jesus arnkwa arlpenty lhelek, ahern-warl arrennemel. Aneny ra arertnelhek rag-el. ⁵ Kwaty-anem ra inpek rtnwewarl. Anyentarl-anyentarl Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ingkety irrarlkeynek rag-el artwerretyilemel. ⁶ Jesus ra apetyek Peter-warl. Peter-el ayernekanem, "Ingkartay! Ingka ayenh-then ntwa irrarlkey-angenh."

⁷ Jesus-el renh tyerne, "Lyertan arrantherr iterl-arey-angenh, atharl arrenhantherrenh ingkety irrarlkeyneyel. Ingwer-ingerant arrantherr iterl-areyenganh."

⁸ Peter ikwer arrngert angkek, "Ingka atyenh irrarlkey-angenh, menty!"

Jesus ikwer-warl angkek, "Nga arlkarirrenty, atyenh-wenyarl nga!"

⁹ Peter ikwer-warl angkek, "Ingkartay! Ingka atyenh kwatyel irrarlka, akwatherr-then akapwert-then ingkerrenh-antey!"

¹⁰ Jesus angkek ikwer-warl, "Ingwer-rnem ingkerrenh irrarlkenty, rernemap alyelk ingkerrenh-anemarl, aterng-weny. Ahernel alhenty, rernem ingketyant aterng. Arrantherr alyelk, anyentant arrangkwarl alyelk-wenyarl." ¹¹ Jesus ra arrwekel-antey iterl-arenh, anyentelarl renh ahayiweyenh ahelengkw-rnem-warl. Alakenh-anyem ra angkek anyent ikwer. Anyent apmwa anenh ikwer-rnem-itwel.

¹² Jesus ra renh-rnem ingka irrarlkek-penh, ra arnkwa arlpentyel-anem aylpek angkep arppemarl. Ra arrennelhek arppemarl, rap renh-rnem ayerne, "Ilekek atha arrenhantherr ingkety irrarlkek?" ¹³⁻¹⁴ Arrantherr ayenh 'Ingkart' itneweyel, 'Akalty-anthen-anthen-then.' Alakenh-anyeman arraty-angkwarrarl. Innga ayeng Ingkart arrekantherrenh akalty-anthen-anthen-then. Arrantherr warrkenh atyenh-rnem. Atha arrenhantherr ingka lhewenyek. Arrantherr irrkaty-angkwarr anetyek, ayeng aneyel-angkwarr-antey. Arrantherr-anemarl ingkern ingka lhewerr-ayntetyek. ¹⁵⁻¹⁶ Ayeng arrekantherr lwewarrernelhek, arrantherr arraty-angkwarr apentetyek. Arrantherr atyenh-angkwarr anayntetyek. Atha arrenhantherr arraty-angkwarr ileyel, warrkenh ingwerenty nthakenh atyetyart ikwerenh-angkwarr ilkwa aney-angenh. Artwamp-angkwarr akely-antey aneyel. Artwa ra ingwer thwenem angkakert. Angkakert ra atyetyart ikwerenh akely-anteyarl aneyel. Warrkenh nthakenh ilkwa arppem illehy-angenh. ¹⁷ Arrantherr mwerr-angkwarr alakenh apententy, Akngeyel arrenhantherr arntarnt-areyenh inkwerelhemel.

¹⁸⁻¹⁹ Arrantherr alyelk aneyel mwerr-angkwarr. Anyentant alyelk-weny aneyel apmwa. Ingwer-inger artwa anyent ra atyengety intwemelirrenty arrantherr areyenh. Akngey-kenh angka aynteyel alakenh: 'Artwa ikwer-angkwarr atha amern-then akert-then arlkwem, ra atyengety intwemelirrem-anem apmwangkwarr.' Alakenh-anyem ayeng artwa ikwer-penh angkeyel arrwekel, arrantherr atyeng awelhetyek. Arrantherr renh areyenh atyengety intwemelirrenty, arrantherr angka atyenh iterl-areyenh, inngarl ayengan, Akngey-kenh alerikwan. ²⁰ Atha arrenhantherr arraty innga ileyel. Atha arrenhantherr angka atyenh-akert thweneyel, arrantherr apmer arpanenh-warl ilerl-apayntetyek. Ingwerenty arrekantherr awelhenty inkwerelhemel, ra atyeng-then-antey awelhem inkwerelhemel. Ra akngey atyenhkek awelhem arppemarl, rarl ayenh thwenek."

Jesus-el kwertengerl-rnem ileyel, Judas-elarl renh ahelengkw-rnem-warl ahayiweyenh

²¹ Jesus ra illehek-penh ra alpweyirrek. Ra kwertengerl-rnem ilek, "Innga atha arraty arrenhantherrenh ileyel, kwertengerl anyentel ayenh ahayiweyenh ahelengkw-rnem-warl, rernem ayenh antwerrkemel atweyek."

²² Kwertengerl rernem ywan iterrek-anem. Rernem anngant-arey arerrek ywan iterremel. ²³ Kwertengerl anyent ingwer Jesus-itwek anenh. Jesus ra ikwer artewentyel ilkelhenh intem. ²⁴ Peter-el iltyelant renh ilek, "Jesus ayerna, angwenhek ra angkeyelan."

²⁵ Ra Jesus renh ayerne, "Ingkartay! Angwenhel ngenh ahayiweyenh?"

²⁶ Jesus-el tyerne, "Atha amern akely arlkwerrng-warl apelyilem, athap anyent renh anthem, artwa anyent renhey-antey irrkaty-antey rarl ayenh ahayiweyenh." Jesus-el amern akely arlkwerrng apelyilek, renh Judas anthemel. Simon Iscariot-kenh

alerikwarlap ran. ²⁷⁻³⁰ Judas-elan amern anamerl-antey inerl-alhek. Arrenty Satan ikwer-warl antelhek.

Jesus angkek, "Judas, anamerl alha, nga ilkelheyel-angkwarr, ntwā mpwaretyek." Judas-el man atnyenenh yakwethenp. Kwertengerl-rnem iterrek, Jesus-el Judas ilantheh, rang tyenkerr atyenhilentyek-athen amern payemeletyek. Ingwer-rnem iterrek, Jesus-elarl Judas thwenentyek-athen, man man-weny-rnem antheyentyek-arrpantey.

Jesus-el kwertengerl-rnem ileyel, rernem mwerr-angkwarr anayntetyek

³¹ Judas alhek-penh Jesus-arl kwertengerl-rnemek angkek, "Ingwerel-rnem ayenh iterl-areyenh Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen, ayengarl rlterrk ilkwakert aneyel, Akngeyelarl ayenh rlterrkilek. Rernem iterl-areyenh Akngey rlterrk ilkwakert aneyel arrpemar. Rernem ikwer inkwerelheyenh. ³² Arraty innga! Ayeng Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen. Akngey ra lwewarrernelheyel ingkerrenh-angkwarr, Artwa Impen ayeng rlterrk ilkwakert aneyel. Lyert ayeng lwewarrernelhem.

³³ Atyenh-rnem, alerl ayeng alyep arrekantherr-itwek anem. Ikwer-penh arrantherr atyeng ywarn nthweyenh, arrantherrap nthakenh ayenh arey-angenh. Arrantherr iterl-areyel apek, atha Jew atyetyart-rnem arrwekel-antey ilek-penh? Atha ilek alakenh, 'Ayeng apmer ingwer-warl alpem. Arrantherr ywarn apmer ikwer-warl alpeyenh.' Aleyan atha angka irrkaty arrekantherr ileyel. Ayeng apmer ingwer-warl alpem. Arrantherr ikwer-warl alpey-angenh arrangkw. ³⁴ Alakenh mwerr: Kel atha arrekantherr angka Akngey-kenh ingwer-anem arrenem alakenh. Arrantherr ingwer-rnem arntarnt-arayntetyek, atharl arrenhantherr arntarnt-areyel-apeny. ³⁵ Arrantherr mwerrant-arey anetyek. Alakenh-angkwarr ingwer-rnemel arrenhantherr iterl-arem, arrantherrarl kwertengerl atyenh-rnem aneyel."

Jesus angkeyel Peter-warl, "Nga ilelheyenh, ntwā ayenh iterl-arey-angenh-arrpantey"

³⁶ Simon Peter-el Jesus ayerne, "Ingkartay! Nthenh-warl ngan alheyenh?"

Jesus-el renh tyerne, "Ayeng apmer ingwer-warl alpem. Nga ikwer-warl alerl alpeyenh, ingwer-ingerant-anem alpeyenh arrpemar."

³⁷ Peter-el Jesus ayerne, "Ingkartay! Ilek-kety ayeng ngkweng-warl alpeyenh? Ingwer-rnemel ngenh atwekerr, atha ngenh arntarnt-arem. Kel rernem ayenh ipmek atwetyek, alakenh-anyem mwerrarl. Ayeng aterirrey-angenh, katy ngkweng ilwetyek ayeng arlka menty anthelhetyek."

³⁸ Jesus-el Peter renh ilek, "Nga katy atyeng ilwey-angenh. Atha ngenh arraty ileyel, ingwer-inger tywek-tywek irrwey ingwepenh arlkey-ayntekerrem-awaty, nga irrpty-inger ilelhetyek, ntwā ayenh iterl-arey-angenh akwerrp-arrpantey."

14

Jesus-el iwerr mwerr mpwareyel Akngey-warl-athek, anwantherr apent-ayntetyek

¹ Jesus kwertengerl-rnemek angkek, "Artewentyel iterrey-angenh anayntetyek. Akngey renh tnakay, ayenh tnakem arrpemar. ² Akngey atyenh-kenh apmer ilkwa. Irrtywerrey-angenh atha arraty innga arrenhantherr ileyel. Ayeng arrwekel alpem, apmer arrekantherr mpwaretyek. ³ Ayeng apey-alpeyenh, atha arrenhantherr inkngwerl-alpetyek apmer nhak-warl, arrantherr aney-alpetyek Akngey-kenh apmer-itwek. Arrantherr atyeng-itwek anetyek. ⁴ Arrantherr iwerr iterl-areyel, ayengarl ikwer-warl alpeyenh."

⁵ Thomas angkek, "Ingkartay! Anwantherr iwerr ikwer akwerrparl. Nthakenh anwantherr iwerr ikwer-warl alpeyenh?"

⁶ Jesus ilelhek Thomas-ek, "Ayengarl iwerr anyentarl Akngey-warl-athek. Atha angka arraty ingkerrenhek iley-angker. Atha anyentelarl arrewaly-penhan itethilem. Nthakenh ingwerenty alpey-angenh Akngey-warl atyeng-wenyel. Atyeng-angkwarrant nga Akngey-warlan alpem. ⁷ Arrantherr ayenh iterl-arenty, arrantherr Akngey atyenh renh iterl-arem arrpemar. Kel arrantherr ayenh arek-penh, arrantherr ikwer akalty."

⁸ Philip angkek Jesus-ek, "Ingkartay! Anwantherr Akngey aretyek, anwantherr ikwer inkwerelhetyek."

⁹ Jesus-el Philip renh ilek, "Ayeng arrekantherr-angkwarr alhenh, arrantherr ayenh iterl-arey-areny. Ingwerentyel ayenh arenty, ra Akngey arem arrpemar. Kel arrantherr Akngey renh arek. ¹⁰ Nga atyeng irrpelthirreyel-antey. Ntwā ayenh tnakey-areny, Akngey atyeng-itwel aneyel, ayeng Akngey ikwer-itwel aneyel arrpemar. Angka anyent-antey. Angka atyenh-weny ikweren-angkwarr Akngey warrkirreyel. ¹¹ Arrantherr ayenh tnakey-areny. Akngey atyeng-itwel aneyel, ayeng ikwer-itwel aneyel arrpemar. Kel arrantherr ayenh tnaketyekant, atharl angka ikweren-ilerl-apenh,

ayeng warrkirrenh ikwerenh-angkwarr; arrantherr arek. ¹² Atha arrenhantherr arrayeylel. Arrantherr atyeng-angkwarr apentemy, arrantherr atyeng-apeny mpwareyengan. Ayeng Akngey-kenh apmer-warl alpemarl-kety, arrantherr ilek-ilek mwerr-angker mpwareyenh. ¹³ Arrantherr ayenh ayernenty itna atyenh-angkwarr; ayeng arrekantherr awelhem, ilek-ilek arrekantherr mpwarem, Akngey-kenh-angkwarr. Alakenh-anyem ingkerrenhel Akngey renh iterl-areyenh, ra rlterrk ilkwakertarl aneyel. ¹⁴ Arrantherr ayenh ayernenty itna atyenh-angkwarr; atha alakenh mpwarem arrekantherr.”

Jesus-el kwertengerl-rnem ileyel, ra Itnweng Rlwart thweneyenh

¹⁵ Jesus-el kwertengerl-rnem ilek, “Arrantherr atyeng artewentyel ilkelhenty, arrantherr angka atyenh-angkwarr apentem. ¹⁶⁻¹⁷ Atha Akngey ayernem, ra Itnweng Rlwart arrekantherr-warl thwenetyek, arrenhantherr akalty-anthayntetyek, ranem arrekantherr-itwek aleth-antey anayntetyek. Ahern-arenyel Itnweng renh iterl-arey-angenh. Arrantherr renh iterl-areyel, nthakenh ra arrenhantherr iwerl-alhey-angenh. Ra arrekantherr-itwel intem-antey aneyenh. ¹⁸ Ayeng Akngey-kenh apmer-warl alpenty, nthakenh atha arrenhantherr iwerl-alhey-angenh. Ayeng arrekantherr-warl apely-alpeyenh. ¹⁹ Ingwer-ingeran ahern-areny-rnemel ayenh arey-angenh, arrantherr ayenh areyenh iteth-antey anngetherr. Arrantherr iteth aneyenh atyeng-angkwarr. ²⁰ Arrantherr ayenh iterl-areyenh, ayengarl Akngey-kenh-angkwarr aneyenh. Arrantherr iterl-areyenh ayeng arrekantherr-itwek aneyel arppemarl. Arrantherr itwek aneyel arppemarl. ²¹ Ingwerenty angka atyenh-angkwarr apentem, atharl renh antheek. Akngey ikwer inkwerelheyl, ayeng ikwer inkwerelhem arppemarl. Ayeng ikwer-warl aremirreyenh, ra ayenh iterl-arayntetyek.”

²² Judas ingwer; Judas Iscariot-weny, ra Jesus renh ayerneek “Ingkartay! Ilek ngan alakenh angkek? Ilek nga lwewarrnelhem anwekantherrant? Ahern-areny ingwer-rnem-alew?”

²³ Jesus angkek Judas-warl, “Ingwerenty ilkelhenty atyeng-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek, ra atyeng awelh-ayntem. Akngey atyenh ikwer ilkelh-ayntem arppemarl. Aylak ikwer-warl apetyem arppemarl, ikwer-itwek anetyek. ²⁴ Ingwerenty atyeng-angkwarr-kety arlkarirrenty, angka atyenh ra awalhey-angenh. Angka atyenh-wenyarl Akngey atyenh-kenh, rarl ayenh thwenek ahern nhenh-warl angka ikwerenh-akert.”

²⁵ Jesus angkek kwertengerl-rnem-warl, “Atha arrenhantherr angka arrwekel-antey ilek ayeng alpey-alenty. ²⁶ Ingwer-inger ayeng Akngey-kenh apmer-warl alpenty-penh, ra arrekantherr-warl Itnweng ikwerenh thweneyenh, ranem arrekantherr ilkwatherr anetyek arntarnt-aremel. Itnwengel arrenhantherr akalty-anthayntetyek angka ingkerrenh-angkwarr; arrenhantherr iylpangkelhil-ayntetyek, angka weth atharl arrekantherr ilek-angkwarr; ayengarl arrekantherr-itwel anenhel. ²⁷ Arrantherr artewentyel iterrey-angenh anetyek. Aterirrey-angenh. Atha arrenhantherr irrngerney-anthem arrantherr mwerrant-arey anetyek. Ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarr arternpirrey-angenh arrangk. ²⁸ Arrantherr wetharl ayenh awek-penh, ayeng alpeyenh. Ikwer-penh ayeng apely-alpeyenh arppemarl. Akngey ra atyeng-angkwarr ilkwa innga. Arrantherr atyeng inkwerelhey-areny, ayengarl Akngey atyenh-warl alpem. ²⁹ Arrwekel weth atha arrekantherr ilek, arraty-angkwarr apent-ayntetyek-anem ayeng apely-alpey-alenty. ³⁰ Ahern-areny atyetyart ra nhenh-warl apetyeyenh. Ran atyetyart atyenh-wenyarl. Alakenh-anyem-kety ayeng nthakenh arppemarl angky-angenh. ³¹ Ayeng Akngey atyenh-awelhem, ingkerrenh ahern nhenh-areny-rnemel iterl-aretyek, ayeng Akngey-kenharl.”

Ikwer-penh Jesus kwertengerl-rnemek angkek, “Kel-antey. Mpa, alhey anwantherr.”

15

Amern grapes-akert

¹ Jesus illehek, “Ayeng arwerl grapes rarl. Akngey atyenh ran amern grapes arntarnt-arey-angker-apeny. ² Waly amern-akert-rnem mentyarl arem. Waly-rnem amern-weny-rneman ra akalthemel iwem, waly ingwer-rnem amern-akert-rnem irreytyek. ³ Mwerr arrantherr arrayeylel, angka atyenh-angkwarr ayntarpp-iley-angenh.”

Anayntileyl: *Anwantherr arrayirrem angka ikwerenh-angkwarr; alyelk-anem, waly mwerr-rnem aneyel-apeny.*

⁴ “Atyeng-itwel ana, ayeng arrekantherr-itwel anem arppemarl. Waly akenty ra arlenyirrem, arrangwarl. Alperr amentirrenty, amern aney-angenh-anemarl. Arrantherr amentirrenty atyengety arrantherr arrangwarl, atyeng-angkwarr apentey-angenh. ⁵ Ayeng arwerl grapes-apeny, arrantherr waly-rnem-apeny. Atyeng-itwel arrantherr anenty, ayeng arrekantherr-itwel anem arppemarl, arrantherr arraty-angkwarr aneman. Atyeng-angkwarr aney-angenh ayeng arrekantherr-itwel aney-angenh arppemarl. ⁶ Ingwerenty atyengety amentirrenty, ra apmwirreyenh, alperarl apmwa arlenyirrem-apeny arrangkw. Warrkenh-rnemel alperr arleny-rnem rwewarl iwem-apeny. ⁷ Arrantherr atyeng-angkwarr apententy, angka atyenh iterl-aremel awelhenty, ayeng arrekantherr awelh-ayntem arppemarl, arrantherr atyeng ayernenty, athap arrenhantherr arntarnt-arayntem. ⁸ Arrantherr arraty-angkwarr apententy, ingkerrenhel Akngey renh iterl-arem tnakemel, ran rlterrk inngarl aneyel. ⁹ Ayeng arrekantherr ilkelheyel, Akngey atyeng ilkelheyel-apeny. Ayeng arrekantherr ilkelheyel, Akngey atyeng ilkelheyel-apeny. Atyengety intwemelirrey-angenh, intem-antey apenterl-ayntetyek. ¹⁰ Ra atyeng ilkelheyel, ayeng ikwer awelheyelarl. Ra nthakenh atyengety intwemelirrey-angenh. Ayeng innga arrekantherr ilkelheyel irrkaty-angkwarr-antey. Arrantherr atyeng awelhenty, ayeng arrekantherr-itwel anem, arrekanttherety intwemelirrey-angenh.

¹¹ Atha arrenhantherr ilek, arrantherr irrngerney anayntetyek ayeng aneyel-apeny. Ayeng ilkelheyel, arrantherr irrngerney innga anayntetyek. ¹² Nhenhan angka atha arrekantherr intem-antey arernernek: Ayengarl arrekantherr-itwel mwerr-angkwarr aneyel-apeny, arrantherr ingwer-rnem-then mwerrant-arey anayntetyek. ¹³ Alakenh-nyem artwa ra ikwerenh-rnemek artewentyel ilkelheyelarl, rap arlka menty anthelhem, ikwer-rnem katy ilwetyek, renh-rnem itethiletyek.”

Anayntileyl: *Jesus irrker-angkwarr arwa ilelhek.*

¹⁴ “Arrantherr angka atyenh-angkwarr apententy aleth-antey, arrantherrap atyenh-rnemarl anem. ¹⁵ Lyertan atha arrenhantherr intewem atyenh-rnem-anemarl. Aleyan arrantherrarl iterl-areyel angka atyenh-angkwarr, ayengan iterreyel-angkwarr. Arrantherran warrkenh-weny-anemarl. Atha arrekantherr angka ingkerrenh ilek, Akngey atyenhel ayenh ilek-apeny. Warrkenh-rnemel atyetyart-kenh angka ingkerrenh iterl-arey-angenharl, rarl iterreyel-angkwarr. ¹⁶ Arrantherr ayenh arreny-angenh, atyetyart arrekantherr anetyek. Atharl arrenhantherr ayerrpilek, atyenh-rnem anetyek. Atha arrenhantherr ayerrpilek, arrantherr Akngey-angkwarr warrkirr-ayntetyek intem-antey. Arrantherr Akngey ayernenty atyeng-angkwarr, Akngey arrekantherr awelhemarl. ¹⁷ Atha arrekantherr ileyl arppemarl, angka nhenh aynteyel-angkwarr: Arrantherr mwerr-angkwarr anayntetyek, artewentyel ilkelh-ayntetyek ingwer-rnemek.”

Jesus ilelhek, ahern nhareny-rnem ikwer ilkelhey-angenh

¹⁸ Jesus kwertengerl-rnemek angkek arppemarl, “Ingwer-rnem ahern nhareny-rnem arrekantherr ilkelhey-angenharl. Iterl-arayntenherr-arey, arrwekel-antey rernem atyengety arlkarirrenh-apeny. ¹⁹ Arrantherr ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarr apententy, ahern-areny rernem arrekantherr inkwerelhemarl. Arrangkw. Atha arrenhantherr ingkerrenh ayerrpilek atyenh-rnem-anem. Alakenh-they rernem arrekanttherety arlkarirreyel. Arrantherrap ikwer-rnem-kenh-wenyarl. ²⁰ Iterl-arenh-arey, atharl arrenhantherr arrwekel ilek. Artwa warrkenh anem, ranap atyetyart ikwerenh-angkwarr ilkwewenyarl arrangkw. Ahern-arenyel ayenh atwetyek arrkernelhem. Irrkaty-angkwarr rernem arrenhantherr atyenh-rnem atwetyek arrkernelhem arppemarl. Ingwer-rnem angka atyenh-awelhek, atharl ikwer-rnem ilek. Irrkaty-angkwarr rernem arrekantherr awelhem, arrantherran angka ikwer-rnem ilenty.

²¹ Ahern-areny-rnem rernem apal anenh, Akngey renh iterl-arey-angenh, rarl ayenh thwenek ahern nhenh-warl. Arrantherran atyenh-rnemarl. Rernem arrekantherr irrpelthirrem arppemarl, atyeng irrpelthirrenh-apeny, ikwer-rnemant awelheteyek. ²² Apalarl rernem anenh arrwekel. Ingkartel renh-rnem nthakenh ayntarrp-iley-angenh, arrangkw. Angka atyenh awek-penh rernem apmwangkwarr-antey aneyel. Ingkartel renh-rnem tyatyemilem.

²³ Ingwerenty atyengety arlkarirrenty, rap Akngey-kety arlkarirreyel arppemarl. ²⁴ Atha ilek-ilek mpwarek, ingkerrenhel aretyek, Akngey rlterrk ilkwa. Rernem anngether arek. Ingkerrenhel ayenh arek, ayengarl ikwer-rnem-itwek warrkirrenh. Rernem atyeng ilkelhey-angenh-antey, Akngey atyenh-then, rernem atyengety intwemelirrek. Rernem apmwelhilek Akngey-kenh-angkwarr. ²⁵ Akngey-kenh angka alakenh arrwekel

aynteyel: 'Ingwer-rnem arwa atyengety arkarirreyelarl apmwangkwararl.' Angka innganem irrek.

²⁶ Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ilek, "Atha arrekanterr-warl-anem Itnweng arrrnem. Ra Itnweng Akngey-they apetyem, atyenh-angkwarr arrenhantherr akalty-anthetyek arraty-angkwarr. ²⁷ Arrantherr ayenh aytarenhey-alpenh awank-they. Alakenh arrantherr ingwer-rnemek iley-areny angka atyenh."

16

¹ Ikwer-penh Jesus angkek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemek, "Atha arrenhantherr ingkerrenh-angkwarr akalty-anthek, arrantherr atyengant awelh-ayntetyek, angkep intwemelirrey-angenh. ² Ingwer-inger Jew-rnemel arrenhantherr tyaty akely-they irrenteyenh, innga. Ingwer-inger rernem arrenhantherr ipmek atweyenh, angka Akngey-kenh arraty-angkwarr-arrpantey. ³ Rernem Akngey iterl-arey-angenharl. Rernem ayenh iterl-arey-angenh arrpemar. Alakenh-they rernem arrenhantherr ipmek atweyenh. ⁴ Aleyan atha arrekanterr ileyel arrwekel arrantherr angka nhanyem iylpangketyek, atharl arrenhantherr arrwekel ilek-angkwarr, atwekerr-awaty."

Ikwer-penh Jesus angkek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemek, "Awank-akerr atha angka arrekanterr iley-angenh-antey, ingwerel-rnem arrenhantherr atweyenh."

Itnweng Rlwart-penh

⁵ "Akngyel ayenh thwenek ahern nhenh-warl. Ayeng Akngey-warl alpeyenh. Arrantherr ayenh ayerney-angenh, 'Nthenh-angkwarr nga alpeyenh?' ⁶ Arrantherr amperrngirremel ayenh awek, ayengarl arrekanterr ilelhek. ⁷ Atha arrenhantherr arraty ileyel, ayeng Akngey-warl alpenty, atha arrekanterr Itnweng thwenem ilk-watherr. Itnweng Rlwart apetyey-angenh-antey. Ayeng alpentyelant atha Itnweng Rlwart arrekanterr-warl thwenem.

⁸ Itnweng ra ahern-warl apetyeyenh, rap ingkerrenh akalty-antheyenh, rernem apmwekety angkepirretyek. Rantey arrpemar ingkerrenh ileyenh, ayengarl arraty aneyel, rernem ingkerrenhel ayenh iterl-areyenh, ingwer-inger Akngyel ahern-areny ingkerrenh atha akngakeyenh. ⁹ Alakenh-they Itnweng ra ayenharl ntakey-angenh-rnem ileyenh, Rernem atyeng-warl angkepirretyek. ¹⁰ Ayeng Akngey-warl alpemar-kety ra arrenhantherr arraty innga akalty-antheyenh, ayengarl arraty innga. ¹¹ Apmwangkwarr apentey-rnemel iterl-aretyek, ahern-areny atyetyart renh Akngyel kel ywerrehilek.

¹² Angka ingwer-rnem aynteyel. Atha arrenhantherr nthakenh arraty iley-angenh, arrantherr ywarn iterreyel-kety. ¹³ Akngey-kenh Itnwengel arraty innga ileyel. Ingwer-ingeran Akngey-kenh Itnweng ra arrekanterr-warl apetyeyenh, ra angka ingkerrenh arraty innga arrekanterr ileyenh. Ra Akngey-kenh-angkwarrant ileyenh, arrantherr iterl-aretyek nthakenharl irreyenh. ¹⁴ Itnwengel ayenh ntakeyenh, ra angka atyenh irrkaty-antey arrekanterr ileyenh. Alakenh-they arrantherr ayenh iterl-areyenh, ayengarl rlterrk inngan. ¹⁵ Angka Akngey-kenh angka atyenh arrpemar. Atha arrwekel arrenhantherr kel ilek, Itnwengel arrenhantherr akalty-antheyenh, angka atyenh renhey-antey."

Jesus-el kwertengerl-rnem ileyel, rernem irrngerney anetyek

¹⁶ Ikwer-penh Jesus-el kwertengerl-rnem ilek, "Arlta irrpety-penh ayeng ywerreyenh, arrantherr ayenh arey-angenh-anem. Ingwer-ingerant ayeng aremirreyenh, arrantherr ayenh areyenh-anem." ¹⁷⁻¹⁸ Kwertengerl-rnem angkerrenh, "Nthakenh Jesus angkek, rarl ywerrrl-alheyenh, ingwer-ingerant aremirreyenh. Nthakenh ra ilelhek, ra Akngey-warl alpeyenh? Anwantherr apateyel."

¹⁹ Jesus-el renh-rnem iterl-arek, rernemar apatemel anenh, rernem renh ayernetyek. Jesus angkek, "Ayeng arrwekel-antey ilelhek, 'Arlta irrpety-penh arrantherr ayenh arey-angenh-anem, ingwer-ingerant arrantherr ayenh areyenh-anem.' Alakenh-they arrantherr apatemel angkerreyel apek? ²⁰ Atha arrenhantherr arraty ileyel, arrantherr atyeng amperrngirreyenh artnemel, ahern-areny ingwer-rnem inkwerelheyelar. Arrantherr amperrngirreyenh, ikwer-penh arrantherr inkwerelheyenh arrpemar. ²¹ Ampa akely ikwerenh aney-alenty, amikw arntety amperrngirreyel. Ampa ikwerenh anekarl-they ra irrngerney-anem aneman. ²² Lyert arrantherr atyeng amperrngirreyel arrpemar. Ingwer-inger atha arrenhantherr areyenh arrpemar, arrantherr intem-antey atyeng inkwerelheyenh amperrngirrey-angenh-anem. ²³ Ayeng nhethey alpenty, arrantherr ayenh ayerney-angenh. Atha arrenhantherr arraty innga ileyel. Arrantherr Akngey atyenh ayernenty, atyeng-angkwarr, ra arrenhantherr awemar. ²⁴ Arrantherr Akngey renh ayerney-angenh-antey atyeng-angkwarr. Lyertan arrantherr renh ayernetyek, rarl

arrenhantherr kel awemarl, arrenhantherr anthemarl. Arrantherr inkwerelheyenhanem.”

²⁵ Ikwer-penh Jesus kwertengerl-rnemek ilelhek, “Atha angka ilek-ilek arrekanttherr ilek anyelkel, arrekanttherr arraty anayntiley-angenh. Ingwer-ingeran atha angka Akngey-kenh arrekanttherr anayntileyen, arrantherr arraty-anem Akngey-kenh-angkwarr akaltyirreytek. ²⁶ Arlta ikwerel, Nthakenh atha anyentelant Akngey ayerney-angenh arrangk. Arrantherr Akngey amentel renh ayernetyek, atyeng-angkwarr. ²⁷ Arrantherr ayenh iterl-areyel, ayeng Akngey-kenh ingga. Alakenh-anyem Akngey arrekanttherr artewentyel ilkelheyel. ²⁸ Ayeng Akngey-they apetyek ahern nhenh-warl. Aleyan ayeng Akngey atyenh-warl alpeyel ahern nhenh iwerl-alhemel-anem.” Alakenh-anyem Jesus angkek.

²⁹ Kwertengerl-rnem ikwer angkek, “Nga anaynt-anem angkek, anyelk-weny. ³⁰ Aleyanem anwantherr akaly. Ntwa ingkerrenh iterl-areyel, amentel irrwerl-areny-kenh-angkwarr, akwerrngelant atnyeneyel. Aleyan anwantherr ngenh iterl-areyel, ngarl inggan Akngey-they apetyek.”

³¹ Jesus-el renh-rnem tyerne, “Arrantherr atyeng arraty awelheyel? ³² Atyeng arrantherr awelhenherr-arey! Ingwer-inger arrantherr aterel anterremel alpeyenh apmer-warl, ayenh iwerl-alhemel. Kel mwerr; Akngey ilkwatherr atyeng-itwek aneyel, ayeng ament-weny. ³³ Kel Atha arrenhantherr ilek, arrantherr arternp anayntetyek. Atyeng iterrey-angenh amperrngirrey-angenh. Artwa ahern-areny-rnemel arrenhantherr irrwerneyen. Arrantherr ikwer-rnem-kety aterirrey-angenh. Kel atha ahern-areny-rnem arrwekel-antey antengilek.”

17

Jesus-el Akngey ayerneyel kwertengerl-rnemek

¹ Jesus-el kwertengerl-rnem ilek-penh, ra alker-warl-athek itnywenek, ra Akngey-warl angkemel, “Akngeday! Ayengan alerengkw ngkwenh. Arlta atyenh arrer-anem ayeng ilwetyek. Ayenh rlterrkila, ayeng rlterrk ilkwakert anetyek ngkweng-apeny, ingkerrenhel ngenh iterl-aretyek ngarl rlterrk ingga aneyel. ² Ntwa ayenh arrernek, ayeng Ingkart ahern-areny ingkerrenhek anetyek. Atha ingkerrenh itethiletyek ngkweng-angkwarr, ntwarl ayenh ilantheek-angkwarr. ³ Rernem iteth item aneyek ngkweng-angkwarr, rernem ngenh iterl-aretyek, nga Akngey anyent ingga aneyel, rernem ayenh iterl-aretyek arppemarl, ntwarl ayenh thwenek ahern nhenh-warl. ⁴ Atha warrk ingkerrenh ywerrelhilek, ntwarl ayenh thwenek. Atha ingkerrenh akalty-antheek angka ngkwenh. Rernem akalty-anem, rernem ngenh iterl-areyel-anem, nga anyentarl rlterrk ilkwakert aneyel. ⁵ Akngeday, ahern nhenh arppmerney-angenh-antey, aylak atherr-antey anenh rlterrk ilkwakert. Ayenh rlterrkila arppemarl, aylak atherr-antey arppemarl anetyek rlterrk ilkwakert.

⁶ Ntwa kel ingwer-rnem rlwanek, rernem atyeng-angkwarr apentetyek, kwertengerl atyenh-rnem anayntetyek. Rernem ngkwenh-rnem anenh, ntwa renh-rnem atyeng-warl atwenhek. Rernem ngkweng arraty awelheyel, angka ngkwenh-angkwarrant arraty apenteyel. ⁷ Rernem akalty-anem, ntwarl ayenh rlterrkilek. ⁸ Atha renh-rnem akalty-antheek, ntwarl ayenh ilantheek-angkwarr-antey. Rernem atyeng awelhek. Rernem atyeng akalty, ayengarl ngkweng-they apetyek. Rernem atyeng akalty arppemarl, ntwarl ayenh thwenek ahern nhenh-warl. ⁹ Aleyan atha ngenh ayerney-angenh ahern-areny ingkerrenhek. Atyenh-rnemekant atha ayerneyel. Rernem ngkwenh-rnem, ntwap renh-rnem atyeng antheek. Alakenh-anyem atha ngenh ayerneyel ikwer-rnem. ¹⁰ Nhenh-rnem atha atnyeneyel, ngkwenh-rnemarl. Nhenh-rnem ntwarl atnyeneyel-rnem atyenh-rnem arppemarl irrkaty-antey. Rernem angka atyenh ingwer-rnemek ilerl-apayntetyek, rernem ayenh iterl-aretyek, ayengarl rlterrk ilkwakert aneyel. ¹¹ Atha ahern nhenh iwerl-alhem-anem, ngkweng-warl alpem-anem irrwerl-warl. Kwertengerl atyenh-rnemant-anem anayntem ahern nhenh-itwek. Ntwa itna ngkwenh atyeng antheek. Renh-rnem arntarnt-araynta apmwekety, rlterrk ngkwenhel rernem anyent-antey anayntetyek, aylakarl anyent-antey aneyel-apeny. ¹² Atha renh-rnem arntarnt-arek, ngkweng-angkwarr. Ntwa ayenh rlterrk ilkwa antheek, atha renh-rnem arntarnt-aretyek. Atha renh-rnem arntarnt-arek, rernem ngkwengety angkep irrekerr. Artwa anyentant ngkwengety angkep irrek arpmwangkwarr. Ra ipma item-antey aynteyen, angka ngkwenh arrwekel ayntenh-angkwarr.

¹³ Akngeday! Lyert-antey ayeng alpetyek ngkweng-warl. Ayeng ngkweng-warl angkeyel ahern nhel, kwertengerl atyenh-rnemel ayenh awetyek, rernem atyeng inkwerelheteyek, irrngerney anetyek arppemarl. ¹⁴ Atha renh-rnem akalty-antheek angka

ngkwenh. Ingwer-rnem ahern nhenh-areny-rnem, apmwangkwarrr apenteyel-rnem, rernem kwertengerl-rnem-kety arlkarirreyel. Ayeng ahern-arenyek awelhey-angenh, rernem ahern-arenyek awelhey-angenh arrpemarrr, arrangkw.

¹⁵ Akngeyay, atha ngenh ayerneyel, rernem ahern nhenhel anayntetyek, ntwaw renh-rnem arntarnt-aretyek arrenty-kety. ¹⁶ Atha ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarr apentey-angenh arrangkw. Rernem ahern-areny-angkwarr apentey-angenh arrpemarrr. ¹⁷ Angka ngkwenh arraty inngarrr. Kwertengerl-rnem rlterrrkila, rernem ngkwengant arraty anayntetyek intem-antey. ¹⁸ Ntwaw ayenh ahern nhenh-warrr thwenek, alakenh-anyem atha nhenh-rnem thwenem, rernem angka mwerr ilerl-apayntetyek apmer arrpanenh-warrr. ¹⁹ Ayeng arlka menty anthelhem ikwer-rnem, rernem ngkweng anthelhetyek arrpemarrr, impen-angkwarr.

²⁰ Akngey, atha kwertengerl atyenh-rnemek ayerneyel. Rernem angka atyenh ilerl-apayntetyek ingwer-rnem-warrr. Ingwer-rnem arntarnt-araynta arrpemarrr, rernem ngkweng-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek arrpemarrr. ²¹ Akngey, atha ngenh ayerneyel, rernem anyent-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek ingkerr aylak anyent-antey aneyel-apeny. Ingkerrenhel renh-rnem awetyek, rernem ngenh iterl-aretyek, ntwaw ayenh thwenek ahern nhenh-warrr. ²² Akngey, ntwaw ayenh rlterrrkilek. Alakenh-anyem atha renh-rnem rlterrrkilem arrpemarrr. Alakenh-anyem rernem anyent-angkwarr anetyek, mwerrant-arey, aylak anyent-angkwarr aneyel-apeny. ²³ Akngey, ayeng ikwer-rnem-itwel intem-antey anem, nga atyeng-itwel intem-antey aneyel-apeny. Alakenh-anyem rernem anyent-antey aneyenh. Rernem ngenh iterl-aretyek, ntwaw ayenh thwenek, ahern nhenh-warrr, ngarrr ikwer-rnem ilkelheyel, atyeng ilkelheyel-apeny.

²⁴ Ahern nhenh arrpmerney-angenh-antey, nga atyeng artewentyel ilkelhenh. Alakenh-anyem ntwaw ayenh rlterrrk antheek. Akngeyay, ntwaw ayenh kwertengerl-rnem atyeng-warrr atnwenhek. Ayeng ilkelheyel, rernem atyeng-itwek anetyek intem-antey, atyeng akalty irretyek, ayeng rlterrrk ilkwakert, ngarrr rlterrrk aneyel-apeny. ²⁵ Akngey, nga arraty inngarrr. Ahern-areny ingwer-rnemelan ngenh iterl-arey-angenh. Atha ngenh iterl-arey. Kwertengerl-rnemel ngenh iterl-arey el arrpemarrr, ntwaw ayenh thwenek ahern nhenh-warrr. ²⁶ Atha aleth-antey ilayntem angka ngkwenh, rernem ingwer-rnemek artewentyel ilkelhetyek, nga atyeng artewentyel ilkelheyel-apeny, ayeng anyent-antey ikwer-rnem-itwek anetyek.”

18

*Iltyemwerney-rnemel tyaty-arenyel-rnem-then Jesus renh antwerrkeyel
(Matthew 26:47-56; Mark 14:43-50; Luke 22:47-53)*

¹ Jesus-el Akngey ayernekenh, ra kwertengerl ikwerrenh-rnem-akert alhek. Lher Kidron-angkwarr artarnpenhek intwar-ampeny-warrr. Rernem alhek arwerl alip-angketyarr-warrr. ² Judas, kwertengerl anyent. Ingwer-ingerant ra Jesus renh ahayiweyenh artwaw ahelengkw-rnem-warrr. Ra apmer renh iterl-arek, Jesus rernemamarrr akarrirrenh kwertengerl ikwerrenh-rnem-akert. ³⁻⁵ Judas apetyek artwaw ahelengkw Rome-areny-rnem-akert, Jesus renh antwerrketyek. Tyaty-areny iltyemwerney-rnem apetyek arrpemarrr, Pharisee-rnemel renh-rnem thwenek tyaty-areny ilkwernemel-then. Rernem lyenenty-rnem-then rwalep-rnem-then akngetyek, walth-rnem-then. Jesus-el renh-rnem arnarek, akngerr. Ra arrwekel-antey iterl-arek, rernem apetyetyek, atwekerr-awaty. Ra rterrrl-alhek ayernemel, “Artwaw angwenhek arrantherr nthweyeyel?”

Rernem tyerneken, “Jesus Nazareth-arenyek anwantherr nthweyeyel.”

Jesus ra illelhek, “Ayengarrrap ra.” Judas ra ikwer-rnem-itwek rtenh. ⁶ Jesus ikwerrenh illelhek-penh, rernem arlengirreynek, ahern-warrr aytnekel, ingkerr-antey.

⁷ Jesus-el ayernekenh arrpemarrr, “Angwenhek arrantherr nthweyeyel?”

Rernem renh tyerneken, “Jesus Nazareth-arenyek.”

⁸ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Kel ayeng arrwekel-antey arrekanterr illelhek. Arrantherr ayenh inngantey arey-alhek. Artwaw nhenh-rnem tyarlewenherr-arey, anterrkwey-angenh.” ⁹ Ahelengkw-rnemek ra arrngert angkek. Alakenh angka innganem irrek. Ra Akngey-warrr kel angkek arrwekel-antey, “Akngeyay! Ntwaw kwertengerl-rnem ingkerrenh atyeng antheek, atha renh-rnem atnyen-ayntetyek iypelerllewey-angenh. Kel atha renh-rnem atnyeneyel-antey.”

¹⁰ Simon Peter-el nayp arreyllp-akertel iylpa arternek arraty-ampeny-angkwarr, tyaty-areny-kenh warrrkenh itna ikwerrenh Malchus.

¹¹ Jesus-el Peter ilek, “Nayp menty arrerneya pilt-warrr! Akngeyeyel ayenh thwenek, ayeng irrwapemel ilwetyek. Nthakenh ayeng Akngey-kety intwemelirrey-angenh awelhey-angenh-then.”

Rernem Jesus Annas-warl atnwenheyel

(*Matthew 26:57, 58; Mark 14:53, 54; Luke 22:54*)

¹² Ikwer-penhan irlkenty rernem Jesus renh antwerrkek arertnemel Jew-kenh iltiyemwerney-rnemel-then. ¹³ Rernem renh akngek artwamp Annas-warl. Ran ahenterrikw Caiaphas-kenh anenh, Caiaphas tyaty-areny atyetyart ilkwa. ¹⁴ Caiaphas ran arrewkel-antey council-areny ingwer-rnem ilek, "Anwantherr artwa nhenh atwenty, Rome-arenyel-rnem anenhantherr menty arem. Anwantherr renh tyarlewenty, rernemap anwenhantherr ingkerrenh atwemar. Alakenh-they anwantherr Jesus renh ipmek atwey-areny."

Peter ilelheyel, ra Jesus iterl-arey-angenh-arrpantey

(*Matthew 26:69-70; Mark 14:66-68; Luke 22:55-57*)

¹⁵ Ahelengkw-rnemel Jesus akngeynek Annas-kenh apmer-warl. Peter-el-then kwertengerl ingwerel-then Jesus renh ingkern-they apentek. Atyetyart ilkwa tyaty-arenyel kwertengerl anyent weth iterl-arek. Rap renh mentyarl arek. Alakenh-they rant Jesus renh apentek, aylpenhek atyetyart-kenh yard-warl. ¹⁶ Peter aketh-itwek mpwelhenel keyt-itwel. Kwertengerl ingwerel renh arek. Kwertengerl ra yard-they tyerrelhemel alpek, ra arelh warrkenh ingwer-warl angkek, "Keyt altywerila, ra aylpenhetyek. Atha renh iterl-arey, ran mwerrarl." Ratherr atherr-antey keyt-angkwarr aylpenhek.

¹⁷ Arelh ra Peter renh ayerne, "Nga apek Jesus-kenh kwertengerlar?"

"Arrangk." Peter ilelhek, "Ayeng arlarl."

¹⁸ Ingwel irrernt-anem ayntek. Ahelengkw-rnem-then warrkenh-rnem-then rernem arlterngirrey-ayntek rwel. Peter alhek ikwer-rnem-warl, rwel arlterngirreyek armpemarl.

Atyetyart Annas-el Jesus renh ayerneyel arrkernetyek

(*Matthew 26:59-66; Mark 14:55-56; Luke 22:66-71*)

¹⁹ Atyetyart ilkwel Annas-el Jesus renh ayerne, "Angwenh kwertengerl ngkwenh-rnem? Ilek ntwā renh-rnem akalty-antheyel?"

²⁰ Jesus-el renh tyerne, "Athan aketh-antey ingkerrenh akalty-anthek, ingkerrenhel ayenhwetyek, atha anyelkel akalty-anthey-angenh. Atha ingkerrenh akalty-anthek tyaty akely-rnem-itwek, tyaty ilkwitwek, rernemamarl anyentirrenh. ²¹ Ntwā ayenhwetyek-angenh. Ntwā ingwer-rnem ayerney-areny, rernemarl ayenhwetyek. Rernemarl angka atyenhwetyek, rernem akaltyarl. Renh-rnem ayerna, rernem ngenh iletiek."

²² Jesus angkek-penh, warrkenh ingwerel renh arreyel atwek angkemel, "Nga alakenh angkey-angenh atyetyart tyaty-areny ilkwekarl!"

²³ Jesus-el renh ilek, "Ilekek ntwā ayenhwetyek atwekarl, ayeng apmwel-areth angkenty-arrpantey? Ayeng apek apmwel-areth angkek, ayenhwetyek ilay!"

²⁴ Warrkenh-rnemel Jesus renh arertnek. Annas-el renh Caiaphas atyetyart ilkwewarl thwenek.

Peter ilelheyel armpemarl, ra Jesus iterl-arey-angenharl

(*Matthew 26:71-75; Mark 14:69-72; Luke 22:58-62*)

²⁵ Peter ra rwitwek-antey arlterngirrenh. Ingwerentyel renh ayerne, "Nganang kwertengerl Jesus-kenh?"

Peter ra ilelhek, "Arrangkaw!"

²⁶ Atyetyart-kenh warrkenh ingwer rwitwek rtnenh, artwa weth-kenh, Peter-elarl arrewkel-antey iylpa napp arlpeny arreyel arternek. Ra Peter alhengk-aremel ilek, "Ay! atha ngenh weth arekarl ikwer-itwek, apmer arwerl-angketyarr ikwer-itwek."

²⁷ Peter ra irrywerremel ilelhek, "Arrangk! Ayengarl arlarl!" Tywek-tywek irrwey arlkek-anem.

Pilate-el Jesus renh arrkerneyel

(*Matthew 27:1, 2, 11-14; Mark 15:1-5; Luke 23:1-5*)

²⁸ Ingwepenh ingkeny tyerrelheyangel, ahelengkwel-rnem Jesus renh akngek Atyetyart Pilate-warl. Atyetyart ilkwa Rome-areny anenh Judea-areny-rnem-kenh. Jew-rnem-kenh atyetyart ingwer-rnem warl akethel-antey mpwelhek, aylpenhey-angenh artwa ingwer-rnem-kety, rernem aker Anperarl Alhek "Passover" tyenkerr alhewer arlkwetyek, angka arwekeleny ayntenh-angkwarr.

Anayntileyel: Jew-rnem-kenh angka arwekeleny ayntenh, Jew-rnemelant amern "Passover" arlkwetyek amentel, ingwer-rnem pweyirrey-angenh, rernemant ament arlkwetyek.

²⁹ Atyetyart Pilate ra aketh-warl tyerrelhek, ra renh-rnem ayerne, "Ilekek arrantherr artwa nhenhan atnwenhey-alhek?"

³⁰ Rernem renh tyerne, “Artwa yanh apmwarl. Alakenh-anyem anwantherr renh atnwenhey-alhek ngkweng-warl.”

³¹ Pilate angkek ikwer-rnem, “Ayeng arlar! Court arrekanttherrenh-angkwarrant arrantherr tyatemiletyek renh.”

Rernem ikwer-warl angkek, “Nthakenh anwernantherrenh renh tyatyemiley-angenh atwey-angenh, arrangk. Rome-areny-rnem arrantherr arrngert angkek, nthakenh anwernantherrenh artwa apmwa renh tyatyemiley-angenh ipmek atwey-angenh. Arrantherrant renh tyatyemiletyek atwetyek!” ³² Alakenh-anyem angka innganem irrek. Jesus ra angka arrwekel-antey ilelhek, rernem renh arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl atanthey-ality.

³³ Pilate ra warl ikwer-warl aylpenhek. Ra ahelengkw-rnem ilanthe, Jesus renh kwen-warl atnwenhey-alhetyek. Ra Jesus ayerne, “Arraty inngang ngan atyetyart Jew-rnem-kenh?”

³⁴ Jesus-el tyerne, “Ngang ament iterreyel, ayeng atyetyart Jew-rnem-kenh aneyel? Ingwerentyel apek ayenh ngkweng-warl ilek?”

³⁵ Pilate angkek ikwer-warl, “Arwengk ngan! Ayengan Jew-wenyarl. Jew-rnem ngkwenh-rnem atyetyart tyaty-areny-rnem-then rernem ngenh atnwenhey-alhek atyeng-warl. Nthakenh ngan irrek? Ngang irrwernelhekarl ikwer-rnem-warl?”

³⁶ Jesus-el renh tyerne, “Arrangkwarl ayengan Ayeng atyetyart ahern-areny-wenyarl. Kwertengerl atyenh-rnemel ingwer-rnem nthakenh atweyngarl atyeng-they.”

³⁷ Pilate ikwer-warl angkek, “Nga ilelheyel nga atyetyart ilkwa?”

Jesus-el tyerne, “Ngan arraty angkeyel, ayengan atyetyart ilkwarl. Ayeng ahern nhenh-warl apetyek, atha angka arraty iletyek ingkerrenhek. Ingwerenty atyeng awelhenty, rap angka arraty-angkwarrarl apenteman.”

³⁸ Pilate-el Jesus ayerne, “Ilek-angkwarr angka arraty?” Pilate warl-they tyerrerrl-alhek ingkerrenh rtenherrenh-warl. Ra angkek ikwer-rnem-warl, “Atha artwa renh ilek-ilek-angkwarr ayerne. Ra apmweweny alyelk, nthakenh atha renh ayntarrp-iley-angenh. Ilekek atha renh atweman?”

Pilate ahelengkw-rnem ileyel, rernem Jesus renh atanthetyek arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl

(Matthew 27:15-31; Mark 15:6-20; Luke 23:13-25)

³⁹ “Anperarl Alhek ‘Passover’ tyenkerr arlkwenty-penhel arrantherr apmelerr ayenh ayernetyek arrataryl, atha artwa anyent tyayl-they tyarlewetyek. Artwa angwenharl athan tyarlewem tyayl-theyan? Jesus, atyetyart ilkwan Jew-rnem-kenharl tyarlewem?”

⁴⁰ Rernem arlkek, “Ranem mentyarl. Anwantherr ilkelheyel, Barabbas tyarlewetyek tyayl-they!” Barabbas artwa ahelengkw apmwarl ra anenh, ahel ra atwerrenh Rome-areny-rnem-thenarl.

19

¹ Ikwer-penh Pilate irlkenty ikwerrenh-rnemek angkek, “Jesus renh whip-el atwetyek!”

² Rernem arwerl alekw-penh ampwal akapwertek-arelh mpwarek. Rernem alekw-penh arrernek Jesus ikwer-warl akapwert-warl. Arnkwa rnter-rnter arlpenty-warl-anem rernem Jesus renh akwernek atyetyart ilkwekenh-arrpantey. ³ Rernem ikwer-warl arrer-anem irrek, renh atwetyek. Rernem ikwer angkenh kwanthemel, “Nganem Jew-rnem-kenh atyetyartarl ilelhek!” Rernem renh arreyel atwek.

⁴ Ikwer-penh Pilate warl-they tyerrelhek armpemarl Ran angkek ikwer-rnemek, “Ayeng awelhenh-herr-arey! Ayeng yangkelhem atyenh-rnemek, rernem Jesus renh atnwenhey-alhetyek nhenh-warl, arrantherr renh aytaretyek. Ilek-they arrantherr renh ipmek atweman? Ilenh-herr-arey atyeng, nthakenh ra apmwel-areth mpwarek. Artwa alyelk arla atha areyel.”

⁵ Jesus warl-they tyerrelhek, akapwert mwekart arreylp-angketyarr, arnkwa rnter-rnter-akert. Pilate Jew-rnem-kenh atyetyart-rnem-warl angkek, “Arenh-herr-arey! Ilenhey artwa ra!”

⁶ Tyaty ilkwa atyetyart-rnemel iltyemwerney-rnemel-then Jesus arek-penh, rernem arlkek, “Artwa renh atwetyek! Arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl renh tywenetyek!”

Pilate angkek ikwer-rnem, “Menty! Arrantherrant renh arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl aylpar-arrrennherr-arey! Atha renh arrwekel-antey arrkernemel ayerne, ilek-ilek-angkwarr. Ran apmwangkwarr mpwarey-angenh, arlarl ra.”

⁷ Rernem Pilate renh ilek, “Artwa nhenhan ilelhek Akngey-kenh alerikw-arrpantey. Alakenh-they renh atwetyek, angka arrwekeleny anwekantherrenh aynteyel-angkwarr!”

⁸ Pilate ra aterirrek, rarl awek-penh. ⁹ Pilate-el Jesus warl kwen-warl atnwenheynek. Pilate-el renh ayerne, “Nthenh-areny ngan?” Jesus-el tyerney-angenh arrangk, akater anenh. ¹⁰ Pilate-el renh ilek arppemarl, “Atyeng-warl ileha, ayengan atyetyart ilkwarl. Atha ingwer-rnem ilantheytek ngenh tyarlewetyek. Arrangk, nga atyeng-warl ilelhey-angenh, ngenh arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl atanthen.”

¹¹ Jesus angkek ikwer-warl, “Akngeyelant ngenh arrenek atyetyart ilkwa ahern-areny-kenh. Alakenh-angkwarr ntw aayenh atwetyek alhewer. Artwa ingwerel ayenh ahayiwek ngkweng-warl, ra apmwangkwarr innga apenteyel.”

¹² Pilate likelhek, Jesus renh tyarlewetyek, atwey-angenhari. Ra Jew atyetyart-rnem ayerne tyarlewetyek. Rernem arlkenh, “Artwa ra atyetyart ilkwarppantey ilelhenh. Rome-areny atyetyart ilkwa Caesar anyent-antey anwekantherrenh, ingkerrenh-kenh! Ntw artwa yanh tyarlewenty, atyetyart ilkwa Rome-areny ngkweng ahelirrem!”

¹³ Pilate-el awek-penh, ra Jesus atnwenhek aketh-warl. Pilate chair ilkwarl arrenelhek. Hebrew angkel apmer alakenh aynteyel Gabbatha. ¹⁴ Arla anyent aynten Anperarl Alhek “Passover” tyenkerr arlkwey-alenty. Arla ampepel-antey Jew-rnem akarirrenh. Pilate angkek ikwer-rnem, “Nhenh arenherr-arey, atyetyart ilkwa arrekantherrenh.”

¹⁵ Rernem ikwer arlkalhelirrek, “Aknga renh! Aknga renh! Arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl atantha!” Pilate-el renh-rnem ayerne arppemarl, “Atha atyetyart arrekantherrenh atwem, arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl atanthen?” Jew-rnem-kenh atyetyart-rnemel renh tyerne, “Rome-areny atyetyart ilkwa anwekantherrenh anyentant. Ingwerenty arrangk.” ¹⁶ Ikwer-penhan Pilate-el Jesus-an ahayiwek irlkenty-rnem-warl, rernem arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl renh atantheytek.

Irlkenty rernem Jesus renh arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl aylpar-arrenneyel

(Matthew 27:32-44; Mark 15:21-32; Luke 23:26-43)

¹⁷ Irlkentyel rernem Jesus renh Pilate-kenh warl-they akngkek. Arwerl iylpeyl-atherr rernem Jesus anpeth-warl tywenek, ra akngeynerl-ayntetyek. Rernem Jesus renh atnwenhek apwert-warl, itnan “Akapwert Ngkwern Akarng”. Jew-rnemel apmer itnewek Golgotha. ¹⁸ Irlkenty rernem Jesus renh arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-itwek atanthen nayle, ra ilwetyek. Artwa ingwer atherr arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl atanthen arppemarl nayle. Irrkerant-atherr-itwek Jesus ampep-itwekarl. ¹⁹⁻²⁰ Pilate-el irlkenty ilanthen, pip arwerl iylpeyl-atherr irwerl-ampeny-warl tywenetyek. Rernem angka irrpety-angkwarr ingkwerne, Jew-rnem-kenh-angkwarr, Rome-areny-rnem-kenh-angkwarr, Greece-areny-rnem-kenh-angkwarr. Angka nhanyem aynteyel pipel, “Nhanyem Jesus Nazareth-areny, Jew-rnem-kenh atyetyart ilkwa.” Jesus ra arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-itwek aylpar-anenh, Jerusalem-arrangarr aketh-ampeny. Ingwer-rnem angkepelarrang arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-angkwarr alhenh, rernem pip renh irwerl-ampeny-itwek reytemilerl-apenh.

²¹ Atyetyart ilkwa tyaty-areny rernem pip renh arek arwerl-itwek, rernem angkey-alhek Pilate ikwer-warl, “‘Atyetyart Jew-rnem-kenh’ ingkwerney-angenh. Alakenh ingkwernetyek, ‘Jesus Jew-rnem-kenh atyetyart ilkwarppantey ilelhenh!’ ”

²² Pilate-el renh-rnem ilek, “Menty! Kel rernem arraty ingkwerne. Nthakenh ingwer-angkwarr arrenney-angenh.”

²³ Irlkenty 4-pelel arnkwa ikwerenh lhelek. Rernem arnkwerne 4-pel-angkwarr arlwarey-arlwarey arrenek. Arnkwa arlpenty mwerr-angker rernem ikwer-they lhelek arppemarl. ²⁴ Irlkenty-rnem angkerrek, “Arnkwa anyentek anwantherr arrenirretyek, arnkwa renh antengiletyek. Anyentel renh antengiletyek anyent-antey, arnkwa ilterrey-angenh.” Apwert akely-rnem iwemel rernem arrenirrenh arnkwa renh antengiletyek. Angka arrwekel alakenh aynten Akngey-kenh pip-itwek: “Rernem arrenirreyel arnkwa atyenh-rnemek, arnkwa atyenh arlperryleyel.” Angka arraty innganem irrekanem.

²⁵ Irlkenty-rnem arrenirrenh Jesus-kenh arnkwek. Arelh 4-pel rtnenh arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-itwek, Mary Jesus-kenh amikw, arnkwerey Mary-kenh, arelh ingweran Mary arppemarl, Clopas-itwek itengerrekarl, ingwer Mary Magdala-areny-anem. ²⁶ Jesus-el amikw ikwerenh arek, kwertengerl anyent-then, irrkaty rantey ra ikwer aleth artewentyel likelhenh. Jesus angkek amikw ikwerenh-warl, “Artwa yanh ntw ampady akem.” ²⁷ Jesus angkek kwertengerl ikwer, “Ntw arelh yanh amey akem.” Ikwer-penh kwertengerl ra Jesus-kenh amikw atnwenheynek warl ikwerenh-warl, renh arntarnt-arey-alpetyek.

Jesus ra arwerl iylpeyl-atherrel ilweyel

(Matthew 27:45-56; Mark 15:33-41; Luke 23:44-49)

²⁸ Jesus akalty-anem, rarl Ingkart-kenh warrk ingkerrenh ywerrelhilek-anem. Ikwer-penh ra ilelhek, "Ayeng angkethakw." Angka arrwekel pip-itwek ayntenh. Angka arrayt innganam irrek. ²⁹ Artwa anyentel renh awek-penh, ra rag akely-anem inek. Wayn arrngeynp-warl ra rag renh pwerlpewek apelyilemel. Rag renh ra arwerl akert-ampeny-warl arertnek. Jesus arrakert-warl ra arwerl arlpeny irrwerlilek, ra antywelep-antywetyek angkethakwel. ³⁰ Jesus-el wayn akely rag-el arrkernek. Rap angkek, "Atha warrk atyenh ywerrelhilek." Akapwert kwenirreynek, ilwemel-anem.

Irlkentyel Jesus renh ngkerraly-ampeny atantheyel

³¹ Jesus ra ilwek arlta Friday-el. Jew-rnem tyenkerr Anperarl Alhek "Passover" ikwer mpwelhenh-antey, amern kwenty arlkwey-angenh-antey. Jesus-then artwa ingwer-atherr-then arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-itwek aylpar-anenh-antey. Jew-rnem-kenh atyetyart-rnem angkerrenh, rernem ingkeny aylpenhekerr-awaty atwarrelhiletyek arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-they ingwemernt irrekerr-awaty. Rernem alhek Pilate renh ayernetyek. Rernem ikwer angkey-alhek, "Artwa ahelengkw-rnem ilanthe, 'Ngkwern arlaw atherr aketyek, aynterarrirretyek rernem anamerl ilwem-anem. Artwa irlkentyel renh-rnem atwarrelhiley-areny ingkeny aylpenhekerr-awaty.'" Pilate-el renh-rnem ilanthe, arwerl ilkwel ngkwern arlaw atherr atweyetyek akalthemel. ³² Arrwekel rernem artwa anyentel-kenh ngkwern arlaw atherr akek, ikwer-penh artwa ingwer-ampenyek-anem ngkwern arlaw atherr akek arppemarl. ³³ Rernem Jesus-warl apetyek, rernemap renh arey-alhek, ra kel ilwekarl. Rernem ngkwern akey-angenh-antey. ³⁴ Artwa ahelengkw anyentel Jesus ngkerraly irrtartel atanthek. Arrkngethen kwaty-then ikwer-they thelelhek. ³⁵ Atha anngetherr renh arek, irrtartelarl renh atanthek. Atha arrekantherr arrayt iley, arrantherr ikwer awelh-ayntetyek. ³⁶⁻³⁷ Pip arrwekeleny alakenh-anyem aynteyel: "Ngkwern akelhey-angenh arrangkw. Ingwer-rnemel renh atantheyenh." Alakenh angka arrayt innganam irrek.

Rernem Jesus renh arrewaly inteyek akwerneyel

(Matthew 27:57-61; Mark 15:42-47; Luke 23:50-56)

³⁸ Artwa anyent Joseph Arimathea-areny anenh Jerusalem-itwek, ran Jesus-kenh-angkwarr apenteh. Ra anyelk aterirrenh Jew-rnem atyetyart-rnem-kety. Alakenh-they ra ingwer-rnemek ilelhey-angenh, rarl Jesus-kenh-angkwarr apenteh. Arlta ikwerel-antey Joseph ra alhek, Pilate ayernetyek, Jesus arrewaly inteyek, renh akngeyetyek, intey-warl akwerneyek. Pilate angkek, "Kel mwerr." Joseph-el Jesus renh arrewaly arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-they atwarrelhilemel akngek. ³⁹ Artwa ingweran Joseph-angkwarr alhek arppemarl, itnan Nicodemus. Nicodemus anyent rethen Jesus-then rather angkerrenh ingwel arrwekel-antey. Nicodemus-el anter mwerr-angker akngerr interney-angker akngetyek, Jesus arrewaly apernetyek intey-warl akwerney-alenty. ⁴⁰ Artwa rernem arrewaly anterel apernek, ataperrelemel rag-warl. Jew-rnem-kenh arrwekeleny alakenh ayntenh, rernem arrewaly arertnenh, awenng-warl akwerney-alenty. ⁴¹ Jesus ra ilwek apmer arwerl-angkyarr-ampenyel. Intey lyerteny arrer-antey ayntek, rernemarl kel angernek arrwekel apwert irrker-itwek. Arrewaly ingwer-rnem akwerney-angenh-antey. ⁴² Arlta Saturday arrer-anem Jew-rnem akarrirrek, amern tyenkerr renh arlkwetyek. Artwa atherrrel Jesus renh arrewaly intey-warl anamerl-antey akwernek.

20

Jesus itethirreyel ipmepenh

(Matthew 28:1-10; Mark 16:1-8; Luke 24:1-12)

¹ Arlta Sunday-el ingwepenh atwemengkel-antey Mary Magdala-areny intey-warl alhek. Ra apwert ilkwa arek, intey arriw apwert ilkwa altywerilekarl. ² Ikwer-penh ra apmer irrkaty-warl anterreynek, Peter-then John-then anenh-warl. Jesus John-ek artewenty ilkelhenh. Ra renh-atherr ilek, "Ay! Ingwerentyel Ingkart arrewaly akngek intey ikwer-they! Ntheke-warl rlengkan rernem akwernek?"

³ Peter-then kwertengerl John-then anterrek intey-warl. ⁴ Peter-kety-awaty John arrwekel-antey anterrek intey ikwer-warl. ⁵ Ra intey ayternek, Jesus arrewaly aynterl-anentyek-arrpantey. Arrangkw. Ra rag-rnemant-anem arek, intey-warl aylpenhey-angenh-antey. ⁶ Peter ra intey-warl aylpenhek-anem, rag-rnemant arppemarl arey-alhek. ⁷ Ra rag ingwer arey-alhek, Jesus renh akapwert ataperrelek-penh, rap ament-anem irrker-ampenyel ayntenh. ⁸ John intey-warl aylpenhek arppemarl. Ra rag-rnemant arek arppemarl. Ra arek-penh ra Jesus renh tnakek-anem, rarl ipmepenh itethirrek. ⁹ Kwertengerl atherr akwerrp-antey anenh, Akngey-kenh angka iterl-arey-angenh-antey, Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny arrwekel-antey alakenh ayntenh, Jesus ra angkek

itethirreyenh ipmepen. ¹⁰ Ratherr kwertengerl ingwer-rnem-warl-anem alpek angka ikwer-rnem iley-alpetyek.

*Jesus aremirreyel Mary Magdala-arenyek
(Mark 16:9-11)*

¹¹ Mary Magdala-areny intey aketh-ampeny-itwek artnenh-antey, ra kwenirremel intey ayternek. ¹² Ra angel atherr-anem arek, arrewalyarl ayntenh-itwel, arnkwa arlter-akert atherr anerl-anenty, ingwer akapwertarl ayntenh-angkwarrarl anenh, ingweran rlterral ayntenh-angkwarrarl anenh. ¹³ Angel ratherr Mary renh ayernek, "Ilekek nga artneyel?"

Ra tyernek, "Ingwerel-rnem Ingkart atyenh arrewaly akngek. Atha iterl-arey-angenh, ayeng akwerrp-antey nthenh-warl rernem renh akwernek." ¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Ikwer-penh Mary-el artepang arenhey-alpek, Jesus-anem arek rtnerl-anenty. Ranap alhengk-arey-angenh-antey. Ra renh ywemek. Jesus-el renh ayernek, "Ilekek nga artneyel? Angwenhek nga nthweyel?"

Ra renh tyernek, "Ayeng Ingkartek artneyel. Nthek-warl ntwa arrewaly renh akwernek? Atyeng ila, atha renh inerl-alpetyek."

¹⁶ Jesus ikwer angkek arppemarl, "Mary-ay!"

Mary-el Jesus alhengk-arek-anem. Ra angkek, "Akalty-anthenh-anthenhay!"

¹⁷ Jesus angkek Mary-warl, "Ayenh anterrekwey-angenh. Ingwer-inger ayeng Akngey-warl alpem. Ingkart Akngey anwekantherrenh-warl. Ntwa kwertengerl ingwer-rnem ila."

¹⁸ Ikwer-they Mary Magdala-areny ra kwertengerl-rnem iley-alpek, "Atha Ingkart arek!" Ra angka kwertengerl-rnem ilek arppemarl, Jesus-el arrwekel ikwer ilek-angkwarr.

*Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemek aremirreyel
(Matthew 28:16-20; Mark 16:14-18; Luke 24:36-49)*

¹⁹ Sunday-el atwerrp kwertengerl-rnem warl kwen-itwek anenh. Rernem aterirrenh Jew-rnem-kenh atyetyart-rnem-kety. Rernem arriw martek, ingwer-rnem aylpenhey-alhekerr. Jesus ranem ikwer-rnem-warl aremirrek. Ra angkek, "Arternp anenherr-arey, aterirrey-angenh." ²⁰ Ranem ilelhek, "Itep-then ingkety-then ayenh arenherr-arey, wetharl arrantherr ingkerrenhel aytarek nayl arreyelpelarl atantheek." Nayl arreylp-penh ingkerneyel-antey ingkety-atherr, itep-atherr-then. Ra ngkerraly irrker-ampeny lwewarrnelhek arppemarl, renharl irrtiyartel atantheek-penh ahelengkw-rnemel. Ra ingkerrenh-antey arppemarl. Kwertengerl-rnemel renh iterl-arek-anem, Jesus innga rantey nhenhan. Rernem Ingkart ikwer inkwerelhek.

²¹ Jesus angkek ikwer-rnem-warl, "Arternp anenherr-arey, aterirrey-angenh. Akngeyel ayenh ahern nhenh-warl thwenek, ayeng ikwer warrkirr-ayntetyek. Athanem arrenhantherr irrkaty-angkwarr apmer arpanenh-warl thweneyel, arrantherr atyenganem warrkirr-ayntetyek arppemarl." ²² Ranem renh-rnem pewilek, angkemel, "Kel arrantherr Itweng Rlwart-akert-anem!" ²³ Arrantherr Akngey renhant ayernenty, ra apmwa ingkerrenh-they iweman. Arrantherr Akngey ayerney-angenh apmwa ikwer-rnem-they iwetyek, rernemap apmwakert-anteyarl aneyelan."

Jesus Thomas-warl aremirreyel

²⁴ Thomas ikwer-rnem-itwel aney-angenh-antey, akwerrp-antey, Jesus iteth ipmepen aretyek. ²⁵ Kwertengerl ingwer-rnem Thomas ikwer ilelhek, "Anwantherr Jesus renh itetharl arek, rarl itethirremel anwernekantherr-warl aremirrek."

Thomas-an ikwer-rnem irrpelthirrenh. Ra angkek ikwer-rnem-warl, "Arrangkw inggweny. Nayl-penh itep amperl-aretyek, Irrtyart-penh ngkerraly irrker-ampeny-then arnep-arnetyek. Arenty-penh atha arraty-anem iterl-arem. Reyip nhey!"

²⁶ Sunday ingwerel kwertengerl-rnem warl kwen-itwek anew-anenh. Rernem arriw martek, ingwer-rnem ikwer-rnem-warl aylpekerr. Thomas ra ikwer-rnem-itwek anenh arppemarl. Jesus ra warl kwen-itwek ampep ikwer-rnem-itwek aremirrek. Rap angkek ikwer-rnem-warl, "Arternp anenherr-arey, aterirrey-angenh." ²⁷ Ikwer-penh ra Thomas ikwer-warl angkek, "Itep atherr ara, nayl-penh. Ilyel arna! Ngkerraly irrker-ampeny irrtiyart-penh. Irrpelthirrey-angenh ana, ayenh tnakemel!"

²⁸ Thomas ikwer-warl angkek, "Ngan Ingkart atyenh irrwerl-areny."

²⁹ Jesus angkek ikwer-warl, "Ntwa angetherr ayenh arek, ntwa ayenh tnakeyel-anem, ntwarl ayenh arek-penhant. Alakenh-anyem mwerrarl. Ingwerentyel apek ayenh arey-angenh-penh, rap ayenh tnakem-antey, ra Ingkart-angkwarran mwerr inngarl. Ingkartel

renh irnngerney-anthem! Ingwer-ingerant akngerr alakenh tnakem, mwerr-angkwarr alakenhey.”

Ilekek John-el angka nhenh pip-warl ingkwernek?

³⁰ Jesus ra kwertengerl-rnem-akert ahern nhenhel anenh-antey, ra ilek-ilek-angkwarr mpwarenh, Akngey-kenh arawerrng rlterrk-akertel. Pip nhenh-itwek atha ingkerrenh ingkwerney-angenh-antey, ilek-ilekarl Jesus-el mpwarek arawerrng rlterrk-akertel. ³¹ Atha angka ingkwernek Jesus-penh, arrantherr renh iterl-aretyek, ra Christ aneyel, awank-akerr renh Akngeyel alhelek, ahern nhenh-warl thwenetyek, Akngey-kenh alerikw. Atha arrekanterr angka nhenh-penh ingkwernek, arrantherr ikwerrenh-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek, iteth intem-antey anayntetyek Akngey-kenh-angkwarr.

21

Jesus kwertengerl-rnem-warl aremirreyel kwaty alay Galilee-itwek

¹ Jesus kwertengerl ikwerrenh-rnem-warl aremirrek, kwaty alay Galilee-itwek. Kwaty alay Tiberias itnan ingweran. ² Kwertengerl ingwer-rnem kel ayerrer alhek Jerusalem-the Galilee-ampeny-angkwarr. Simon Peter, Thomas, Nathanael Cana-areny Zebedeekenh alerikw atherr James, John-then, kwertengerl ingwer atherr-then. ³ Simon Peter ikwer-rnem-warl angkek, “Anwantherr awangk alhey, irrpeng inayntetyek netting-el.”

Ingwer-rnem ikwer angkek, “Anwantherr ngkweng-angkwarr alhem arppemarl, irrpeng-rnem inayntetyek.” Kel rernem kwaty alay irrker-warl alhek, rtnwewarl nganerl-alhek. Ingwel aleth-antey ywarn arrkernelhenh, irrpeng inetyek-arrpantey, arrangkw.

⁴ Ingwepenh ingkeny tyerrelhey-alenty, Jesus ra kwaty impalth-itwek rtnenh. Kwertengerl-rnemel Jesus arek rtnerl-anenty, rernemarl renh alhengk-arey-angenh-antey. ⁵ Jesus ra kwertengerl-rnemek arlkek. Ra renh-rnem ayernek, “Arrantherr apek irrpeng inek?”

Rernem ilelhek, “Arrangkw-antey.”

⁶ Jesus ra angkek ikwer-rnem-warl, “Netting kwaty-warl rtnwa-they arraty-ampeny-warl iwenherr-arey! Arrantherrap irrpeng akngerr ineman!” Netting rernem arraty-ampeny-warl rtnwethey iwek. Rernem irrpeng arnkengeny antwerrkek netting-el. Rernem nthakenh netting renh iyarr-iney-angenh rtnwewarl aker arnkengeny-akert.

⁷ Ikwer-penhan kwertengerl anyentan, Jesus ikwer artewentyel ilkelhenharl, ra Peter-warl angkek, “Yanhan Ingkartarl!” Peter-el awek-penh, ra arnkwewarl aylypenhek-anem, rarl arrwekel lhelek-penh irrpeng anterrkwetyek warrkirretyek iney-alenty. Peter ra kwaty-warl atnarnpenhek. ⁸ Kwertengerl ingwer-rneman kwaty impalth-warl-athek rtnwel alpenh. Rernem impalth-they arrer-anem. Rernem netting awerr irrpeng-angketyarr renh iyarr-akngeynenh.

⁹ Rernem irrker-warl irrek, rtnwethey atwarrek-anem. Rernem rwanem arek ampenharl. Aker irrpeng aperrkel ampennenh, amern ayntenh arppemarl. ¹⁰ Jesus ra angkek, “Irrpeng-rnem atyeng-warl akngetyenherr-arey.” ¹¹ Peter rtnwewarl nganeynek, rernem netting irrpeng-angketyarr iyarr-akngenh impalth-warl. Irrpeng 153 netting-itwek ayntenh. Netting ra akelhey-angenh-antey irrpeng akngerr-akert.

¹² Jesus ra angkek ikwer-rnem-warl, “Apetyenherr-arey, amern-then aker-then arlk-wetyek.” Rernem renh alhengk-arek, ra Ingkart. Rernem nyerrirrek, ayerney-angenh-antey. “Nganang Jesus inngarl?” ¹³ Jesus ra amern inek, renh-rnem anthek. Irrpeng-rnem irrkaty-angkwarr ra renh-rnem antheynek. ¹⁴ Kel arrwekel ra atherr-inger ikwer-rnem-warl aremirrek. Jesus ra aremirrek kwertengerl-rnem-warl arppemarl, ra ipmepenh itethirrek-penh.

Jesus-el Peter ayerneyel irrpety-inger; “Mwerrang nga atyeng artewenty ilkelheyl?”

¹⁵ Kwertengerl-rnemel amern-then aker-then arlkwek-penh, Jesus-atherr Peter-atherr ament irrek. Jesus-el renh ayernek, “Simon-ay! John-kenh alerikway! Ngalew? Nganang atyeng artewenty ilkelheyl ingwer-rnem-angkwarr?”

Peter-el renh tyernek, “Ya, Ingkartay! Ntwarlap ayenh iterl-areyelarl, ayeng ngkweng artewenty ilkelheylarl!”

Jesus-el renh ilek, “Yep-yep atyenh-rnem wantaynta.” Ra alakenh anyelk-antey angkek. ¹⁶ Jesus-el renh ayernek arppemarl, “Simon-ay! John-kenh alerikway! Nganang atyeng artewenty ilkelheylarl?”

Peter-el renh tyernek, “Ya, Ingkartay! Ntwa ayenh iterl-areyel, ayeng ngkweng ilkelheylarl.”

Jesus angkek ikwer-warl, “Yep-yep atyenh-rnem arntarnt-arerl-aynta!”

Anayntileyel: Yep-yep-rnem-apeny rernem aneyel, Akngey-kenh angka wan-tayntetyek, angka ikwerenh ilerl-anem Akngey-kenh, ilayntetyek, rernemap Akngey-kenh angkek akaltiyirretyek.

¹⁷ Jesus-el renh ayernekk arrpemar, “Simon-ay! John-kenh alerikway! Nganang atyeng artewenty ilkelheyel?” Jesus-el renh irrpety-inger ayernekk-penh, Peter artwerrety-anem anenh.

Ra Jesus-warl angkek, “Ingkartay! Ntwan ingkerrenh iterl-areyel. Ntwa ayenh kel iterl-areyel, ayeng ngkweng ilkelheyelar!”

Jesus angkek ikwer-warl, “Yep-yep atyenh-rnem arntarnt-arerl-aynta! ¹⁸ Atha ngenh arraty ileyel, avey akelyank nga arnkwel aylpenh, alhewer nga apmer ilek-ilek-warl alhenh, ngarl ilkelhenh-angkwarr. Ingwer-inger nga amperirrenty ingwer-rnemel ngenh anterrkweyenh, akwa atherr arertneyenh. Rernem ngenh apmer ingwer-warl akngeyenh, apmer nga ilkelhey-angenh-warl. ¹⁹ Atyeng-angkwarr aleth apenterl-aynta angkepirrey-angenh.” Jesus-el Peter renh ilek arrwekel-antey anwantherr iterl-aretyek, Peter ra arwerl iylpeyl-atherrel ilwetyek arrpemar. Peter ra Ingkartek awelhetyek, ingwer-rnemel Ingkart renh tnaketyek. Jesus-el Peter renh ilek, “Atyeng-angkwarr apenterl-aynta!”

Jesus ra Peter-warl angkeyel kwertengerl ingwer-penh

²⁰ Ikwer-penh Peter ra artepang arek, kwertengerl ingwer apetyenh, Jesus rarl ikwer artewenty ilkelhenh. Kwertengerl irrkaty-antey Jesus ikwer-itwek anenh, Anperarl Alhek “Passover” tyenkerr arlkwenh-itwek, ra ilwey-alenty-itwek. Ra Jesus renh ayernekk, “Angwenhel ngenh ahayiweyenh ahelengkwr-rnem-warl?” ²¹ Peter-el arnarek, rarl apetyenh, rap Jesus-warl angkek, “Ingkartay! Artwa yanh-alew?”

²² Jesus-el renh tyernekk, “Ra apekk iteth aneyenh, ayeng ahern nhenh-warl apey-alpetyek-atwety. Nhenhek iterrey-angenh. Atyengety intwemelirrey-angenh. Atyeng-angkwarr aleth-antey apenterl-aynta!” ²³ Arraty innga. Ikwer-penh-antey kwertengerl-rnem apmwel-areth iterrenh, rarl iteth aleth anenty-arrpantey ilwey-angenh. Jesus ra alakenh angkey-angenh. Alakenh-anyem ra angkek Peter-warl, “Ra iteth anem apekk, ayeng ahern nhenh-warl apey-alpeyek-atwety. Ikwer iterrey-angenh.”

Nhenh Jesus-penh angka ywerreyel, John-el renh ingkwernek

²⁴ Kwertengerl nhanyem rey-antey ilenh angka arrenhantherr Jesus-penh, Jesus ra warrk ikwerenh ingkerrenh ywerrelhilek. Artwa rey-antey arrpemar angka nhanyem arraty innga pip-warl ingkwernek. Anwantherr renh iterl-areyel, ra arraty innga ilenh.

²⁵ Jesus-el ilek-ilek mpwarek ahern nhenh-itwek. Nthakenh ingwerentyel ingkerrenh alakenh pip-warl ingkwerney-angenh, arrangkw. Angka ilek-ilek akngerr, nthakenh ingwerentyel ilek-ilek ingkwerney-angenh.

Acts

Luke-el pip atherr ingkwernek. Angka ingwer Luke, Jesus-penh, rarl ilek-ilek mpwarek, arntety-rnem mwerrilek, rarl akngerr akalty-anthek. Ahelengkwel-rnem renh atanthek, arwerl iylypeyl-atherrek. Ra ilwek. Rernem renh intey-warl akwernek. Ingwa atherr-penh Jesus ra itethirrek. Akemirrek-anem. Akngeyel renh ipmepenh itethilek rlterrk ilkwakertel. Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemek lwewarrernelhek. Rernem renh Akngey-kenh apmer-warl alpenty intwarek. Angka anyent ingweran Akngey-kenh Angka arlpertryrrekarl, apmer arpanen-h-warl. Akngey-kenh Itnweng apetyek ikwer-rnem-warl, renh-rnem rlterrkiletyek, arnkatyiletyek. Akalty ingkerr Jesus-kenh angka awek-penh, rernemarl renh aytarek-penh, angka mwerr-angker rernem apmer arpanenhek ilerl-apenh. Acts-kenh angka aynteyel, rernem ilerl-apenh Akngey-kenh angka mwerr-angker. Luke-el Acts pip ingkwernek, Akngey-kenh angka ingkerrenh-angkwarr arlpimpilek, rernem Jesus anyent renh iterl-aryntetyek.

Angka mwerr-angker ilerl-apayntetyek

¹ Theophilus-ay, pip weth iterl-aray, atharl awank ingkwernek, angka Jesus-kenh ingkerrenh, rarl akngerr ingkerrenh-angkwarr akalty-anthek, arntety-rnem-then mwerrilek, apmer arpanenhek. Ra akely ayntek, rarl ilkwerrek, rarl warrkirrek, rarl akngerr akalty-anthek, rarl ilwek. ² Ra alker-warl alpey-alentyel ra angkakert ikwerenh-rnem Itnweng Rlwartel akalty-anthek, rernem-anem apmer arpanen-h-itwek akalty-anthetyek ikwerenh-angkwarr-antey.

³ Irrwampenty awalhemel ilwek-penh, Jesus ra angkep arppemarl itethirremel aremirrenhey-alpek, arlta 40-ek-atwety arppemarl. Ikwerenhel-rneman renh arnarek akngerr-inger, rarl angkep ikwer-rnem-warl aremirrek, rarl itethirremel akwentek awenng-they. Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, Akngey anyent aknganenty anyent ingkerrenhek. Jesus-el renh-rnem akalty-anthek, Akngeyelarl ikwerenh-rnem arntarnt-aretyek. ⁴ Jesus-an angkek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem, "Alpey-angenh Jerusalem-they! Alerl, arrantherr mpwelhenh-arey, Akngeyel arrenhantherr Itnweng anthetyek, atharl arrenhantherr arrwek ilek-angkwarr, Akngeyelarl ingkerrenh alhelek, ingkerrenh ra Itnweng anthetyek. ⁵ John-el ikwerenh-rnem kwatylant baptise-emelek. Alra irrputy-inger-penh, arrantherr baptise inem Itnweng rlterrk ikwerenh-anem, Akngeyel Itnweng ikwerenh thwenem arrekantherr-warl."

Jesus alker-warl alpey

⁶ Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ikwer-itwek anenharl-antey, rernem Jesus renh ay-erne, "Ingkartay, ntwang Rome-areny-rnem irrenteyenh, artwa Israel-areny anyent rlwanemel arrenem, anwekantherr atyetyart ilkwa anyantetyek?"

⁷ Jesus angkek ikwer-rnem-warl, "Akngey rantarl iterl-arey arlta, atyetyart ilkwa arrrerntetyek. Rant akalty. ⁸ Itnweng ikwerenharl apetyem arrekantherr-warl, ingkerrenh Itnweng ikwerenh-akert rlterrk anetyek. Apmer ingkerrenh-angkwarr arrantherr iletyek, apmer arpanenhek, apmer Jerusalem-areny-rnemek, apmer Judea-areny-rnemek, apmer Samaria-areny-rnemek, ahern ingkerrenh-angkwarr arrantherr ilerl-apayntetyek angka atyenh." ⁹⁻¹⁰ Jesus rarl ilek-penh, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemel renh intwarek, rarl kwenpay-angkwarr ywerrerl-alhek alker-warl. Rernem renh arey-angenh-anem. Rernem ikwer ywarn-antey itnywenen, renh aretyek-arrpantey, ra ikwer-rnem-kety ywerrenhek. Artwa atherr arnkwa arlter-akert-atherr ikwer-rnem-warl aremirrek. ¹¹ Ratherrap angkek, "Ilekek Galilee-areny-rnem arrantherr alkeran itnyweneyel? Jesus ra alpek irrwerl-warl! Ingwer-ingerant ra apey-alpeyenh, wetharl arrantherr renh intwarek-apeny arppemarl."

Kwertengerl-rnemel Matthias renh rlwaneyel, kwertengerl anetyek

¹²⁻¹³ Kwertengerl rernem apmer Jerusalem-warl-anem alpek, apwert arwerl alip-angketyarr-warl. Apwert Jerusalem-they arrer ayntenh. Rernem warl kwen-warl aylpenhek, itnan rernem Peter, John, James, Andrew, Philip, Thomas, Bartholomew, Matthew, James, Alphaeus-kenh alerikw, Simon, rarl Rome-areny-rnem-then atwerrenh, Judas-then, James-kenh alerikw. Rernem warl irrwerl-warl aylpenhek, irrkaty rerne-marl awank anen-h-warl.

¹⁴ Kwertengerl rernem anyent-antey Akngey-warl angkenh. Arlta arpanenhel Mary arelh ingwer-rnem-then Jesus-kenh ayteyikw ingwer-rnem-then, rernem kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-itwek anyentirrenh, Akngeyek angkayntetyek.

¹⁵ Arlta ingwerel, 120 innganem Jesus-kenh kwertengerl-rnem akarrirekk. Peter-anem rterl-alhemel, ikwer-rnem-warl angkek. ¹⁶⁻¹⁷ “Atyenh-rnemay, awank-akerr Itnwengel David renh akaltyilek, Judas renh iterl-aretyek, rarl Jesus ahelengkw-rnem-warl ahayiweyenh, rernem renh ipmek atwetyek. Angka nhenh arraty innga. Judas rarl anwekantherr-itwek warrkirrenh. Ran innga Jesus renh ahelengkw-rnem-warl ahayiwek.” Alakenh Peter angkek.

¹⁸ (Rernem Judas renh man antheh, ra renh-rnem atnwenhey-alhetyek Jesus ikwer-warl. Judas-el apmer renh payemelek-anem, man ikwerel. Judas ra ipmek atwelhek. Ra aytnerl-alhek, ilwemel-anem. Atnalty-rnem aytnek ahern-warl. ¹⁹ Jerusalem-areny-rnem rernem ingkerrenhel awek, Judas rarl ilwek, Jesus renh ahelengkw-rnem-warl ahayiwek-penh. Judas-arl ikwer-itwek ilwek, rernem apmer renh itnewek Arrkngangketyarr.)

²⁰ Peter-el renh-rnem ilek arrpemar, “Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny Psalm pip-itwek arrwekel aynteyelar, Judas ra ilwekerr-awaty: ‘Warl ikwerenh arlwanem aynteyenh. Ingwerenty aney-angenh-anem arrangkw innganem. Ingwerenty-anem warrk ikwerenh-warl arrernelhetyek, rarl ilwek-kety.’

²¹⁻²² Artwa anyent-anem anwantherr arrernetyek, rarl ilerl-apayntetyek apmer arrpanenh-itwek, Jesus rarl itethirremel akwentek. Artwa anyent akaltyirrek Jesus-angkwarr ywerreyek-atwety, Jesus renharl ra aytarek, renharl John-el baptise-emelek, rarl renh aleth-antey Jesus renh apentek, alker-warl alpekek-atwety.”

²³ Rernem iterrenh artwa nthenh-apeny rlwanetyek, ranem angkakert anetyek. Artwa anyent Joseph Barsabbas, ingweran Matthias. ²⁴⁻²⁶ Rernem Akngey-anem ayernek. “Ntwa ingkerrenh iterl-areyel, aleth-antey. Ntwa anwekantherr anayntila, anwantherr artwa anyent arraty rlwanetyek, angkakert anetyek, Judas rarl ilwek-kety, rarl apmwangkwarr amentewarl alhenh.” Apwert atherr-anem irrwerl-warl-athek iwek arrkernelhemel. Apwert ratherr ahern-warl aytnek apek apwert-itwek ayntek. Apwert ikwer-itwek Matthias itna ayntek. Artwa Matthias rantey antengilek. Matthias ikwer-rnem-warl anyentirrek.

2

Itnweng Rlwart ikwer-rnem-warl apetyeyel

¹ Pentecost arlta anyent ikwerel-antey Jesus ikwerenh-rnem akarrirekk. ² Rernem awek awer-apeny arwerlk angkenty. ³ Anyentel-anyentel akapwert-warl lherrm-apeny arrernelhek, rernem warl kwen-itwek rtnehh-warl. ⁴ Itnweng Rlwart ra ikwer-rnem-warl antelhek, rernem angka ingwerek-ingwer angkerrenh, ingkerrenh awerrey-angenhant-arey.

⁵ Jew-rnem apmer arrpanenh-they arwa apetyek, apmer Jerusalem ikwer-itwek anerl-alpetyek. Rernem Ingkart-angkwarr apenteh. ⁶⁻⁷ Arwerlk angkenty rernem awek, rernem ingkerrenh anyentirrek. Rernem ywarn iterrek, rernem angka ingkerrenhel angkerrenh. “Nhenh-rnem Galilee-areny-rnem. ⁸ Nthakenh rernem angka ingwerek-ingwer angkerreyel? Anantherr renh-rnem aweyel, rernemarl angka anwekantherr-apenyarl angkeyel. ⁹ Ingwer-rnem Parthia-areny-arl, Media-areny-arl, Elam-areny-arl, Mesopotamia-arenyarl, Judea-arenyarl, Cappadocia-arenyarl, Pontus-arenyarl, Asia-arenyarl, ¹⁰ Phrygia-arenyarl, Pamphylia-arenyarl, Egypt-arenyarl, Libya-arenyarl, Cyrene tawen-they arrer, ingwer-rnem apmer Rome-they apetyek. ¹¹ Ingwer-rnem Jew lyerteny-rneman, ingwer-rnem Jew akely-penh-rnem, Crete-areny, Arabia-areny. Rernem angkerreyel, ‘Akngey rlterrk inngan.’”

¹² Rernem ywarn iterrek. Ingwer-rnem angkerrenh, “Ilek-arrpantey nhenhan?”

¹³ Ingwer-rnemel renh-rnem arrkernelhilenh, terangk rernem angkerrenh-anenty-arrpantey.

Peter angkeyel ingkerrenhek

¹⁴ Peter ra kwertengerl 11-pel-itwek rtnehh. Ra aketh innga renh-rnem ilek, “Atyenh-rnem, arrantherh ingkerrenh Jerusalem-areny atyeng mwantyl awelhenh-herr-arey, atharl arrekantherr ilem. ¹⁵ Arrantherh apmwel-areh iterreyel terangk-rnem-arrpantey ilerl-anem. Nhenhan ingwepenh arwarl, nthakenh terangk irrey-angenh ingwepenh. ¹⁶ Akngey-kenh angkakert Joel ra awank-akerr anenh. ¹⁷ Akngey angkek ikwer-angkwarr: ‘Arlta ingkern ikwerel atha ingkerrenh-anem Itnweng atyenh antheyenh ingkerrenhekek. Ikwer-penh away arrekantherrel-rnem kwey arrekatherrel-rnem angka atyenh ileyenh. Ayeng artwa akely-rnem arrekantherrenh-warl aremirreyenh,

artwa apmwernem-warl-then, rernem altyerr areyenh. ¹⁸ Atha artwa warrkenh-rnem-then arelh warrkenh-rnem-then Itnweng atyenh anthem. Angka atyenh ingwer-rnem-warl rernem ileyenh. ¹⁹ Athanem ingwerek-ingwer lwewarrnerneyek alker-itwek-then, ahern-itwek-then. Rernem rwa lherrm areyenh, kwert-then, arrkngethen. ²⁰ Ingkeny ra ingwemernt irreyenh, alcent ra rnter-rnter irreyenh, arrkngapeny. Ikwer-penh Ingkart ra apey-alpeyeh rltterrk ilkwakert. ²¹ Arlta ingkern ikwerel, Ingkartel renh-rnem arntarnt-areyenh, rernemarh renh ayernenty, ra renh-rnem arntarnt-aretyek.' Alakenh-anyem Joel-kenh pip-itwek aynteyel.

²² Artwa Israel-kenh-rnem, arrantherr atyeng awelhenherr-arey, atharl arrenhantherr ilem, Jesus Nazareth-areny ikwer. Akngey rantey Jesus ikwer inkwerelhek, renh rltterrkilemel, ilek-ilek-angkwarr ra mpwarayntetyek. Kel arrantherr arek rarh ilek-ilek mpwarek. ²³ Akngey ra arrwekel-antey iterrek, Jesus arrekantherr-warh thwenetyek, ingkerrenhek kathy itwetyek. Ra arrekantherr-warh kel thwenek. Arrantherr artwa apmwernem-warl-then artwa ahelengkw-rnem-warh ahaiwyek, rernem renh ipmek atwetyek, rernem renh arwerl iylpeyl-atherrek atanthek. ²⁴ Akngeyel renh angkep armpemarl itethilek, rltterrk ikwerenh-akertel. Arrewaly-rnem awenng-itwek aynteyel. Rernem ywarn-antey ament akemirreyenh. Jesus ra awenngel ayntenh armpemarl. Akngeyel renh akemelhilek, rltterrk ikwerenh-akertel. ²⁵ Atyetyart David-el ingkwernek pip-warh arrwekel-antey Jesus-arh aremirreyenh. Ra alakenh-anyem ingkwernek: 'Ingkart ra atyeng-itwek arrer aneyel. Artwa ingwer-rnem ywarn atyeng arrkernelheyeh, ayenh ilpeltetyek. ²⁶ Ayeng irrkngerney-anem aneyel, Akngeyekan-anem ayeng inkwerelhemel. Ayeng alhewer-anem anayntem, rarh ayenh arntarnt-arey. ²⁷ Ingkartel ayenh iwerl-alhey-angenh awenng-itwek. Ra ayenh arntarnt-areyenh, awenng-itwek, ayenh iwerl-alhey-angenh, ngarl atyeng ilkelheyel. ²⁸ Ra ayenh akalty-anthek, arraty-angkwarr anetyek, ayeng aknganekarl iteth anyenh. Ra ayenh irrkngerney anthek, atyeng-itwek intem-antey anyenh.'"

²⁹ Peter angkek armpemarl, "Atyenh-rnem, angka David-kenh ayeng arraty angkeyel. Ra ilwek, rernem David renh awenng-warh akwernek. Aleyan awenng ikwerenh aynteyel-antey. ³⁰ David ra Ingkart-kenh angkakert anenh. Ra iterl-arek, Akngeyellarh renh alhelek, artwa anyent ikwer-rnem arrerntetyek, ra atyetyart ilkwa anetyek.

³¹ David ra iterl-arek, Ingkartel angkep anyent impen akemelhileyeh. Ra ilek, Akngeyel renh awenng-itwel iwerl-alhey-angenh. ³² Akngeyel Jesus renh innga akemelhilek, arrewaly-penh itethilemel. Anwernantherr akalty, anwernantherr renh angetherr aytaremek arek.

³³ Jesus ranem alker-warh alpek, Akngey-itwek aney-alpek. Akngeyel Itnweng renh alhelek, renh anthetyek, Jesus ra Itnweng rltterrk anwenhantherr antheyel. Aleyan arrantherr areyeh-anem, aweyeh-anem, Itnweng renhey-antey. ³⁴ David ra alker-warh alhey-angenh. Ra angka nhenh ingkwernek, ament ikwerenh-angkwarr-weny: 'Ingkart angkek Ingkart atyenh-warh, "Atyeng-itwel ana! ³⁵ Artwa apmwernem atha antengiletiek, rltterrk ilkwakertel, renh-rnem ywerrelhilemel, rernem ngkweng awelhetiek.'"

³⁶ Israel-kenh-rnem ingkerrenh, arrantherr nhenhek ingkerrenhel iterl-aretyek, Jesus irrkaty weth nhenhan arrantherr arwerl iylpeyl-atherrel atanthekarl. Akngeyel Christ arrernek, ra Ingkart arrekantherr ingkerrenhek anetyek." ³⁷ Angka rernem awek-penh, rernem ywarn iterremel-anem anenh. Peter-anem rernem ayernek, kwertengerl ingwer-rnem-then, "Nthakenh-angkwarr arrantherr irreman?"

³⁸ Peter angkek, "Akngey-warh angkep irrenherr-arey, baptise inemel, itna Jesus-angkwarr, Akngeyellarh apmwa arrekantherrety iwem. Ikwer-penhan Itnweng Rlwart ra antelheyeh arrekantherr-warh, arrekantherr-itwek intem anetyek. ³⁹ Alakenh-anyem Akngeyel arrekantherr arrernek, ampernemek-then ingkerrenhek, Itnweng ikwerenh thwenetyek. Apmw ingwer-areny-rnem-then Akngeyel ikwer-rnem arrernek armpemarl, Itnweng ikwerenh thwenetyek."

⁴⁰ Peter-el renh-rnem akalty-anthek armpemarl aleth-antey, "Arrantherr artwa apmwernem-they angkep irretiek." ⁴¹ Rernem-anem Peter-ek awelhek. Rernem-anem Peter-warh apetyek, renh-rnem baptise-emeletiek. Arlta ikwerel-antey, Akngeyel artwa 3,000 innga anyentelhilek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-warh.

Angka tyaty-areny arrwekeleny-rnemek

⁴² Angkakert-rnem rernem-anem ingwer-rnem akaltyilek. Rerneman aleth-antey anyentirrenh, amern arlkwetyek, Akngey-warh-anem rernem angketyek.

⁴³ Akngey Ingkartel kwertengerl-rnem akaltyilek, rernem ilek-ilek mpwaretyek. Angkakert rernem ilek-ilek mpwarek. Akngey Ingkart aremirrek, ikwer-rnem-warh,

rlterrk ilkwakert. Ingwerel-rnem rlterrk-akert arek-penh, rernem ater-anem irrek.⁴⁴ Rernem anyent irrenh, rernem mwerrant-arey anenh. Man-rnem-then rernem antherrenh arwa alhewer-antey, ampwal-rnem-then.⁴⁵ Ampwal ingkerrenh rernem tharlemilek, arrangwarl anenh-rnem-then ingkerrenh arwa rernem man antheh irreperrn-rnem.⁴⁶ Arlta arrpanenh rernem anyentirrenh tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-kenh-warl, warl ilkwa anyent-itwek. Apmer ingwer-rnem-warl rernem alhenh, anyentirre-tyek amern arwa arlkwayntetyek.⁴⁷ Rernem irrkngerney ingkerrenh anenh, Akngeyey inkwerelhemel. Ingwer-rnem ikwer-rnem inkwerelhek-antey arppemarl, rernemarl iylpareth anenh. Arlta arrpanenhel Ingkartel ingwer-rnem pweytilenh, akngerram-akngerr ilemel, rernem Jesus ikwer-angkwarr itheth anyentetyek.

3

Peter-el artwa lerrp mwerrileyel

¹ Arlta ingwerel atwerrp 3 o'clock-el Peter-atherr John-atherr alhek, Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty ilkwewarl, Akngey-warl angketyek. ² Arlta arrpanenhel ingwer-rnemel artwa lerrp renh akngenh, arriw ikwer-warl renh arrrenenh. Iwerr keyt rernem itnewek Keyt Mwerr-angker. Iwerr-angkwarr alhenh-rnem artwa lerrpel ngkweltyek ayerney-ayntenh. Ratherr arek artwa lerrp renh.

³ Artwa ra John-atherr Peter-atherr ayerney-ayntek ngkwelty anthetyek, artwa lerrp renh, ratherr ikwer-angkwarr alhek warl kwen-warl. ⁴ Ratherr renh arek, atherrel-antey. Peter angkek ikwer-warl, "Aylenhanth ara!"

⁵ Artwa lerrpel renh-atherr arek, ratherr ngkwelty anthetyek-arrpantey. ⁶ Peter ikwer angkek, "Ayeng ngkweltyek arrangkw! Atha ngenh ileyel, Jesus Christ Nazareth-areny itnangkwarl rtnerl-alha!" ⁷⁻⁸ Peter-el iltaya arraty-they renh anterrkwemel rnkernek. Ingkety rlterrk-anem irrek, ra atnarnpek inkwerelhemel, alhemel-anem. Ra Peter-atherr John-atherr-angkwarr alhek, atnarnperl-apemel, Akngeyey inkwerelhemel. ⁹ Ingwerel-rnem arek rarl Ingkartek inkwerelherl-apeh. ¹⁰ Rernem artwa renh aketh-antey alheng-arek rarl iwerr ikwerel mpwelhemel artwernem manek arlkarewey-ayntenh Keyt Mwerr-angker-itwek. Rernem ywarn iterrek, "Nthakenh-anem artwa nhenh irrekan?"

Peter-el angka Jesus-kenh ileyel

¹¹ Artwa ra Peter-atherr John-atherr anterrkwenh-antey, akngerr ikwer-atherr-warl akarrirrek. Lywenty ra itna Solomon-kenh Lywenty. ¹² Peter-el renh-rnem arek, rernemarl ikwer-atherr-warl akarrirrenh, ra angkek, "Israel-kenh-rnemay, ilekek arrantherr aylenhanth artewentyel areyel, aylanth rlterrk-arrpantey? Arrantherr apek iterreyel aylanth mwerr-arrpantey?" ¹³ Ingkart Akngey irrkaty-antey aneyel. Abraham, Isaac, Jacob rernem ikwer inkwerelhek-antey. Ra Jesus, alerikw ikwerenhek inkwerelhek. Artwa irrkaty rey-antey ahelengk-rnem-warl ahayiwiek, renh ipmek atwetyek. Arrantherr ikwerety intwemelirrek. Pilate-el tyarlewetyek angkek, arrantherr ikwerety arlkarirrek. ¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Jesus ra arraty innga anenh. Arrantherr ikwerety arlkarirrenh. Arrantherr Pilate renh ayernek, artwa apmwa tyarlewetyek, artwa mwerrant atwemel. Itethiley-angkerarlap ran. Artwa rarl arrenhantherr irrpelthel itethilek, renh arrantherr ipmek atwek. Akngeyel renh angkep itethilek. Anwantherr-anem akalty, anwantherr renh iteth arek-penh. ¹⁶ Artwa lerrp nhenhel Jesus tmakeyel rlterrk ilkwakert. Alakenh-anyem Akngeyel renh mwerrilek, Jesus-kenh itnangkwarl. Kel yanhey-antey arrantherr arek.

¹⁷ Atyenh-rnemay, arrantherr Atyetyart-rnemel-then apal-el Jesus renh ipmek atwek. ¹⁸ Akngeyel angkakert ingwer-rnem-angkwarr arrwekel-antey ilek, Jesus ra irrwamp-enty awhelhey-alenty, artwa apmwel-rnem renh atwey-alenty. Akngey-kenh Angka ranem innga aynteyel. ¹⁹ Arrantherr Akngey-warl angkepirretyek apmwekety, rarl apmwa arrekantherrety iwem. ²⁰ Akngeyel rlterrk arrenhantherr antheyenh, ra Jesus arrekantherr thweneyenh. ²¹ Jesus ra alkerel-antey anem, Akngeyel ahern nhenh lyerthyenyletyek, angkakert arrwekeleny ingwer-rnemarl awank-akerr ilek-angkwarr-antey. ²² Akngeyel renh-rnem Moses-angkwarr ilek, 'Angkakert ingwer-anem atha arrekantherr-warl thweneyenh. Ra Angkakert Moses-apeny anem, arrantherr ikwer awelh-ayntetyek. ²³ Ingwer apek angkakert ikwer irrpelthirrenty, Akngeyel renh iwerl-alhem intem-antey.' Alakenh-anyem Akngey-kenh angka aynteyel. ²⁴ Samuel-then angkakert ingwer-then rernem Akngey-kenh Angka akalty-anthek, Artwa Impen nhenhey-antey. Angkakert rernem ingwer-rnem Moses-they ingkern akalty-anthek Akngey-kenh angka arppemarl. ²⁵ Arrantherr alakenh Akngey-angkwarr apentetyek. Angka Akngeyel arrernek arrwekeleny-rnemek. Angka ra Akngeyel Abraham ilek,

‘Ngkwenh-rnem-angkwarr angka atyenh arlpimpirreyenh, apmer arrpanenh-angkwarr, ahern-areny ingkerrenhel ayenh iterl-arayntetyek-awaty.’²⁶ Akngeyel alerikw ikw-erenh arrekanterr-warl-tangkwele thwenek, arrantherr ikwer-warle angkepirretyek apmwekety.”

4

Jew-rnem-kenh atyetyart-rnemel Peter John ikwer-atherr ileyel, ratherr Jesus-kenh angka akalty-anthey-angenh anetyek

¹⁻² Peter-atherr John-atherr ratherr akngerr ingwer-rnem akalty-anthenh, Jesus ipmepenh akemirrekarl. Ratherr renh-rnem ilenh, ingwer-rnem angkep ipmepenh itethirreyenh, Jesus-apeny. Artwa tyaty-areny ingwer-rnem, atyetyart ilkwa ahelengkw-rnem-kenh, Sadducee-rnem-then, rernem apetyek ikwer-atherr-warle. Rernem ikwer-atherr ahelirrek. ³ Ingkeny kwenirreynenh-anem, ahelengkwel-rnem renh-atherr anterrkwek, tyaylek-anem akwernemel, ingwepenh-ek-atwety. ⁴ Akngerr ingwer-rnem ratherrarl renh-rnem akalty-anthek, rernem Jesus tnakek. Ingkart-rnem akngerr-anem irrek, 5,000.

⁵ Ingwepenh artwa ampwernem-then Moses-kenh angkakert-rnem-then Atyetyart Jew-rnem-then rernem Jerusalem-itwek akarrirrek. ⁶ Atyetyart tyaty-areny ilkwa Annas, Caiaphas, John, Alexander, Annas-kenh ingwer-rnem-then, rernem ingkerrenh akarrirrek. ⁷ Rernem Peter-then John-then akngetyek tyayl-they, renh-atherr ampep-itwek arrernek, rernem renh-atherr ayern-ayntetyek. Rernem renh-atherr ayerneke, “Angwenhel mpwelenhanth rlterrkilek, artwa lerrp mwerriletyek? Angwenh-kenh itnangkware mpwelanth itethileyel? Angwenhel mpwelenhanth rlterrkilek, mpwelanth arntety-rnem mwerriletyek?”

⁸⁻⁹ Akngey-kenh ltnweng Rlwart-akertel Peter renh rlterrkilek. Peter-el renh-rnem ilek, “Atyetyart-rnemay, artwamp-rnem-then, arrantherr aylernanth ayerneyel, nthakenh aylernanth artwa lerrp renh mwerrilek? ¹⁰ Aylernanth-anem arrenhantherr Israel-areny ingkerrenh iletyek. Aylernanth artwa lerrp renh mwerrilek, Jesus Christ Nazareth-areny-kenh itnangkware. Arrantherr Jesus renh arwerl iylpeyl-atherrel atan-thek ilwetyek-atwety. Akngey Ingkartel renh angkep ipmepenh itethilek. ¹¹ ‘Arrantherr renh apmwek-athen arenh. Ran inngarl, anyent impen.’ ¹² Jesus rant ingwer angkep itethilem. Jesus-kenh itnakertelant anwantherr itethirrem.”

¹³ Atyetyart-rnem apatek, ratherrarl alhewer-antey ikwer-rnem-warle angkenh nyerrirrey-angenh, arnkaty innga. Rernem renh-atherr iterl-arenh, ratherr akwerrp anenh, akaltyirrey-angenh-antey awank. Artwa rernem iterl-arek, ratherrarl Jesus-itwek anenh awank. ¹⁴ Artwa lerrp-penh ra ikwer-atherr-itwek rtenh. Artwa ra aherrety 40-pel anenh, rarle mwerrirrek. Atyetyart-rnem apatek.

¹⁵ Atyetyart-rnemel Peter-then John-then aketh-warle irrentek. Rernem ament-anem angkerrenh, ¹⁶⁻¹⁷ “Nthakenh-anem artwa nhenh-atherr anwantherr ileman? Jerusalem-areny-rnemel kelarl iterl-areyel, ratherrarl renh mwerrilek. Anantherr nthakenh ar-rangkw iley-angenharl. Ingwer-rnemel awekerr, anwantherr renh-atherr menty iletyek Jesus-kenh angka ikwer.” ¹⁸ Rernem ikwer-atherr yangkelhek, ratherr apetyetyek. Atyetyartel-rnem renh-atherr artwerilek, “Mpwelanth Jesus-kenh Angka ingwer-rnem akalty-anthey-angenh anetyek.”

¹⁹ Peter-atherr, John-atherr ratherr artwa ingwer-rnem ayernenh, “Aylernanth Akngey Ingkartek awelhem apek, arrekanterr apek? ²⁰ Nthakenh aylernanth akater any-angenh. Aylernantharl Jesus renh awek-penh, arek-penh, aylernanth ingwer-rnem ilem.”

²¹⁻²² Rernem ywarn-antey iterrek, ilekek renh-atherr atweman. Ingkerrenh Akngeyek inkwerelhek, rarle renh mwerrilek. Rernem renh-atherr menty-anem tyarlewel apetyek, renh-atherr ilenh, “Mpwelanth apmwelhelentyan, anwantherr mpwelenhanth atwemarl.”

Rernem Akngey ayernem, ra renh-rnem rlterrkiletyek, rernem angka mwerr-angker arnkatyel iletyek

²³ Tyayl-they ratherr tyerrelhek-penh, ratherr Ingkart-areny-rnem-warle alpek. Ratherr angkanem iley-alpek, atyetyart rernemarl ilenh. Angkanem ilerl-apenh ingwer-rnem-warle. ²⁴ Ingkart-areny rernem awek-penh, rernem Akngey Ingkart-warle-anem angkek, “Atyetyartay, ahern-then alker-then, kwaty alay-then, antyarr-rnem-then, ahern-areny ingkerrenh ntwarrpmernek. ²⁵⁻²⁶ Nga arwekeleny David-ek alakenh angkek, ‘Ilekek alethang-rnem ahelirreyel? Ilekek rernem atwerr-ayntetyek ilkelheyel? Atyetyart ahern-areny-rnem iterreyel, Akngey Ingkartek-then ikwerenh Christ-ek antengiletyek

arrkernelheyel-arrpantey?" David-el ilek Itnweng Rlwart-akertel. ²⁷ Nhel apmer Jerusalem-itwek artwa Jew-weny-rnem-then Atyetyart Herod-then Pontius Pilate-kenh-rnem-then anyentirrek artwa Israel-kenh-rnem-then, Jesus warrkenh arraty ngkwenh atwetyek. ²⁸ Rernem renh atwek ngarl arrwekel angkek-angkwar-antey. ²⁹ Ingkartay, anwantherr warrkenh ngkwenharl. Anwenhantherr rlterrila, anwantherr arnkatyel angka ngkwenh ilerl-apaynteyek. ³⁰ Ntwa arntety-rnem aleth-antey mwerreri-aynta. Anwantherr arntety-rnem mwerriletyek Jesus-kenh itnangkwar, anyent impen ngkwenh."

³¹ Warl akngelhek. Jesus-arl apenteh-rnem mwerrant-arey anenh. Itnweng Rlwart ikwer-rnem-warl apetyek, rernemap alhewer-antey ilerl-apenh.

Jesus-arl apenteh-rnem rernem mwerrant-arey anetyek

³² Rernem ilerrey-angenh mwerrant-arey anenh Ingkart-angkwar. Jesus-arl apenteh ingwer-rnem rernem arwa alhewer antherrenh. ³³ Itnweng Rlwartel angkakert-rnem arnkatyilek. Rernem ingkerrenh arnkatyel ilerl-apenh, "Jesus ra ipmepenh itethirrek." Akngeyel renh-rnem ingkerrenh arntarnt-arek. ³⁴ Rernem ampwal ingkerrenh warl-rnem-then tharlemilek. Ingwer-rnemel ampwal atyney-angenh, ampwal ingkerrenh warl-rnem-then. Man-rnem rernem inek, ampwal tharlemilek-penh. ³⁵ Artwa ingwer-rnem-warl antheynek, arrangkwarl anenh-rnemek, man-weny irreperr-rnem.

³⁶⁻³⁷ Joseph-el apmer amern weyt-angketyarr ikwerrenh tharlemilek, man ingkerrenh ra angkakert-rnem-anem antheke, man-weny-rnem antheytyek. Joseph Cyprus-areny artwa anenh. Itna ingweran rernem renh itnewek Barnabas, alakenh angkemel, "Ingwer-rnem irrkngerney anthey-angker".

5

Ananias Sapphira-atherr

¹ Anewart-atherr artwa Ananias-then, arelh Sapphira-then, ratherr apmer amern weyt-angketyarr tharlemilek arppemarl. Ratherr man ataperr ayerrpilek, ikwer-atherrant ratherrarl man ayerrpilek, ingwer-rnem-warl arraty illehy-angenh anyelkel-antey. ² Ananias ra man akely angkakert-rnem-anem antheke, irrytertel-antey. Ratherr irrywerremel illehenh, man ilkwa antheytyek-arrpantey. ³ Peter-el renh ilek, "Arrentyel ngenh anterrkwek, nga ikerant-anem awalhek. Ilekek nga irrywerrekan Itnweng Rlwart Akngey-kenhek?" ⁴ Apmer amern-angketyarr ntwa tharlemilek, man ntwa ayerrpilek ngkweng-antey arppemarl. Ngap Akngeyekant irrywerrekan, ahern-areny-rnem-wenyek!" ⁵⁻⁶ Ananias ra awek-penh, ra aynterl-alhemel ilwek-anem. Artwa anthey rernem apetyek, arrewaly renh atapperlek, rernem akngekan akwerneteyekant-anem. Ingwer-rnem aterirrek.

⁷ Atwerrp anewikw ikwerrenh Sapphira aylpenhek, apal-antey. ⁸ Peter-el ayerneke, "Ntwa amern-angketyarr tharlemilek man irrkaty ikwer-antey. Ananias-el man ingkerrenh-antey akngetyek?"

Sapphira-el ilek, "Ya, kel ra antheke, ingkerrenh-antey, lipwel-antey yanhan!"

⁹ Peter-el ilek, "Mpwelanth irrywerremel Itnweng Rlwartek. Artwa yanh-rnem rtenherreyel arriw-itwel. Rernem Ananias-tangkwek akwernek. Ikwer-penhan rernem ngenh-anem akwernem." ¹⁰ Sapphira aynterl-alhek, ilwemel-anem. Artwa rernem aylpenhek, Sapphira arrewaly-anem arey-alhek. Rernem renh akngek, akwerneteyek anewikw ikwerrenh-itwek. ¹¹ Tyaty-areny-rnem rernem-anem aterirrek. Akngerr ingwer-rneman aterirrek arppemarl.

Rernem ilek-ilek mpwareyel

¹² Ingkart-kenh angkakert-rnemel arntety-rnem mwerrilek Akngey-kenh Itnweng-akertel. Jesus-arl apenteh-rnem anyentirrenh Solomon-kenh Lywenty-itwek. ¹³ Artwa ingwer-rneman inkwerrelhek. Rernemap ikwer-rnem-itwek anyentirrey-angenh. ¹⁴ Akngerr ingwerel-rnem Ingkart-anem apenteh, artwernem-then, arelh-rnem-then. ¹⁵ Rernem arntety-rnem akngetyenh iwerrel-antey, panty-warl arrenemel. Rernem iterrek, lywenty ikwerrenh renh-rnem arnenty, rernem mwerrirrytyek. ¹⁶ Ingwer-rnem tawen-el anenh-rnemel Jerusalem-ampenyel. Rernem arntety-rnem-then arrenty-akert-rnem-then atnwenhenh. Kwertengerl-rnemel renh-rnem mwerrilek.

Jew Atyetyart-rnemel renh-rnem alwerneyel, atwetyek

¹⁷ Atyetyart ilkwa Jew-kenh tyaty-areny-rnem-then Sadducee-rnem-then rernem ikwer-rnem-kety arlkarirrek. ¹⁸ Angkakert renh-rnem anterrkwek, tyayl-ek-anem akwernemel. ¹⁹ Ingwel Ingkart-kenh angel apetyek, arriw ikwer-rnem-anem altywerilek, renh-rnem

tyarlewek tyayl-they. ²⁰ Angel-el renh-rnem ilek, “Tyaty Jew-kenh-warl alhenherry-arey, renh-rnem iletiek, rernem arraty-angkwarr apentetiek.” ²¹ Ingkeny tyerrelhenhey-alentyel, rernem alhek tyaty ilkwewarl, renh-rnem akalty-anthetiek. Atetyart ilkwa warrkenh ikwerenh-rnem-then rernem Council-rnem akarrilek, rernem angkerretiek. Rernem angkakert-rnemek yangkelhek.

²² Tyayl-areny iltyemwerney-rnem ikwer-rnem ywarek. Rernem ilek, ²³ “Anantherr tyayl-warl alhek. Tyayl renh arey-alhek martekarl ra ayntenh. Tyayl arntarnt-arey-angker-rnem arriw ikwer-itwek rtenh. Anantherr arriw altywerilek, arrangkw-anem arey-alhek.” ²⁴ Ilyemwerney-rnem-kenh Atyetyartel angka awek-penh, ra ywarn iterrek. Jew-rnem-kenh Atyetyart-rnem ywarn iterrek arppemarl. ²⁵ Artwa anyent angkakert apetyek, renh-rnem iley-alhek, “Artwernem ntwarl tyayl akwernek-rnem, rernem ingwer-rnem angka Akngey-kenh ilerl-apeyel, tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-kenh aketh-ampeny-itwek.” ²⁶ Ilyemwerney atyetyart ilkwa iltyemwerney ingwer-rnem-then rernem angkakert-rnem akngey-alpek, renh-rnem atwey-angenh, ingwer-rnemel iltyemwerney-rnem atwekerr, apwertel wekerr.

²⁷ Kwertengerl-rnem akngek Council-rnem-warl. Atyetyart ilkwa tyaty-arenyel renh-rnem ilek, ²⁸ “Anwantherr arrwekel-antey arrenhantherr ilek, ‘Jesus-kenh-angkwarr akalty-anthey-angenh.’ Arrantherr Jerusalem ingkerrenh-angkwarr akalty-anthenh. Anwenhantherr ayntarrp-ileyel, Jesus atwenty-arrpantey.”

²⁹ Peter kwertengerl ingwer-rnem-then angkek, “Ahern-arenyek awelhey-angenh, Akngeyekant awelheyel. ³⁰ Arrantherr Jesus renh atwek, arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl, aylparirremel. Arrwekeleny-rneman awelhenhan Akngeyek, rarl Jesus renh itethilemel ipmepenh akemelhilek, Akngey anyent rey-antey. ³¹ Akngey ra Atyetyart anwekantherr arrernek, itethiley-angker. Akngey Ingkartel renh arrernek, Israel-kenh-rnem apmwekety angkepirtetiek, apmwa ingkerrenh-kety iwetyek. ³² Arrantherr ileyel, Itnweng Rlwartel ileyel arppemarl. Rernem Akngeyek awelhentey, rernem Itnweng Rlwart-akert-anem.”

³³ Council-rnemel awek, rernem ahelirrek, renh-rnem ipmek atwetyek. ³⁴ Anyent ingweran Pharisee anenh, itnan Gamaliel. Ingkerrenhel renh mwerr antwenh. Ra impen Moses-kenh angka akalty-anthenh. Ranem iltyemwerney-rnem ilantheek, kwertengerl-rnem aketh-warl akngetyek. ³⁵ Ra Council-rnem-warl angkek, “Artwa Israel-kenh-rnem mwanteyel iletiek. ³⁶ Apmwerrkel artwa anyent Theudas, ra ilelhek ra akwel atyetyart ilkwa anetyek. Artwa 400 irlkenty ikwer-angkwarr anenh arppemarl. Artwa ingwerel renh ipmek atwek, ikwerenh-rnem anterrek, Artwa Impenarl atwek-kety.

³⁷ Artwa anyent ingweran Judas Galilee-areny apetyek, kapment-rnem-el artwernem count-emileyel-angkwarr-antey. Artwa ingwerel renh ipmek atwek arppemarl. Artwa ikwerenh-rnem arlperryirrek arppemarl.

³⁸ Alakenhaym-kety artwa renh-rnem menty-anem ipmenherry-arey. Angka nhenh apek ahern-areny-kenh anamerl ywerreyenh weth-ikwer. ³⁹ Akngey-kenh angka rernemarl apek ileyelek, nthakenh arrkngert angkey-angenh.”

⁴⁰ Sanhedrin Council-rnem Gamaliel ikwer awelhek, rarl angka ilenhek, rernem angkakert-rnemek yangkelhek, rernem ahelengkw-rnem ilantheek, renh-rnem whip-el atwetyek, renh-rnem ilek, Jesus-kenh angka iley-angenh anayntetiek. Renh-rnem menty-anem tyarlewek.

⁴¹ Rernem Council-rnem-kety alpek, irrkngerney-anem. Rernem inkwerelhek, Akngeyek warrkirtetiek, ahelengkwel-rnemarl renh-rnem atwenth-kety. ⁴² Arlita arpanenhel rernem anyentirrenh Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty ilkwitwek, warl ingwerek-ingwer ikwer-rnem-kenh. Rernem ipmelhey-angenharl, intem-antey Akngey-kenh angka ilenh, Jesus ran artwa, Akngeyel awank-akerr alhelek renh thwenetiek ahern nhewarl, ahern-areny ingkerrenh itethiletiek.

6

Rernem artwa 7-pel arrerneyel, Ingkart-kenh-rnem arntarnt-aretyek

¹ Akngeyel akngerr ingwer-rnem pweytilek ikwerenh-rnem-warl. Angkakert ingwer-rneman angka Greek-arl angkenh. Ingwer-rneman angka Hebrew-arl angkenh. Rernem amern-they ilerrenh. Arelh Greek amperr-areny inpert-rnemel amern iney-angenh, ingwer-rnemel arrkngenek-kety. Ingwer-rnemel arelh inpert-rnem amernel wantey-angenh. Greek-arl angkenh-rnem arlkarirrenh Hebrew-arl angkenh-rnem-kety.

² Angkakert 12-el ingkerrenh anyentilek. Ikwer-penhan rernem ilek-anem, “Anwantherr mwerr-angkwarr Akngey-kenh angka akalty-anthayntetiek ipmelhey-angenh,

amern arlpertryelhiletiek. ³ Alakenh-anyem arrantherr artwa 7-pel mwerr-rnem iylpareth-rnem rlwanetyek, artwa Akngey-kenh Itnweng Rlwart-akert-rnem. Artwa akwerrng mwerr-rnem. Anantherr renh-rnem rnkernetyek, amern rernem arlpertryel-ayntetyek ingkerrenhek. ⁴ Anantherr Akngey ayern-ayntetyek ingkerrenhek, Akngey-kenh angka akalty-anthayntetyek.”

⁵ Rernem inkwerelhek, rernem-anem Stephen rlwanek. Itnwengel renh rlterrkilek. Artwa iylpareth Jesus-arl apenteyel. Ikwer-penhan rernem artwa ingwer-rnem-anem rlwaneynek, itnan ikwer-rnem-kenh Philip-akerr, Prochorus-akerr, Nicanor-akerr, Timon-akerr, Parmenas-akerr, Nicolaus-akerr. Nicolaus Antioch tawen-areny anenh, Jew-wenyarl ilkwerrek. ⁶ Rernem artwa renh-rnem angkakert-rnem-warl akngetyek. Angkakert-rnemel iltiya akapwert-warl arrernemel, Akngey renh ayernek, renh-rnem rlterrkiletiek.

⁷ Ikwer-penhan Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnemel renh-rnem akalty-anthek. Akngeyel-anem ingwer-rnem ikwer-rnem-warl anyentilek. Jew-rnem-kenh Atyetyart ingwerel-rnem Jesus renh tnakek arrpemar.

Jew ingwer-rnemel Stephen renh anterrkweyel

⁸ Akngeyel Stephen renh rlterrkilek, renh arntarnt-arenh. Stephen ranem ilek-ilek mpwarek, arntety-rnem mwerrilek. ⁹ Artwa ingwer-rnem ikwerety arlkarirrek. Artwa rernem Jew-rnem anenh, apmer Cyrene-areny-rnem-then, Alexandria tawen-areny-rnem-then. Rernem ilelhenh, rernemar arwa alhewer alhenh-rnem. Artwa ingwer-rnem apmer Cilicia-areny-rnem-then apmer Asia-areny-rnem-then. Rernem Stephen-akerr ilterrek. ¹⁰ Stephen-el renh-rnem irrpelthel antengilek, Itnweng Rlwart-akertel. ¹¹ Ikwer-penhan rernem artwa apmwernem thwenek, Stephen renh irrytwerremel ayntarrp-iletiek, “Anantherr Stephen renh awek, Moses-ek-then Akngey-then irrpelthirrenh.”

¹² Angka awek-penh Moses apenteh-rnem-then artwa apmwernem-then ahelirrek. Rernem-anem Stephen anterrkweyel Sanhedrin Council-warl-anem atnwenhek. ¹³ Artwa irrytwerrey-angker-rnemel Sanhedrin Council-angkwarr-anem renh irrytwerremel ayntarrp-ilek, “Artwa nhenh Akngey-kenh tyaty ilkwa impenek apmwel-areth angkeyel, Moses-kenh angkek irrpelthirrenh. ¹⁴ Anwantherr renh awek, rarl ingwer-rnem ilenh, Jesus Nazareth-arenyelarl Akngey-kenh tyaty ilkwa akaltheyenh. Moses-kenh angkek ra irrpelthirreyel.” ¹⁵ Sanhedrin Council-rnemel Stephen renh artewentyel arek, rernem arek inggerr ikwerenh angel-kenh inggerr-apeny.

7

Stephen ilelheyel Sanhedrin Council-rnemek

¹ Atyetyart ilkwel Stephen renh ayernek, “Nthakenh nga iterreyel? Angka arraty-antey ngkweng rernem angkerreyel?”

² Stephen-el renh-rnem ilek, “Atyenh-rnemay, atyeng awelhenh-arey. Akngey anwekantherrenh rarl rlterrk ilkwakert aneyel, rant Abraham ikwer aremirrek, rarl apmer Mesopotamia anenh-warl, ra apmer Haran-warl alpey-alenty. ³ Akngeyel renh ilek, ‘Apmer ngkwenh iwerl-alha, ngkwenh-rnem-then, nganem apmer ingwer-warl alpetyek, atharl ngkweng iylparrernem-warl.’ ⁴ Kel apmer Chaldea renh iwerl-alhek, ra apmer Haran-warl-anem alpek, ikwerel-anem item-antey aney-alpek. Aynikw ikwerenh kel ilwek-anem. Ikwer-penh Akngeyel Abraham renh apmer nhenh-warl arrernek, apmer nhenhel anwantherr lyert aneyel. ⁵ Akngeyel Abraham ikwerenh-rnem-akert arwa alhelekant apmer renh anthey-angenh-antey. Akngeyel Abraham renh alhelek-antey, Abraham-kenh ampa aney-angenh-antey arrangkw-antey. ⁶ Akngeyel Abraham renh ilek, ‘Aray, ngkwenh-rnem apmer ingwer-ampenyel aneyenh aherrety 400-ek-atwety. Rernem alethang-rnemek artewenty innga warrkirreyenh. Alethang-rnemel renh-rnem warrk ilkwa antheyenh. ⁷ Atha alethang-rnem atweyenh ikwer-rnem-they. Ikwer-penhan ngkwenh-rnem apmer ikwer-they alpeyenh, nhenh-warl-anem apey-alpeyenh, Akngey-ek inkwerelhetyek.’

⁸ Akngeyel Abraham renh ilantheek, ra angkep alheletiek, ‘Ngkwenh-rnem artwiletiek ingkerrenh-antey rernem arlta 8-ek-atwety ilkwerrekarl.’ Alakenhaym away ikwerenh Isaac artwilek, arlta 8 ikwerel. Isaac-kenh alerikw Jacob. Away 12 Jacob-kenh ingkerrenh-antey.

⁹ Joseph-kenh awayikw-rnem ikwerety arlkarirrek. Rernem-anem renh artwa alethang-rnem-warl tharlemilek. Rernem-anem renh apmer Egypt-warl akngeynek. Akngeyel Joseph renh arntarnt-arek-antey. ¹⁰ Akngeyel renh arntarnt-arek, ingwerel renh atwekerr. Akngeyel renh akaltyilek innga. Atyetyart Egypt-areny Joseph ikwer

inkwerelhenh, ranem renh Atyetyart ilkwa arrernek apmer Egypt-itwek, ampwal ingkerrenh ra arntarnt-aretyek.

¹¹ Amern akngerr lyapey-angenh-anem Egypt-itwek, Canaan-itwek. Amern-wenyel rernem angayakw-anem irrek. ¹² Jacob-el awek Egypt-itwek amern akngerr ayntek. Ra anaynwekantherrenh 12 thwenek Egypt-warl. ¹³ Ikwer-penhan angkep arrpemar amernek alpek Egypt-warl, Joseph ra ikwer-rnemek illehek-anem, ra ateyeyikw ikwer-rnem-kenh anenh. Atyetyart Egypt-arenyel angka awek arrpemar.

¹⁴ Joseph ranem anyikw ikwerenhek awayikw ikwer-rnemek-then ingkerrenh ingwer-rnemek-then yangkelhek, rernem Egypt-warl alhetyek. Ikweren-rnem akngerr anek, 75-pel. ¹⁵ Jacob Egypt-warl alhek, apmer ikwer-itwek-antey ilwek, arrwekeleny-rnem ilwek arrpemar apmer Egypt-itwek. ¹⁶ Rernem-anem Jacob-kenh-rnem arrewaly-rnem inteyek akwernek apmer Shechem-itwek. Hamor-kenh-rnem-they payemelekar.

¹⁷ Israel-kenh-rnem akngerr-anem irrek. Akngey iterrek renh-rnem akngeynetyek apmer ikwer-warl, Abraham renharl alhelek-warl. ¹⁸ Ikwer-penhan Atyetyart anyent ingwer Egypt-itwek anenh, ranap Joseph-kenh angkek akwerrparl, iterl-arey-angenh. ¹⁹ Ra ingkerrenh irrywerremel ilenh, Israel-kenh-rnem ilantheek, rernem ampa ikwer-rnem-kenh aketh-warl arrerneyek, rernem menty ilwetyek.

²⁰ Moses-anem ampa akely mwerr-angker ayntenh. Ra ilkwerrekarl. Amikw ikwerenhel anyikw ikwerenhel renh arntarnt-arek alkent irrpetyek-atwety. ²¹ Ikwer-penhan rernem akethek-anem renh arrernek, Pharaoh-kenh alerikwel-anem renh arek, apmer-warl-anem renh akngeynek, renh ilkwilek-anem. ²² Egypt-arenyel-rnem Moses renh akalty-antheek. Ra akalty inngirrek. Ranem Atyetyart ilkwanem anenh.

²³ Moses ra aherrety 40-anem anenh. Ra iterrek ikweren-rnem Israel-kenh-rnem-warl awangk alhetyek, renh-rnem aretyek. ²⁴ Ra artwa anyent arek, Egypt-arenyel artwa Israel-kenh anyent atwenharl. Ranem artwa Egypt-areny ipmek atwek, artwa Israel-kenh renh itethilek. ²⁵ Moses ranem iterrek apalel, 'Nhenh-rnemel ayenh iterl-areyel, Akngeyel ayenh arrernekarl, renh-rnem arntarnt-aretyek.'

²⁶ Arlta ingwerel ra arek artwa Israel-kenh atherr atwerrerrl-anenty arrpemar. Ranem renh-atherr arrkngertewek. Ra renh-atherr ilek, 'Mpwelanth apmer anyent-areny atherran. Ilekek-anem mpwelanth atwerreyelan?'

²⁷ Artwa retangkwel ahelirrek-penhel renh ayernek, 'Angwenhel-anem ngenh ar-rernek, nga atetyart anwekantherr anyetyek, anwenhantherr ayern-ayntetyek?' ²⁸ Nga ilkelheyl ntw aayenh ipmek atwetyek, ntwarl artwa Egypt-areny apmwerrel atwek-apeny.'

²⁹ Moses ra awek-penh ra aterel apmer Midian-warl anterrek, ikwerel aney-alpek. Awey-atherr-anem ikweren Midian-el anek. ³⁰ Ra aherrety 40-ek-atwety Midian-el anenh. Ikwer-penhan angel anyent-anem ikwer aremirrek, apmer arlpawel, apwert Sinai-itwek. Angel ranem arwerl ampekarl-itwek aremirrek. ³¹ Moses-el arwerl ampekarl renh arek, ranem ywarn iterrek. Ra arrer irremel-anem arwerl-anem arek. Inkart-anem ikwer-warl angkek, ³² 'Ayeng Akngey ngkweng anem, Abraham-kenh Isaac-kenh, Jacob-kenh Akngey anem.' Moses-anem aterel arrewek. Ranem akapwert kwenirrek, arwerl renh arekerr.

³³ Inkartel-anem renh ilek, 'Ngarl yanh rtneyel amek-amek-itwel! Pwet ngkwenh ingkety-they lhelha!' ³⁴ Atha arek Egypt-arenyel-rnemarl atyenh-rnem irrwampenty mpwareyel. Ayeng apetyek, renh-rnem itethiletyek. Atha ngenh apmer Egypt-warl thwenem.'

³⁵ Moses Egypt-warl alpek. Ikweren-rnem ikwerety arlkarirrenh. Rernem renh ilek, 'Angwenhel ngenh rnkernek, anwekantherr atyetyart anyetyek, anwenhantherr ayernetyek?' Akngey rant Moses renh arrernek, ikweren-rnemek Atyetyart anyetyek, renh-rnem itethiletyek. Akngey Moses-ek angkek angel ikweren-angkwarl angel rarl Moses-warl aremirrek arwerl ampekarl-itwek. ³⁶ Moses-el aherrety 40-ek-atwety renh-rnem arntarnt-arek. Akngeyel renh riterrkilek, Moses-el ilek-ilek mpwarenh, Egypt-itwel, alay Apennng-angketyarr-itwel, aherrety arlpaw-itwek-anem. Ingkerrenhel Akngey renh iterl-arek, rarl riterrk inggan. ³⁷ Moses rey-antey Israel-rnemek illehek, 'Ingwer-inger Akngeyel angkakert arrekantherr-warl thweneyenh, ra ayeng-apenyarl aneyenh. Ra artwa Israel-kenh arrpemar aneyenh.' ³⁸ Moses rantey arrpemar ingkerrenh-akert anenh, apmer arlpawel. Angel ra angkek Moses ikwer-warl Apwert Sinai-itwel, Moses-el-anem Akngey-kenh angka anwekantherr-warl iletyek.

³⁹ Arrwekeleny-rnem Moses-ek awelhey-angenh, rernem Egypt-warl alpetyekant ilkelhenh. ⁴⁰ Rernem Aaron renh ilek, 'Akngay anwekantherr mpwaray, anwenhantherr atnwenhetyek. Moses-el anwenhantherr nhenh-warl atnwenhey-alhek. Moses ranem nthakenh irrek? Anwantherr akwerrparl.' ⁴¹ Rernem altyerr-arrpantey mpwarek,

pwelek akely-apeny. Ikwer-penhan rernem altyerr-arrpantey ikwer inkwerelhek, tyenkerr anthemel, rernemarl mpwarek. ⁴² Akngey ikwer-rnem-kety intwemelirrek, ra renh-rnem ipmek. Rernem antyarr-rnemek inkwerelhek, Akngey-kenh angkakert arrwekeleny aynteyel: 'Israel-kenh-rnemel ayenh tyenkerr anthey-angenh aherrety 40-ek-atwety. ⁴³ Ampwal ikwer-atherrant inkwerelhek, Molech, Rehpan. Apmwekantarl apwert-penh, ikwer-atherrant inkwerelhek. Arrantherr ikwer-atherrant mpwarekarl-kety. Alakenh-anyem atha arrenhantherr apmer Babylonia-they anthenayn irrenteyenh.'

⁴⁴ Akngey Moses ikwer kalikw lywetangkwek lwewarrerne. Ikwer-penhan ra Moses renh ilantheke kalikw renh mpwaretyek, rarl renh ilek-angkwarr-antey. Akngey-kenh ampwal-rnem kalikw ikwerenhel ayntek. Akngey arrwekeleny-rnemel kalikw impen nhanyem arrpemarl atnyenenh. ⁴⁵ Joshua-el-anem arrwekeleny-rnem apmer Canaan ikwer-warl atnwenhek. Akngeyel apmer-areny-rnem irrentek. Rernem Akngey-kenh kalikw renh ikwer-rnem-angkwarr akgek. Kalikw ra anenh, David-arl atyetyart anenek-atwety. ⁴⁶ Akngey ra David-ek inkwerelhek. David-el-anem renh ayerne, 'Mwerr tyaty ilkwa anwantherr ngkweng artetyek?' ⁴⁷ Solomon rant Akngey-kenh warl artek ingkern.

⁴⁸ Akngey irwerl-areny nthakenh warl ilkwa aney-angenh, ahern-arenyelarl mpwarek-itwek. Akngey-kenh angkakert arrwekelenyel alakenhaym aynteyel: ⁴⁹ 'Alker-itwek apmer ikwerenhe aneyel. Angka anwekantherr ahernek arrernem. Ahern nhenh akely ikwer. Warl ilek-apeny arrantherr atyeng arteman, ayeng ltyerreyek, ikwer-itwel?' Alakenh Ingkart angkem. ⁵⁰ 'Aray, athantey arrpemarl alker-then ahern-then ingkerrenh arrpmernekarl.' Alakenh-anyem Akngeyel ilenh."

⁵¹ Stephen-el renh-rnem ilek, "Arrantherr iylpel away-angenh intem-antey aneyenh. Arrantherr Itnweng Rlwart-kety intwemelirreyel, arrwekeleny-rnem intwemelirrenh-apeny. Rernem Akngeyke awelhey-angenh. ⁵² Rernem Akngey-kenh angkakert-rnem ipmek atwek. Angkakert-rnemel ilek artwa arraty ra apetyeyenh. Ikwer-penhan arrantherran artwa arraty renh ahelengkw-rnemek ahayiwek, renh ipmek atwetyek. ⁵³ Akngeyel angka arrekantherr antheke, angel-rnem-angkwarr, arrantherr angka ikwerenhek awelhey-angenh."

Rernem Stephen renh apwertel weyel

⁵⁴ Rernem awek-penh, Sanhedrin Council rernem-anem ahelirrek. ⁵⁵ Itnweng Rlwartel Stephen renh rlterrkilek. Alker-warl-athek itnywenek, ranem Akngey renh arek rlterrk ilkwakert, Jesus akwa arraty-ampenyel rtnerl-anenty. ⁵⁶ Stephen-el renh-rnem ilek, "Aray, atha alker renh altywerirrekarl itnyweneyel, Artwa Impen Akngey-kenh Akngey akwa arraty-ampenyel rtnerl-anenty."

⁵⁷ Rernem awek-penh rernem arlkek, iylpa martelhemel ilyel. Rernem Stephen-warl anterrremel. Rernem renh anterrkwek. ⁵⁸ Rernem renh Jerusalem-they iytarr-akgek. Ikwer-penhan rernem apwertel-anem wek. Artwa ilenh-rnem Stephen-arl rernem ayntarrp-ilek, rernem arnkwa arlpenty iylwemel, artwa anthey antheke arntarnt-aretyek, itnan ikwerenhe Saul. ⁵⁹ Rernem Stephen renh apwertel wenh-antey, Stephen-el Akngey ayerne, "Ingkart Jesus-ay, ayeng ilwentyan, itnweng atyenh ina!" ⁶⁰ Ampwethel alernelhemel ra arlkek, "Ingkartay, renh-rnem ayntarrp-iley-angenh anetyek." Alakenh angkemel, ra kel ilwek-anem.

8

¹⁻³ Artwa mwerr irrptyapel Stephen renh arrewaly inerl-alhek, renh arraty-angkwarr aweng-warl akwernetyek. Rernem ikwer amperrngirrek. Saul-el arek, rernemarl Stephen renh ipmek atwek. Ra inkwerelhek. Saul ra Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem-kety arlkarirrenh, renh-rnem-anemarl atwetyek ra alwernek. Saul ilkelhek, Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem ywerrelhiletiek. Ingkart-areny rernem aterel anterrek ikwerety, arlperrryirremel alpek apmer ingwerek-ingwer-warl, apmer Judea-warl, apmer Samaria-warl. Angkakert rernemant-anem apmer Jerusalem-itwek anenh. Ra warl arrpanenh-warl alhek, arelhnem-then artwernem-then ra renh-rnem anterrkwek, tyayl-warl akwernemel.

Philip-el renh-rnem angka mwerr-angker akalty-antheyel apmer Samaria-el

⁴ Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem apmer arrpanenh-warl arlperrryirrek Jerusalem-they. Rernem apmer-areny-rnem akalty-anthey-alhek, angka Jesus-kenh. ⁵ Philip apmer Samaria-warl alhek, tawen anyent-warl. Ranem ikwer-rnem angka anayntilek, Jesus anyent nhenh-antey Akngeyelarl arrwekel weth alhelek awank-akerr, renh thwenetyek ahern nhewarl, ingkerrenh itethiletiek. ⁶ Tawen-arenyel-rnem Philip-kenh angka awek.

Rernem arek, Philip-elarl ilek-ilek mpwarenh. ⁷ Rernem arek, rarl arrenty-akert-rnem mwerrilek. Arrenty-rnem ikwer-rnem-they artewentyel arlkemel tyerrelhek. Rernem arek, artwa lerrp-rnem mwerrirrekarl. ⁸ Alakenh aremel, tawen-areny-rnem irrkngerney innganem anenh.

⁹ Tawen ikwerel artwa ingwer anenh, itnan Simon. Samaria-areny-rnemel renh apatemel arek, rarl ilek-ilek-angkwarr mpwarenh ahern-areny ngangker-akertel. Ranem tnakelhek. ¹⁰ Ingkerrenhel renh tnakenh, artwa apmwamwam-rnem-then, artwa atyetyart-rnem-then. Rernem angkerrenh, "Ranap nhenhey altyerr-apenyarl, rlterrk inngarl." ¹¹ Rernem Simon renh tnakenh, ilkwerl-alhek ywarn iterremel, rarl ilek-ilek-angkwarr itethilenh, arntety-rnem mwerrilemel. ¹² Philip-el-anem tawen-areny-rnem akalty-anthemel ilek, "Akngey rant ingkerrenh-angkwarran arntarnt-areyel, Akngey rant Ingkart ingkerrenhek aneyel." Ra renh-rnem Jesus-kenh angka ilek arpemar. Artwer-nem-then arelh-rnem-then Philip-warl apetyek, renh-rnem baptise-emeletyek. ¹³ Simon-el Akngey renh tnakek arpemar. Ranem Philip-warl apetyek, renh baptise-emeletyek. Ikwer-penhan ra Philip-angkwarr alhenh. Simon ra apatek Philip-el-arl ilek-ilek-angkwarr itethilenhek, arntety-rnem-then mwerrilenhek.

¹⁴ Jerusalem-itwek kwertengerl-rnemel awek, Samaria-areny-rnemelarl Akngey-kenh angka tnakek. Alakenh-anyem rernem Peter-then John-then thwenek, apmer Samaria-warl. ¹⁵ Samaria-itwek-anem ratherr Akngey renh ayerne Itnwing Rlwart renh Ingkartarl apenteyel-rnem-warl thwenetyek. ¹⁶ Itnwing Rlwart ra ikwer-rnem-warl antelhey-angenh-antey, Jesus-kenh itnangkwarr. Philip-el renh-rnem baptise-emelek itnan Jesus-angkwarrant. ¹⁷ Ratherr itep arrernek akapwert-warl. Itnwing Rlwart ranem ikwer-rnem-itwek anenh.

¹⁸ Simon-el arek kwertengerl ratherr iltya ikwer-atherrenh akapwert ikwer-rnem-warl arrernek, Itnwing Rlwart ikwer-rnem-warl antelhek-anem. ¹⁹ Ranem Peter-ather man antheyek ilkelhek. Ra alakenh angkek, "Ayenh rlterrkilay, athanem iltya ingkerrenhek arrerneyek Itnwing Rlwart ikwer-rnem-warl anteltheyek."

²⁰ Peter-el renh ilek, "Nthakenh ntwā Akngey-kenh rlterrk manel payemeley-angenh. Arrangkw-kety alha, Akngeyel ngenh atwekerr. ²¹ Nga Akngeyek apmwangkwarr iterreyel. Alakenhaym-they nga Akngey-warl anwekantherr-angkwarr alhey-angenh. ²² Kel apmwekety angkepīrra Ingkart-warl, Ingkart ayernay akwerrng arrayilyek apmwa ngkwengety iwetyek. ²³ Ayeng akalty nga iwerr apmwangkwarr alheyel, apmwangkwarrant iterremel."

²⁴ Simon-el-anem renh-ather iltek, "Ingkart ayernenherr-ather, ra ayenh ipmek atwekerr, mpwelanth ayenh ilek-angkwarr-antey."

²⁵ Ratherr ingkerrenh Akngey-kenh angkek akalty-anthek arpemar. Ikwer-penhan ratherr Jerusalem-warl-anem alpek, Samaria ikwer-angkwarr. Ratherr tawen akely-rnem-itwek ingwer-rnem Akngey-kenh angka akalty-anthetyek.

Philip-then artwa Africa-areny-then

²⁶ Ingwer-inger, Akngey-kenh angel-el-anem Philip renh ilek, "Antekerr alha, iwerr ilenh-warl, apmer arlpaw-angkwarrarl aynteyneyel-warl Jerusalem-they apmer Gazaek-atwety." ²⁷ Philip ra kel alhek. Ra artwa anyent Africa-areny arek. Artwa ra Ethiopia-areny Queen-kenh warrenh, rarl man arntarnt-arenh, arelh ilkwekenh. Ra kel Akngeyek inkwerelhemel array apenteh apmer Jerusalem-itwek. ²⁸ Ranem alpek pakey ikwerenhel anerl-aperl-anemel, Akngey-kenh angka angkaker Isaiiah-kenh pipek reytemilenhey-alpenh, Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny-akert. ²⁹ Akngey-kenh Itnwingel Philip renh ilek, "Pakey ilenh-angkwarr antelherl-alha!" ³⁰ Pakey ikwerenhangkwarr arerrirremel, Philip ra awek Akngey-kenh angkaker Isaiiah reytilerl-anenty. Philip-el renh ayerne, "Angka nhenh ntwā iterl-areyel?"

³¹ Artwa Africa-arenyel ilek, "Nthakenh atha iterl-areman, ingwerentyel atyeng anayntiley-angenh-antey?" Ra Philip renh ilek, "Atyeng-angkwarr apetya!" ³² Artwa ra angka nhanyem reytemilek, "Rernem artwa anyent renh angkek, yep-yep atwetyek-apeny. Alakenh-apeny renh atwetyek akngkek. Ra akater anenh, angkey-angenh, rernemarl yep-yep alta aketyek-apeny. ³³ Alerikw ikwerenhrnem arrangk, rernemarl renh arwa atwek-kety."

³⁴ Artwa ranem Philip renh ayerne, "Atyeng anayntila, rernem angwenh atwem, rernem yep-yep atwem-apeny? Angkaker arrwekeleny apek, artwa ingwerenty apek?" ³⁵ Philip-el Isaiiah-kenh pip renh-tangkwele anayntilek. Ikwer-penh angka mwerr-angker-angkwarr-anem Jesus-akert akalty-anthek. ³⁶ Rernem alhenhelarl-antey, rernem kwaty arek. Artwa ranem Philip renh ayerne, "Ary, kwaty nhenhel ntwā ayenh baptise-emeletyek."

³⁸ Pakeyek-artwey renh-anem ra ilek, "Pakey rnkerna!" Ikwer-penh ratherr atwarrek kwaty ikwer-warl, Philip-el-anem renh baptise-emeletyek. ³⁹ Ratherr kwaty ikwer-they tyerrelhek. Ingart-kenh Itnwengel Philip renh akngek. Artwa Africa-arenyel renh arey-angenh arppemarl. Ra apmer ikwerenh-warl irrkngerney innga alpek, aleth-antey ywerrenhek. ⁴⁰ Philip aremirrek tawen Azotus-itwek. Tawen ingwer-rnem-warl alhek, Caesarea-ek-atwety, Jesus-kenh angka akalty-antherl-apayntetyek.

9

Jesus aremirreyel Saul-ek

¹ Saul ra ilkelhek, Ingart-areny-rnem ywerrelhiletyek. Ranem Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty ilkwewarl alhek. ² Ra ilkelhenh Damascus ikwer-warl alhetyek, tyaty anyentam-anyent-warl alhetyek, Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnemek nthwetyek, artwa apek, arelh apek, anterrk-wemel Jerusalem-warl akngenyntyek. Ra Atyetyart ilkwa renh ilek, "Pip ingkwernay, atyetyart Damascus tyaty-areny-rnemek, tawen-areny-rnemek, anwantherr Ingart-areny-rnem anterrkwetyek."

³ Saul-rnem kel Damascus-warl arrer-anem irrek. Lyenenty ilkwel renh alker-they artewentyel alhernek. ⁴ Saul ranem ahern-warl aytnek. Ranem awek renharl itnewek, "Saul-ay, Saul-ay! Ilek ntwā ayenah atwetyek alwerneyel?"

⁵ Ra awek-penh Saul angkek, "Ingartay, angwenh ngan?"

Ra ikwer ilelhek, "Ayengan Jesus-arl, ntwā ayenah atwetyek alwerneyel. ⁶ Kel akemirremel tawen-warl alha, artwa anyentek-anem awelheyenah."

⁷ Artwa rernem apatemel rtnehh, rernemarl awek-penh. Angkentyant rernem awek, ingwerenty ikwer-rnem-itwek aremirrey-angenh. ⁸ Saul akemirrek, ywarn-antey arek, anngel arey-angenh, aparrng-anem. Artwa rernem-anem renh Damascus-warl atnwenhek. ⁹ Arlta irrpetyel ra anenh, amern arlkwey-angenh, kwaty antywey-angenh.

¹⁰ Apmer Damascus ikwer-itwek, Jesus-kenh kwertengerl ingwer anenh, itnan ikwerenh Ananias. Ingart ikwer yangkelhek, rarl altyerr arenh-angkwarr. "Ananias-ay!"

Ananias angkek, "Ilek Ingartay?"

¹¹ Ingartel renh ilek, "Iwerr nhenh-warl alha, itnan ikwer Iwerr Arraty. Judas-kenh apmer-warl alha, ntwā Saul Tarsus-arenyek ayerna. Saul ra Ingartek angkeyel. ¹² Lyert ra altyerr arek, artwa ra apetyenh ikwer-warl, itnan ikwerenh Ananias. Ranem arek iltya ikwer-warl arrernek annga ikwerenh-angkwarr mwerrirreynek."

¹³ Ananias arrkngert angkek, "Ingartay, atha angka awek ingwer-rnem-they, Saul-elarl Ingart-areny ingkerrenh alwernemel ipmek atwek apmer Jerusalem-itwek. ¹⁴ Atyetyart ilkwernemel renh thwenek pip-akert, Ingart-areny ingkerrenh anterrkwetyek."

¹⁵ Ingartel renh ilek, "Kel alha, atha renh rlwanek, atha renh thweneyenh Jew-weny-rnem-warl, atyetyart ilkwernem-warl Israel-kenh-rnem-warl-then, ra renh-rnem angka atyenh akalty-anthetyek. ¹⁶ Ingwer-rnemel renh arntety antheyenh. Ra irrwampenty awelhemel atyeng warrkirreyenh."

¹⁷ Ananias kel alhek. Iltya ikwerenh Saul akapwert arrernemel, "Saul-ay, Ingart Jesus ngkweng aremirrek, ngarl iwerrel alhenh-warl. Rarl ayenah thwenek ngkweng-warl annga mwerrilleyek. Itnweng antelheyenh ngkweng-warl." ¹⁸ Ikwer-penhan Saul tywen angethey irrnyapeny aytnek. Ra arek arppemarl, mwerr-anem. Ra kel akemirrek. Ikwer-penhan Ananias-el renh kwatyel baptise-emelek. ¹⁹ Saul-el amern arlkwek, rltterkirrek arppemarl. Saul kwertengerl-rnem-itwek anenh apmer Damascus-itwek.

Saul-el renh-rnem akalty-antheyel apmer Damascus-itwek

²⁰ Ikwer-penhan ra Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty ilkwewarl alhek, ingwer-rnem ilek, "Jesus Akngey-kenh alerikw inngarl aneyel." ²¹ Rernem awek-penh rernem apatek. Rernem ilerrenh, "Artwa nhenhel Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem alwernemel atwek. Ra arppemarl nhewarl apetyek Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem anterrkwetyek, atyetyart ilkwernem-warl akngenyntyek."

²² Akngey-kenh Itnwengel Saul renh rltterkilek, Jew Damascus-areny-rnem ikwer ywarn-antey irrpelthirrek. Ra renh-rnem ilek, "Jesus Akngey-kenh alerikw inngarl."

²³ Ingwer-ingeran, Jew-rnem angkerrenh renh ipmek atwetyek. ²⁴ Jew-rnemel-anem tawen arriw-rnem-itwel ikwer mpwelhenh. Intem-antey Saul ikwer mpwelhenh, ingwel, arltel. Rernem ilkelhenh, renh anterrkwemel ipmek atwetyek. ²⁵ Ingwa ingwerelan Saul-kenh-rnemel renh paketenp rwepel irrwerl-they atwarrelhilek. Aketh-warl-anem tyarlewek.

Saul alheyl apmer Jerusalem-warl

²⁶ Saul alhek apmer Jerusalem-warl. Saul ra ilkelhenh angkakert ikwer-rnem-warl pweytirretyek. Rernem ikwerety aterirrekarl, ikwer irrpelthirrek, rarl ikwer-rnem ilelhek, ra Jesus-kenh kwertengerl anenh. ²⁷ Barnabas-el-anem angkakert-rnem-warl atnwenhek. Renh-rnem ilek, "Saul-el Ingkart arek, rarl Damascus-warl alhenhel. Ingkart ra Saul-warl angkek. Saul-el renh-rnem akalty-anthek Jesus-kenh angel, apmer Damascus ikwer-itwek." ²⁸ Saul ra angkakert-rnem-warl anyentirrek. Ra arternp, Ingkart Jesus-kenh akalty-anthenh. ²⁹ Saul-then ilterrek, Jew arleng-areny Greece atnyenekarl-rnem-then. Rernem ilkelhek, rernem Saul renh ipmek atwetyek. ³⁰ Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem rernem renh Caesarea tawen-warl akngkek, ingwer-rnemel renh atwekerr. Tarsus tawen-warl-anem thwenek.

³¹ Ikwer-penhan rernem mwerrant-arey-anem anenh, Galilee-areny-rnem-then Samaria-areny-rnem-then. Akngerr antelhek Ingkart-areny-rnem-warl. Itnwing Rlwartel renh-rnem rlterrkilek, Akngeyel arppemarl renh-rnem anyentilek, rernem Ingkart-angkwarr arrayat anyetyek.

Peter-el Aeneas mwerrileyl, Tabitha renh ipmepenh itethileyl

³² Peter ra tawen ingwer-rnem-warl alhek, Ingkart-areny ingwer-rnem akalty-anthetyek Akngey-kenh angkek. Ra arppemarl Lydda tawen-warl alhek inwekel. ³³ Tawen ikwer-itwek artwa artety ilkwa ayntek, itnan ikwerenh Aeneas. Ra aherrety 8-pelel pantyel ayntenh arlelp akngelhey-angenh. ³⁴ Peter-el renh ilek, "Aeneas, Jesus Christ-el ngenh mwerrilek. Panty ngkwenh inerl-alhemel, kel alpa!" Aeneas kel akemirrekant. ³⁵ Lydda tawen-areny-rnem-then apmer Sharon-areny-rnem-then rernem Ingkart tnakek.

³⁶ Joppa tawen ikwerel kwertengerl arelh anyent anek itnan ikwerenh Tabitha. Greek-kenh itnan Dorcas-arl. Arelh ra ingkerrenhek inkwerelhek. Rantey arppemarl amern-rnem-then arnkwerem-then anthey-angker. ³⁷ Tabitha ranem artetyirremel ilwek. Ikwerenhel-anem arrewaly renh lhewek, room irrweleng-ampenyek arrernek. ³⁸ Apmer Joppa Lydda-they arrer-antey anenh. Kwertengerl-rnemel awek Peter Lydda ikwer-itwek anenh. Rernem artwa atherr renh thwenek, Peter renh ikngwerl-alpetyek, "Anamerl apetyay!" Peter kel ikwer-atherr-angkwarr alhek. ³⁹ Ratherr Peter renh atnwenhek room irrwel-warl, arrewaly rarl ayntenh-warl. Inpert-rnem room ikwerel artnalhelhirrenh. Rernem Peter arnkwerem ikwer lwewarrerek, arelh wethelarl antheke itethankel. ⁴⁰ Peter-el arelh ingkerrenh aketh-warl thwenek. Ampwethel alernalhemel, ra Akngey-warl angkek. Ikwer-penh ra arrewaly renh ilek, "Tabitha, kel akemirra!" Tabitha ranem annga rikenhey-alek. Peter aremel ra akemirrek. ⁴¹ Peter-el ilthyethy renh anterrkwemel rnrernek. Ikwer-penhan Peter ra ingwer-rnemek-then inpert-rnemek-then yangkelhek, rernem arek Tabitha iteth-anem anerl-anenty. ⁴² Joppa-arenyel-rnem awek-penh rernem Ingkart renh tnakek. ⁴³ Peter-anem Joppa tawen-itwek anek, artwa Simon-itwek. Simon ra yenp mpwarey-angker, warrkenh weth-ikwer.

10

Peter Cornelius-atherr

¹ Caesarea tawen-itwek artwa anyent anenh, itnan Cornelius. Atyetyart ikwerenh irilkenty-rneman akngerrarl anenh ahelengkw 100. Rernem Italy-areny-rnem anenh. ² Cornelius ra artwa iypareth anenh. Ra Akngeyek awalhenh, ikwerenh-rnem-then. Rernem Akngey-warl angkenh. Anew ikwerenh-then alerikw ikwerenh-rnem-then warrkenh ikwerenh-rnem-then akngerr ingwer-rnem-then, iypareth-antey awalhenh. Rernem Akngeyek inkwerelhenh, rernem Jew-wenyarl. ³ Arlta ingwerel 3 o'clock-apeny Cornelius-el altyerr arek. Ra aketh ingga Akngey-kenh angel arek. Akngey-kenh angel arrer irremel Cornelius ikwer yangkelhek.

⁴ Cornelius aterirrek, angel renh ayernek, "Ilekek Atyetyart?"

Angel ranem renh ilek, "Akngeyel ngenh arek, ngarl ikwer angkenh, ntwarl manweny-rnem-then ilek-ilek anthenh. ⁵ Ntwanem lyert-antey angkakert-rnem thwena Joppa tawen-warl, Simon ikwer-anem yangkelhemel. Simon ra itna ingweran Peter. ⁶ Simon Peter aneyel Simon yenp mpwarey-angker-itwek, apmer Joppa-itwek, kwaty impaltheharl warl artelhenh." ⁷ Alakenh angkek-penh angel ra kel alpek-anem. Cornelius warrkenh atherrek yangkelhek, artwa anyent ingwer-then, arnkwa ikwerenh arntarnt-arey-angker. ⁸ Cornelius-el angel-kenh angka ikwer-rnem ilek. Ikwer-penhan ra renh-rnem Joppa tawen-warl thwenek.

⁹ Arlta ampepel rernem apetyenhel-antey apmer Joppa-warl. Peter nganek warl irrwel-warl Akngey-warl angketyek. ¹⁰ Ra angayakwirrek, amern arlkwetyek iterrek.

Ankwel renh atwek, ingwer-rnemel amern ampennenhel-antey. Ra ankwayntek, apelp-anem. ¹¹⁻¹² Ranem altyerr arek. Ra itnywenek, panty ilkwa atnwenh ingwerek-ingwer-akert, thip ingwerek-ingwer-then, ahernel alheyel-rnem-then alker-they atwarrerl-alhenty. ¹³ Ra awek, renharl ilek, "Peter-ay, aker atwemel arlkway!"

¹⁴ "Ingkartay, atha nthakenh aker apmwa yanh-rnem arlkwey-angenh!"

¹⁵ Ranem awelhek arppemarl, renharl ilek, "Akngey angkek mwerr ntwa alhewer arlkwetyek, aker ilek-ilek ntwa alhewer arlkwetyek. Nhepenh apmwel-areh angkey-angenh. Akngeyel menty antheke, ntwa arlkwetyek." ¹⁶ Irrpety-inger Akngeyel alakenh ilek. Ikwer-penhan Angel ra panty renh atnwenh ilek-ilek-akert alker-warl-anem akngeynek.

¹⁷ Peter ywarn-antey iterrek altyerr arek-penh. Artwa akngerr ingwer-rnem Cornelius-elarl thwenek, rernem arriw-ampenyel rtnek. Rernem nthwek Simon ikwer. ¹⁸ Rernem ingwer-rnem ayernenh Simon ikwer.

¹⁹ Peter ywarn iterrek, ra arek-penh. Itnweng Rlwartel-anem renh ilek, "Aray, artwa irrpety ingwer-rnem ngkweng nthwerl-apeyel. ²⁰ Akemirra anamerl alhant ikwerenh-rnem-angkwarr! Atha renh-rnem ngkweng-warl thwenek."

²¹ Peter-el renh-rnem ilek, "Ilekek atyeng arrantherr nthwerl-apeyel? Nhanyemap ayengan. Ilekek arrantherr apetyekan?"

²² Artwa rernem renh ilek, "Cornelius artwa irlkenty-akert atyetyartel anwenhantherr thwenek. Jew-rnem ingkerrenh akalty ra artwa array-angkwarr mwerr innga aneyel. Rantey arppemarl Akngey renh iterl-areyel. Apmwerrkel Akngey-kenh angel apetyek ngkweng yangkelhetyek, ngenh awetyek." ²³ Peter-el renh-rnem ilek, "Ingwa anyentel arrantherr ayntetyek."

Ingwepenh-anem rernem anperl-alhek, Joppa-areny-rnem-then. ²⁴ Arlta ingwerelan rernem Caesarea tawen-warl irrey-alhek. Cornelius ra kel mpwelhek ikwerenh-rnem-akert. ²⁵ Peter ra Cornelius-kenh warl-warl aylpenhek. Cornelius ra kwenirremel ikwer-itwek, ikwer inkwerelhek. ²⁶ Peter-el renh ilek, "Atyeng inkwerelhey-angenh rtnerl-alha! Ayengan ahern-areny arwarl." ²⁷ Ratherr angkerrenhel, ra warl kwen-warl aylpek. Rap akngerr arek.

²⁸ Ra renh-rnem ilek, "Arrantherr kel akalty. Artwa Jew-rnem artwa Jew-weny-rnem-kety arlkarirreyel. Akngey atyeng angkek, Jew-weny-rnemek irrpelthirrey-angenh anetyek. ²⁹ Ayeng ikwer awelhek. Alakenh-anyem ayeng apetyek, Cornelius atyeng yanggelhek-warl. Ayenh ilay, ilekek nga atyeng yanggelhek?"

³⁰ Cornelius-el renh ilek, "Apmwerrkel 3 o'clock-el-antey, artwa arnkwa arlter inggakert-anem atyeng-warl aremirrek. ³¹ Ra ayenh ilek, 'Cornelius-ay, Akngeyel ngenh awek, ntwarl ikwer-warl angkek. Akngeyel ngenh arek, ngarl ikwer angkenh, ntwarl man-weny-rnem arntarnt-arenh. ³² Ntwanem thwena Simon Joppa tawen-warl, itnan ingweran ikweran Peter. Ra lyertan yep mpwarey-angker-itwel aneyel, Simon ingwer-kenhan warl artelhenh kwaty impalht-itwek.'

³³ Athanem angkakert thwenek, ngkweng yangkelhek. Anwantherr ngkweng inkwerelhem, ngarl anwekantherr-warl apetyek. Anwantherr-anem akarrirrek, Akngeyek arrayt inkwerelhemel awelhetyek. Ingkart-kenh angkek, rarl thwenek renh iletetek."

³⁴ Peter-anem angkek, "Ayeng akalty Akngeyan Jew-rnemekant inkwerelhey-angenh. Ra ingkerrenhek inkwerelhem. ³⁵ Rernem ikwer arrayt awelhenh, ra ikwer-rnem inkwerelhem. ³⁶ Arrantherr akalty, Jesus Christ-angkwarr Israel-kenh ingkerrenh anyentirremarl. Jesus ra Ingkart ingkerrenhek aneyel. ³⁷ Arrantherr akalty Judea-itwek John-el renh-rnem ilek, rernem baptise inetyek Galilee-itwek, Judea-itwek. ³⁸ Arrantherr akalty arppemarl Akngeyel Itnweng Rlwart renh Jesus Nazareth-areny-warl thwenek, renh rlterrkilek. ³⁹ Jesus ra apmer arpanenh-itwek mwerrilek, ra arrenty-akert-rnem mwerrilek, Akngeyarl ikwer-itwek anek, Akngey-kenh Itnweng rlterrk-akert. Anwantherr arek ra ingwerek-ingwer Jew-rnem mwerrilek Jerusalem-itwek. Rernem renh ipmek atwek, arwerl iylypeyl-atherr-itwek. ⁴⁰ Ingwa atherh-penh Akngeyel renh akemelhilek ipman ayntekarl-penh. Anwantherr renh aytarek arppemarl. ⁴¹ Ingwer-rnemel renh arey-angenh-antey. Ikwer-itwek arlkwek-rnem-then antywek-rnem-then anwantherr ikwer akalty, awenng-they akemirrekarl-penh. ⁴² Jesus Christ-el anwenhantherr ilantheke, angka mwerr-angker akalty-anthetyek. Anwantherr renh iletetek, Akngeyelarl renh arrernek, ra ikwerenh-rnem akngaketyek ingwer-rnem-they, ahern-areny ingkerrenh, itetharl aneyel-rnem-then ipmernem-then. ⁴³ Akngey-kenh angkakert arrwekeleny-rnemel ilek, rerneman Akngey renh tnakenty Akngeyel kel apmwa ikwer-rnem-kety iwem."

⁴⁴ Peter ra angkenhelarl-antey Itnweng Rlwart ra ikwer-rnem-warl antelhek, Cornelius-rnem-warl. ⁴⁵⁻⁴⁶ Rernem angka ingwerek-ingwer-anem angkerrenh awerrey-angenhant-arey, Akngey ikwer inkwerelhek arrpemar. Jesus-arl apenteyel irrpety Rernem apatek Akngeyelarl Itnweng Rlwart thwenek apmer arrpanenh-warl, artwa alethang-rnem-warl. ⁴⁷ Peter angke arrpemar, "Itnweng Rlwart ra artwa nhernem-warl antelhek, rarl anwekantherr-warl antelhek-apeny. ⁴⁸ Alakenhaym-they arrantherr arraty baptise inetyek." Rernem Jesus Christ-kenh itnel kwatyel baptise-emelek. Ikwer-penhan arla irrpety Peter ikwer-rnem-itwek anek, rernemar renh ayerne-angkwar.

11

Jerusalem-warl apey-alpeyel, Peter-el ingwer-rnem ileyel

¹ Apmer Judea-itwek Jesus-arl apenteyel ingwer-rnem anenh. Ingkart-areny-rnem-then rernem ingkerrenh awek. Rernem awek Jew-weny-rnemelarl Akngey-kenh angka tnakekarl arrpemar. ² Peter-anem Jerusalem-warl alpek. Jew-rnem anenh Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem. Rernem Peter rethen tnhwerant-arey ilterrenh. ³ Rernem Peter renh ayntarrp-ilek, "Nga alethang-rnem-kenh warl-warl aylpek, ikwer-rnem-itwek amern arlkwek."

⁴ Peter-el-anem angka ikwer-rnem ilek, ⁵ "Ayeng Joppa tawen-el anenh. Arla ingwerelan ayeng Akngey-warl angke, ayeng ankwamem aynterl-arrernek, atha altyerr-anem arek. Atha arek angel-el ampwal kalikw ilkwapeny alker-they atwarrelhilek atyeng-warl. ⁶ Kalikw-apeny kwen-itwek, atha atnwenh ingwerek-ingwer arek, ahernel alheyel-rnem-then thip-rnem-then. ⁷ Athanem awek ayenharl ilek, 'Peter-ay, akemirray! Aker atwemel arlkwa!' ⁸ Ayeng angke, 'Ingkartay, atha aker nthakenh arlkwey-angenh, ngarl weth arrwekel atnwenh arlkwekerl arrkngert angke.' ⁹ Athanem awek Akngey alker-they angke, 'Aray, Akngeyel alakenh-anyem ilenty, kel mwerr. Irrpelthirrey-angenh ikwer, ntwā aker arlkwetyek arwa alhewer.' ¹⁰ Alakenh-anyem atyeng ilek irrpety-inger. Ikwer-penh Akngeyel kalikw-apeny alker-warl-anem aleth-antey akngey. ¹¹ Ikwer-penh artwa irrpety warl arriw-itwel rneyarr-alhek. Caesarea tawen-they rernem apetyek. ¹² Itnweng Rlwartel ayenhe ilek, ayeng alhewer alhetyek. Artwa Jesus-arl apenteyel 6-pel Joppa-areny-rnem atyeng-angkwar alhek arrpemar Caesarea tawen-warl. Aley rernem anwekantherr-itwel aneyel. Cornelius-kenh warl-warl anwantherr aylpenhek. ¹³ Cornelius ranem anwekantherr ilek angel-elarl ikwer-warl aremirrek. Angel-el renh ilanthe, 'Angkakert Joppa-warl thwena, Simon ikwer yangkelhetyek. Simon itna ingweran Peter-arl. ¹⁴ Simon Peter ranem ngkweng angka Akngey-kenh ileyek, ntwā angka Akngey-kenh iterl-aretyek. Akngeyel arrenhantherr ingkerrenh itethileyen.' ¹⁵ Ayeng Cornelius-kenh-rnemek angke. Itnweng Rlwart ra ikwer-rnem-warl antelhek-anem, ra arrwekel anwekantherr-warl antelhek-apeny. ¹⁶ Ayeng iylpangkek-anem, Ingkartarl anwenhantherr arrwekel ilek, 'John-el ingkerrenh kwatyelant baptise-emelem. Akngeyel arrenhantherr Itnweng Rlwartelant baptise-emelem.' ¹⁷ Athanem iterl-arek, rernemar Ingkart Jesus Christ tnakem, anwantherr renh tnakeyel-apeny. Akngeyel-anem Itnweng Rlwart renh thwenek ikwer-rnem-warl, rarl renh anwekantherr-warl arrwekel thwenek-apeny. Alakenhaym ayeng nthakenh Akngey irrpelthirrey-angenh."

¹⁸ Rernem Peter awek-penh rernem akateyepék-anem ilterrey-angenh. Rernem Akngey-anem tnakek. Rernem angkerrenh, "Innganem Akngey Jew-weny-rnemek yangkelhek, rernem ikwer-warl angkepirretyek, rernem-anem iteth intem-antey anetyek."

Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem apmer Antioch-itwek

¹⁹ Stephen ipmek atwek-penh, Jew-rnemel Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem atwetyek alw-erne. Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem Jerusalem-angkwar apmer arrpanenh-warl arlper-rtirrek, Akngey-kenh angka ilerl-apayntetyek, Jew-rnemekant, apmer Phoenicia-itwek, apmer Cyprus-itwek, apmer Antioch-itwek.

²⁰ Ikwer-penhan Jesus-arl apenteyel irrpety apmer Cyprus-areny Cyrene-areny-rnem-then tawen Antioch-warl alhek, angka Jesus-kenh akalty-anthetyek artwa Greek-arl angkeyel-rnemek. ²¹ Ingkartel renh-rnem rlterrkilek. Akngerrel-anem Ingkart renh tnakek, ikwer-warl angkepirremel. ²² Jerusalem tyaty-areny ingwer-rnemel awek, rernemar Ingkart-warl angkepirrek, rernem-anem Barnabas renh thwenek Antioch tawen-warl.

²³ Antioch-itwek Barnabas ra iterl-arek, Ingkartelarl renh-rnem arntarnt-arek, ranem inkwerelhek. Renh-rnem ilek, Ingkart-angkwar aleth apenterl-ayntetyek. ²⁴ Barnabas ra artwa mwerr anenh. Itnweng Rlwartel renh rlterrkilenh. Ra Ingkart tnakenh. Renh

awek-penh akngerr ingwer-rnem Ingkart-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek angkepirrek arppemarl.

²⁵ Barnabas Tarsus tawen-warl alhek, Saul-ek nthwetyek. ²⁶ Renh arey-alhemel ra ikwer-akert Antioch tawen-warl tyaty-areny-rnem-warl anyentirrek. Ratherr-anem renh-rnem akaly-anthek aherrety anyentel. Antioch-arenyel-rnem Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem itnewek Christian-rnem.

²⁷ Ratherr Antioch tawen-itwek anenharl-antey, Akngey-kenh angkakert irrpety Jerusalem-they apetyek. ²⁸ Artwa anyent Agabus Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem ilek, aherrety amern-wenyarl aneyenh apmer arpanenhek. Renh-tangkwel Itnweng Rlwartel ilek aherrety arrenem amern-weny. Kel alakenh-anyem innga ayntek Claudius Atyetyart ilkwa Rome-itwel anen-angkwarr. ²⁹ Akngerr ingwer-rnemel-anem man iweyneyek Jesus-arl apenteyel ingwer-rnemek, Judea-itwel anen-rnemek. Anyentel-anyentel rernem man thwenek, irrepenn-rnemek. ³⁰ Rernem man renh Barnabas-atherr Paul-atherr anthek, ratherr atyetyart tyaty-areny-rnemek man anthetyek, ingkart Judea-areny-rnem man anthetyek.

12

Akngeyel Peter tyarleweyel tyayl-they

¹ King Herod-el-anem ahelengkw-rnem thwenek, rernem tyaty-areny atwetyek. Ingwer-rnem anterrkwek. ² Ranem ahelengkw ikweren-rnem thwenek, James John-kenh ayteyikw akapwert arternetyek napp arlpenty arreypl. ³ Herod-el awek Jew-rnemarl ikwer inkwerelhek. Alakenh-anyem ra ahelengkw-rnem thwenek Peter renh anterrkwekyek. Arlta ikwerel Jew-rnem akarrirrek amern ilperr-ilperr thwet-weny arlkwetyek, Akngeyek inkwerelheteyek. ⁴ Rernem Peter renh anterrkwek tyayl-warlanem akwernek. Herod-el ahelengkw akngerr thwenek, rernem renh arraty innga arntarnt-aretyek. Ra iterrek Peter renh court-emilettyek angka akngerr ayernetyek amern tyenkerr arlkwenty-penh.

⁵ Alakenh-anyem Peter tyayl-itwek anen. Tyaty-arenyel-rnem Akngey ayernenh Peter ikwer, Akngeyel renh arntarnt-aretyek tyayl-itwel.

⁶ Ingwa ingwerel-anem Herod ra iterrek, "Ingwepenh atha Peter renh ayerneyenh, court-emilettyek." Peter ahelengkw-atherr-they ampepel ankwayntenh, tyayl kwen-itwek. Ahelengkwel renh tyeyn atherrel arertnek. Ahelengkw ingwer atherr arriwelarl rtenh. ⁷ Ingkart-kenh angel kwen-itwek aremirrek. Lyenttyel-anem renh-atherr arrtyernek tyayl kwen-itwek. Peter rita arnemel, angkek-anem, "Anamerl akemirra!" Tyeyn ratherr-anem Peter ilythey lhelhelhek. ⁸ Angel ranem renh ilek, "Arnkwa ngkwenhel aylperl-alha, pwet sandal ngkwenh-atherrel-then." Peter arnkwel-anem aylpek. Ikwer-penhan angel-el renh ilek, "Arnkwa kwet ngkwenhel aylpa, ayen-anem apentemel ingkern-they!" ⁹ Peter-el-anem angel renh apentek. Ra iterrek ra altyerr renh arerl-anenty-arrpantey. ¹⁰ Ratherr ahelengkw-atherr-angkwarr rwaylpenhek. Ikwer-penhan ahelengkw ingwer-atherr rwaylpenhek arppemarl. Ikwer-penh ayen keyt arriw ikwer-warl apetyek. Keyt ament altywerirrek. Ratherr-anem aketh-warl tyerrelhenhek iwerr anyent-angkwarr. Ikwer-penhan angel-el Peter renh iwerl-alhek-anem.

¹¹ Peter-el kel iterl-anem-arek. Ra angkek, "Atha kel iterl-arey-el-anem. Akngeyel angel ikweren thwenek, ayen Herod-kety itethilettyek. Herod-then Jew-rnem-then ilkelhek, rernem ayen ipmek atwetyek-arrpantey." ¹² Peter Mary-kenh apmer-warl alhek. Mary John-kenh amikw anen. John itna ingweran ikweren Mark. Mary-kenh warl-itwek Jesus-arl apenteyel ingwer-rnem arwekel akarrirrek Akngey-warl angkayntetyek.

¹³ Peter ra arriw renh rltar-atwek. Kwey warrkenh anyent itnan ikweren Rhoda ra arriw-warl alhek aretyek. ¹⁴ Peter ra angkek. Warrkenhel renh alhengk-awek inkwerelhemel. Peter ikwer arriw-anem altyweriley-angenh. Kel anamerl-antey ingwer-rnem ilek, "Peter yanh arriw-itwek rtneyel!" ¹⁵ Rernem renh ilek, "Kwey, ngan arwengkwarl!" Ra angkek arppemarl, "Peter yanhey arriw-itwek rtneyel!" Rernem apal angkek, "Kel, itnweng arrewaly ikwerenharl yanhan." ¹⁶ Peter-el arriw renh rltar-atwek arppemarl. Arriw renh altywerilemel Peter-anem rernem arek rtnerl-anenty. Rernem ywarn iterrek.

¹⁷ Peter-el renh-rnem akaterilek, ranem ikwer-rnem ilelhek angel-elarl renh tyayl-they tyarlewek. Ikwer-penh ra renh-rnem ilek, "James-rnem-then ilenherr-arey, ayeng tyayl-they tyerrelhek." Renh-rnem iwerl-alhemel, Peter ra apmer ingwer-warl-anem alhek.

¹⁸ Ingwepenh-anem tyayl-areny ahelengkw-rnem ywarn iterrek. Rernem Peter ikwer ywarek. ¹⁹ Herod-kenh-rnem ikwer ipantey nthwenh. Ranem ahelengkw-rnem ilek, "Arrantherr Peter renh mwantyl arntarnt-arey-angenh tyarlewek." Ikwer-they rernem

renh-rnem ipmek atwek-anem. Ikwer-penhan Herod apmer Judea-they Caesarea tawen-warl alhek, ikwerel aleth-antey aney-alpek.

Herod ilweyel

²⁰ Herod ingwer-rnem-then ahel ilerrenh, Tyre-areny-rnem-then Sidon-areny-rnem-then. Rernem Herod-kenh apmer-itwek amern payemelenh apmelerr. Rernem amern-they ilerrenh. Blakenh-anyem rernem angkakert thwenek Herod-warl. Angkakert rernem artwa Blastus ikwer-itwek angkerrenh. Blastus ra Herod-kenh apmer arnartar-arey-angker anenh. Rernem Blastus renh ilek, rernem mwerrant-arey anetyek Herod-akerr tawen-areny-rnem-then ingkerrenh.

²¹ Arlta ingwerel rernem apetyek, rernem angkerretyek. Herod-anem Atyetyart ilkwekenh arnkewearl aylpek. Chair ilkwa ikwerenhel-anem arrernelhek. Ranem ingkerrenh-warl angkek. ²² Renh awemel, ingkerrenh rernem arlkek, "Akngey anwekantherr angkeyel, artweweny!" Rernem altyerrek-arrpantey inkwerelhek Herod ikwer. ²³ Herod ingkart-arrpantey tnakelhenh. Ikwer-they, Ingkart-kenh angel-el renh atwek. Tyerr-apenyel-anem arlka ikweren arlkwek, ra ilwek-anem.

²⁴ Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnemel apmer arrpanenhek Akngey-kenh angka akalty-anthek. Akngerrrel Jesus renh tnakek. ²⁵ Barnabas-atherr Saul-el-atherr tyenkerr man Jerusalem-el-antey iwerl-alhek, ratherr Antioch tawen-el-antey aney-alpek. John Mark ikwer-atherr-angkwarr alhek arrpemar.

13

Tyaty Antioch-arenyel-rnem Barnabas-then Saul-then thweneyel Jew-weny-rnem-warl

¹ Antioch tyaty-areny-rnem rernem angkakert-rnem-then akalty-anthey-angker-rnem-then anenh. Barnabas, Simeon itna ingweran itnewenh Irrpwerl, Lucius Cyrene tawen-areny. Manaen, renharl Herod ingwerel ilkwilek. Saul anenh arrpemar. ² Ingwer-inger artwa rernem Ingkartek ikwerelhek, amern-weny anemel, Akngey-ayteng iterretyek Itnweng Rlwartel renh-rnem ilek, "Ayeng-anem ilkelheyl Barnabas Saul-atherr thwenetyek, angka mwerr ilerl-apayntetyek apmer arrpanenh-itwek. Arrantherr-anem renh-atherr thwenetyek."

³ Rernem-anem Akngey iterl-aremel amern-weny aleth anenh, Akngeyekant iterretyek. Ikwer-penhan rernem Saul Barnabas-atherr akapwert-warl iltya arrernek renh-atherr thwenemel-anem. Akngey ayernek, renh-atherr arnartar-aretyek.

Barnabas Saul-atherr apmer Cyprus-warl alheyl

⁴ Itnweng Rlwartel-anem Saul Barnabas-atherr Cilicia-warl thwenek. Tawen ikwer-itwek rernem rtnwewar nganerl-alhek Cyprus-warl-anem artarnpenhek. Cyprus ra akwerlp ilkwa ingga ayntenh, kwaty alay ampep-itwek. ⁵ Salamis tawen-itwek apmer Cyprus-itwek rernem Akngey-kenh angka Jew-rnem akalty-anthek tyaty ikwer-rnem-kenh-itwek. John ikwer-atherr-itwek anek arrpemar. Ra ikwer-atherr-angkwarr ilkwatherr alhek.

⁶⁻⁸ Cyprus-angkwarr artarnpenhemel rernem tawen ingwer-warl apetyek, itnan ikweren Paphos. Bar-Jesus ra artwa Jew anenh. Elymas Bar-Jesus Greek-kenh itna. Ra arrangkelwh mpwarenh tnakelhemel, Akngey-kenh angkakert-arrpantey. Artwa ra Sergius Paulus Roman kapment-kenh artwa Atyetyart. Sergius Paulus ra artwa akalty ingga anenh. Ra awek ratherrarl Paphos ikwer-itwek aney-alhek. Ranem ikwer-atherr yangkelhek, ratherr renh Akngey-kenh angka akalty-antheyek. Sergius Paulus-el Jesus renh tnakek. Elymas arrkngert angkek ikwer-atherr. Elymas-el renh-atherr irrentetyek arrkernelhek, Sergius Paulus Ingkart-kety angkepilyek.

⁹ Itnwengel-anem Saul renh rtterr-kilek. Saul itna ingweran Paul. Rernem renh itnewenh Paul. ¹⁰ Paul ranem Elymas renh artewentyel aremel ilek, "Ngan arrenty-kenh ampan aneyel, nga mwerr-rnemek apmwan aneyel. Ntwa Akngey-kenh angka ilpertimeyel. ¹¹ Akngeyel ngenh atweyenh, aparrngileyenh. Ingwer-ingerant ntwa areyenh arrpemar." Elymas kel aparrngirrek-anem. Ranem artwa ingwer ikngwek atnwenheyn-ayntetyek. ¹² Sergius Paulus-el arek-penh Akngeyel Elymas aparrngilekarl, ra Akngey renh tnakek. Ra Paul renh awek, rarl ingwer-rnem Ingkart-kenh angka akalty-anthenh. Sergius Paulus-el apatemel awek, Ingkart-kenh angka inggarl ayntek.

Paul Barnabas ratherr akngerr akalty-antheyel

¹³ Paul-kenh-rnem rtnwewar nganek artarnpenhetyek, apmer Perga-warl Perga ra tawen Pamphylia-itwek anenh. John-el renh-rnem iwerlepek, Jerusalem-warl-anem alpeytek. ¹⁴ Paul Barnabas-atherr Perga tawen ikwer-they Antioch tawen ikwer-warl-anem alhek. Antioch ra apmer Pisidia-itwek ayntenh. Ikwer-penhan arlta Saturday-el

ratherr alhek Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty akely-warl. Ratherr kel arrernelhek-anem. ¹⁵ Artwa ingwer-rnem Moses-kenh angka Akngey-kenh angkakert-rnem angka reytemilek. Tyaty-areny Atyetyartel-anem Paul-atherr ayernek, "Artwa atyenh-atherray, mpwelanth apek ilkelhenty. Akngey-kenh angka anwekantherr anayntileyek, anwantherr arraty-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek."

¹⁶ Paul akemirrek ikwer-rnem iltyerrek, akaterileyek. Ra renh-rnem ilek, "Artwa Israel-kenh-rnemay, arrantherr atyeng awelhenherr-arey! ¹⁷ Artwa Israel-kenh-rnem-kenh Inkart Akngey anwekantherrenh-rnem rlwanek. Ranem renh-rnem akngerram-akngerrilek Egypt-itwel anetyek. Ikwer-penh Egypt-areny-rnemel akngey anwekantherrenh-atwemel. Akngeyel renh-rnem Egypt-they atnwenhek. ¹⁸ Ranem renh-rnem aherety 40-ek-atwety arntarnt-arenh, rernem ikwer aleth tyel-angkenh. ¹⁹⁻²⁰ Arrwekeleny anwekantherrenh-rnem aherrety 450 mpwelhenh apmer alhelekarl anetyek. Akngeyel Canaan-areny-rnem angka 7 angkenharl-rnem atwek, anwekantherrenh-anem ikwer-rnem anthek apmer renh. Rernem apek Canaan-itwek anenh-antey Akngeyel artwa atyetyart ikwer-rnem-warl thwenek, renh-rnem itethileyek, Samuel apey-alpetyek-atwety. Samuel ra Akngey-kenh angkakert anenh. ²¹ Ikwer-penh akngerril Akngey ayernek, atyetyart ilkwa ikwer-rnem rnkernetyek. Akngeyel-anem Saul renh rlwanek atyetyart ilkwa ikwer-rnem anetyek. Saul ra Benjamin-kenh arppemarl anenh, Kish-kenh alerikw. Ra atyetyart ilkwa anenh aherrety 40-ek-atwety. ²² Akngeyel renh irrentek intem-antey, ingwer-anem aney-alkenh. David-anem rnkernek, atyetyart ilkwa ikwer-rnem anetyek. David ikwer-penh alakenh Akngeyel ilek, 'David, Jesse-kenh alerikw, ayeng ikwer inkwerelheyel, rarl atyengant awelheyel.'

²³ Akngeyel Israel-kenh-rnemek alhelek artwa anyent thwenetyek, ra renh-rnem itethileyek. Artwa ranap David-kenh arppemarl. Jesus ran artwa itethiley-angker aneyel. ²⁴ Jesus-they arrwekel-antey John apetyek. John-el Israel-kenh-rnem ilek, rernem Akngey-warl angkepirretyek, ranem renh-rnem baptise-emeleyek. ²⁵ John ra warrk ikwerenh ywerrelhityek arrer-anem irrek, ra ingkerrenh ayernek, 'Angwenharl ayengan? Nthakenh arrantherr atyeng iterreyel? Atha arrantherr illey, ayeng itethiley-angker inngewenyarl. Arrantherr ikwer mpwelheyel. Aray, itethiley-angker ingwer-ingerant apetyeyenh. Ayengan rlterrk-wenyarl, artwa apmwamwamarl. Ayeng arrangk, arwarl warrenh ikwerenh aneyel.'

²⁶ Artwa atyenh-rnemay, anwantherr Abraham-kenh-rnem aneyel, arrantherrap atyeng awelhenherr-arey! Artwa Inkart-areny ingwer-rnem arrantherr awelhenherr-arey, Akngey inkwerelhetyek. Akngeyel anwenhantherr ilek, rarl anwenhantherr itethilek. ²⁷ Aray, Jerusalem-areny-rnem atyetyart rernem itel-arey-angenh akwerrparl, Jesus ikwer, rarl itethiley-angker aneyel. Pip rernem reytemilenh akwerrpel, Saturday arpanenhel. ²⁸ Rernem Jesus renh ywarn-antey ayntarrp-ilek. Rernem Pilate renh ayernek, ra Jesus renh ipmek atwetyek. ²⁹ Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny alakenh aynteyel: 'Itethiley-angker ra ilwetyek.' Kel arraty-angkwarr aynteyel. Rernem-anem renh arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-they atwarrelhilek, awennng intey-warl akwernek. ³⁰ Akngeyel Jesus renh ipmepenh akemelhilek. ³¹ Rernem renh arrwekel apentenh Galilee-they Jerusalem-ek-atwety, rernem renh arek angetherr arppemarl, iteth-antey Ingkerrenhel alakenh iley, angka nhenh arraty innga aynteyel. ³²⁻³³ Anwantherr-anem arrekanterr angka mwerr-angker ilem. Akngeyel arrwekeleny-rnem alhelekarl, ingwer-inger itethiley-angker thwenetyek. Akngeyel kel itethiley-angker anwekantherr-warl thwenek. Jesus ra itethiley-angker Jesus anem. Akngeyel renh ipmepenh akemelhilekarl. Psalm 2-el Jesus-penh iley, 'Nga alerey atyenh aneyel. Lyert ayeng Akngey ngkwenh aneyel.' ³⁴ Akngeyel Jesus renh ipmepenh akemelhilek arlka ikwerenh apmwirrey-angenh. Akngey-kenh angka alakenh aynteyel: 'Atha arraty innga alheleyel atharl David alhelek-apeny.' ³⁵ Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny ingwerel aynteyel: 'Akngeyel nthakenh renh iwerl-alhey-angenh arlka ikwerenh apmwirrey-angenh.'

³⁶ David-arl iteth anenh ra Akngey awelhenh. Ra kel ilwek. Rernem renh akwernek, arrwekeleny-rnem ikwer-itwek-antey. Arlka ikwerenh apmwirrek-anem. ³⁷ Akngeyel Jesus renh ipmepenh akemelhilek, arlka ikwerenh apmwirrey-angenh, arrangk. ³⁸ Atyenh-rnemay, atha arrenhantherr iley, Jesus-angkwarr apententy, Akngeyel apmwa arrekanterrrety iwem. ³⁹ Arrantherr atyeng-angkwarr arraty-angkwarr aneyel, Moses-kenh angka arrangkwarl aynteyel. Arrantherr Jesus renh tnakenty, arrantherr mwerr-angkwarr aneman. Moses-kenh angkekant awelhenty, arrantherr arraty apentey-angenh. ⁴⁰ Arrantherr mwanty anetyek. Anwantherr mwanty arntarnt-arelhetyek, apmwewarl irrekerr. Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny-rnem alakenh aynteyel. ⁴¹ Akngeyel renh-rnem ilek, 'Arrantherr apek atyeng irrpelthirrenty,

arrantherr ilweyengan. Aray, atha ilek-ilek-angkwarr mpwareyel. Arrantherr ayenlh tnakey-angenh ingwer-rnemel arrenhantherr ileyel-angkwarr.”

⁴² Paul-atherr Barnabas-atherr tyaty ikwer-they tyerrelhek. Ingwer-rnem ikwer-atherr yangkelhek, ingwer-rnem-warl apetyetyek, renh-rnem Akngey-kenh angka akalty-anthetyek arlta Saturday-el. ⁴³ Jew ingwer-rnem-then rernem Akngey renh tnakek, ratherr ingwer-rnemek angkek. Ratherr renh-rnem ilek, rernem Akngey rlterrk innga tnaketyek, rarl renh-rnem arntarnt-arenh.

⁴⁴ Saturday ingwerel-anem ingkerrenh anyentirrek Akngey-kenh angka awetyek. ⁴⁵ Jew-rnemel akngerr aremel, Paul-kety arlkarirrek. Rernem-anem ingkerrenh angetherr Paul-ek irrpelthirrenh.

⁴⁶ Paul-atherr Barnabas-atherr arnkaty ikwer-rnemek angkek, “Akngey ilkelheyel aylanth arrekantherr-tangkwel Akngey-kenh angka iletiek. Arrantherr Akngey-kenh angkek irrpelthirreyel, intem iteth aney-angenh ilkelhey-angenh. Alakenh-anyem aylanth Jew-weny-rnem-warl alerl alheyel, Akngey-kenh angka ikwer-rnem iletiek. ⁴⁷ Ingkartel anwenhantherr ilantheke, ‘Atha arrenhantherr rnrkerneke, Jew-weny-rnem atnwenhetyek atyeng-warl, angka atyenh iletiek arppemarl. Akngey ilkelheyel arrenhantherr itethiletiek.’”

⁴⁸ Angka awek-penh Jew-weny-rnem ikwerelhek. Ingkart renh tnakek arppemarl. Ingkerrel Akngeyelarl rlwanek itethiletiek, rernem Ingkart tnakek arppemarl.

⁴⁹ Jesus-arl apenteyel ingwer-rnemel ingkerrenh Akngey-kenh angka akalty-anthek arppemarl apmer Pisidia-ampenyel. ⁵⁰ Antioch tawen-itwek, arelh ilkwernem-then artwa ilkwernem-then rernem Akngey-kenh inkwerelhemel anenh. Jew-rnem-anem ikwer-rnem yangkelhek, Paul Barnabas atherrek anngentirretiek. Rernem Paul-then Barnabas-then irrentek. ⁵¹ Paul Barnabas ratherr ahern ingkethey tertangkwehilek, rernem iterl-aretyek apmwangkwarrarl rernem renh-atherr irrentek. Ratherr Iconium-warl alhek. ⁵² Ingkart-areny-rnem irrkngernerney aleth-anem anenh. Itnweng Rlwart ikwer-rnem-itwek anenh.

14

Paul Barnabas-atherr tawen Iconium-warl alheyel

¹ Ikwer-penh Iconium-itwek Paul Barnabas-atherr Akngey-kenh angka ikwer-rnem ilek Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty-itwek. Renh-atherr awek-penh, Jew-rnem-then Greek angkeyelarl-rnem-then Jesus renh tnakek arppemarl. ² Jew ingwer-rnemel Jesus renh tnakey-angenh arrangkw. Ikwer-atherrety arlkarirrek arppemarl. Rernem irrwernek. Alethang ingwer-rnem ahelirrek-anem. ³ Paul Barnabas-atherr Iconium tawen-el anenh-antey, ratherr Akngey-kenh angkek arnkatyel akalty-anthek, Ratherr ilek, “Ingkartel ingkerrenh arntarnt-areyel.” Ingkartel renh-atherr rlterrkilek, ratherr ilek-ilek mpwarek, arntety-rnem mwerrilek. Alakenh-anyem Ingkartel Paul atherrek anayntilek, ratherr array innga akalty-anthek. ⁴ Iconium tawen-areny-rnem ywarn iterrek. Ingwer-rnem Jew-rnemek inkwerelhek. Ingwer-rnem ikwer-atherr inkwerelhek.

⁵ Ikwer-penh Jew-weny-rnem-then Jew-rnem-then Atyetyart ilkwernem-then angkerrenh, Paul-atherr Barnabas-atherr apwertel wetyek. ⁶ Ratherrarl angka awek-penh, ratherr aterel-anem anterrek apmer Lycaonia-warl. Lystra tawen-itwek Derbe tawen-itwek-anem intem-antey-anem aney-alpek. ⁷ Ratherr ingwer-rnem-anem Jesus-kenh angka mwerr akalty-anthek.

Paul Barnabas-atherr Lystra-el, Derbe-el

⁸ Lystra tawen ikwer-itwek artwa thapel anyent anenh. Alakenh-antey ra ilkwerrek, ingkel alhey-angenh. ⁹ Ranem Paul awek rarl ingwer-rnem akalty-antherl-apenh. Artwa renh aremel Paul ra iterl-arek rarl Jesus renh tnakenh, renh irrpelthel mwerriletiek. ¹⁰ Paul-el artwa renh ilek, “Ingka atherrel, rtnerl-alha.” Kel ra alpek-anem.

¹¹ Ingwer-rnem angkerrenh, altyerr ingwer-rnem irrwerl-they apetyenty-arrpantey ikwer-rnem-warl, Zeus, Hermes-atherr. ¹² Apalel rernem Barnabas renh itnewek Zeus, Paul-arl rernem itnewek Hermes. Rernem ingwer-rnem angkerrenh, Hermes, Zeus-kenh angkakertarl anenh. ¹³ Zeus-kenh tyaty ilkwa tawen-they aketh-ampenyel artelhekarl arrer-antey. Atyetyart tyaty-areny ilkelhenh Paul-ek-atherr Barnabas-ek-atherr inkwerelhetyek, tyenkerr-anem renh-atherr anthetyek. Pwelek-rnem-then alperr-rnem-then akngek ikwer-atherr-warl.

¹⁴ Paul-atherrel angka awek-penh, ratherr ahelirrek, arnkwa arlpenty-anem ilterrek. Akngerr ampep-warl ratherr arlkemel anterrek, ¹⁵⁻¹⁶ “Artwernemay, aylernanth ahern-areny arppemarl, arrekantherr-apeny. Aylernanth angka mwerr arrekantherr ilerl-apeyel. Irrtywerrey-angker altyerr ahern nhareny ipmay! Akngey iteth-warl

angkepírrenhey-alpenherr-arey! Akngey ikwer-warl, rarl alker-then ahern-then kwaty alay-then arrpmernekarl, thip-rnem-then irrpeng kwaty-areny-rnem-then ingkerrenh-antey. Ingkerrenh anenh apatemel awank-akerr; Akngey iterl-arey-angenh. Aleyan Akngey ilkelheyel, ingkerrenh ikwer-warl angkepírretyek, altyerr irrywyerrey-angker apmwekety ipmelhetek, renhant anyent iterl-aretyek. ¹⁷ Akngey innga ikwer-rnem anyantelhilek, Paul innga aneyel, ikwer-rnem inkwerelhemel kwaty aparew renh-rnem amern ingwerek-ingwer-then anthek. Alakenhaym ra ingkerrenh wantek, irrkngrney anthemel.” Alakenh ratherr renh-rnem ilek.

¹⁸ Innganem ratherr renh-rnem arternpilemel ilek.

¹⁹ Jew-rnem Antioch tawen-they Iconium tawen-warl apetyek. Rernem-anem Iconium tawen-areny-rnem ilantheek, Paul renh apwertel wemel ipmek atwetyek. Apwertel wek rernem. Rernem ikwer iterrek renh ipmek wentyek-athen. Tawen-they aketh-ampeny-warl-anem ytarrr-akngemel iwerl-alpek. ²⁰ Kwertengerl ikwerrenh-rnem ikwer-warl apetyek. Paul ra akemirrey-ayntek. Paul ikwer-rnem-angkwarr tawen-warl alpek arrpemar. Ingwepenh-anem Barnabas-atherr Paul-atherr Derbe tawen-warl alpek. ²¹ Tawen ikwer-itwek-anem ratherr ingwer-rnem Jesus-kenh angka akalty-antheek, Jesus renh tnakemel. Derbe tawen ikwer-they Lystra tawen-warl alpek. Ikwer-penhan Iconium tawen-warl-anem Antioch tawen-warl alhek.

Paul Barnabas-atherr Antioch-warl alpeyel

²² Ratherr-anem kwertengerl-rnem rlterrkilek, renh-rnem ilek rernem Jesus renh tnaketyek aleth-antey. Ratherr renh-rnem ilek, “Aray, anwantherr artewentyel ir-rwampenyh, Akngey-kenh ingkerrenh aneyel.” ²³ Paul Barnabas ratherr artwernem anyentarl-anyentarl arrerneynek, rernem tyaty-areny ingkerrenh arntarnt-aretyek. Ratherr amern arlkwey-angenh, Akngey renh ayerne, ra artwa arntarnt-arey-angker renh-rnem aleth-antey atnyenyetyek.

²⁴ Paul Barnabas ratherr apmer Pisidia-angkwarr alhek. Pamphylia-warl apetyek. ²⁵ Perga tawen-areny-rnem Akngey-kenh angka akalty-antheek. Ikwer-penhan ratherr Attalia tawen-angkwarr-anem anper-alhek. ²⁶ Attalia ikwer-itwek rtnwewarl nganerl-alhemel, ratherr Antioch tawen-warl alpek. Antioch-arenyel-rnem Akngey renh ayerne, ra renh-atherr arntarnt-aretyek. Antioch-arenyel-rnem renh-atherr thwenek, angka mwerr-angker ilerl-apayntetyek ingwer-rnemek, rernemar akwerrp anenh. Ratherr akwerrp ingwer-rnemek angka Akngey-kenh ilerl-apayntetyek. Ratherr kel warrk ikwer-atherrenh ywerrelhilek.

²⁷ Antioch-itwek ratherr Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem anyentilek. Ratherr-anem Ingkart-areny-rnem ilek, “Aylanth Akngey-kenh angka Jew-weny-rnem akalty-anthenh, Akngeyel renh-rnem rlterrkiletiek, rernem Jesus renh tnaketyek.” ²⁸ Ratherr-anem kwertengerl-rnem-itwek aleth-antey any-alpek.

15

Tyaty-areny atyetyarr-rnem apmer Jerusalem-itwek angkerretyek

¹ Antioch-areny ingwer-rnem Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem rernem Jew-weny anenh. Arlta ingwerel Ingkart-areny Jew ingwer-rnem apmer Judea-they apetyek apmer Antioch-warl, ingwer-rnem akalty-anthetyek, atherr-angkwarr-penh. Rernem Ingkart-areny-rnem akalty-antheek, rernem Moses-kenh angka arrweleny apenterl-ayntetyek-arrpantey. “Akngeyel arrenhantherr atnyeny-angenh, Moses-kenh angka apentey-angenharr arrantherr aneyelan.” ² Rernem ilenh, Paul-then Barnabas-then. Antioch-areny-rnemel Paul Barnabas-atherr artwa ingwer-rnem-then rlwanek, Jerusalem-warl alhetyek, rernem Akngey-kenh angka arratyilerretyek, Akngey-kenh angkakert-rnem-then tyaty-areny-rnem-then.

³ Tyaty-arenyel-rnem renh-rnem kel thwenek. Rernem alhek, Phoenicia-angkwarr, Samaria-angkwarr. Rernem tyaty-areny-rnem ilek, “Akngeyel Jew-weny-rnem kel atnyenek, itethilek.” ⁴ Paul-kenh-rnem Jerusalem-warl alhek. Rernem ikwer-rnem inkwerelhek. Paul-el renh-rnem ilek, “Aray, Akngeyel Jew-weny-rnem itethilek. Anwantherr ikwer-rnem Akngey-kenh angka renh-rnem akalty-anthetyek.” ⁵ Artwa Jesus-arl apenteyel ingwer-rnem Pharisee-rnem-arl anenh. Rernem-anem rterl-alhemel angkek, “Aray, Jew-weny-rnem rernemar Jesus tnakem artwirretyek-tangkwel, Moses-kenh angkek-anem awelhey-alenty.”

⁶ Kwertengerl-rnem-then arntarnt-arey-angker-rnem-then anyentirrenh, angkerretyek. ⁷ Rernem intem-antey ilerrenh. Peter-anem rterl-alhemel angkek, “Arrantherr kel akalty, Akngeyel ayen rlwanek atha apmer arrpanenh-angkwarr angka mwerr-angker ilerl-apayntetyek Jew ingwer-rnemek, rernem-anem Jesus tnaketyek. ⁸ Akngey

kel ingkerrenhek akalty. Akngey kel lwewarrernelhek Jew-weny-rnemek. Ikwernem inkwerelhek ra anwekantherr inkwerelheyel-apeny. Akngeyel Itnweng Rlwang renh ikwer-rnem-warl thwenek, anwekantherr-warl thwenek-apeny. ⁹ Ranem Jew-weny-rnem-kety apmwan iwek rernem renh tnakenty, rarl anwekantherrety apmwa iwek-apeny. Anwantherr renh tnakem aleth-antey. ¹⁰ Ilek-ketyarl arrantherran awerr aneyel ikwer-rnem, rernem Akngey-kenh angka apentekerran? Iterl-aray, anwantherr Moses-kenh angkek ywarn apentetyek arrkernelheyel. Arrwekeleny-rnem ywarn arrkernelnenh arrpemar. ¹¹ Akngeyel ingkerrenh anwenhantherr atnyenem, anwekantherr inkwerelhemel anwantherrarl Jesus tnakenty, Jew-rnem-then, Moses-kenh angka iterl-arey-angenh-rnem-then.”

¹² Barnabas Paul-atherr angkenharl tyaty-arenyel-rnem renh-atherr akatemel awenh. Ratherr renh-rnem ilek Akngeyellarl renh-atherr rlterrkilek, ilek-ilek mpwaretyek, arrntety-rnem mwerriletyek, Jew-weny-rnem-itwek.

¹³ James-el-anem ilek, “Atyenh-rnem, atyeng-anem awelhenherr-arey! ¹⁴ Simon-el ayenh ilek, ‘Akngeyel renh-rnem arrwekel rlwanek, rernem ikwer-areny-rnem-anem anetyek.’ ¹⁵ Akngey-kenh angkakert arrwekeleny-rnemel ilerl-apenh, alakenh arrpemar. Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny alakenh-anyem aynteyel. ¹⁶ Ingkart ra angkek, ‘Ingwer-ingeran ayeng apey-alpeyenh, atha David-kenh-rnem akngerriletyek, rernemarlr irrpetyapant aneyel-kety. ¹⁷ Ikwere-penhlan Jew-weny ingwer-rnem Ingkart-warl-anem angkepirreyenh, Ingkartel renh-rnem arrwekel rlwanek-angkawarr.’ ¹⁸ Ingkart ra awank-ante alakenh angkek. ¹⁹ Alakenh-anyem anwantherr arrkngert angkey-angenh, rernem menty Akngey-warl angkepirretyek. ²⁰ Anwantherr ikwer-rnem ingkwernetyek pip ikwer-rnem-warl thwenetyek, rernem angka arraty iterl-aretyek. Anwantherr mwerrant-arey anayntetyek, Moses-kenh angka arrwekeleny aynteyel-angkawarr; rernem irrtwyerremel altyerr-arrpantey-rnem-itwek tyenkerr amern-then aker-then arlkwey-angenh anayntetyek, rernem ingwer-kenh anew ikngwey-angenh anayntetyek, rernem aker arrkngangketyarr arlkwey-angenh anayntetyek, arrknga antywey-angenh anayntetyek. ²¹ Aray, awank-they apmer arrpanenh-itwek Moses-kenh angangkawarr akalty-anthenh. Rernem arlta Saturday arrpanenhel anyentel-anyentel reytirrek Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty akely-rnem-itwek.”

Jerusalem-areny-rnemel pip thweneyel Antioch-areny-rnem-warl

²² Ikwere-penh angkakert-rnem-then arntarnt-arey-angker-rnem-then tyaty-areny ingkerrenh rernem artwernem-anem rlwanek, Paul Barnabas-atherr-angkawarr Antioch tawen-warl alhetyek. Judas itna ingwer Barsabbas-an. Artwa ingweran Silas. ²³ Kel rernem pip ingkwernek thwenetyek ikwer-atherr-angkawarr. Rernem alakenh ingkwernek pip-warl, Antioch tyaty-areny-rnemek, “Atyenh-rnem, Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem akngerr, angkakert-rnem-then tyaty-areny atyetyart-rnem-then! Arrantherrarl Jew-weny-rnem, arrantherr Antioch tawen-itwek aneyel apmer Syria-el apmer Cilicia-el-then. ²⁴ Anwantherr awek ingwer-rnemarl arrekantherr irrpelthirreyel. Anwantherr awek artwa tyaty-areny irrpety arrekantherr-warl alhek, rernem-anem arrenhantherr ilpirtyley-alhek. Anwernantherran renh-rnem thweney-angenharl, anwernanther arlarl. ²⁵ Anwernanther angkerrenh, Barnabas-atherr Paul-atherr ingwer-rnem-then arrekantherr-warl thwenetyek. Anwernanther Barnabas Paul ikwer-atherr inkwerelhemel. ²⁶ Ingwer-rnem ikwer-atherr irrpelthirrenh, irrwampenh anthenh, ratherrarl Jesus Christ-kenh angka ilerl-apenhek. ²⁷ Anwernanther-anem Judas-atherr Silas-atherr ikwer-atherr-angkawarr thwenem. Rernem pip ikwer-penh angka anayntilem, angka anyent renhey-antey. ²⁸ Itnweng Rlwartel ra anwekantherr ilek, arrekantherr angka irrpetyapant anayntiletyek. ²⁹ Arrantherr amern-then aker-then arlkwey ang anetyek, ingwer-rnemel altyerr-arrpantey tyenkerr anthekarl-kety. Arrantherr arrknga antywey anayntetyek aker arrkngangketyarr. Arrantherr apmwel-areth mpwarey-angenh, ingwer-kenh anew ikngwey-angenh. Arrantherr mwerr-angkawarr anetyek, nhekant awelhemel.”

³⁰ Tyaty-areny-rnemel artwa renh-rnem thwenek, apmer Antioch-warl. Rernem Antioch tyaty-areny-rnem akarrilek. Pip-anem rernem antheh. Artwa anyentel-anem reytemilek. ³¹ Angka renh awemel tyaty-areny-rnem inkwerelhek, angka mwerr-angkerarl reytemilek. ³² Judas-atherr Silas-atherr ratherr Akngey-kenh angkakert akalty atherr anenh. Ratherr-anem Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem akngerr akalty-antheh rlterrkilemel-anem.

³³ Ratherr arleng-alenty any-alhek. Ikwer-penhan Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnemel Antioch-areny-rnem thwene-y-alpek Jerusalem-warl, ³⁴⁻³⁵ Paul Barnabas-atherr Antioch-el anenh. Ratherr renh-rnem Akngey-kenh angka akalty-anthek, ikwer-rnem anyantilek angka renh. Ingwer-rnemel angka akalty-anthek arrpemar.

Paul Barnabas-atherr

³⁶ Ikwer-penhan Paul Barnabas-warl angkek, "Ntwa tawen nheng-rnem iterl-areyel? Aylanth renh-rnem aretyek, akngerr ingwer-rnem arrwekelarl aylanth akalty-anthek-rnem Akngey-kenh angka." ³⁷ Barnabas ilkelhenh artwa John atnwenhetyek arrpemar. John itna ingweran Mark. ³⁸ Mark ikwer-atherrety arrwekel arlkarirrek, aleth ikwer-atherr-angkwarr warrkirrerl-aneke. Alakenh-they renh-atherr Pamphylia-they iwerl-alhek. Paul ilkelhey-angenh renh atnwenhetyek, rarl arlkarirremel alpek-kety.

³⁹ Ratherr Mark ikwer-they ilerrek. Ywarn arratyilerremel ratherr kel ipmelhekant-anem. Barnabas-el-anem Mark renh ikngwerl-alhek. Ratherr rtnwewarl nganerl-alhek apmer Cyprus-warl alhek. ⁴⁰ Paul-el Silas rlwanek ilkwatherr alhetyek. Tyaty-areny-rnem ikwer-atherr Ingkart-warl angkek, Ingkartel renh-atherr arntarnt-aretyek. ⁴¹ Ikwer-penh ratherr Syria-angkwarr Cilicia-angkwarr alhek. Ratherr tyaty-areny ingwer-rnem rterrkilek-anem.

16

Paul yangkelheyel Timothy ikwer; ikwer-angkwarr alhetyek

¹ Paul Derbe tawen-warl alhek. Ikwer-penhan Lystra tawen-warl-anem anperl-alhek. Tawen ikwerel artwa Timothy anenh arrwekel. Ra Jesus-kenh kwertengerl anenh. Timothy-kenh amikw Jew arrpemar anenh, ra Jesus-arl apenteyel arrpemar. Aynikwarl ikwerenh Greece-arenyarl anenh. ² Jesus-arl apenteyel Lystra-areny-rnem-then Iconium-areny-rnem-then rernem ingkerrenhel Timothy tnakek, Timothy-ek inkwerelhek. ³ Paul ilkelhenh Timothy ikwer-angkwarr alhetyek. Jew ingkerrenh akalty anenh aynikw ikwerenh Greece-areny anenh. Alakenhaym-they Paul-el Timothy renh artwa mpwarek artwa Jew-rnem ahelirrekerr.

⁴ Rernem tawen arrpanenh-angkwarr alhek. Rernem Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem Akngey-kenh angka ilerl-apenh Jerusalem-areny angkakert-rnem-then tyaty-areny atyetyart-rnem-then arrwekelarl anthek, rernem arraty-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek ⁵ Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem akalty innganem irrek, ingwer-rnem Akngey-warl angkep-irrek. Alakenh-anyem ingwer-rnem tyaty-areny-rnem-warl antelhek-anem Akngyeyel ingwer-rnem anyentilek tyaty-areny-rnem-warl.

Paul-el altyerr areyel, artwa apmer Macedonia-arenyarl ikwer yangkelheyel

⁶ Itnweng Rlwart arrkngert angkek Paul ikwer-rnem, apmer Asia-itwek Akngey-kenh angka akalty-anthekerr. Alakenh-anyem rernem Phrygia-itwek ingwer-rnem akalty-anthey-alpek apmer Galatia-itwek-then. ⁷ Apmer Mysia-arl arey-alhek-penh, rernem ilkelhek apmer Bithynia-warl alhetyek. Jesus-kenh Itnweng arrkngert angkek ikwer-rnem. ⁸ Rernem Mysia-angkwarr anper-alhek Troas tawen-warl.

⁹ Apmer ikwer-itwek Paul-el altyerr arek ingwel. Ra artwa Macedonia-areny arek, ikwer yangkelhekarl, "Macedonia-warl apetyay anwekantherr-warl, anwenhantherr akalty-anthetyek." ¹⁰ Ingwepenh-antey anwantherr rtnwek nthwey-ayntek apmer Macedonia ikwer-warl artarnpenhetyek kwaty-angkwarr. "Anwantherr iterl-arek Akngey anwekantherr yangkelhek, Macedonia-areny-rnem akalty-anthetyek."

Lydia-el Jesus renh tnakeyl

¹¹ Troas-itwek anwernanther rtnwewarl nganek. Anwernanther Samothrace ikwer-warl artarnpenhek. Ikwer-penhan arlta ingwerelan Neapolis ikwer-warl-anem. ¹² Tawen ikwer-they anwernanther ingkel-anem alhek apmer Philippi-warl. Philippi ra tawen ilkwa anenh apmer Macedonia-itwek. Tawen ikwer-itwek Rome-areny akngerr anenh. Tawen ikwer-itwek anwernanther arlta irrpety-inger anenh.

¹³ Arlta Saturday ikwerel anwernanther tawen ikwer-they anperl-alhek, lher kwaty-akert-warl. Anwernanther iterl-arek kwaty-angkwarr lher ikwer-itwek Jew-rnemarl akarirrenh Akngey-warl angkayntetyek. Apmer-itwek anwernanther any-alhek. Anwernanther-anem areh akngerr-itwek angkerrenh. ¹⁴ Arelh anyent rarl Paul awenh, itnan Lydia. Thyatira tawen-arenyarl apmer ran. Ra arnkwa mwerr-angker rnter-rnter payemelenh ingwer-rnem-warl tharlemilenh. Lydia ra Akngey-angkwarr apentenh. Ingkartel iylpa ikwer altywerilek, ra Paul arraty awetyek, Akngey-anem tnakemel. ¹⁵ Paul-el-anem renh baptise-emelek, ikwerenh-rnem-then. Ikwer-penhan Lydia-el anwernanther ikngwerl-alhek, "Arranther iterl-areyel, athan Ingkart

inna tnakeyelarl. Kel apetyenherr-arey, apmer atyenhel anetyek.” Anwernantherr kel ikwer inkwerelhek, apmer ikwerenhel-anem anenh.

Paul Silas-atherr Philippi tyayl-itwek

¹⁶ Arla ingwerel anwernantherr apmer irrkaty ikwer-warl-antey alhek, Jew-rnemar tyatyek akarrirrenh-warl, Akngey-warl angkayntetyek. Kwey aleyak warrkenhel anwernenhantherr arek. Ra arrenty-akert anenh. Arrenty-kenh rlterrk-akertel ra arrwekel-antey ilen n thakenharl irreyenh, ngangker-apeny. Kwey warrkenhel renh-rnem ilen. Ingwerel-rnem renh man antheh, angka ra tyakarl arrwekel-antey ilen, nthakenh irreyenh. Alakenh-anyem atyetyart ikweren-rnemel man akngerr mpwarenh ikwer-they. ¹⁷ Kwey ranem anwernenhantherr apentek arlkemel, “Artwa akngerr nhenh-rneman Akngey inngekenh angkakert-rnemar. Rernem arrenhantherr kel arraty innga ilem, arrantherrarl Jesus renh tnakety, Akngeyel arrenhantherr itethilemarl.”

¹⁸ Kwey ra anwernenhantherr aleth-antey apentenh. Angka anyent ikwerel arlkerl-apenh. Ra Paul renh arwengkilek. Paul ranem rnek arelh renh aremel, Paul-el arrenty renh ilek. “Jesus-kenh rlterrk-akertel atha ngenh ilem, kwey aleyak ikwer-they tyerrelhal!” Arrenty ranem kwey ikwer-they kel tyerrelhek. ¹⁹ Atyetyart-rnem ahelirrek ikwer-atherrety, man kwey ra mpwarey-angenh-anem anenh-kety. Rernem Paul Silas-atherr anterkkwek tawen-warl akngek, court-el angketyek. ²⁰ Ikwer-penh rernem renh-atherr atyetyart-rnem-itwek ayntarrp-ilek, “Artwa nhenh-atherr Jew-atherr aneyel. Ratherr-antey arppemar. Tawen nhareny-rnem ingkerrenh arwengkiley. ²¹ Ratherr anwenhantherr ilem anwantherr Jew-kenh-angkwarr apentetyek. Rome-areny-rnem anwantherr alakenh apentey-angenh-arl.”

²² Artwa akngerr akarrirrek Paul renh-atherr ayntarrp-iletyek. Atyetyart court-areny rernem ahelengkw-rnem ilantheh Paul-atherr Silas-atherr arnkwa lheletyek, whip-el atwetyek. ²³ Rernem renh-atherr artewentyel atwekarl-penh, rernem renh-atherr tyayl-warl-anem akwernek. Rernem tyayl-areny artwamp ilantheh, renh-atherr mwantyele arl-ayntetyek. ²⁴ Alakenh-anyem tyayl-areny artwampel-rnem renh-atherr tyayl kwen inggewartl akwernek, arlaw atherr-anem tyeynel arertnek.

²⁵ Ingwa ampepel Paul-atherr Silas-atherr Akngey-warl angkek Akngey tnakemel aylelhemel. Tyayl-areny ingwerel-anem renh-atherr awek arppemar. ²⁶ Ahern ranem artewenty innga akngelhekarlel, tyayl renh akngelhelhilek arppemar. Tyayl arriw ingkerrenh altywerirrek, tyeyn lhelhek ingkerrenh-they.

²⁷ Tyayl-areny atyetyart artwamp ranem atyekirrek, ranem arek tyayl arriw altywerirrekarl. Ra iterrek tyayl-areny-rnem ingkerrenh anterrenty-arrpantey. Alakenh-anyem ra nayp arlpeny inek, ipmek atwelhetyek antwerrel. ²⁸ Paul-anem ikwer arlkek, “Ipme atwelhey-angenh, anwantherr ingkerrenh nhel aneyel-antey, tyerrelhey-angenh!”

²⁹ Tyayl-areny atyetyart ranem lyenentyek yangkelhek arlkemel, ra anaynt aretyek. Ranem tyayl ikwer-warl aylpek. Ra aterirrek innga, Paul-atherr-kety, Silas-atherr-kety. Ampwethel arrenelhek kwenirremel. ³⁰ Akemirremel ra renh-atherr aketh-warl atnwenhek. Ra renh-atherr ayerne, “Artwamp atherray! Nthakenh athan ilem, ayen Akngeyel itethiletayakan?”

³¹ Ratherr-anem ilek, “Ingkart Jesus tnakay! Ikwer-penhan Akngeyel ngenh itethileyen ngkwenh-rnem-then warrkenh ngkwenh-rnem-then ingkerrenh-antey.”

³² Tyayl-areny artwamp ra Paul Silas-atherr atnwenhek warl ikweren-warl. Ikwer-penhan Paul Silas ratherr renh Akngey-kenh angka akalty-antheh warl-areny ingwer-rnem-then ingkerrenh-antey, ³³ Tyayl-areny artwamp ra tywen renh-atherr anterel apernek, mwerriletiek. Ikwer-penhan Paul-atherrel renh baptise-emelek, ikweren-rnem-then warrkenh-rnem-then ingkerrenh-antey. ³⁴ Ikwer-penhan tyayl-areny artwamp ra renh-atherr apmer ikweren-warl atnwenheynek, renh-atherr amern anthetyek. Tyayl-areny artwamp inkwerelhek ikweren-rnem-then ingkerrenh-antey Akngey tnakemel.

³⁵ Kel ingwepenh-antey Atyetyart court-areny rernem iltyemwerney-rnem thwenek angkakert angka tyayl-areny atyetyart ikwer-warl. “Artwa renh-atherr kel tyarlewetyek!”

³⁶ Tyayl-areny atyetyart ranem Paul renh ilek, “Atyetyart court-arenyel angka thwenek, mpwelenth tyarlewetyek. Mpwelenth-anem arternp alpenherr-atherr aterirrey-angenh.”

³⁷ Paul-el angkakert-rnem thwenek, “Rernem aylenhanth arrwekel court-emiley-angenh-antey. Aylanth arlarl, Rome-areny arppemar. Rernem aylenhanth whip-el atwek akngerr-itwek, tyayl-warl akwernemel. Lyert-anem rernem arkernelheyl

aylernanthenh anyelkel tyarlewetyek. Arrangk-w-kety alha! Rernemarr apetyey tyayl-they aylernanthenh tyarlewetyek.”

³⁸ Ilyemwerney angkakert-rnem alpek angka court-areny-rnem iley-alpek. Atyetyart court-arenyel awek Paul Silas-atherr Rome-areny arrpemarl anenh, rernem aterirrek. ³⁹ Tyayl-warl alhemel rernem renh-atherr arternpilek, renh-atherr tyayl-they tyerrek. Ikwer-penhan rernem renh-atherr ilek, apmer ingwer-warl-anem alhetyek. ⁴⁰ Tyayl-they tyerrelhemel Paul Silas-atherr Lydia-kenh apmer-warl alhek. Jesus-arl apentenh akngerr apmer ikwerel anenh arrpemarl. Ratherr ikwer-rnem Akngey-kenh angka ilek warl ikwer-itwek, renh-rnem rlterr-kilemel. Ikwer-penhan ratherr kel alpekant-anem.

17

Paul Silas-atherr Thessalonica tawen-warl alheyel

¹ Rernem Amphipolis tawen-they Apollonia tawen-angkwarr arntarnpenhek Thessalonica tawen-warl apetyek. Tawen ikwerel Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty arrwekel artelhenh. ² Arlta Saturday-el Paul tyaty ikwer-warl alhek. Saturday arrpanenhel wik 3-ek-atwety, ra tyaty ikwer-warl alhenh Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny anayntiletyek, Jew-rnemek. ³ Ra renh-rnem akalty-anthek Akngey-arl arrwekel alhelek Jesus renh ahern nhewarl thwenetyek. Jesus rey-antey Akngey-kenh impen, Christ-an. Jesus ra irrwampemel ilwetyek, Ra itethirremel akemirreyen armpemarl. Jesus Christ rarl arrwekel ilwek rarl angkep arrpemarl itethirremel akemirrek. Jesus inngantey ipmepenh itethirremel akemirrek Akngey-kenh pip arrwekeleny aynteyel-angkwarr-antey. Akngey-kenh angka alakenh aynteyel, arrwekelenyel Akngey-kenh angka ingkwernek-angkwarr. ⁴ Jew ingwer-rnemel Akngey-kenh angka tnakek, Paul-atherr Silas-atherr-angkwarr antelhek, artwa Greece-areny iylpareth-rnem Paul-atherr-angkwarr antelhek, arelh atyetyart-rnem-then.

⁵ Jew-rnem arlkarirrek Paul ikwer-atherrety. Rernem-anem artwa apmwernem akarilek apmer-areny-rnem arrwengkilek. Rernem-anem irrwernek, Jason-kenh apmer-warl alhek Paul Silas-atherr anterrkwetyek. ⁶ Ratherr Jason-kenh apmer-itwek aney-angenh. Alakenh-anyem rernem Jason renh anterrkwek, Jesus-arl apenteyel irrpety ingwer-rnem-then. Rernem-anem Paul-atherr atnwenhek, artwa apmwernem-warl ayntarrpilemel-anem ilek. “Paul-then Silas-then ratherr, apmer arrpanenh-warl apetyek, apmwangkwarl ilperriletyek. Ikwer-penhan ratherr nhenh-warl-anem apetyek. ⁷ Jason-el renh-atherr arntarnt-arek. Rernem anwenhantherr ilek, ‘Jesus Atyetyart ilkwa aneyel.’ Alakenh rernem Atyetyart anwekantherrenh Caesar-ek irrpelthirreyel.”

⁸ Angka awek-penh, ingkerrenh anyentirrek, rernem ahelirrek-anem. ⁹ Artwa apmwernemel-anem Jason ilek, man ra anthenhey-alpetyek. Ikwer-penhan renh-rnem iletyek-anem tyarlewek.

Paul Silas-atherr Berea tawen-warl alheyel

¹⁰ Ingwa ikwerel-antey Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnemel Paul Silas-atherr Berea tawen-warl-anem thwenek. Berea ikwer-itwek ratherr Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty-warl alhek. ¹¹ Jew Thessalonica tawen-areny-rnem arlkarirrenh. Berea-areny-rnem iylpareth-rnem anenh. Rernem inkwerelhek ingga Paul-kenh angkek. Arlta arrpanenhel Akngey-kenh pip arrwekeleny reytemilek, rernem aretyek Paul-el apek renh-rnem arraty-angkwarr akalty-anthetyek. ¹² Jew akngerrrel Jesus renh tnakek, arelh atyetyart Greece-areny Jesus renh tnakek arrpemarl Greece-areny artwernemel-then.

¹³ Jew Thessalonica-areny akngerrrel awek-penh Paul-el tawen Berea-itwek Akngey-kenh angka ingga akalty-anthek, rernem Berea-warl-anem alhek. Rernem irrwernek. ¹⁴ Alakenh-anyem Jesus-arl apenteyel akngerrrel Paul renh anamerl-antey thwenek ament kwaty alay-angkwarr arntarnpenhemel alpetyek ingwer-rnem-kety Silas Timothy-atherr apmer Berea-el-antey anenh. ¹⁵ Artwa akngerr ingwer-rnem rernem Paul-atherr-angkwarr ilkwatherr alhek rernem renh Athens tawen-warl artengewek. Rernem alpey-angenh-antey, Paul-el renh-rnem ilek Silas-atherr anamerl ikwer-warl apetyek.

Paul alheyel Athens tawen-warl

¹⁶ Paul Silas ratherr Athens-itwek mpwelhenh ingkart-arrpantey mpwarekarl akngerr, ranem ahelirremel arey-alhek. ¹⁷ Alakenh-anyem ra tyaty-itwek Jew akngerr-itwek angkerrenh Greece-areny-rnem-itwek, rernemar Akngey ingga arraty iterl-arenh. Arlta arrpanenhel apmer-areny-rnem-itwek angkerrenh, tawen ampep-itwek. ¹⁸ Artwa irrpety ingwer-rneman Epicurus ikwer kwertengerl anenh, artwa irrpety ingwer-rneman Zeno-kenh kwertengerl anenh. Paul-then artwa ingwer-rnem-then rernem

angkerrenh, "Artwa arwengk ilenhelan irtywerremel anwenhantherr ileyel. Ilekek ra anwenhantherr ilem?"

Irrpety ingwer-rneman alakenh angkek, "Ra ingwer-rnem-kenh Akngeyek angkeyel." Rernem alakenh angkek. Paul-el renh-rnem Jesus-kenh angka akalty-anthek, "Jesus ipmepenh akemirrekarl."

¹⁹ Artwa rernem Paul renh akngek Areopagus Council-warl. Rernem renh ay-ernek, "Ntwa apek anwenhantherr ilem angka renh ntwarl akngerr akalty-antheyel?"

²⁰ Rernem ilkwerl-alhek, "Angka aleyantarl anwenhantherr awek." Rernem Paul renh ilek, "Lyertant anwantherr awek angka renh anwekantherr anayntila!"

²¹ Athens-areny-rnem akngerr arlta arrpanhenhel angkek awelherlenty-akngenh, angka ingweram-ingwer ikwer-penh angkerretyek.

²² Paul akemirrek Areopagus Council ikwer-rnem-warl, rap angkek, "Artwa Athens-areny-rnemay, atha areyel arrantherr altyerr akngerr-akert aneyel. ²³ Ayeng tawen-angkwarr alhenhel, athan arek altyerr-arrpantey ingwerek-ingwer arrekantherrenh. Anyent ingwerekant arrantherr ikwer akwerrp-antey aneyel. Akngey inggarrpantey arrantherr apentenh apalel, arrantherr iterremel altyerr renh-arrpantey, ilyelarl mpwarek gold-penh. Akngey innga ikwer-penh atha arrekantherr ileyek. ²⁴ Akngey anyent innga ra alker-then ahern-then arrpmernek, arwerl-rnem-then atnwenh-rnem-then artwernem-then ingkerrenh-antey. Ranem ingkerrenhek Ingkart aneyel. Akngey warl ilyel mpwarekarl-itwel nthakenh aney-angenh. ²⁵ Akngey anyent innga ingwerel renh nthakenh iley-angenh. Rant ingkerrenh itethilem renh-rnem amern-then anthem, ingkerrenh-antey. ²⁶ Artwa anyent-they ingwerek-ingwer arrpmernek, ranem renh-rnem arlperryilek. Ra anyentel-anyentel apmer renh-rnem antheynek. Ra ikwer-rnem akalty apmer nthenh-ampenyel rernem aneyel, ilengerarl rernem ywerreyenh. ²⁷ Akngey ingkerrenhek anayntelhilek, rernem ikwer nthwetyek, renh iterl-aretyek. Akngey ra anwekantherr-itwek arrer aneyel. ²⁸ 'Ra anwenhantherr iteth atnyenem, rlterrkilem, arntarnt-arem.' Artwa anyentel ilek, 'Anwantherr alerikw ikwerrenh ingkerrenh aneyel!'

²⁹ Anwantherr Akngey-kenh alerikw-rnem aneyel. Nthakenh iterrey-angenh Akngey anwekantherrenh gold-penh thilp-penh mpwarey-angenh, apwert-penh mpwarey-angenh. ³⁰ Awank-akerran alhenh ament-warl-tangkwek, Akngey iterl-arey-angenh. Akngeyel renh-rnem menty atwey-angenh arntarnt-arenh. Aley-anem ra ilkelheyel ingkerrenh ikwer-warl-anem angkepirretyek. ³¹ Ra kel akalty arlta ikwerel-antey ra ingkerrenh-antey arraty innga akngakeyenh. Ra artwa anyent rlwanek, ingkerrenh-they akngakeyenh. Anwantherr akalty ra arraty innga anem, rarl artwa renh ipmepenh akemelhilekarl."

³² Rernem awek-penh Akngeyel artwa anyent ipmepenh akemelhilek, ingwer-rnem atherrek, ikwer irrpelthirremel. Ingwer-rnemel Paul renh ilek, "Ingwer-ingeran anwantherr ngkweng aweltheyek arrpemarl." ³³ Paul Areopagus Council-they alpekant-anem. ³⁴ Artwa irrpetyel angka ikwerrenh renh tnakek, kel renh ingkern-they apentek, alhek ikwer-angkwarr. Artwa anyent itnan Dionysius Areopagus Council-areny anenh. Areh anyentel itnan Damaris ingwerel-rnem-then Ingkart renh tnakek-anem.

18

Paul altheyel tawen Corinth-warl

¹ Paul tawen Athens-they anperl-alhek, tawen Corinth-warl alhek. ² Corinth ikwer-itwek ra Jew anyent arek itnan ikwerrenh. Aquila apmer Pontus-areny. Anew ikwerrenh Priscilla. Ratherr apmer Italy-el anenh, Rome tawen-itwek. Caesar Claudius-el. Jew-rnem ingkerrenh Rome-they irrentek. Ratherr Corinth-warl apetyek. Paul-anem ikwer-atherr-warl alhek. ³ Paul-el awek Aquila ra kalikw arnwarney-angker arrpemar, ikwer-apeny. Paul anewart ikwer-atherr-itwek anenh. Arlta arrpanenhel Paul-atherr Aquila-atherr ratherr kalikw arnwarnenh.

⁴ Arlta Saturday ikwerel ra tyaty-warl alhek Jew-rnem-then Greece-areny-rnem-then angkerretyek, rernem arraty-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek. ⁵ Silas Timothy-atherr ratherr apmer Macedonia-they apetyek. Ikwer-penhan Paul ran ipmelhek-anem, kalikw arnwarney-angenh-anem anenh. Arlta arrpanenhel Jew-rnem akalty-anthenh. Ra renh-rnem ilek, "Jesus renhey-antey Akngeyel awank-akerr alhelek ahern nhenh-warl thwenetyek, ingkerrenh itethileyek." ⁶ Jew-rnem Paul ikwer ahelirremel irrpelthirrenh. Paul-el ahern tertangkwehilek arnkwa ikwerrenh-they, renh-rnem ilek, "Akngeyel arrenhantherr irrenteyenh. Arrantherr atyeng awelhey-angenh-kety, atha arrenhantherr iwerl-alhemarl. Akngeyel arrenhantherr atweyenh, arrantherr ayenah

ayntarrp-iley-angenh anetyek? Lyert ayeng Jew-weny-rnem-warl alhetyek, atha ikwer-rnemekant-anem angka mwerr-angker iletiek.”

⁷ Paul-anem alhek apmer ingwer-warl, Titius Justus-kenh-warl. Titius Justus-kenh apmer Jew-kenh tyaty akely-ampeny-itwek artelhekarl. Titius Justus Akngey ikwer inkwerelhenh. ⁸ Artwa Crispus ra Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty-areny Atyetyart anenh, ikweren-rnem-then warrkenh ikweren-rnem-then, rernem Ingkart renh tnakenh. Corinth-areny-rnem akngerr rernem Paul renh awek-penh rernem renh tnaek-anem. Ikwer-penhan rernem baptise inek, ingkerrenhel.

⁹ Ingwa ingwerelan Paul-el altyerr arek, ranem awek Ingkartelarl renh ilek. “Paul-ay, aterirrey-angenh! Artewentyel renh-rnem akalty-antha! Akater nyerrirremel aney-angenh. Ayeng ngkweng-itwel aneyel. ¹⁰ Ingwer-rnemel ngenh nthakenh atwew-angenh aneyel. Akngerr ingwer-rneman atyenh-rnem nhel aneyel-antey, ngenh arntarnt-aretyek apmwernem-kety.” ¹¹ Paul alken 18-ek-atwety anenh, Corinth ikwer-itwek. Ra akngerr ingwer-rneman akalty-anthenh.

¹² Gallio atyetyart Achaia-areny anenh. Jew-rnemel Paul renh anterrkwek, court-warl-anem akngemel. Rernem renh ayntarrp-iley-arrpantey ilek, ¹³ “Ra angka Akngey-kenh-arrpantey anwenhantherr akalty-antheyel. Ra apmwel-areth akalty-antheyel anwantherr ikweren-angkwarr apentetyek.”

¹⁴ Paul akngetyek irrek, Gallio retangkwek Jew-rnem ilek, “Jew-rnemay! Artwa nhel apek apmwel-areth akalty-antheyel. ¹⁵ Ayeng nthakenh atyetyart aney-angenh angka arrekanttherrenh-angkwarran. Ayengan arlarl. Nthakenh ayeng arrkngert angkey-angenh. Arrantherrant arratylerrretyek.” ¹⁶ Kel ranem Jew-rnem court-they tyarlewek. ¹⁷ Court-they tyerrelhemel, rernem-anem artwa Sosthenes aketh-ampenyek atwek. Sosthenes ra atyetyart Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty akely-itwek anenh. Gallio ra menty renh arek.

Paul Antioch tawen-warl alpeyel

¹⁸ Paul ra aleth-antey Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem-itwek anenh, apmer Corinth-itwek. Ranem alpek. Priscilla Aquilla alpek arppemarl apmer Syria-warl. Cenchreae tawen-itwek Paul ra alta akelhek akapwert ikwer-they, Akngey ikwer inkwerelhetyek, rarl renh mwerr arntarnt-arenh. ¹⁹ Ikwer-penhan rernem Ephesus tawen-warl apetyek. Paul-el Aquilla-then Priscilla-then iwerl-alhek, ra anyent-anem alhek Jew-kenh tyaty akely-warl, rernem angkerrenh-warl. ²⁰ Jew-rnemel renh ayerne, ra ikwer-rnem-itwek arleng-alenty anetyek. Ra ilkelhey-angenh ikwer-rnem-itwel anekerr. Ra arrkngert angkek. ²¹ Alhey-alentyel ra renh-rnem alhelek, “Ayeng arrekanttherr-warl ngwelmant apey-alpeyenh, Akngeyarl ilkelhem-angkwarr.” Ra rtnwewarl-anem nganerl-alhek.

²² Caesarea tawen-warl irremel ra rtnwethey atwarremel Jerusalem-warl-anem anperirrek, tyaty-areny-rnem-itwek anetyek. Ikwer-penhan ra Antioch tawen-warl-anem anperirrek. ²³ Antioch-itwek aleth anenh-penh ra Galatia-warl Phrygia-warl-anem alhek kwertengerl-rnem rlterrkilek.

Apollos-el apmer Ephesus-areny-rnem-then apmer Achaia-areny-rnem-then akalty-antheyel

²⁴ Artwa Jew itnan Apollos ra Alexandria tawen-areny anenh. Apollos Ephesus tawen-warl apetyek. ²⁵ Ra Akngey-kenh angka arrwekelenyek akalty anenh. Jesus-kenh angka iterl-arenh, angath-antey. Ranem aleny mwerr anenh, akalty-anthey-angker, ingwer-rnem akalty-anthek. Rant iterl-arenh angath-antey John Baptise-emeley-angker-penhant, angka lyertyeny iterl-arey-angenh-antey akertek-atwety. ²⁶ Artwa ranem tyaty akely-itwek arnkatyel ingwer-rnem akalty-anthek. Priscilla Aquilla-atherr ratherr awek-penh ratherr renh apmer-warl-anem atnwenhek. Ratherr-anem renh artewentyel akalty-anthek, ratherr-anem ikwer Akngey-kenh angka anayntilek, akertek-atwety.

²⁷⁻²⁸ Apollos ra iterrek anper-antey alhetyek. Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem pip ikwer ingkwernek. Pip ikwerel rernem Achaia-areny-rnem Apollos-ek ra inkwerelhemel anetyek. Apollos-then Jew-rnem-then ilerrek Akngey-rnem-kenh angkethey. Rantey arppemarl Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny anayntilek, Jesus ra Christ inngarl aneyel. Ingkart-areny Akngey-kenh angkek inkwerelhek, arnkaty-anem. Akngeyel kelarl renh-rnem rlterrkilek, rernem renh tnaketyek, arraty-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek.

¹ Apollos Corinth tawen-itwek anenharl-antey, Paul Ephesus tawen-warl apetyek, Jesus-arl apenteyel ingwer-rnem anenharl-warl. ² Ranem renh-rnem ayerne, "Itnweng Rlwart arrekanterr-warl apetyek, arrantherr Jesus renh tnakenharl-warl?"

"Arrangkaw!" rernem ikwer ilelhek. "Itnweng Rlwartan angwenharl?"

³ Paul-el renh-rnem ayernek arppemarl, "Angwenhel arrenhantherr baptise-emelek?" Rernem ikwer ilelhek, "John-kenh kwertengerl-rnemel. Anwernantherr akaltyirrek John-angkwarrant."

⁴ Paul-el renh-rnem ilek, "John-el anwenhantherr akalty-anthenh, Akngey-warl angkepirretyek. Rantey arppemarl renh-rnem ilek, 'Artwa ran ingkern-they apetyem, arrantherr renh tnaketyek.'" ⁵⁻⁷ Paul-el renh-rnem ilekarl-penh, Paul-el 12 renh-rnem itna Jesus-angkwarr baptise-emelek. Ikwer-penhan iltva ikwer-rnem-kenh arrernek Itnweng Rlwart ikwer-rnem-warl antelhek. Rernem angka ingwerek-ingwer angkerrenh. Ikwer-penhan rernem Akngey-kenh angka anayntilek ingwer-rnemek.

⁸ Paul alkent irrpetyek-atwety Jew-rnem-then angkerrenh, tawen Ephesus-itwek. Ra arnkatyel renh-rnem ilek, "Jesus Ingkart ingkerrenhek aneyel." ⁹ Jew ingwer-rneman ilkelhey-angenh Jesus-kenh angkek awaltheyek. Irrpelthirrenh ingwer-rnem-itwek. Alakenh Paul Jew-rnem-kety amentirrek. Jesus-kenh kwertengerl-rnem alhek Tyrannus-kenh warl ikwewarl. Arlta arpanenhel ra akngerr ingwer-rnem akaltyiletyek. ¹⁰ Ra alakenh aherrety atherrel akalty-anthenh. Kel Asia-areny ingkerrenhel-anem Akngey-kenh angka awek, Jew-el-rnem-then apmer Greece-arenyel-rnem-then.

Artwa Sceva-kenh alerikw-rneman

¹¹ Akngeyel-anem Paul renh rlterrkilek, ilek-ilek mpwaretyek. ¹² Arntetyel Paul-kenh arnkwa arnep-arnenty, ra kel mwerriremarl. Artwa ra apek arrenty-akertarl aneyel, itnweng ikwer-they ywerremarl.

¹³ Jew irrpety apmer ingwer-rnem-warl alhenh, arrenty-akert-rnem mwerri-ayntetyek. Jew-rnem arkernelhek arrenty-akert-rnem mwerrietyek Jesus-kenh itna itnewemel. Rernem itnweng apmwarnem alakenh ilek, Jesus ikwerrenh itnangkwar. Paul-el ingwer-rnem akalty-anthek angka Jesus-akert. "Itna ikwerrenhel-antey atha arrenhantherr ilem tyerreltheyek."

¹⁴ Jew-rnem-kenh atyetyart tyaty-areny anyent anenh, itnan ikwerrenh Sceva. Artwa 7 alerikw ikwerrenh-rnem. Artwa 7-pel renh-rnem irrkaty-angkwarr arkernelhek, Jesus-kenh itnel itnweng apmwarnem irrentetyek rlterrk ikwerrenh-akertel. ¹⁵ Arrenty-akert angkenh, "Athan Jesus-then Paul-then iterl-areyellarl. Angwenharl arrantherr?"

¹⁶ Ikwer-penhan arrenty-akert-rnemel artwa 7-pel renh-rnem atwek. Artwa 7-pel warl-they tyerrelhemel aterel anterrek, arrkngwentemel anterrek, arnkwenyem.

¹⁷ Ephesus-areny-rnemel awek-penh Jew-rnem-then Greece-areny-rnem-then rernem-anem aterirrek ikwer-rnem-kety. Rernem Ingkart Jesus renh tnakek. ¹⁸ Ikwer-penhan Jesus-arl apenteyel ingwer-rnem ilelhek rernemarl apmwangkwar apenteh. ¹⁹ Jesus-arl apenteyel ingwer-rnem ilelhek, "Anwernantherr arwengeltharl mpwarenh." Rernem pip arwengelth-akert akngetyek, rernem-anem ingkerrenhel-anem rwel arrtyek. Akngerr ingwer-rnemel arek. Pip arrwekel rernem man akngerrelarl payemelek. ²⁰ Jesus-arl apenteyel ingwerel-rnem-anem akngerr ingwer-rnem akalty-anthek, Akngey-kenh rlterrk-akertel angka arlpimp-anem ilek, angka ingwerek-ingwer-warl.

Artwa Demetrius thilp mpwarey-angker

²¹ Ikwer-penh Paul iterrek Jerusalem-warl altheyek apmer Macedonia-angkwarr Achaia-angkwarr. Ranem angkek, "Jerusalem-they atha apmer aretyek, Rome tawen."

²² Paul-el Timothy-then Erastus-then Macedonia-warl arrwekel thwene, ra apmer Asia-itwek anenh-kety.

²³ Ephesus tawen-itwek rernem ilterrek, atwerretyek irrek, Jesus-kenh angkethey. ²⁴ Artwa thilp mpwarey-angker tawen ikwer-itwek anenh, itnan ikwerrenh Demetrius. Ra tyaty akely thilp-penh mpwarenh. Artemis-kenh tyaty-apeny altyerr-arrpantey-kenh, rernem iylpangk-ayntetyek, ikwer inkwerelhemel, kwenirremel, alkenh-arrpantey Ra tharlemilek man akngerrek, artwa ingwerel-rnem-then. ²⁵ Demetrius ranem artwarnem anyentilemel ilek, "Artwarnemay, arrantherr akalty anwantherr man ilkwa ineyel warl renh-rnem tharlemilenty. ²⁶ Arrantherr apek awek Paul-elarl ingwer-rnem ilpeltilek apmer Asia-itwek, nhel Ephesus tawen-itwek-then. Ra renh-rnem ilek, 'Artwa ra altyerr mpwaretyek arrangk. Altyerr-arrpantey ilyelarl mpwarekarl arrangkwarl, inggwenyarl, arrangkwarl.'" ²⁷ Paul-elarl akalty-antheyel-rnem rernem anwekantherr irrpeltherreyenh apmwangkwar. Aray, lyert-anem apmer Asia-areny-rnem apmer arpanenh-itwek rernem Artemis ikwer inkwereltheyel."

Paul-el renh-rnem ilek, “Artemis Akngey-wenyarl inngewenyarl, arrangkwarl.”

²⁸ Awekarl-penhan artwa ingwer-rnem ahelirrek. Rernem arlkek, “Artemis Ephesus-areny-rnem-kenh Akngey innga aneyenh.” ²⁹ Ingkerrenh-anem tawen ikwerel-anem ilterrek. Gaius Aristarchus-atherr anterrkwek aketh-itwek anyentilek. Gaius-atherr Macedonia-areny-atherr Paul-angkwarr ilkwatherr alhek apmer-they.

³⁰ Paul-anem ilkelhek ikwer-rnem-warl alhetyek ikwer-rnem-warl angketyek. Kwertengerl-rnem ikwer arrkngert angkek, ³¹ Apmer-areny artwamp irrpety Paul-kenh-anem anenh. Rernem ikwer-warl angka thwenek ikwer arrkngert angketyek, akngerr-kety, atwekerr.

³² Ephesus-areny-rnem akarirrek, angkerretyek. Rernem-anem apatemel arlkek.

³³ Jew-rnemel Alexander arrwekel-warl rnkernek, arrwekel-ampeny-itwek rtnetyek akngerr-itwek. Ingwer-rnem aleth-antey arlkenh, “Artemis Ephesus-areny-kenh altyerr inngan.” Alexander ikwer-rnem angkek akaterirretyek, ra ikwer-rnem-warl angketyek.

³⁴ Ingwer-rnemel renh alhengk-arek ra Jew anenharl. Rernem aleth-antey ikwer arlkenh, “Artemis Ephesus-areny-kenh altyerr!”

³⁵ Ikwer-penhan tawen-areny atetyartel-anem akngerr akatelhilek, “Artwa Ephesus-areny-rnemay! Anantherr ingkerrenh akalty Artemis-kenh tyaty arraty arntarnt-areyel. Anantherr apwert aknganenty ikwerenh alker-theyarl aytnek arraty arntarnt-aretyek. Paul arlkarirrek, rernem altyerr anyent ikwerenh apentetyek, rernemarl arnwarnek. ³⁶ Nhenh innga aneyel, arrantherr arternp awelhetyek, arrkngert angkey-angenh. ³⁷ Arrantherr artwa yanh-rnem apalel anterrkwemel atnwenhey-alhek nhenh-warl. Rernem arrangkwarl, Rernem arlarl ampwal ilenhek, Artemis ikwer irrpelthirrey-angenharl. Rernem man anyelkel iney-angenh tyaty ilenh-rnem-they.

³⁸ Demetrius thilp mpwarey-angker artwa rernem renh-rnem ayntarr-iletyek. Artwa court-areny kel aneyel, rernem ikwer ilelhetyek. Rernem renh-rnem court-warl atnwenhey-alheme, court-itwek ayntarr-ilemel iletyek. ³⁹ Angka ingwer arrantherr iterl-areyel kel arrantherr arratylirretyek. ⁴⁰ Roman kapmentel ikwer-penh aweyenh anwantherr angkewarl irreyenh anwantherr apalel arlkek-penh.”

⁴¹ Alakenh angkek-penh ra renh-rnem ilek, “Kel arrantherr arlperrryirremel alpenherr-arey!”

20

Paul apmer Macedonia-warl alheyel, apmer Greece-warl alheyel

¹ Ephesus-areny-rnem arternp anenh. Paul-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem yangkelhek. Ranem ikwer-rnem mwerr ilek, renh-rnem rlterrkiletyek. Ikwer-penhan ra anperl-alhek Macedonia-warl. ² Ranem Macedonia-warl artarnpenhek, Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem rlterrkiletyek. Ikwer-penh ra apmer Greece-warl alhek. ³ Ranem alkont irrpetyel ikwer-itwek anenh. Paul ra apmer Syria-warl alhetyek-anem irrek, rap awek Jew-rnemarl ikwer angkerrenh renh ipmek atwetyek. Alakenhaym-they ra angkep-antey Macedonia-warl alpek. ⁴ Artwa ingwer-rnem Paul-angkwarr alhek, Sopater, Pyrrhus-kenh alerikw, Berea tawen-areny anenh. Aristarchus, Secundus Thessalonica-areny Gaius, Derbe tawen-areny Timothy. Apmer Asia-areny-atherr Tychicus, Trophimus. ⁵ Artwa nhenh-rnem arrwekel alhek Troas tawen-warl. Troas ikwerel rernem anwekantherr mpwelhenh. ⁶ Paul-akerr anwantherr Philippi tawen-warl alhek. Anantherr tyenkerr amern ilperr-ilperr thwet-weny renh arlkwek, Akngey-kenh-angkwarr. Arlta 5-penh, kel anwantherr apmer Troas ikwerel anye-alhek-anem, arlta 7-ek-atwety.

Eutyclus ipmepenh akemirreyel apmer Troas-itwek

⁷ Saturday ingwel anwantherr anyentirrek amern tyenkerr arlkwetyek. Paul-el-anem renh-rnem akalty-anthek, ingwa ampepek-atwety akalty-anthek, ingwepenh ra alhey-akenh. ⁸ Warl irrwerl-ampenyel anwantherr anyentirrek lyenenty impen-rnem-itwek. ⁹ Eutyclus ra iwerr tyetel anenh, room irrwerl-ampenyel. Ankwel-anem renh atwek. Paul-el aleth-antey angka ilenh ra ankwayntenh. Ra irrwerl-they aytnerl-arrernek, ilwemel-anem. Arek-anem ingwerel-rnem ipmanem.

¹⁰ Paul ranem artwa renh atnarnpemel anterrkwek. Ra renh-rnem ilek, “Aterirrey-angenh anenherr-arey, ran iteth aneyel!” ¹¹ Paul ranem warl ikwerel aylpek. Amern-anem arlkwemel-anem. Paul-el renh-rnem akalty-anthek ingwepenh-ek-atwety. Ikwer-penhan ra alhek-anem. ¹² Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem artwa anthey renh apmer ikwerenh-warl renh akngeynek. Rernem ingkerrenh inkwerelhek.

Paul Miletus tawen-warl alheyel

¹³ Rtnwewarl nganerl-alhemel anwantherr-tangkwel Paul renh iwerl-alhek, Assos tawen-warl artarnpenhek, Paul ra ilkelhek Assos tawen-warl ament alhetyek ingketyel. ¹⁴ Ingwer-ingeran, anwantherr renh rlwatek Assos tawen-itwek kel anwantherr renh rtnwewarl-anem tywenerl-alhek. Ingkerrenh-antey-anem renh Mitylene-warl-anem artarnpenhek. ¹⁵ Arlta ingwerelan anwantherr kel apmer Chios-itwek arey-alhek. Ikwer-penhan arlta ingwerelan apmer Samos-el-anem. Ikwer-penhan arlta ingwerelan Miletus tawen-el aney-alhek. ¹⁶ Paul ra arralty-anek Jerusalem-warl anper-alhetyek Pentecost tyenkerr rernem arlkwetyek. Alakenh-anyem ra ilkelhek ahern Asia-angkwar anper-antey alhetyek, apmer Ephesus-itwek aney-angenh.

Paul ilelheyel ingkart Ephesus-areny-rnemek

¹⁷ Paul-el-anem Miletus-they angka thwenek, Ephesus tyaty-areny-rnem-warl arntarnt-arey-angker-rnem-warl-then, rernem ikwer-warl apetyetyek. ¹⁸ Rernem kel ikwer-warl apetyek, ra renh-rnem ilek, "Arrantherr kel akalty, ayengarl anenhel ahern Asia ikwerel, atha arraty-angkwar innga apentenh. ¹⁹ Ayeng tnakelhey-angenh atha arrenhantherr Inkart-kenh angka akalty-anthek. Jew-rnemel ayenh ayntarrp-ilekety, ayeng amperrngirrek-anem, artnemel-anem. Ayeng ipmelhey-angenh intem-antey warrkirrenh. ²⁰ Atha Akngey-kenh angka anyelkel atnyeney-angenh arrekantherrety. Atha arrenhantherr akalty-anthek akertek-atwety, arraty innga akethek, akngerrrel aretyek, apmer arrekantherrenh-itwek. ²¹ Atha Jew-rnemek Greek-rnemek angka arraty innga ilek, ingkerrenh Akngey-warl angkepirretyek, Inkart anwekantherrenh Jesus tnaketyek.

²² Akngey-kenh Itnwengel ayenh thwenek Jerusalem-warl alhetyek. Ayeng alhenty nthakenh irretyek ayeng apmer ikwerel? ²³ Akngey-kenh Itnwengel ayenh ilek, ayengarl tawen arrpanenhel alhek, ingwer-rnem atyeng irrpelthirreyel-rnemel ayenh tyayl-warl akwerneyenh rernem, ayenh atweyenh. ²⁴ Ayeng ikwer-rnem-kety aterirrey-angenh, ayeng ikwer-rnem-warl alhem. Warrk atyenh atha arraty ywerrelhiletyek. Jesus-el ayenh thwenek Akngey-kenh angka arraty akalty-anthetyek, anayntiletyek, Akngeyelarl anwenhantherr mwerr arntarnt-areyel.

²⁵ Atha arrenhantherr akalty-anthek, Jesus Inkart anyent rarl anwekantherrenh aneyel. Ayengarl intem-antey-anem alpem, ingwer-ingeran arrantherr ayenh arnarey-angenh-anem. ²⁶⁻²⁷ Ayeng arrekantherr ilelhem, arrantherr apmwangkwar apententy, ngkwenh-angkwararl, ayengan arlarl. Atha arrenhantherr Akngey-kenh angka ingkerrenh-antey arraty akalty-anthekarl. ²⁸ Arrantherr-anem mwantyel arntarnt-arelhetyek. Arrantherr-anem tyaty-areny-rnem arraty-angkwar arntarnt-aretyek, Itnweng Rlwartel arrennek-angkwar-antey, renh-rnem arntarnt-aretyek, Akngey-kenh tyaty-areny-rnem aleth-antey arntarnt-aray! Akngyel alerikw ikwerenh thwenek kaly ilwetyek ingkerrenhek, renh-rnem anyentelhiletyek. ²⁹ Ayeng akalty ayengarl alpamarl-kety artwa apmwernem arrekantherr-warl apetyeyenh rernem tyaty-areny-rnem ilpertilhileyenh, areng artnwerel yep-yep-rnem thwemel ilpertilhilem-apeny. ³⁰ Arntarnt-arey-angker irrpety ingwer-rnem apmwangkwar akalty-anthey-angker rernem arrenhantherr apal-apal akalty-antheyenh. Rernem ilkelheyel arrantherr ikwer-rnemant awelhetyek. ³¹ Aray, atha arrenhantherr akalty-anthek aherrety irrpetyek-atwety, artewentyel amperrngirrek artnemel Arrantherr mwantyel arntarnt-arelhennherr-arey!

³² Lyert ayeng Akngey-warl angkem, arrenhantherr arntarnt-aretyek, ra arrekantherr inkwerelhetyek, ranem arrenhantherr rlterrkiletyek angka ikwerenh-angkwar. Ikwer-penhan arrantherr-anem Akngey-kenh apmer-warl alpeyenh, mwerr ingwer-rnem-then. ³³ Ayeng manek arnkwek iterrey-angenh. ³⁴ Mwerr arrantherr akalty ingganem ayengan ampwal ingkerrenhek warrkirrey-angker, amern-rnem-then arnkwer-nem-then mpwarey-angker. Akngerr ingwer-rnem atha alakenhey wantek. ³⁵ Arrantherr ayenh apentetyek. Alakenh atha arrenhantherr akalty-anthek, Inkart-areny ingwer-rnem-anemarl arntarnt-aretyek irrkaty-angkwararl. Inkart Jesus-el akalty-anthek, 'Ampwal ayerrpiley-angenh ingwer-rnem alhewer anthetyek, arrantherrap irrkngerneyarl intem-antey aneman.' Alakenh ikwerenh-angkwararl."

³⁶ Ikwer-penhan, Paul Inkart-areny ingwer-rnem ampwethel alernelhemel, Akngey-warl angkek. ³⁷ Rernem ingkerrenh amperrngirrek ikwer, rernem renh atnyenek, arrwanyemel. ³⁸ Rernem amperrngirrek, rarl intem-antey ikwer-rnem-kety alpeyenh. Ikwer-penhan rernem ikwer-angkwar anperl-alhek rtnwewarl-anem.

21

Paul Jerusalem-warl altheyel

¹ Renh-rnem iwerl-alhek, anwantherr rtnwewarl nganerl-alhek apmer Cos-warl artarnpenhemel. Ikwer-theyan arlta ingwerel apmer Rhodes-warl anper-alhek. Ikwer-theyan anwantherr Patara tawen-warl alhek. ² Patara tawen ikwer-itwek rtnwa ingwer arey-alhek Phoenicia-warl alhetyek irrenharl. Anantherr rtnwa ikwer-warl nganek, apmer ikwer-warl-anem alhek.

³ Apmer Cyprus renh arey-alhek anwantherr alhek apmer Syria-warl. Anantherr tawen Tyre-itwek aney-alhek. Tawen ikwer-warl rtnwa apetyek, ampwal akngerrakert. ⁴ Kwertengerl tawen-areny anwantherr arey-alhek. Akngey-kenh Itnwengel renh-rnem ilek, Paul renh iletiek, Jerusalem-warl alhey-angenh anetyek. Alakenh-anyem rernem Paul renh iley-ayntek. Anwantherr ikwer-rnem-itwek aney-alhek, arlta 7-ek-atwety. ⁵ Ikwer-penh anwantherr anperl-alhek arppemarl. Kwertengerl rernem-anem anwekantherr-angkwarr rtnwewarl apetyek anew ikwer-rnem-kenh-then ampem-then. Anwantherr ingkerrenh-antey ampwethel alernelhemel Akngey ayernekwaty impalth ikwer-itwek. ⁶ Ikwer-penhan anwantherr renh-rnem iwerl-alhek rtnwel nganerl-alhem. Kel rernem angkep alpek apmer-warl.

⁷ Tyre tawen-they anwantherr kel anperl-alhek apmer Ptolemais ikwer-warl. Anwantherr arlta anyentel ikwer-rnem-itwek aney-alhek. ⁸ Arlta ingwerel anwantherr Caesarea tawen ikwer-warl-anem anperl-alhek. Artwa Philip artwa angka mwerr-angker akalty-anthey-angker tawen Caesarea-itwek anenh-warl. Tyaty-areny-rnemel renh rlwanek arrwekel artwa 6 ingwer-then, rernem amernel renh-rnem wantetyek. Anwantherr ikwer-itwek anenh. ⁹ Philip ikwerrenh aleyak-rnem 4-pel anenh. Alerikw rernem Akngey-kenh angka akaltyel ilenh.

¹⁰ Anantherr kel Caesarea ikwer-itwek anek, arlta irrpety-inger. Akngey-kenh angkakert-rnem apmer Judea-they apetyek. Angkakert ikwerrenh itnan Agabus. ¹¹ Agabus ra Paul-kenh pilt lhelhek, ra akwarleny atherr arertnelhek, arlaw atherr arertnelhek. Ranem anwenhantherr ilek, "Akngey-kenh Itnwengel ilek, artwa Jerusalem-arenyel-rnem piltek-artwey renh arertnemel artwa ingwer-rnem anthetyek." ¹² Renh awekarl, anwantherr Paul-ek arrkngert angkek Jerusalem-warl alhey-angenh anetyek. Apmer-areny-rnem-then ikwer arrkngert angkek.

¹³ Paul-el anwenhantherr ilek, "Arrantherr artney-angenh anenherr-arey." Ayeng ilwetyekan atyeng arer arppemarl.

¹⁴ Anwernantherr ywarn-antey Paul ikwer arrkernelhek, renh anterrkwetyek Jerusalem-warl alhekerr. Kel anwantherr renh tyarlewek, "Kel alha, Ingkartel ngenh ilek-angkwarr."

¹⁵ Ikwer-penhan anwantherr arnkwer-nem anwekantherrenh ataperrelek Jerusalem-warl-anem alhey-alenty. ¹⁶ Kwertengerl irrpety anwekantherr-angkwarr alhek arppemarl Jerusalem-warl, rernem Mnason-kenh warl-warl atwenhek anwantherr ikwer-itwek anetyek. Mnason ra Cyprus-itwek arrwekel-antey Jesus renh tnakek.

Paul alheyel, ra James renh aretyek

¹⁷ Anwenhantherr arnarem, ingkart Jerusalem-areny-rnem anwekantherr inkwerelhek. ¹⁸ Arlta ingwerelan Paul-akerr anwantherr James-anem aretyek alhek. Tyaty-areny-rnem arntarnt-arey-angker ingwer-rnem-then James-itwek anenharl. ¹⁹ Paul-el ilek ikwer-rnem Akngey-kenh angka mwerr-angker akalty-anthenh Akngeyel-anem Jew-wny-rnem Jesus-warl atnwenhetyek ikwerrenh-angkwarr. ²⁰ Angka awemel, James-kenh-rnemel Akngey tnakek. Rernem-anem Paul ilek, "Jerusalem-itwek Jew-rnemel Jesus renh tnakeyel-anem. Rernem Moses-kenh angkek awalheyel-antey. ²¹ Rernem awek ingwerel apmer arpanenhel ilek, Jew-rnemelarl Moses-kenh angka ipmek. Rernem awey ikwer-rnem-kenh artwa mpwarey-angenh-antey. ²² Rernem awenty, nthakenh apmer nhenh-itwek irreyenhan? Nga apetyentyel ntwarl Moses-kenh angka ilpertilek-penh. Nthakenh-anem nga irreman? Rernem apek ngenh atweyenh. ²³ Nga anwekantherr awalheyek. Artwa 4-pel nherneman anwekantherr-itwek aneyel, rernem Akngey alhelek, ngkwarl antywey-angenh anetyek, altethen akelhemel. ²⁴ Nga artwa nhernem-angkwarr tyaty ilkewaral alha, ikwer-penhan arrantherr atyetyart tyaty-areny-warl ilelhey-alhemel, Akngey-anem tyenkerr anthenherr-arey. Artwa alta akelhentyel nga Moses-kenh angka apentyel-antey ipmey-angenh-antey.

²⁵ Jew-wny-rnem ngenharl akalty-anthek-rnemel rernem Jesus renh tnakeyel. Anantherr kel pip ikwer-rnem-warl thwenek, rernem Akngey-kenh angka arraty-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek. Nthakenh rernem amern-then aker-then arlkwey-angenh akalty-anthenh-anthenh irrywerrey-angker-rnem-kenh. Rernem arrknga antywey-angenh aker arrkngakert antywey-angenh anetyek, rernem ingwer-kenh anew ikngwey-angenh anetyek."

²⁶ Arlta ingwerelan artwa 4-pel ikwer-rnem-angkwarr Akngey-kenh warl ilkwewarl alhek lhewelheteyek, Moses-kenh-angkwarr. Rantey arrpemar! alhek atyetyart tyaty-areny inetyek, rernem Akngey tyenkerr anthetyek. Rernem alhek atyetyart tyaty-areny, iletiek ilengerek-atwety rernem tyenkerr Akngey anthetyek.

Rernem Paul renh anterrkweyel

²⁷ Arlta 6-penh, Jew Asia-areny irrpety rernem Paul tyaty ilkwitwek arek. Rernem Paul renh anterrkwek. Akngerr ingwer-rnem Paul-they ahelirrek. ²⁸ “Artwa Israel-kenh-rnemay! Artwa nhenhey ra, apmer arrpanenh-warl Moses-kenh angka apmwangkwarr ilerl-apeyel, apmwangkwarr ileyel warl nhenhek Paul-el Jew-weny-rnem atnwenhek Jew-kenh tyaty ilkwewarl, nthakenh alhey-angenh-warl.” ²⁹ Rernem Trophimus arek, Paul-angkwarr anerl-alhenh, Paul-el tyaty ilkwa amek-amek-warl atnwenhenty-arrpantey rernem ayntarrp-ilek. Trophimus ra Ephesus tawen-areny anenh.

³⁰ Tawen-areny akngerr ahelirrek. Rernemap Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty ilkwewarl anterrekan. Rernem apatemel arlkalhelirrenh. Paul-anem rernem anterrkwek, tyaty ilkwethey aketh-warl-anem iyarr-akngek. Kel keyt-anem martek. ³¹ Akngerr rernem renh ipmek atwetyek-arrpantey iyarr-akngek. Ingwerel Rome-areny ahelengkw atyetyart renh ilek, “Jerusalem-areny-rnem ahel atwerreyel!” ³² Ahelengkw-rnemek yangkelhek, ra renh-rnem artweriletiek irlkenty-akert. Ahelengkw-rnem rernem arnarek apetyenharl, rernem Paul renh atwey-angenh-anem, menty arek.

³³ Atyetyartel ahelengkw-rnem irrpety thwenek, rernem Paul renh anterrkwek, rernem renh tyeyn atherrel arertnetyek. Ranem renh-rnem ayerne, “Artwa angwenharlap ran nhenhey? Apmwel-areh apek mpwarek? Nthakenharl ran irrek wenh? Ilek-they arrantherr atwetyek renh?” ³⁴ Artwamp ranem renh-rnem ywarn-antey awalhek, akngerr rernem ingkerrenh artewentyel arlkalhelirrekarl. Alakenh-anyem ra ahelengkw ikwerrenh-rnem ilanthe, rernem Paul ahelengkw-rnem-kenh tyayl-warl renh akngeyntyek. ³⁵ Rernem renh irrwerlap-aylpwer-akngek tyayl-warl, ingwerel-rnem renh atwekerr. ³⁶ Akngerr ingwer-rneman arlkerl-apenh, “Renh ipmek atwenherr-arey!”

Paul ilelheyel ikwer-rnem

³⁷ Rernem Paul renh ahelengkw-kenh apmer-warl akngeyne, Paul-el ahelengkw atyetyart renh ayerne, “Mwerr ayeng ngkweng-warl angkem?” Atyetyartel renh ywemek. Rap tyerne, “Angka Greek ngan angkeyel. ³⁸ Atha ngenh iterl-areyel, ngan Egypt-areny, ntwarl apmwerkel ingkerrenh irrwernek, aha pweytlek. Nga yerlirrek irlkenty-akert artwa 4,000 ahern arlpaw-warl, ahel atwerretyek.”

³⁹ Paul ilelhek, “Arrangkw, ayeng artwa Jew-arl aneyel, tawen Tarsus-areny, tawen ilkwa apmer Cilicia-itwel. Ntwa apek ayenh tyarlewem, ayeng ilelhetyek artwa nhenh-rnem-warl?”

⁴⁰ Artwamp ra angkek, “Kel, angka!”

Paul-anem ikwer-rnem angkek, “Arrantherr akatemel awalhenherr-arey atyeng!” Rernem kel akatek, Paul ranem Hebrew angel ilelhek ikwer-rnem-warl.

22

¹ “Artwamp atyenh-rnemay! Atyeng-tangkwel awalhenherr-arey, ayeng ilelhetyek!”

² Akngerr rernem akater ikwer awalhek. Paul-anem ikwer-rnem ilelhek Hebrew-kenh angel, ³ “Ayengan artwa Jew-arl. Ayeng ampa akely ilkwerrek. Tarsus tawen-itwek, apmer Cilicia-itwek. Ikwer-penhan ayeng Jerusalem-itwek ilkwerrek. Alerl-antey ayeng Gamaliel-angkwarr akalyirrek. Ra ayenh ikwerrenh-angkwarr ingkerrenh arraty innga akalty-anthe, ayeng Akngey-kenh-angkwarr arraty awalhek, arrantherr Akngeyek awalheyel-apeny. ⁴ Athanem ingwer-rnem ipmek atwek, rernemarl Jesus apenteh, ingwer-rnem atha tyayl-warlarl akwernek. ⁵ Atyetyart ra akalty anenh, Sanhedrin Council-rnem-then, rernemarl pip anthe, Jew-rnemek, Damascus-el. Ayeng-anem Damascus-warl alhek, Ingkart-areny-rnem tyeynel arertnetyek, Jerusalem-warl akngeyntyek, ahelengkw-rnemel renh-rnem atwetyek.

⁶ Ayeng Damascus-warl arrer-anem irrek, lyenenty ilkwel ayenh arrtyerne alker-they. ⁷ Ayeng-anem ahern-warl atyne. Athanem awek atyengar! yangkelhek. ‘Saul-ay, Saul-ay, Ilek ntwa ayenh alwerneyel atwetyek ngay?’

⁸ Athanem renh ayerne, ‘Ingkart, angwenharl ngan?’ Ra ayenh ilek, ‘Ayengar! Jesus Nazareth-arenyarl aneyel. Ntwa atyenh-rnem ipmek atwetyek alwerneyel.’ ⁹ Artwa rernem atyeng-angkwarr alhek-rnem rernem kel lyenenty renh arek, rernem Jesus renh away-angenhharl rarl anwekantherr angkek. ¹⁰ Athanem Jesus renh ayerne, ‘Ingkartay,

ilek nga ilkelheyelan?' Ranem ayenh ilek, 'Kel, akemirray! Artwa anyent arey-alpa, Damascus tawen-itwek, ranem ngkweng ileyenh, nthakenharl nga irreyenhan.'¹¹ Lyenenty ilkwel ayenh aparrngilek. Alakenh-anyem artwa atyeng-angkwarr apetyek-rnemel ayenh atnwenheynek Damascus-warl.

¹² Damascus-itwek artwa Ananias anenh, ra Moses-kenh angkek awelhek. Jew apmer ilenh-areny-rnemelh renh iterl-arenh, ra artwa mwerrarl. ¹³ Ananias ranem anwekantherr-warl apetyek. Ra anwekantherr-itwek rtnek, ayenh ilek arppemarl, 'Saul-ay atyenhay! Ntwa areyenh arppemarl!' Athanem renh innga arek. ¹⁴ Ananias-el-anem ayenh ilek, 'Arrwekeleny anaynwekantherrenh-rnem-tangkwek Akngey apentenh, rey-antey ngenh-anem rlwanek, ikwer warrkirretyek. Rantey arppemarl ngenh arrwekel rlwanek, artwa arraty impen renh ntwa aretyek awetyek-then. ¹⁵ Ntwa ingkerrenhek iletyek ntwa arekarl, awekarl. ¹⁶ Aleth-antey anngangelhey-angenh. Kel, akemirra! Kwenirremel ilelha, apmwa ngkwengety iwetyek. Atha ngenh baptisemelem. Akngeyel apmwan ngkwengety iwem.'

Ingartel Paul renh thweneyel arleng-areny Jew-weny-rnem-warl

¹⁷ 'Ikwer-penhan ayeng Jerusalem-warl alpek. Arlta ingwerel ayeng tyaty ilkwewarl alhek, Akngey-warl angketyek. Athanem altyerr arek. ¹⁸ Athanem Ingartel arek, rantey arppemarl ayenh ilek, 'Kel, nga anamerl alpetyek apmer Jerusalem-the, angka atyenharl ntwa ileyelek, artwa tawen Jerusalem-areny-rnem ngkwengety arlkarirreyel.'¹⁹ Ayeng ikwer-warl ilelhek, 'Ingartay, rernem akaltyarl ayeng tyaty anyentam-anyent-warl alhenh. Rernem akalty, atha Ingartel-areny tyaylek akwernenh, renh-rnem-then atwenh. ²⁰ Rernem akalty arppemarl atha arternpel arenh, rernemarl Stephen renh ipmek atwek. Stephen irrkaty renh rarl akngerrek arraty Akngey-kenh angka ilerl-apenh. Ayeng inkwerelhek rernemarl renh ipmek atwek. Athan aytarek arppemarl. Atha arnkwerenem ahelengkw-rnem-kenh arntarnt-arek.'²¹ Ingartel ayenh ilek, 'Kel-anem alha, atha ngenh thwenem apmer arpanenh-warl nga alhetyek, arleng-areny-rnem-warl, Jew-weny-rnem-warl.'

Rome-areny atyetyart ilkelheyel, Paul renh whip-el atwetyek. Paul ikwer ilelheyel ra Rome-areny inngan

²² Akngerrel-anem awek angka ikwerenhey. Ikwer-penhan rernem arlkek-anem, "Kel, renh ipmek atwa! Ran artwa apmwarl!" ²³ Rernem aleth-antey arlkenh. Arnkwa aylernenh, ahern-anem iwemel alker-warl-athek. ²⁴ Atyetyartel ahelengkw-rnem ilanthe, warl rlterrk ikwerenh-warl akngetyetyek. Ikwer-penhan ahelengkw-rnem ilanthe, Paul renh whip-el atwetyek. Ra renh-rnem ilanthe, Paul renh ayernetyek, "Ilek-kety ngkweng Jew-rnem arlkarirreyel?" ²⁵ Rernem renh arwerl temp-warl arertnek whip-el atwey-alenty. Paul-el Atyetyart renh ayerne, "Arraty-weny ntwa Rome-areny atwetyek. Ayenh court-warl-tangkwek akngemer! Arraty-wenyarl alakenhey wenh!"

²⁶ Angka awek-penh atyetyart ra artwamp-warl alhemel, renh ilek, "Atha ywarn-antey renh whip-el atwem! Ran ilelheyel ra Rome-areny aneyel."

²⁷ Atyetyart ra alhek Paul-warl. Ra ayerne, "Ngan Rome-arenyarl?" Paul-el renh tyerne, "Ya, ayeng apmer ikwer-arenyarl."

²⁸ Atyetyartel renh ilek, "Atha kapment man akngerr payemelek, Rome-areny anetyek."

Paul ikwer ilelhek, "Ayengan Rome-areny-kenh arrwekel ilkwerekarl."

²⁹ Atyetyart-rnemel Paul renh atwetyek irrek, rernem-anem anamerl-antey angkepir-reyne. Atyetyart ra aterirrek innga, ra Rome-areny tyeynel arertnekerr.

Paul Sanhedrin Council-rnemelh ilelheyel

³⁰ Arlta ingwerelan Atyetyart ra Sanhedrin Council-ek-artwey-rnem yangkelhek, rernem angkerretyek. Ra ilkelhek arraty innga awetyek, "Ilek-kety arrantherr Paul-kety arlkarirreyel?" Ra ahelengkw-rnem ilanthe tyeyn Paul-they lheteyek. Ikwer-penhan Sanhedrin Council-rnem anyentilek. Atyetyartel Paul-anem arernernek, ikwer-rnem-itwek angetherr rtneyek.

23

¹ Paul-el-anem Sanhedrin Council-areny-rnem arek, artewentyel arlkemel, "Atyenh-nem, ayeng Akngeyek arraty innga awelhenh."

² Artwa irrpety Paul-itwek rtnek. Atyetyart Ananias-el renh-rnem ilanthe, Paul renh arrakert atwetyek. ³ Paul-el-anem Atyetyart ilkwa ilek, "Akngyel ngenh atweyenh, ngan artwa irrywerrey-angker, Moses-kenh-angkwarr apentey-angenh, ntwarl artwernem ilanthe ayenh atwetyek."

⁴ Rernem-anem Paul renh ilek, “Ntwa nyerrirremel iley-angenh! Nga Akngey-kenh tyaty atyetyart ilkwek apmwel-areth angkey!”

⁵ Paul ilelhek, “Atyenh-rnemay, atha renh ywemek, alhengk-arey-angenh! Atyetyart ikwer Akngey-kenh angka aynteyel, atyetyartek apmwel-areth angkey-angenh.”

⁶ Paul-el artwa renh-rnem iterl-arek, rernem Sadducee-rnem-then artwa Pharisee-rnem-then. Paul ilelhek, “Ayeng artwa Pharisee. Akngey atyenh artwa Pharisee arrpemar. Ingwer-rnem ayenh atwetyek ilkelheyel, atharl Akngey renh tnakeyel-kety, ra ipmepenh akwentelhiley-angker.”

⁷ Sadducee-rnem-then Pharisee-rnem-then rernem awek-penh, rernem ilterrek-anem. ⁸ Artwa Sadducee-rnemel akalty-anthenh ingwer-rnem ipmepenh nthakenh akemirrey-angenh, angel-rnem aney-angenh arrangkw, itnweng-rnem aney-angenh arrangkw. Artwa Pharisee-rnemel akalty-anthenh, ipmepenh ingkerrenh akemirreyenh, angel-rnem inngarl aneyel itnweng-rnem inngarl aneyel arrpemar. Sadducee-rnem-then Pharisee-rnem-then artewentyel-anem ilterrek. ⁹ Ikwer-penhan artwa court-areny Pharisee-rnem, alakenh arlkek ikwer, “Artwa nhan arlarl, mwerrarl! Angel-el renh ilek apek, itnwengel apek renh ilek.”

¹⁰ Rernem inngan aleth-antey atwerrenharl-kety, atyetyart ra aterirrek. Alakenhaym ra ahelengkw-rnem ilantheh, Paul renh inerl-alhemel warl rlterrk-warl ilarrakwernetyek.

¹¹ Ingwa ingwerelan Ingkart-anem Paul ikwer-itwel rtney-alhek, renh ilek, “Aterirrey-angenh ana! Nga kel Jerusalem-areny-rnem angka atyenh ilek. Ngkweng-anem aynteyel Rome tawen-areny-rnem angka atyenh akalty-anthetyek.”

Jew-rnem angkerreyel Paul renh ipmek atwetyek

¹² Kel Ingwepenh-anem Jew-rnem anyentirrek, angkerretyek. Rernem ilerrek, “Arlkwey-angenh-antey antywey-angenh-antey alerl anwantherr Paul renh-tangkwel ipmek atwetyek. Atwenty-penhelant arlkwetyek, antywey.” ¹³ Artwa 40 alakenh angkerrenh. ¹⁴ Ikwer-penhan rernem tyaty-areny atyetyart-rnem artwa ampwernem-warl-then alhemel, “Aray anwantherr arlkwey-angenh antywey-angenh, Paul atwenty-penhant! ¹⁵ Arrantherr Sanhedrin Council-warl-then ahelengkw atyetyart ingwer-warl angka thwenetyek, Paul arrekantherr-warl atnwenhey-alhetyek, atyetyartel-anem Paul renh arraty-angkwarr ayernetyek. Rernem renh nhewarl-anyem atnwenhey-alenty, anwantherr renh ipmek-anem irrtiert-atwem.”

¹⁶ Paul-kenh ampelikw awek rernemar ikwerarl tyel-angkerrenh, renh ipmek atwetyek. Ranem Atyetyart-rnem warl-warl aylpemel, Paul ikwer ilek. ¹⁷ Paul ranem atyetyart anyentek yangkelhek, renh ilek, “Anthety nhenh atnwenha, atyetyart irlkentyek-artwey Claudius ilkwewarl ra iletiek.” ¹⁸ Atyetyart ra anthety renh atnwenhek, ratherr angkerretyek. Ra atyetyart irlkentyek-artwey renh ilek, “Paul-el artwa anthety nhenh thwenek, atyeng-angkwarr, renharl Paul-el thwenek.”

¹⁹ Ranem anthety renh anyelkel ayerne, “Ilek ntwa atyeng iletiek nga apetyek?”

²⁰ Anthety ra atyetyart ilkwa renh ilek, “Jew-rnem angkerrenh, Paul renh ipmek atwetyek. Rernem-anem ingwepenh angka ngkweng-warl thweneyenh. Ntwa Paul renh Sanhedrin Council-warl atnwenhetyek, rernem renh arraty-angkwarr ayernetyek. ²¹ Nga ikwer-rnem awalhey-angenh anetyek. Aray, artwa 40 irlkenty ikwer mpwelheyel, renh ipmek irrtiert atwetyek. Artwa rernem angkerrenh arlkwey-angenh antywey-angenh anetyek, Paul rernem atwenty-penhelant arlkwetyek, antywey. Rernem lyert mpwelheyel angka ngkwenh awetyek.”

²² Atyetyart irlkentyek-artwey ranem anthety renh ilek, “Angka nhenh ntwa atyeng ilek, nthakenh ingwer-rnem iley-angenh.” Ranem anthety renh thwenek.

Atyetyartel Paul renh Felix-warl thweneyel

²³ Atyetyart ranem atyetyart atherrek yangkelhek. Ra renh-atherr ilek, “Mpwelanth arrpemar atnengkilem, ahelengkw atyetyart 70 nanth-akert-rnem 200 ingwer-rnem irrtiert-awarr-rnem-then, ahelengkw 200 ingwer-rnem-then, napp arreylp-awarr-rnem-then. Mpwelanth Atyetyart-rnem Caesarea tawen-warl alhetyek. ²⁴ Ikwer-penhan Paul nanth-warl tywenemel renh atyetyart nhernem-angkwarr Felix-warl alhetyek, atyetyart ilkwewarl.”

²⁵ Atyetyart ranem pip renh ingkwernek, ratherr Felix renh anthetyek. ²⁶ “Felix-ay, atha ngenh tnakem. Ayengan Claudius, athan pip ngkweng ingkwerneyel. ²⁷ Jew-rnemel artwa nhenh renh anterrkwek. Rernem renh ipmek atwetyek irrek. Atha awek ra Rome-areny aneyel. Alakenh-anyem ayeng atyetyart-rnemek arrkngert angkek, renh itehilemel. ²⁸ Athanem renh Sanhedrin Council-warl atnwenhek, renh-rnem ayernetyek, ‘Ilek-they arrantherr artwa nhenh ipmek atwetyek ilkelheyel?’ ²⁹ Ayeng

akalty, atharl renh-rnem awakarl, rernemarl ikwer angkerrenh ipmek atwetyek, tyawl warl akwernetyek. Artwa ran arlarl. ³⁰ Atha awek arppemarl rernem ipmek atwetyekarl angkerrenh. Alakenh-anyem atha renh ngkweng-warl thwenek. Athantey arppemarl Jew-rnem Atyetyart-rnem-then rernem ngkweng-warl alhetyek, rernem ngkweng-itwek-anem angetherr ayntarrp-ilemel iletiek.”

³¹ Ahelengkw-rnem awalhek. Ingwel Paul rernem Antipatris tawen-warl akngek. ³² Ingwepenh ingkel apetyek-rnem rernem Jerusalem-warl-anem alpek. Ahelengkw nanth-akert-rnemel Paul renh anper-antey akngek Caesarea tawen-warl ³³ Rernem pip Felix renh anthek. Rernem Paul renh anthek ikwer-rnem.

³⁴ Pip renh reytemilek-penh, Felix-el Paul renh ayerne, “Apmer nthenh-areny ngan?” Paul ilelhek ikwer-warl, “Ayeng ahern Cilicia-areny.”

³⁵ Felix-el-anem renh ilek, “Alerl-antey awetyek artwa ingwer-rnem apetyentyelant, ayntarrp-iley-angker-rnem.” Ranem ahelengkw ikwerrenh-rnem ilantheek, rernem Paul Herod-kenh warl-itwek atnyenetyek alerl-antey.

24

Jew-rnemel Paul Felix-itwek angetherr ayntarrp-ileyel

¹ Arla 5-penhan, Ananias Caesarea tawen-warl apetyek Felix-warl. Ananias ra atyetyart ilkwa anenh. Ikwer-angkwarr atyetyart Jew irrpety apetyek arppemarl. Tertullus ra court-areny. Rernem Tertullus-itwek angkerrenh ra Paul Felix-itwek angetherr iletiek. ² Felix-el-anem ahelengkw-rnem ilantheek, Paul renh court-warl akngetyetyek. Tertullus ranem Paul renh ayntarrp-ilek. Tertullus-el Felix renh tnakek, “Felix-ay, ngarl atyetyart arrwekel anwernekantherr anenh-angkwarr, ntwanwenhantherr mwerr-angkwarr arntarnt-arek. Anwantherr mwerrant-arey anenh. ³ Anwantherr ngkweng awalheyl, arrwekel ntwanwenhantherr arraty-angkwarr arntarnt-arenh. ⁴ Ayeng-anem arleng-alenty angkey-angenh. Angka akely arwa ayeng angkerl-ayney. Atha renh ayntarrp-ilem. ⁵ Paul ra artwa Jew-rnem apmer arrpanenh-itwek ilpertilierl-apenh. Ikwer-penhan rernem ahel ilterrenh. Rantey arppemarl Nazarene-ek atyetyart aneyel. ⁶ Apmwerrkel ra tyaty ilkwewarl aylpenty-arrpantey akwerrp-rnem-akert. Anwantherr renh anterrkwek-anem. ⁸ Arrantherr renh amentel ayernenherr-arey. Ikwer-penhan arrantherr renh iterl-arem-anem, ra apmwel-areth akalty-antherl-anenty.” ⁹ Jew-rnem Tertullus-angkwarrarl apetyek-rnem rernem irrkaty-angkwarr-antey angkek.

Paul Felix-itwek angetherr ilelheyl

¹⁰ Felix Paul-ek iltyerrek, ranem angketyek. Paul ra ilelhek, “Nga aherrety arrpanenhel mwerr-angkwarr arntarnt-arek, mwerr atha ngenh tyernem. ¹¹ Ingwer-rnemel ngenh ileman, ayeng apmwerrkel arwa Jerusalem-warl apey-alpek, Akngeyek inkwerelheyl. ¹² Nhenh-rnem akaltyarl tyaty ilkwa kwen-itwek ilterrey-angenh. Atha apmwel-areth akalty-anthey-angenh aketh-itwek, Jerusalem ikwer-itwek. ¹³ Rernem akalty, rernem ayenh apalel arwa ayntarrp-ileyel. ¹⁴ Ayeng ngkweng arraty ilelheyl, ayeng Akngeyek inkwerelheyl, renh tnakey. Jew-rnemel ayenh ayntarrp-ileyel, ayeng Akngeyek inkwerelheyl-angenh-arrpantey. Athan angka Moses-kenh-angkwarr apentem, Akngey-kenh angkakert arrwekeleny-rnem-then. ¹⁵ Athan Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apentyel arppemarl, rernemarl apenteh-apeny. Akngeyel mwerr-rnem-then artwa apmwernem-then akemelhileyen. ¹⁶ Alakenhaym ayeng arrkernelheyl Akngey-angkwarr arraty ayeng anetyek ahern-areny ingkerrenhek arraty-angkwarr ayeng anetyek arppemarl. ¹⁷ Aherrety arrpanenhel ayeng apmer arrpanenh-itwek anek. Ikwer-penhan ayeng Jerusalem-warl apey-alpek. Atha man ikwer-rnem akngey-alhek, tyenkerr anthetyek tyaty ilkwitwek. ¹⁸ Artwa Jew irrpetyel ayenh tyaty ilkwitwek arek, atharl tyenkerr Akngey anthen. Ayeng ament-areny atha akngerr irkentyiley-angenh atwerretyek. ¹⁹ Artwa Jew Asia-areny irrpety tyaty ilkwitwek anenh arppemarl. Rernem nhenh-warl apetyey-angenharl, ngkweng-angkwarr angetherr ilelhetiek. ²⁰ Tertullus-rnemel ayenh ayntarrp-ileyel atharl apmwangkwarr akalty-anthenty-arrpantey. Aray, rernem ayenh Sanhedrin Council-itwek angetherr ayntarrp-ilek, ywarn-anety. ²¹ Rernem ayenh ayerne, atha ikwer-rnem ilek, ‘Arrantherr lyert ayenh ayntarrp-ileyel, atharl Akngey tnakey, ipmepenh ingkerrenh itethiley-angker.’”

²² Felix ra arrwekel-antey Ingkart Jesus-kenh angka awek. Ranem renh-rnem ilek, “Atyetyart Lysias alerl-antey apetyey-angenh-antey mpwelheyl. Ra aremirrenty, athanem Paul renh iley-ayntetyek-anem, nthakenharl ra irreyen.” ²³ Felix-el-anem atyetyart ahelengkw anyent ilantheek, Paul renh arntarnt-aretyek. “Ntwanwenhantherr! Renh tyeynel arertney-angenh anetyek. Ntwanwenhantherr-rnem-then menty aretyek, rernemarl ilkwatherr ikwer-warl apetyem, amernel renh wantetyek.”

Felix-then Drusilla-then ratherr Paul renh aweyel

²⁴ Arlta irrpety-penh, Felix anew ikwerenh Drusilla-akert warl court-ek-arelh ikwer-warl alhek, Paul renh awetyek. Drusilla arelh Jew anenh. Ikwer-penhan Paul-el ikwer-atherr Jesus-kenh angka akalty-anthek, Jesus renh apentetyek. ²⁵ “Akngey-angkwarr arraty-angkwarr apentenherr-atherr! Apmwekety mwerranty irretyek, apmwekety ipmelhetyek. Arlta ingkernel Akngey ra ingkerrenh akngakeyenh.”

Paul renh awak-penh Felix ra aterirrek. Ranem Paul renh ilek, “Kel, ipmey, ingweringerant ayeng ngkweng yangkelhetyek.” ²⁶ Ra yangkelhenh, aweth-antey ratherr angkerretyek, arratylerrretyek Felix mpwelhenh, Paul-el renh man anthetyek, Paul ra man anthemel tyayl-they tyerrelhetyek.

²⁷ Aherrety atherr-penh, Rome-areny-rnemel Atyetyart artwa ingwer-anem rnernek, itnan Porcius Festus. Jew-rnem ilkelhenh ra tyayl kwen anerl-ayntetyek, Felix-el Paul renh tyayl-they tyarlewey-angenh-antey.

25

Paul Festus-ek ilelheyel, “Ayeng ilkelheyel Caesar-warl alhetyek”

¹ Rernem Festus-anem rnernek, atyetyart ilkwa anetyek. Ikwer-penh arlta atherr-penh, Festus Caesarea tawen-they Jerusalem-warl alhek. ² Atyetyart tyaty-areny-rnem-then Jew-kenh atyetyart ingwer-rnem-then Paul-ek angkerrenh. ³ Rernem Festus renh ayerneke, ra Paul Jerusalem-warl akngetyetyek. Rernem ilkelhek Paul renh iwer ampep-itwek-antey ipmek atwetyek. ⁴ Festus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Paul Caesarea-itwek aleth anetyek. Ayeng Caesarea-warl alerl alpeyenh ingwer-inger. ⁵ Arrantherr angkeyel, ra artwa apmwarl aneyel. Atyetyart irrpety arrekatherrenh atyeng-angkwarr apetyetyek, ngenh angetherr ayntarrp-iletetek.”

⁶ Festus-anem Jerusalem-itwek anenh wik anyentek-atwety. Ikwer-penhan ra Caesarea-warl alpek. Arlta ingwerelan court-warl-anem alhek, Paul ikwer-anem yangkelhek. ⁷ Paul ra court-itwek aney-alhek-anem, Jerusalem-areny-rnem renh aleth ayntarrp-ilek. Rernem irrtwyerremel renh aleth-antey ayntarrp-ilenh. ⁸ Paul-anem ilelhek “Atha Jew-rnem-kenh-angkwarr apmwel-areth mpwarey-angenh, Rome-areny-rnemek-then. Atha tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-kenh apmwel-areth mpwarey-angenh. Ayeng Caesar Rome-areny Atyetyart ilkwek irrpelthirrey-angenh.”

⁹ Festus ra ilkelhek, Jew-rnem kwartewetyek. Alakenh-anyem ra Paul renh ayerneke, “Nga apek Jerusalem-warl alhem, nga court-el angketyek ikwer-itwek apek, Jerusalem-itwek.”

¹⁰ Paul-el renh tyerneke, “Ayengarl Rome-areny. Ntwa atyeng court mpwaretyek Rome-itwek-antey. Kel nga akalty atha Jew-rnem-angkwarr apmwel-areth mpwarey-angenh. ¹¹ Atha apmwel-areth mpwarentyan, atyengarl alakenh aynteyelarl, rernem ayenh ipmek atwetyekarl alhewerarl. Rernem irrtwyerremel ileyel. Ingwer-rnemel nthakenh ayenh ahayiwey-angenh Jerusalem-areny-rnem-warl. Atyetyart Rome-areny rant ayenh court-itwek ayernetyek.”

¹² Paul renh awak-penh, Festus artwa ingwer-rnem-then angkerrenh. Artwa rernem Rome-areny-rnem-angkwarr renh iterl-arenhan. Ikwer-penhan ra Paul renh ilek, “Ngarl ilkelheyel-angkwarr-antey, Atyetyart Caesar rant court-itwek ayernetyek.”

Paul Agrippa-warl Bernice-warl angkeyel

¹³ Ingwer-ingeran, King Agrippa Caesarea-warl apetyek anew ikwerenh-then-antey Bernice-then. Ratherr ilkwatherr apetyek Festus-warl, renh aretyek. ¹⁴ Ratherr kel arlta irrpety ikwer-itwek anak-penh, Festus-el King renh Paul-ek ilek. Ra renh ilek, “Felix-el artwa anyent tyayl-itwek iwerl-alhek. ¹⁵ Ayeng Jerusalem-itwek anenh-antey, tyaty-areny atyetyart-rnem-then Jew-rnem atyetyart-rnem-then rernem atyeng-warl apetyek. Rernem ayenh ayerneke, atha anyent renh ipmek atwetyek. ¹⁶ Atha renh-rnem ilek, ‘Anwekantherrenh-angkwarr angka ingweran aynteyel arppemarl. Anwantherr nthakenh ingwer ipmek atwey-angenh. Arrantherr renh angetherr court-itwek ayernetyek. Ikwer-penhan ra ilelhenty, renh ipmek-anem atwetyek.’ ¹⁷ Jew-rnem-anem nhenh-warl apetyek atyeng-warl. Arlta ingwerelan ayeng Paul-ek yangkelhek, atha renh ayernetyek, rernem renh angetherr ayntarrp-iletetek. ¹⁸ Rernem-anem ayntarrp-ilek, athanem iterl-arek rernemarl apalel renh ayntarrp-ilek, atha renh nthakenh ipmek atwey-angenh. ¹⁹ Rernem ilterrek, Akngey ikwer-rnem-kenh-they. Rernem ilterrek Jesus-they, rarl arrewaly ayntek. Paul ra ilek, ‘Jesus ra iteth aneyel.’ ²⁰ Ayeng-anem ywarn iterrek athanem Paul renh ayerneke, ‘Nga Jerusalem-warl alhetyek? Atha ngenh court-emileyek.’ ²¹ Paul ilelhek, ‘Ayeng ilkelheyel, Caesar-itwek ayenh court-emileyek.’ Alakenh-anyem atha renh tyayl-itwek atnyeneyel, Rome-warlant renh thwenetyek.”

²² Ikwer-penhan Agrippa-el-anem Festus renh ilek, “Ayeng ilkelheyl atha artwa renh awetyek.” Festus-el renh ilek, “Ntwa kel ingwepenhan renh awetyek.”

²³ Kel arlta ingwerel Agrippa Bernice-atherr Festus-kenh warl-warl apetyek, arn kwa mwerr-angkerel aylpemel. Ahelengkw Atyetyart ingwer-rnem-then, artwa ingwer-rnem-then warl ikwer-itwek anyentirrek. Ikwer-they Festus Paul-ek yangkelhek. ²⁴ Festus-anem angkek, “King Agrippa-ay, atyetyart-rnemay, arrantherr artwa nhenh arenherr-arey! Jew nhenh-arenyel-rnem-then Jerusalem-areny-rnem-then rernem artwa renh ayntarrp-ilek. Rernem-antey ilantheh, atha renh ipmek atwetyek. ²⁵ Ran artwa mwerrarl, arlarl. Atha renh-rnem arternpel awek, nthakenh atha renh ipmek atwey-angenh, menty-anem. Ikwer-penhan Paul rantey angkek, Caesar-el renh court-emiletyek. Alakenh-anyem atha renh Caesar-warl thwenetyek. ²⁶ Nthakenh atha renh arwa thweny-angenh, renh court-emiletyek. Alakenh-anyem ayeng ikwer yangkelhek, arrantherr King Agrippa-el akngerr ayernetyek. Anantherr-anem pip thwenetyek atyetyart Caesar-warl. ²⁷ Arrantherr mwerrant-arey angkerrenty, atha renh thwenemarl.”

26

Paul Agrippa-itwek angetherr illeheyl

¹ Ikwer-penhan King Agrippa-el Paul renh ilek, “Nganem ikwer-rnem-warl illeha.”

Paul ilyerremel renh-rnem akaterilek, rap ikwer-rnem illehek, ² “King Agrippa, Jew-rnemel ayen ayntarrp-iley. Ayeng-anem inkwerelheyl, ngkweng-warl angetherr illeheteyek. ³ Nga akalty Jew-rnem-kenh-angkwarr ayeng ngkweng-warl angkeyel. Atyeng awalha!

⁴ Jew-rnem atyeng akalty, ayeng arraty-angkwarr anenharl ampa akely-they. Ayeng alakenh lwewarrernelhek apmer Jerusalem-itwek. ⁵ Rernem ayen arwekel-antey iterl-arenh, ayeng Pharisee-arl anenh. Alakenh-anyem athan arraty-angkwarr apenteh. ⁶⁻⁸ Awank-akerr Akngey arrewaly anwekantherrenh-rnem alhelek. Ayeng kel akalty nhenh arraty innga. Arrantherr irrpeltherreyel, Akngey rarl arrewaly ingkerrenh ip-mepenh akwentelhileyenh. Israel-kenh ingkerrenh akalty-wenyarl rernem mpwelheyl Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny renh arratyirretyek. Rernem Akngey renh aleth-antey ayerneyel. Lyert Jew-rnem ilkelheyl ayen ipmek atwetyek. Atyetyart, renh-rnem atha iley, Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny arraty aynteyel.

⁹ Awank-akerr ayeng iterrenh Jesus Nazareth-arenyekarl irrpelthirretyek. ¹⁰ Alakenh atha mpwarek apmer Jerusalem-itwek. Jew-kenh tyaty-areny Atyetyart rernem ayen thwenek, atha Ingkartarl apenteyel-rnem tyayl-warl akwernetyek, ingwer-rnem ipmek atwetyek, Ingkart-angkwarrarl apenteyel-rnem. ¹¹ Ayeng Ingkart-areny-rnemek tyaty akely-rnem-itwek nthwenh, atha renh-rnem atwetyek. Atha renh-rnem apentey-angenh anetyek ilek. Ayeng apmer arleng ingwer-ampeny-warl alhek, atha renh-rnem alwernemel atwetyek.

¹² Ingwer-ingeran, ayeng Damascus-warl-anem alhek, tyaty-areny atyetyart ilkw-ernemel ayen thwenek, Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem Damascus-itwek anterrkwetyek. ¹³ King-ay, lyenenty ilkwel ayen arrtyernek alker-they. Ayen artwa ingwer-rnem-then. ¹⁴ Anantherr ingkerrenh-antey ahern-warl aytnek. Ra ayen Hebrew-kenh angel ayernek, ‘Saul-ay, ilek ntw atyen-rnem alwerneyel atwetyek ngay? Atyeng irrpelthirremel nga ament apmwelheyley!’ ¹⁵ Athanem renh ayernek, ‘Ingkartay, angwenh ngan?’ Ingkartel ayen ilek, ‘Ayengan Jesus-arl. Ayen ntw alwerneyel atwetyek.

¹⁶ Kel, akemirra! Ayeng ngkweng-warl aremirrek. Atha ngenh rlwanek, atyeng war-krirretyek, ntw renh-rnem iletiek. Ntw renh-rnem angka ingwer iletiek, angka renh atha ngkweng iley-angenh-antey. ¹⁷ Atha ngenh Jew-rnem-warl Jew-weny-rnem-warl-then thwenem, atha ngenh kel ikwer-rnem-kety arntarnt-arey. ¹⁸ Ntwanem renh-rnem angka atyeh akalty-anthetyek. Ntw renh-rnem iletiek, apmwek inkwerelhey-angenh anayntetyek, arrentyek awalhey-angenh anayntetyek, kel Akngeyekan awal-ayntetyek, rernem Akngey-warl angkepirretyek. Rernem ayen-anem tnaketyek, Akngey apmwa ikwer-rnem-kety iwem. Ikwer-penhan atha renh-rnem anyentelhilemarl.’

¹⁹ King Agrippa, ayeng kel Ingkartek awalhek. Ra atyeng aremirrek. ²⁰ Atha Jew-rnem-then Jew-weny-rnem-then akalty-anthek Damascus-itwek-anem Jerusalem-itwek-anem, apmer Judea-itwek-anem. Ikwer-penhan apmer arrpanenhek. Atha renh-rnem ilek, rernem Akngey-warl angkepirretyek, rernem-anem arraty-angkwarr anetyek. Ingwer-rnemel iterl-areyenh rernemarl angkepirrek Akngey-warl-athek. ²¹ Jew-rnemel ayen tyaty ilkwitwek anterrkwek, rernem ayen ipmek atwetyek illehek. ²² Akngey

ayenh arntarnt-arek. Athanem ingkerrenh ileyel angka Jesus-kenh. Angka nhenh arraty inggarl aynteyel. Akngey apenteyelarl-rnem awankarl anenh-rnemel Moses-akerr arrwekel ilek arrpemar. ²³ Rernem ilek Christ ra irrwampenty awelheny-penh ilwetyek. Ikwer-penhan retangkwel arrewaly-penh akemirreyenh. Ikwer-penhan angka ikwerenh arlpimperreyenh angka ilpertil-warl, Jew-rnemel-then Jew-weny-rnemel-then renh arraty iterl-aretyek, rernem-anem iteth intem-angky anaynteyek.”

²⁴ Paul angkenh-antey Festus ikwer angkek, “Paul arwengk ngan! Ingkerrenh-angkwarr nga akalyirrek, ilpertilhilemel!”

²⁵ Paul-el renh ilek, “Festus, atyetyart ilkwa, ayengan arwengk-wenyarl. Atharl ikwer-rnem ileyel arraty inggarl. ²⁶ King Agrippa-el angka nhenh iterl-areyel. Alakenhaym ayeng ikwer arternp ingga angkek. Christ ra akngerr-itwek anngetherr-itwek ilwek, rap akemirrek.”

²⁷ Paul-el Agrippa renh ayerne, “Ntwa angkakert arrwekeleny Akngey-kenh tnakem? Ayeng akalty ntwa renh-rnem tnakem!”

²⁸ Agrippa-el Paul renh ilek, “Nga atyeng arrkernelheyl ayeng Inggart-angkwarr anetyek!”

²⁹ Paul-el renh ilek, “Lyert apek, ingwer-inger apek. Atha Akngey renh ayernem ngkweng ingwer-rnemek, arrantherr atyeng lyert awelhetek. Arrantherr ingkerrenh Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem atyeng-apeny anetyek tyeyn-weny.”

³⁰ King-then Festus-then Bernice-then rernem akwentemel rtnerl-alhek ingwer-rnem-then. ³¹ Ikwer-penhan room-they rernem aketh-warl-anem alhek. Rernem angkerrenh, “Artwa nhenh apmwewenyarl! Nthakenh anwantherr renh ipmek atwey-angenh! Nthakenh tyayl-itwek atnyeny-angenh.”

³² Agrippa-el-anem Festus renh ilek, “Anantherr renh tyayl-they menty tyarlewey-angenh, Caesar-elant renh court-emiletyek rarl ilkelheyl-angkwarr.”

27

Paul rtnwewarl nganeyel, Rome-warl alhetyek

¹ Festus ra iterrek Paul renh apmer Italy-warl thwenetyek. Alakenh-anyem Paul artwa tyayl-areny ingwer-rnem-then Julius-warl thwenek, Rome-areny Atyetyart anyent ra renh-rnem Rome tawen-warl akngetyek. Julius ra atyetyart ahelengkw 100 ikwer-rnem, irilntyek-akert. ² Anwantherr-anem rtnwa anyent-warl nganek. Aristarchus artwa Macedonia-areny ra Thessalonica tawen-itwek anenh. Ra nganerl-alhek arrpemar. Adramyttium-warl kel alhetyek irrek apmer Asia-warl.

³ Arlta ingwerelan Sidon tawen-itwek Julius ranem Paul renh mwerr-angkwarr tyarlewek, ikwerenh-rnem arerl-alpetyek. Rernem renh amern-rnem antheke ra alethel alhetyek. ⁴ Kwatyel-antey alhenh, awer ilkwa ingga pwey-alhek. Awerel anwenhantherr akngelhew-akngelhilek. Alakenh-anyem anwantherr apmer Cyprus-they arer-antey alhenh. ⁵ Ikwer-penh anwantherr ahern Cilicia-angkwarr ahern Pamphylia-they aleth alhek, Myra ikwer-itwek-anem aney-alhek. Myra ra tawen anenh ahern Lycia-itwek. ⁶ Myra tawen ikwer-itwek atyetyart ra rtnwa ingwer arek, Alexandria tawen-they apetyek. Rtnwa ra Italy-warl alhetyek-aneke. Alakenh-anyem Atyetyart ra anwenhantherr thwenek rtnwa ikwer-warl-anem nganerl-alhetyek.

⁷ Anwantherr arlta irrpety-inger alhek Cnidus tawen-warl. Anwantherr kel ywarn-antey alhek, awerel anwenhantherr akngelhew-akngelhilek. Alakenh-anyem anwantherr alhek apmer Crete-warl. Salmone tawen-angkwarr anwantherr aleth alhek.

⁸ Anwantherr apmer-they arer-ampenyel alhek. Ikwer-penhan anwantherr Fair Havens tawen-warl apetyek. Fair Havens tawen Lasea tawen-they arer anenh.

⁹ Awer rlterrek akngelhew-akngelhilek-kety, anwantherr Fair Havens tawen ikwerel-antey anek. Awer ra rlterkam-rlterrirrek alyangkwal. Alakenh-anyem anwantherr arrangkw ayntek, anwantherr aleth alhey-angenh. Paul-el artwa renh-rnem ilek, ¹⁰ “Artwernemay, anwantherr nthakenh anper-alhey-angenh anwantherr apmwewarl irrekerr apek rtnwa akelhekerr ingkerrenh atwekerr kwatyel aylpekerr. Rtnwa akelhenteyel kwaty-itwek, ampwal ingkerrenh ywerrekerr.” ¹¹ Rome-areny atyetyart ra Paul-ek awelhey-angenh. Ra rtnwek-artweykant, rtnwek atyetyartekant awelhenh.

¹² Fair Havens ra rtnwek rtakw mwerr aney-angenh, alherrp aleth-antey pwenh. Alakenh-anyem rtnwek-artwey-rnem ilkelhek Phoenix tawen-warl anper-alhetyek. Phoenix ikwer-itwekan rtnwek-arelh rtakw mwerrarl ayntek. Rtnwel anerl-apenh-rnem ilkelhek apmer nhenh-itwek anetyek, alherrp-kety.

Awer rlterrek kwaty aypmerrel-then Paul renh akngelhew-akngelhiley

¹³ Ingwer-ingeran awer akely-anem pwey-alhek. Rernem-anem iterrek, “Anwantherr kel arkernelhey, Phoenix-warl-anem anper-alhetyek.” Rernem ayen kanty-akert renh lhelek, Phoenix-warl-athek kwatyel-ante y anperl-alhek. ¹⁴ Ikwer-penhan awer rlterrkkel-anem ayerrer-they akngerrakw-they pwey-alhek apmer Crete-they. ¹⁵ Awer ilkwanem pwey-alhek, alhetyek arkernelhek. Rernem ywarn-anem altwerl-athek alhetyek arkernelhek. Awer ra rtnwa renh akngartewek-anem antekerr-athek.

¹⁶ Awerel-anem anwantherr akngartewek, apmer akwerlp akely-warl, itnan ikwerenh Cauda. Anantherr akwerlp akely ikwer arer irremel, anwantherr rtnwa akely inemel rtnwa ilkwewarl arertnek, ayteng-akngeynetyek. ¹⁷ Rtnwa ikwer-itwek rwepel arertnek, ngkweltyirrekerr. Awerel aleth akngartewekerr rernem aterirrek, rtnwa ra ahernl mwernelhekerr, apmer Libya-itwek. Rernem kalikw akely-anem artelh-aynek, rtnwa ra mwerr-angkwarl alhetyek.

¹⁸ Arla ingwerel, awer ra rlterrk aleth pwenh. Alakenh-anyem arla ingwerel rernem rtnwethey ampwal-rnem kwatyek iwek arwerlp alhetyek. ¹⁹ Ikwer-penhan arla ingwerel, rernem kalikw-rnem-then rwep-rnem-then kwaty-warl iwek. ²⁰ Arla akngerr ingkeny-then antyarr-rnem-then anwantherr arey-angenh. Awer ra aleth pwenh. Anwantherr-anem iterrek, anwantherr ingkerrenh ilweyenh, kwaty ampantel.

²¹ Anwantherr angayakw kel amern arlkwey-angenh anenh. Paul-el-anem artwa renh-rnem ilek, “Arrantherr atyeng awelhey-angenh. Arrantherr apmer Crete-el aney-angenh, rtnwa mwerr ayntey-alhek ampwal-rnem ingkerrenh. ²² Arrantherr aterirrey-angenh anetyek, nthakenh anwantherr ilwey-angenh.

²³⁻²⁴ Aray, Akngey atyenhel angel thwenek atyeng-warl. Angel ra ayenh ilek, ‘Paul-ay, aterirrey-angenh! Akngey ilkelheyel nga Caesar-angkwarl angetherr ilelheteyek. Ra artwa ingkerrenh itethileyenh.’ ²⁵ Alakenh-anyem artwernem arrantherr aterirrey-angenh anetyek. Atha Akngey tnakem, angka ikwerenh ingga aynteyel, ran anwenhantherr kwaty-kety itethiley-angker! ²⁶ Rtnwa akwerlp-itwek mwernelheyel.”

²⁷ Anwantherr kel ingwa 14-ek-atwety kwaty alay Mediterranean ikwer-itwek anenh. Awer ra rtnwa renh aleth-ante y akngelhew-akngenhelhelek. Kel iterl-arek rernem ahern ikwer-warl irrenty-arrpantey. ²⁸ Rernem-anem ayen kanty-akert renh kwaty-warl iwek, rernem aretyek kwaty ra apek kwen ayntentyek. Rernem rwep renh kwaty-they tyerrek, rernem arek kwaty ra 37 metres ipert ayntek. Ikwer-penhan rernem arek kwaty 27 metres ipert ayntekan. ²⁹ Rtnwek warrkenh-rnem aterirrek, apwert atwekerr-arrpantey ahern-then. Rernem-anem 4-pel anchor-rnem kwaty-warl iwek. Rtnwa ingkern-ampenyek rtnwa renh arternpilyetyek. Ikwer-penhan rernem ingwepenh-kanem mpwelheyel.

³⁰ Ikwer-penhan rtnwek warrkenh-rnem aterirrek, rtnwa ikwer-they anterretyek. Rernem-anem rtnwa akely kwaty-warl arrernek. Ingwer-rnem irrtwyerremel ilek, “Anwantherr kanty ayen-akert ingwer-rnem rtnwethey atwarrelhiley.” ³¹ Paul-el renh-rnem arek, Rome-areny Atyetyart-rnem ilek, “Rernem rtnwa renh iwerl-alhenty, Akngeyel arrenhantherr kwaty-kety itethiley-angenh.” ³² Atyetyart-rnemel rwep renh akek, rwep rarl rtnwa akely renh anterrkwenh. Rtnwa akely ranem kwaty-warl aytnek.

³³ Ingkeny tyerrelhetyek-anem irrek, Paul-el-anem artwa ingkerrenh ilek amern arlkwetyek. Ra renh-rnem ilek, “Arenherr-arey, kel ingwepenh-anem. Kel arrantherr arla 14-ek-atwety aterirremel warrkirrek, arrantherr amern arlkwey-angenh. ³⁴ Kel-anem amern arlkwenherr-arey! Arrantherr amern-weny angayakw irrekerr, arrantherr mwerr anetyek ilwey-angenh.”

³⁵ Alakenh angkek-penh Paul-el amern inek. Ranem ikwer-rnem-itwek angetherr Akngey ayernek, amern renh rlweth-akemel, ra kel arlkwek. ³⁶ Paul-ek awelhemel, rernem amern renh arlkwek arremarl. ³⁷ Artwa 276 rtnwa ikwer-itwek anenh. ³⁸ Rernem ingkerrenh amern arlkwek-penh. Ikwer-penhan rernem weyt ntang-rnem alay-warl iwek, rtnwa ra, arwerlp-awaty alhetyek.

Rtnwa ra ahern atwey-alpeyel

³⁹ Kel ingwepenh irrenhey-alhek-anem rtnwek warrkenh-rnemel ahern impalth-anem arek, apmer renh iterl-arey-angenh. Aketh mwerr ahern impalth renh arek rernem ilkelhek rtnwa renh ahern ikwer-warl nganerl-alhetyek. ⁴⁰ Alakenh-anyem rernem ayen kanty-akert 4-pel rwep-they akek. Ayen kanty-akert rernem ipertek aylperl-alhetyek. Rernem rtnwa renh kwaty impalth-warl akngartewek. Ikwer-penhan kalikw sail mpwarek, awerel rtnwa renh kwaty impalth-warl-athek akngeynetyek. ⁴¹ Rtnwa ra ahern-itwek mwernelhek. Akwerlp ranem ahern-itwek mwernelhek. Ikwer-penhan kwatyel rtnwa ingkern-ampeny ngkweltyilek.

⁴² Ahelengkw-rnem ingkerrenh iterrek, artwa tyayl-areny-rnem ingkerrenh ipmek atwetyek, rernem anterrekerr. ⁴³ Julius atyetyart Rome-areny ilkelhek, Paul ra iteth anetyek. Alakenhaym ra ahelengkw-rnem arrkngert angkek. Ranem renh-rnem ilek kwaty-warl aleyamparl alhetyek artempel-warl. ⁴⁴ Artwa akwerrp-rnem ra ilek, rernem ngkwelty rtnwepenh anterrkwemel aleyamp pwerlpirrenh. Kel artwa ingkerrenh-anem mwerr-antey kwaty impalth-warl artarnpenhek.

28

Akwerlp itnan Malta

¹ Anantherr ingkerrenh kwaty impalthel ahern-itwek-anem rtney-alhek. Apmer-areny-rnem anwekantherr ilek, akwerlp renh itnan Malta. ² Apmer Malta-areny-rnem rernem anwekantherr inkwerelhek. Kwaty rntwenh. Rernem anwekantherr rwa arrtyek, anwantherr arlterrngirretyek, irrentel anwenhantherr atwekerr.

³ Paul-el-anem ngkwelty akwetyemel rwewarl iwek. Rtnwem-anem ikwer-they tyerrelhey-ayntek, iltanem renh tnhwek. ⁴ Apmer-areny-rnemel arek, rernem alakenh angkerrenh, "Artwa nhenhan artwa ahelengkwarl. Ra nthakenh iteth aney-angenh, lyert ilwem."

⁵ Paul-el-anem rtnwem renh rwewarl iwemel arrtyek, Paul ra arntetyirrey-angenh. ⁶ Apmer-areny-rnemel renh artewentyel arenh. Rernem arenh, ra wangketyek-arrpantey, rtnwemel tnhwem-penh, ra ilwetyek-arrpantey. Rernem renh aleth-antey arenh. Ra mwerr aleth anenh. Rernem alakenh-anyem angkerrenh, "Artwa nhenh altyerr!"

⁷ Artwa Publius akwerlp ikwer atyetyart anenh. Ra anwekantherr inkwerelhek, warl ikwerrenh-warl akngeynek. Anwantherr arlta irrpetyel itwek-anenh. Anwantherr awek Publius-kenh anyikw arntety ayntenh rwenpirrek, atnert-then akaltheek. ⁸ Ikwer-warl alhemel, Paul ranem Akngey-warl angkek. Ranem iltia ikwerrenh ikwer-warl arrernek. Publius-kenh anyikw-anem mwerrirrek.

⁹ Rernem awek-penhan, arntety-rnem Paul-warl apetyenh, Akngeyel-anem renh-rnem mwerriletyek. ¹⁰ Rernem anwenhantherr tnakek, amern-akerr anthek, alethel alpetyek.

Paul Rome-warl alheyel

¹¹ Malta ikwer-itwek rtnwa ingwer anek. Alherrp-kety arrwekel-antey apetyek. Rtnwa Alexandria tawen-they apetyek, rtnwa itnan ikwerrenh Akngey Atyewenheng. Anantherr Malta ikwerel alcent irrpetyek-atwety anenh-penh anwantherr rtnwa ikwer-warl-anem nganek, kwatyel aleth alhek. ¹² Anantherr Syracuse tawen-warl artarnpenhek. Syracuse tawen ikwer-itwek arlta irrpety-inger anenh. ¹³ Ikwer-penhan anwantherr Rhesium tawen-warl-anem anper-alhek. Arlta ingwerelan awerel-anem kel antekerr-they-anem pwek, anwantherr arlta atherr-penh Puteoli tawen-warl-anem alhek. ¹⁴ Tawen ikwer-itwek anwantherr Jesus-arl apenteyel irrpety arek, rernem anwekantherr yangkelhek, anwantherr wik anyent anetyek.

¹⁵ Jesus-arl apenteyel Rome-arenyel awek, anwantherrarl apetyek, rernem anwekantherr-warl-athek apetyek, ampep-warl, rlwatetyek. Appius tawen Three Taverns tawen-warl. Renh-rnem aremel, Paul Akngey inkwerelhek, rantey arrpemarl arnkatyirrek. Ikwer-penhan anwantherr Rome-warl-anem anperl-alhek.

Paul Rome-el aneyel

¹⁶ Rome-itwek-anem kapmentel Paul renh tyarlewek rarl warl-itwek anetyek. Rernem ahelengkw anyent thwenek renh atnyenetyek.

¹⁷ Arlta irrpety-penh Paul atyetyart Jew-rnemek yangkelhek. Rernem kel anyentirrek. Ra renh-rnem ilek, "Atyenh-rnemay, atha anwekantherrrenh-angkwarr akengenty mpwarey-angenh, ayeng arrwekeleny-rnem apmwangkwarr alhey-angenh. Jew-rnemel ayenh anterrkwemel thwenek, Rome-areny kapment-warl. ¹⁸ Rernem ayenh ayerne. Rernem ayenh iterl-arek ayengarl artwa arla. Rernem-anem ilkelhek rernem ayenh ipmek atwey-angenh tyarlewetyek. ¹⁹ Jew-rnem atyetyart-rnemel ayenh ayntarrp-ilek. Alakenh-anyem ayeng angkek, 'Ayeng ilkelheyel Atyetyart ilkwa Caesar-elant ayenh court-itwek ayernetyek.' Atha nthakenh anwekantherrrenh-rnem ayntarrp-iley-angenh. ²⁰ Arrenhantherr iletyek, ayeng arrekantherr yangkelhetyek. Ayeng lyert tyeyn-akert aneyel. Ilek-they? Atha Akngey-kenh Itethiley-angker tnakey. Itethiley-angker renh Akngeyarl alhelek, Israel-kenh-rnem-warl thwenetyek."

²¹ Jew-rnem atyetyart-rnemel Paul renh ilek, "Aray, apmer Judea-areny-rnemel pip anwekantherr-warl thweney-angenh-antey ngkweng-they. Artwa rernem apetyey-angenh-antey, ngenh ayntarrp-iletyek. ²² Anantherr ilkelheyel, ngenh awetyek, ngarl

ilelhem. Anwernantherr awek apmer arrpanenh-they ingkerrenharl Jesus apenteyel-rnem-kety arlkarirreyel.”

²³ Rernem-anem angkerrenh arlta ingwerel rernem anyentirremel angkerretyek Paul renh awetyek. Arlta ikwerel rernem Paul-warl apetyek. Paul ranem ikwer-rnem angkek ingwepenh-they atwerrpek-atwety. Ra renh-rnem ilek, “Jesus ra Inkart ingkerrenhek aneyel.” Rantey arrpemarl renh-rnem ilek, “Moses-kenh angka arrwekeleny Akngey-kenh angkakert-rnem arrwekel Jesus-ek angkerrenh.”

²⁴ Ingwer-rnemel-anem ikwer-penhan angka tnakek. Ingwer-rnem-anem arrangkw, tnakey-angenh. ²⁵⁻²⁹ Paul-el renh-rnem ilek, “Itnweng rant arraty innga angkek, Akngey-kenh angkakert arrwekeleny Isaiiah-angkwarr, ra arrwekeleny-rnem ilekarl, ‘Akngey renh-rnem ilay, arrantherr arternp innga awelhey-angenh. Arrantherr nthakenh iterl-arey-angenh. Arrantherr intem-antey arerl-aneyenh. Arrantherr nthakenh iterl-arey-angenh. Akngerr iyipa akentelhek, atyeng mwerranty awelhey-angenh. Annga ikwer-rnem aparrngirrek. Atha renh-rnem alakenh ilek, rernem anngel aretyek, rernem iyelpel awetyek, rernem-anem atyeng arraty-angkwarr awelhetyek. Ikwer-penhan atyeng-warl angkepirretyek, athanem renh-rnem mwerriletyek.’ Alakenh-anyem Akngeyel Israel-kenh-rnem ilek.”

Paul-el renh-rnem ilek, “Angka nhenh Akngeyel ingkerrenh Jew-weny-rnem itethiletyek, angka nhenh atha renh-rnem ilek, rernem angka nhenhek awelheyek.” [Rernem ilterrek. Ikwer-penhan rernem alpek.]

³⁰ Paul-anem aherrety atherrel-anem anenh, warl anyent rent-emilemel. Rernem ikwer-warl ilkwatherr apetyek. ³¹ Ranem renh-rnem arnkatyel akalty-anthek, Akngey ra Inkart ingkerrenhek aneyel. Ra Inkart Jesus Christ-kenh angka akalty-anthek, Akngeyelarl renh thwenek. Ingkerrenh ikwer awelhek, ingwerel renh tyerney-angenh.

Romans Angka Romans alakenh aynteyel

Paul apmer Corinth-itwek anenhel-antey ra pip ingkwernek. Jew-weny Greece-areny-rnemel man anthenh. Paul arrkernelnenh, Jerusalem-warl alhetyek-arrpantey man-akert, irrepenn-rnem anthayntetyek. Ra ilkelnenh Spain-warl alhetyek, angka mwerr-angker ilerl-apayntetyek.

Paul-el pip thwenek Rome-warl, rernem iterl-aretyek, angka impen. Jew ingwer-rnemel akalty-anthenh ikwer-rnem-kenh-angkwarr apent-aynteyek-tangkwel. Jew ingwer-rneman iterrenh Jesus anyent-angkwarrant. Romans 3:23 aynteyel: "Ingkerrenh nthakenh Akngey-kenh-angkwarr arraty aney-angenh ament-tangkwel, Akngey irrerl-areny iterl-arey-angenh-tangkwel. Apatemel awank-akerr anenh. Ingkerrenh Ingkart-keky amentirrek."

Romans 3:21-they 26-ek-atwety alakenh iterreyel anwantherr arratyirretyek, angka Jesus ikwerrenh-angkwarr apenterl-anenty. Anwantherr arratyirrem Ingkart ikwer-angkwarr apenterl-anenty, anyent-angkwarrant. Romans 3:24 aynteyel: "Akngeyel iwerr anwekantherr mpwarek Jesus Christ-angkwarr. Ra ingkerrenhek katy ilwek, ra renh-rnem anyentelhilek Akngey-warl, rernem Akngey-kenh-angkwarr arraty anayntetyek, alyek."

Jesus renh tnakenty anyent-angkwarr, rarl anwekantherr katy ilwek ikwerant anyentirrem.

Romans 3:27-28: Anwekantherrenh-angkwarr apentey-angenh, anwantherr tnakelhey-angenh. Anwantherr impenek-antey apenterl-ayntetyek. Romans 3:31: Angka arrwekeleny ipmelhey-angenh. Romans 5: Christ-angkwarr anwantherr anyentirrem Akngey-warl. Romans 6: Inngantey anwantherr arraty anem. Romans 7: Arrwekeleny-kenh-angkwarr ament arrkernelnenh ipantey. Romans 8: Itnwengelan anwenhantherr rlterrkilem. Romans 9-11: Angka alakenh aynteyel Jew-rnemek-then, Jew-weny-rnemek-then, alehang-rnemek-then, ingkerrenhek. Romans 12: Anwantherr mwerrant-arey anayntetyek, mwerr-angkwarr apmwewarl irrekerr. Romans 13-15: Ingkart-areny ingwer-rnemek iterretyek, awelhetyek, renh-rnem ayntarrp-iley-angenh. Romans 16: Paul inkwerelhek Rome-areny-rnemek.

Galatians Romans angka anyent-anteyarl aynteyel anayntiley-angker.

¹ Ayeng Paul, Jesus Christ-kenh warrkenh. Atha pip nhenh arrekantherr-warl thwenek, Akngeyel-anem ayenh rlwanek, angkakert ikwerrenh anetyek. Rantey arripemarl ayenh thwenek, angka mwerr-angker ikwerrenh akalty-anthetyek.

² Awank-akerr Akngeyel arrwekeleny-rnem ilek, angka ikwerrenh-angkwarr, artwa angkakert rernem angka renh ingkwernek pip-warl. Akngey-kenh angka impen aynteyel. ³ Angka mwerr-angker nhenh Akngey-kenh alerikw. Ra arrwekeleny David-kenh arripemarl ahern-areny. ⁴ Ra Akngey-kenh rlterrk-akert aneyel, irrerl-areny-kenh. Alakenh ra akemirrek ipmepenh Itnweng Rlwartel anwekantherr arerner. Jesus Christ ranem atyetyart ilkwa anwekantherrenh aneyel.

⁵ Jesus-el ayenh angkakert Akngey-kenh mwerr arntarnt-arek. Ra anwenhantherr rlwanek, angka ikwerrenh akalty-anthetyek. Ra anwenhantherr arerner, anwantherr ingkerrenh Jew-weny-rnem akalty-anthetyek apmer arpanenhek, rernem Jesus-kenh-angkwarr arraty apenterl-ayntetyek, renh tnaketyek. ⁶ Ranem arrenhantherr rlwanek, arrantherr ikwerrenh-rnem anayntetyek, Jesus-kenh-rnem ingkerr. ⁷ Atha pip nhenh thwenek, arrekantherr-warl Rome-areny-rnem-warl. Akngey anwekantherrenh Akngey arrekantherr inkwerelheyel. Ranem arrenhantherr rlwanek, arrantherr ikwerrenh-rnem anayntetyek. Ingkart Akngey, Ingkart Jesus Christ arrekantherr inkwerelheyel.

Paul ilelheyel

⁸ Arrwekel-antey ayeng Akngeyel inkwerelheyel, Jesus Christ-angkwarr, arrekantherr ingkerrenhek. Apmer arpanenhen rernem angkerreyel, arrantherrarl Jesus renh tnakek.

⁹⁻¹⁰ Ayeng intem-antey Akngeyel warrkirreyel, angka Akngey-kenh alerikw akalty-anthetyel. Akngeyan akalty, ayeng arraty angkeyel. Ayeng arrekantherr iylpangkeyel iylpelirrey-angenh, Akngey renh ayernemel. Ayeng arrekantherr-warl alhetyek-aneke. Ayeng apetyem, Akngey ilkelhentyarlant. ¹¹⁻¹² Ayeng ilkelheyel, arrekantherr-warl alhetyek, atha arrenhantherr rlterrkiletiek, arrantherr arraty-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek. Alakenh-anyem anwantherr rlterrkilerrerl-ayntetyek, ikwerrenh-angkwarr arraty apenterl-ayntetyek

¹³ Atyenh-rnemay, ayeng arrekantherr-warl alhetyek-arrpantey, ywarn-antey. Akngey atyeng arrkngert angkek. Ayeng ilkelheyl, atha Rome-areny-rnem Jesus-warl atnwen-hetyek, atha Jew-weny ingwer-rnem Jesus-warl atnwenhek-apeny, apmer arrpanehk. ¹⁴ Iterl-aray, atha ingkerrenhek angka mwerr-angker ingkerrenhek iletiek, tyak-rnemek-then, akwerrp-rnem-then akalty-anthetyek, apmwamwam-rnem-then ingkerrenhek akalty-anthetyek, atyenh-angkwarr-antey. ¹⁵ Alakenh ayeng iterrenh angka mwerr renh iletiek, Rome-areny-rnem.

Akngey-kenh-angkwarr arraty anem, angka mwerr-angker renh tnakemel

¹⁶ Ayeng Akngey-kenh angkekety nyerrirrey-angenh. Angka Akngey-kenh-angkwarr anwantherr itethirreman, iteth-kenh apmer-warl alpem, anwantherr renh tnakenty. Jew rernem-tangkwel arrwekel anenh, akalty-anthenh, ingwerel-rnem-anem, apmer arrpanehk-anem. ¹⁷ Angka mwerr-angker alakenh aynteyel, ingwerel Jesus renh tnakenty, ra Akngey-kenh-angkwarr anem. Akngey-kenh angka alakenh aynteyel: "Ingwer Akngeyek awelhenty, ra Akngey-angkwarr arraty aneman, ra iteth intem-antey anayntetyek, Akngey-kenh-angkwarr."

Akngey ahelirreyel ikwer-rnem, rernemarl apmwangkwarr apenteyel

¹⁸ Akngey-kety amentirrenty apmwangkwarr irrem. Intwemelirrenty Akngey-kety ikwer-rnem aynteyel armpemarl, atwetyek. Alakenh ingwer-rnem Akngey-kety arrkngert angkenty, Akngey renh iterl-aretyek, Akngey ikwer-rnem-kety ahelirrem. Ranem renh-rnem atwem. ¹⁹ Ra ikwer-rnem ahelirrem, rernem arraty-angkwarr apentey-angenh-they, rernem ikwer awelhey-angenh-they. Kel rernem iterl-areyel rarl iwerr arratyilek ikwer-rnem. ²⁰ Ran rlterrk ilkwakert aneyel, ahern-then alker-then arppernemel. Alakenh-they ingkerrenhel areyel-anem. Rernem ikwer iterreyel.

²¹ Rernem Akngeyek akalty anem, rernem renh tnakey-angenh, ikwer inkwerelhey-angenh. Rernem ilpertilelhenh, apmwangkwarr. Rernem apatemel anew-aneyel. ²² Rernem tnakelheyel akalty-arrpantey. Rernem akwerrp iterl-arey-angenh. ²³ Rernem Akngey rlterrk inngekety intwemelirrek, rernem apwert-penh ingkerr artwapeny mpwarek, thip-apeny mpwarek, atnwenth-apeny mpwarek, rtnwem-apeny-then mpwarek, ikwerant-anem inkwerelhenh. Rernem arrangkwarr, ahern-areny-kenhant inkwerelhek.

²⁴ Alakenh-anyem Akngeyel renh-rnem menty-anem tyarlewek, rernem ingwer-rnem ikngwetyek angwenhirreyel, ament-warl apmwangkwarr alhetyek. ²⁵ Rernem Akngey-kenh-angkwarr arraty iterl-arey-angenh. Rernem irrtwyerreyelarl ahern-arenyek inkwerelheyel, ampwal apwert-penh arwerl-penh arnwarnekarl. Anwantherr Akngey renhant tnaketyek. Amen.

²⁶ Alakenh-anyem Akngeyel menty-anem tyarlewek, rernem apmwangkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek. Arelh ingwer arelhant-atherr, artwekety arlkarirreyel, iteng-apeny anayntetyek. ²⁷ Artwa ingwer-rnem arelh-kety arlkarirreyel. Artwant-atherr, iteng-atherr-apeny. Rernem apmwangkwarr mpwarenty, Akngeyel renh-rnem atwemarl.

²⁸ Rernem Akngey-kenh-angkwarr-kety arlkarirrenh. Akngeyel renh-rnem menty-anem tyarlewem, rernem apmwangkwarr ikwer-rnem-kenh-angkwarrant apenterl-ayntetyek. ²⁹ Rernem apmwangkwarrant apenteyel, rernem arnkaty. Rernem ingwer-rnem-kety arlkarirreyel. Rernem ingwer-rnem ipmek atwem. Rernem ingwer-rnemek irrtwyerl-amperneyel, irrtwyerremel ileyel. Rernem ingwer-rnemek irrwernelheyel. Rernem ingwer-rnem iteyel. Rernem ingwer-rnemek angka akngerrileyel irrtwyerremel. ³⁰ Rernem ingwer-rnem aytarrp-ileyel ikwer-rnem tyel-angkerreyel. Rernem ament-warl alheyel, tnakelhemel. Rernem Akngey-kety arlkarirreyel. Rernem ikwer irrpelthirreyel. Rernem ayunikwek-then amikwek-then awelhey-angenh, inkwerelhey-angenh. ³¹ Rernem arwengkirreyel, rernem irrtwyerreyel apek, rernem ingwer-rnemek amperrngirrey-angenh apek, rernem nthakenh ingwerenty amek-arey-angenh. ³² Rernem kel akalty, Akngey angkek-angkwarr-antey, ra apmwangkwarr alheyel-rnem-kety ipmelhem. Rernem apmwangkwarr arternp anerl-anem. Rernem ingwer-rnem rwewileyel apmwangkwarr ingkerr rernem anayntetyek.

2

Akngeyel ingkerrenh akngakeyenh arraty

¹ Ntwa ingwer-rnem aytarrp-ilenty, nga apmwelhilemarl. Akngeyel areyel, ntwarl ilek-ilek mpwareyel apmwangkwarr apenteyel. Nga aytarrp ilelhem ament. Akngey-kenh-angkwarr arratyirretyek-arrpantey. ² Akngeyel apmelerr-angkwarr atwem, ingwerentyel apmwangkwarr mpwarenty. Arraty-angkwarr alakenh. ³ Ntwa iterl-areyel

Akngeyel apmwarnemant atwenty-arrpantey. Akngeyel ngenh atwem arrpemar, ntwa apmwa mpwarenty. ⁴ Nga apek iterreyel, Akngeyel ngenh arntarnt-arenty-arrpantey. Akngey ngkweng mwerr lwewarrnelhem, nga ikwer-warl angkepirretyek.

⁵ Nga apek apmwekety angkepirrey-angenh, Akngeyek mwanteyel awelhey-angenh, Akngeyel ngenh atwemar, arlta ikwerenhel. Ingkerrenhel renh iterl-areyenh, angka ikweren, arlta ingkarl aynteyel. ⁶⁻⁷ Arlta ingkern ikwerenhel, ra ingkerrenh ilek-ilek mwerr-angker antheyenh, rernemar ikweren-angkwarr apentenh. Mwerr-angkwarr apententy, ran iterreyel intem-antey anayntetyek. Akngeyel renh itethileyenh arrpemar, arlta ingkernel. ⁸⁻⁹ Ingkart-kety intwemelirreyel, ament-angkwarr alheyel-rnem, ranem renh-rnem ingkerrenh atwem, Jew-rnem-tangkwel, Jew-weny-rnem-then. Akngeyel renh-rnem arntety antheyenh. ¹⁰ Mwerr-angkwarr apenteyel-rnem, Akngeyel mwerr anayntem ikwer-rnem-itwel, ikwer-rnem inkwerelheyenh, Jew mwerr-rnem arrwekel-antey, Jew-weny-rnem-then. ¹¹ Akngeyel-anem ingkerrenh-antey akngakeyenh arlta-angkwarr, Jew-rnem-then Jew-weny-rnem-then.

¹²⁻¹³ Jew-weny-rnem Akngey-kenh angka arrwekelenyek akwerr-rnem, ament-warl alheyel-rnem, Akngeyel renh-rnem ywerrelhileyenh. Jew ingwer-rnem arwarl awelhenh-rnem, rernem Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apentey-angenh, Akngeyel renh-rnem atwem angka arrwekelenyar, aynteyel-angkwarr ikwer-rnem. Ingwer-rnem Akngey-kenh-angkwarr arlta-antey anenh-rnemant, Akngeyel renh-rnem arlta-antey.

¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Jew-weny-rnem Akngey-kenh angka apentey-angenh-antey, angka Moses-elarl arrennek-angkwarr. Rernem angka arrwekeleny ikwer-rnem-kenhant apenteyel. Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny iterl-arenh, akwerrngelant atnyenenh. Akngeyel renh-rnem iypangkelhilenh, rernem iterretyek, nthenh-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek, apmwangkwarr apek, mwerr-angkwarr apek. ¹⁶ Arlta ingkernel, Akngeyel ingwem Jesus Christ arrenneyenh, arlta ingkerrenh akngaketyek, nthakenharl rernem iterreyel-angkwarr. Rernem irryertewelhey-angenh, Akngeyel areyelarl-kety. Alakenh-anyem angka mwerr-angker athan iley.

Jew-rnemel angka Akngey-kenh arrwekeleny-angkwarr ywarn apenteyel

¹⁷⁻¹⁸ Alakenh aynteyel Jew-rnemek, arrantherr Akngey-kenh-rnem akwel, Akngey-kenh angkek akalty-arrpantey, arlta-angkwarr apenteyel-arrpantey. ¹⁹ Arrantherr Jew-rnem tnakelheyel arrantherr ingkerrenh mwerr-angkwarr akalty-antheyel, atnwenheyel renh-rnem, ingwernerntel aneyel-apeny-rnem, rernem angkepirretyek. ²⁰ Arrantherr Jew-rnem tnakelheyel arrantherr akwerr-rnem akalty-antheyel-arrpantey, angka arrwekeleny-angkwarr atnyenetyek. Arrantherr tnakelheyel, arrantherr Angka Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apenterl-anenty-arrpantey.

²¹ Arrantherr ingwer-rnem akaltyilem, arrantherr ament akaltyirrey-angenh arrpemar. Arrantherr ingwer-rnem ilem, anyelkel iney-angenh anetyek. Arrantherr anyelkelarl ineyel. ²² Arrantherr ingwer-rnem akaltyilem, ingwer-kenh mpweny ikngwey-angenh anetyek. Arrantherr ingwer-kenh mpweny ikngwem arrpemar. Mpwarekarl-penh ingkart-arrpantey-rnem-kety apmwarnem arrantherr ipmelhetyek-arrpantey arkernelheyel ywarn. Arrantherr anyelkel ineyel-antey. ²³⁻²⁴ Arrantherr tnakelheyel arrantherr Akngey-kenh arrwekeleny-angkwarr apenterl-anenty-arrpantey. Arrantherr Akngey-kenh arrwekeleny-angkwarr apmwehileyel. Angka Akngey-kenh arrwekeleny aynteyel: "Jew-rnem arrantherr apmwangkwarr apenteyelarl-kety, alakenh-anyem apmer ingwer-areny-rnem Akngeyek irrpelthirreyel."

²⁵ Artwa mpwarenty, mwerrarl artwekenh-angkwarr. Angka impen nhanyem angka arrwekeleny-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek. Angka arrwekeleny renh apentey-areny, ikwer inkwerelhemel. Arrantherr Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apmwehileyel, arrantherr arrangwarl, ikwerety intwemelirrem. ²⁶⁻²⁷ Artwa Jew-weny ikwer-rnem-kenh-angkwarr artwirrey-angenh arrangkw, rap Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apententy, rap arlta-angkwarr anem, Jew arlta-angkwarr aneyel-rnem-apeny. Akngeyel renh-rnem mwerr antwey, Jew artwernemel Akngey-kenh angka arlta-antey apenteyel-apeny. Jew-weny-rnemel arrenhantherr ayntarrp-ilem, arrantherr Akngey-kenh angka innga apentey-angenh-they.

²⁸ Rernem Akngey-kenh-angkwarr arlta-antey apententy, rernem Jew-kenh-angkwarr arlta-antey apentem-apeny. Jew ingwer-rnem angath-antey apenteyel, arrangkw, arlta innga apentey-angenh. ²⁹ Ingwerel-rnem apenteyel Jew-rnem innga apenteyel-apeny. Itnweng Rlwartel renh-rnem akalty-anthek, Moses-kenh-angkwarr-weny. Akngey ranem ikwer-rnem inkwerelhem arrpemar, ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarr-weny.

3

¹ Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apenteyelel, mwerr apek aynteyel artwa mpwaretyek Jew-kenh-angkwarr? Akngey-kenh-angkwarr Jew-rnem mwerr-ayteng aneyel? ² Ikwer-rnem-tangkwelel Akngeyel angka ikwerenh arrernek, rernem apenterl-ayntetyek.

³ Jew ingwer-rnemel arraty-angkwarr apentey-angenh. Akngey-kenh-angkwarr anwantherr menty-anem ipmelhey-angenh, rernem ipmelhek-apeny. Akngeyel angka arrwekel arrernek, nthakenh iparey-angenh. ⁴ Arrangkwl! Ingwerenty irrtwyerrenty, Akngey-kenh angkekety intwemelirrey-angenh. Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny alakenh aynteyel: "Akngey-kenh angka arraty innga, nthakenh ingwerentyel court-warl arrerney-angenh." ⁵⁻⁶ Jew-rnemel apmwangkwarr apententy, arraty Akngeyel renh-rnem atweyenh. Ingwerel-rnem renh-rnem areyenh, rernemar! Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apmwelhilek. Rernem iterl-arem-anem, Akngey arraty inngarl. Arraty ahern-areny-rnem atweyenh? Mwerr Akngeyel apek renh-rnem tyarlewetyek apmwangkwarr? Arrangkwl innga. Arraty-angkwarr ra Jew-rnem anwenhantherr akngakeyenh, anwantherr ingkerrenh apmwelhilek-kety.

⁷ Jew ingwer-rnem angkek, ayeng Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apmwelhilenty, rernem Akngey renh iterl-arem-anem arraty inngarl. Akngeyel apek ayenh menty atwey-angenh. Mwerr alakenh? ⁸ Ingwer-rnemel ayenh ayntarrp-ilek, ayeng alakenh rwewilerrenty-arrpantey. Ayeng nthakenh Akngey-angkwarr arratyirrey-angenh-arrpantey. Akngeyel renh-rnem atweyenh.

Ahern-areny-rnemel arraty-angkwarr apentey-angenh

⁹ Jew-rnem anwantherr apek mwerr-ayteng ingwer-rnem-angkwarr, anwantherr angka Akngey-kenh-akerting? Arrangkwl. Anwantherr apmwakert ingkerrenh aneyel, Jew-rnem-then Jew-weny-rnem-then. ¹⁰ Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny alakenh aynteyel: "Nthakenh anyent apek Akngey-angkwarr amentel arratyirrey-angenh. Rernem arratyirretyek-arrpantey arrkernelhenh ywarn. ¹¹ Rernem Akngey renh iterl-arey-angenh. Arraty-angkwarr apentetyek arrkernelhey-angenh. ¹² Rernem intwemelirrek Akngey-kety, ingkerrenh-antey. Rernem apmwangkwarr apenteyel, ingkerrenhel. ¹³ Rernem arrakertel apmwel-areh ileyel. Rernem irrtwyerremel ileyel. ¹⁴ Rernem apmwilem, ilterl-anemel. ¹⁵ Rernem ingwer-rnem atwetyek arrkernelheyel. ¹⁶ Rernem irrwerrelheyel, rwewilirreyel. ¹⁷ Rernem tnhwerant-arey irrentirreyel ingwer-rnem-itwek. ¹⁸ Rernem Akngeyey iterrey-angenh arrangkwl, amentewarl." Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny aynteyel. ¹⁹ Alakenh Akngeyel angka arrwekeleny arrernek, Jew-rnemek, rernem iterretyek ikwer. Arraty-arrpantey tnakelhemarl-kety, anwantherr ahern-areny-rnem iterl-aretyek, rernemar! apmwangkwarr ingkerrenh alhenh. ²⁰ Anentey apek nthakenh Akngey-angkwarr arratyirrey-angenh, angka arrwekeleny-angkwarrant apententy. Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny-angkwarr, rernem iterl-arenhem rernem apmwakert-antey aneyel.

Akngeyel ileyel ingkerrenh ikwerenh-angkwarr arratyirretyek, rernem Jesus renh tnakenty

²¹ Aley alakenh anwantherr arratyirretyek Akngey-kenh-angkwarr. Alakenh angka arrwekeleny aynteyel. Alakenh Akngeyel arrernek ikwerenh-angkwarrant, Moses-kenh-weny-angkwarrant. ²² Rernem Jesus Christ tnakenty, rernem Akngey-angkwarr arraty anem, Jew-rnem-then Jew-weny-rnem-then ingkerrenh-antey. ²³⁻²⁴ Ingkerrenh nthakenh Akngey-kenh-angkwarr arraty aney-angenh ament, Akngey irrwerl-areny iterl-arey-angenh, rarl riterrk innga aneyel. Akngeyel iwerr anwekantherr mpwarek Jesus Christ-angkwarr. Ra ingkerrenhek katy ilwek, ra renh-rnem anyentelhilek Akngey-warl, rernem Akngey-kenh-angkwarr arraty anayntetyek, alyelk. ²⁵⁻²⁶ Awank-akerr arrwekeleny-rnem antwenh-tangkwelel atwenh, aker tyenkerr arrerretyeyek, rernem Akngey-angkwarr arratyirretyek. Alakenh Akngeyel Christ renh antheke, rernem ipmek atwetyek, ingkerrenhek katy ilwetyek, tyenkerr-apeny, ingkerrenhel. Akngey ra ingkerrenhek lwewarrelhel, ra arraty innga aneyel. Rernem renh tnakenty, Akngeyel renh-rnem ayntarrp-iley-angenh, alyelk-apeny rernem anayntetyek. Apmwangkwarr alhenh-rnem ra ahern-areny menty tyarlewek, ywerrelhilemel atwey-angenh. Christ ra ingkerrenhek katy ilwek, rernem arraty ingkerrenh anayntetyek. Ranem ikwerenh-angkwarr arratyilek, rernem mwerr-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek. Rernem arraty-angkwarr anem, rernem Jesus renh apententy.

²⁷⁻²⁸ Alakenh-they ingkerrenhel nthakenh arraty-arrpantey tnakelhey-angenh, Jesus-ant tnakem. Angka arrwekeleny-angkwarr apententy nthakenh arratyirrey-angenh Akngey-kenh-angkwarr. Anwantherr akalty, anwantherr Jesus renh tnakenty anwantherr Akngey-kenh-angkwarr arraty aneyel. Angka arrwekeleny arrangkwl.

²⁹ Akngey ranem ingkerrenhek aneyel, Jew-rnemek-then, artwa Jew-weny-rnemek-then. ³⁰ Rernem Jesus renh tnakenty, Akngeyel renh-rnem arraty antwem, Jew-rnem-then, Jew-weny-rnem-then. ³¹ Anwantherr Jesus renh tnakeyel, anwantherrap angka arrwekeleny-kety ipmelhey-angenh. Arrangkw, aleth-antey iterl-areyel Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek.

4

Akngeyel Abraham artwa arraty innga arek, rarl Akngeyek awelhenh

¹ Atha angka Abraham-akert ileyel, rarl arrwekeleny anwekantherrenh ahern-areny-kenh, ra arratyirrek Akngey-kenh-angkwarr. ² Abraham ament arratyirrey-angenh, tnakelhey-angenh, ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarr. Akngey-kenh ament arrpemar aynteyel, ³ Akngey-kenh pipel aynteyel: "Akngeyel Abraham artwa arraty innga arek, rarl Akngeyek awelhenh."

⁴ Ingwerenty warrkirrentyan atyetyartek, rap renh man anthem warrk-penhant, rarl ikwer warrkirrek. Mareny weth-ikwer, man anthetyek. ⁵ Akngey-kenh-angkwarr aynteyel ingwer-antey, ament arrpemar. Ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarr aynteyel warrk-angkwarr. Akngeyel anwenhantherr atnyenem arwa alhewerarl. Ahern-areny-rnemel Akngey renh tnakenty, Akngeyel renh-rnem arraty areyel. Anwantherr ywarn-antey arratyirreyek arrkernelheyl ahern-areny-angkwarr. Akngeyelant ahern-areny apmwamwam irrpelthel arratyileyl, renh tnakentyelant. ⁶ Akngey-kenh pipel aynteyel arrpemar, David angek arrpemar. Apmwakert-antey aneyel-rnem, amentewarl alheyl-rnem, aleyan Akngeyel apmwa ikwer-rnem-kety iwem, renh-rnem apmwa antwey-angenh. Rernem ywarn arrkernelheyl arratyirreyek ikwer-rnem-kenh-angkwarrant, rernem Akngey tnaketyek. Akngeyel renh-rnem arratyant areyel, ikwerenh-angkwarrant. ⁷ "Rernem irrknerney-anem aneyel. ⁸ Ingkartel nthwekern renh apmwa antwey-angenh. Ra irrknerney-anem aneyel."

⁹ Nthakenh? Jew-kenh-angkwarr apenteyel-rnemek ilkelheyl? Arrangkw. Ra ingkerrenhek ilkelheyl artwekenh-angkwarr apenteyel-rnemek, artweweny-rnemek-then, ingkerrenhek ra ilkelheyl. Akngeyel Abraham renh arraty arek, rarl ikwer awelhenh. ¹⁰⁻¹¹ Ilenger Akngeyel Abraham renh alakenh ilek? Arrwekel-antey Abraham ra Akngey tnakenh. Ikwer-penh ingkern-anem ra arwa artwirrek. Akngeyel angka arrernek ikwer, iylpangelhiletiek, angka ikwerenh arlpimpil-ayntetyek apmer arrpanenh-warl, ingwer-rnem-warl, rernem Akngey-kenh-angkwarr arratyirreyek arrpemar. ¹² Abraham arrwekel anenh, ingkerrenhek, rernemar Akngeyek awelheyl, Abraham Akngeyek arrwekel awelhenh-apeny, Abraham ra arrwekel anenh-apeny arrpemar artwirrey-angenh-antey. Ra Akngey tnakenh, ingkern-areny-rnem rernem tnakayntetyek apenterl-ayntetyek ikwerenh-angkwarr-antey.

¹³ Abraham Akngeyek awelhenh, arratyirreynek Akngey-kenh-angkwarr. Alakenh-anyem Akngeyel renh alhelek ikwerenh-rnem akngerram-akngerriletiek, apmer arrpanenh-warl arlperrtyirreyek. Jew-rnem-kenh-angkwarr arrangkwarl, ament arrpemar ayntenh, ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarr-apenyarl. ¹⁴ Anantherr Jew-kenh-angkwarr apententy, anwantherr Akngey-kenh angekety amentirrem, anwantherr arrangkwarl, renty ipmem.

¹⁵ Akngeyel arntety anthem apmwangkwarr apententyan. Akwerrp-rnem, angka arrwekeleny iterl-arey-angenh rernem nthakenh Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apmwelhiley-angenh. ¹⁶ Ingkerrenh akarirrem Akngey-warl, rernem Jesus renh tnakenty, Moses-kenh-rnem-then ingkerrenh ingwer-rnem-then. Rernem Akngeyek awelheyl, Abraham rarl Akngeyek awelhenh-apeny. Akngeyel iwerr mpwarek ikwer-rnem arrpemar, ingkerrenhel anyent-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek, Abraham-kenh-rnem arrpemar, Abraham-kenh-angkwarr apenteyel arrpemar. ¹⁷ Akngey-kenh angka alakenh aynteyel: "Akngeyel Abraham renh alhelek, ikwerenh-rnem akngerram-akngerriletiek, rernem apmer arrpanenh-warl arlpimpirr-ayntetyek." Akngeyel Abraham renh alhelek, rarl ikwer awelhek. Akngey rey-antey ingkerrenharl ra arrpmernek, ilek-ilek, ipmepenh itethiley-anger.

¹⁸⁻²⁰ Arleng-alenty Abraham ampek mpwelhenh ywarn-antey, ipantey, renh-atherr anthetyek. Ra artwamp innganem irrek, aherrety 100-anem, apekap-anem irrek, Sarah-then-antey. Abraham Akngeyek irrpelthirrey-angenh, mwerr Akngeyek awelhenh, rarl renh arrwekel ilek. Ra Akngey tnaek innga. ²¹ Ra Akngey renh tnakenh innga, Akngey rarl rlterrkarl anenh. ²² Alakenh-anyem Abraham renh Akngeyel ilek, "Nga atyeng-angkwarr arraty aneyel." ²³ Akngeyel angka artwa anyentekant arrerney-angenh, angka arrernek ingkerrenhek. ²⁴ Angka anwekantherr ingkerrenhek aynteyel. Akngeyel

Jesus ipmepenh akemelhilek. Anwantherr renh tnakenty Akngeyel anwenhantherr illem arrpemar, "Nga atyeng-angkwarr arrayt aneyel."²⁵ Akngeyel Jesus renh thwenek, rernem renh menty ipmek atwetyek. Ra katy anthelhek, ra apmwa anwekantherrety iwetyek. Akngeyel renh itethilek, anwantherr Akngey-angkwarr arrayt anayntetyek.

5

Akngeyel renh-rnem ileyel, "Arrantherr atyeng-angkwarr arrayt aneyel"

¹⁻² Anwantherr Jesus renh tnakenty, anwantherr Akngey-angkwarr arrayt aneman. Akngeyel anwenhantherr atnyenem Jesus Christ-angkwarr, Ingkart anwekantherrenh. Anwantherr mwerrant-arey ingkerrenh aneyew. Anwantherr inkwerelhemel mpwelheyl Akngey ikwer, rarl anwekantherr iwerr mpwarek. Ra apey-alpeyenh rlterrk ilkwakert apmer mwerr-angker-warl akngeynetyek. ³⁻⁴ Ingwer-rnemel anwenhantherr ilperitetyek arrkernelheyl. Rernem irrwerneyel. Anwantherr mpwelheyl inkwerelhemel Akngey ikwerant, anwantherr rlterrk anayntem. Akngeyel anwenhantherr rlterrkilem. ⁵ Anwantherr ywarn mpwelhey-angenh arrangk. Akngeyel Itnweng Rlwart impen anwekantherr-warl thwenek. Ikwer-penh iterl-areyel-anem, Akngey anwekantherr ilkelheyl.

⁶ Anwantherr apmwangkwarr alhenharl, anwantherr apatemel anenh, Akngey iterl-arey-angenh. Jesus katy ilwek apmwernem ingkerrenhek, anwenhantherr itethiletyek, arlta arrayt anyent ikwerel-antey. ⁷ Ahern-areny kel nthakenh ingwerek katy ilwey-angenh, artwa mwerrek apek. ⁸ Akngey-kenh-angkwarr ingwer-antey ament arrpemar. Akngey ingkerrenhek ilkelheyl, awank-antey, anwantherr apatemel anwenanenh, apmwangkwarr alhenh-angkwarr Christ ingkerrenhek katy ilwek anwekantherr ingkerrenhek apmwangkwarr anenh-rnemek.

⁹ Jesus-kenh arrkngel anwenhantherr irrarkemel arraytilek, anwantherr arrayt Akngey-kenh-angkwarr aneman. Akngeyel anwenhantherr nthakenh atwey-angenh. ¹⁰ Arrwekel anwantherr amentewarl alhenh, Akngey iterl-arey-angenh, Akngey-kety arlkarirrenh, artwa apmwernem. Aley-anem anwantherr Akngey-kenh-rnem-anem. Alerikw ikwerenh anwekantherr katy ilwek. Rap itethirrek-anem, ra anwenhantherr itethiletyek arrpemar. ¹¹ Anwantherr Akngey inkwerelhetyek, rarl Ingkart Jesus Christ thwenek, ingkerrenh Akngey-angkwarr pweytilek, anwantherr ikwerenh-rnem anetyek.

Adam-then Christ-then

¹² Artwa arrwekeleny Adam alakenh apmwelhilek. Ranem ilwek. Ingkern-penh-rnem alakenh apmwelhilem arrpemar. Rernem ilwem arrpemar. ¹³ Akngeyel angka 10 Moses renh anthey-angenh-antey. Artwa arrwekeleny-rnem apmwelhilek, rernem iterl-arey-angenh anenh akwerrp. Alakenh-kety Akngeyel renh-rnem apmwa antwey-angenh. ¹⁴ Arrwekeleny rernem kel-antey ilwek ingkerrenh. Adam-kenh anenh-rnem rernem ingkerrenh ilwek apmwakert, Moses-ek-atwety. Apalarl anenh-rnem rernem ingkerrenh ilwek. Adam-tangkwek arrwekeleny anenh, Jesus apetyetyek-alenty. Artwa arrwekeleny Adam ra iwerr apmwa mpwarek. Artwa ingwer ingkern-theyarl apetyek, ra iwerr mwerr anwekantherr mpwarek.

¹⁵⁻¹⁶ Artwa ratherr amentant atherr. Adam Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apmwelhilek. Ingkerrenh ilwek. Ra arrwekel iwerr mpwarek anwekantherr, aleyarl aynteyel-antey. Jesus Christ ranem apetyek mwerr-angker mpwaretyek. Artwa anyent-angkwarr ra apmwa ingkerrenh-they iwey-angker. Anwantherr arraytirretyek ikwerenh-angkwarr, rarl iwerr mwerr-angker mpwarek anwekantherr, anwantherr arrayt anetyek Akngey-kenh-angkwarr. ¹⁷ Artwa anyent apmwelhilek-they, ingkern-penh ingkerrenh ilwek. Artwa anyent ingwer-anem apetyek, Jesus Christ-anem. Ra iwerr anwekantherr mpwarek. Akngeyel anwenhantherr ilek, "Arrantherr atyeng-angkwarr arrayt aneyel." Anwantherr intem-antey iteth aneyel.

¹⁸ Artwa anyent apmwelhilek. Ahern-arenyel Adam-kenh-angkwarr apmwangkwarr apentenh. Alakenh arrayt Akngeyel ahern-areny ingkerrenh ipmek atwetyek. Artwa anyent ingwer arrayt-angkwarr apentenh, iwerr mpwaretyek, rernem arraytirretyek, ra apmwa ingkerrenh-kety iwek, rernem iteth intem-antey anayntetyek. ¹⁹ Artwa arrwekeleny anyent Akngeyek awalhey-angenh. Alakenh-angkwarr rernem apmwangkwarr alhenh. Artwa ingwer Akngeyek awalhenh. Ra iwerr mpwarek ingkerrenhek. Alakenh-angkwarr, ingwer-rnem arraytirreynem mwerr-warl-athek.

²⁰ Akngeyel angka arrwekeleny arrernek, rernem iterl-aretyek, rernemar apmwangkwarr apentenh. Akngeyel iwerr mpwarek ikwer-rnem, renh-rnem arwa alhewer

itethiletyek. ²¹ Apmwangkwarr apentenh rernem ilwek-anem. Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem rernem arratyirrek, rernem intem-antey iteth anayntetyek. Alakenh-anyem Akngeyel arrernek ikwer-rnem, Jesus Christ Ingkart anwekantherrenh alakenh arrernek ingkerrenhek.

6

Anwantherr itethirretyek Christ-angkwarr; apmwangkwarr alhey-angenh

¹ Ingwer-rnem iterreyel apmwangkwarr apentetyek, apmwekety rernem angkepirrenty mwerrarl Akngey ikwer-rnem inkwerelhetyek-arrpantey, rernem angkepirrentyekan. Alakenh rernem apmwangkwarr apenteyel aleth, "Alerl ayeng angkepirretyek wenh!" ² Alakenh anwantherr iterrey-angenh arrangkw! Kel anwantherr apmwekety ipmelhek, nthakenh anwantherr apmwangkwarr alhey-angenh. ³ Anwantherr baptise inemel, anwantherr ingkerrenh Jesus-warl-anem anyentirrek. Anwantherr baptise irrenty anwantherr Jesus-angkwarr aypeman, rarl anwekantherr ilwek. Ra ahern nhenh iwerl-alhek, anwantherr apmwa ahern-areny iwerl-alhek arrpemar, renharl apentenh-rnemel. ⁴⁻⁵ Jesus awengel ayntek, arlka lyerteny-anem itethirrek. Baptise-angkwarr Jesus-el anwenhantherr anyentelhilem ikwerenh-warl. Anwantherr lyerteny-anem irreyenh arrpemar. Akngeyel Jesus renh irrpelthel itethilek anwantherr itethirretyek ikwerenh-angkwarr arrpemar. Alakenh-they Akngeyel anwenhantherr-anem akwentilelheyenh, arlka lyerteny-akert Jesus akemirrek-apeny. ⁶ Jesus anwekantherr katy ilwek, apmwa anwekantherrty iwetyek. Akngeyel apmwa ywerrelhilek. Anwantherr apmwekety ipmelhey-areny, ikwerenh-angkwarrant apentemel. Anwantherr ahern-areny apmwamwam apentey-angenh arrangkw. ⁷ Jesus rarl ilwek-apeny, anwantherr apmwekety ipmelhek arrpemar, apmwangkwarr apentekerr.

⁸ Jesus rarl ywerrek-apeny, anwantherr ywerrem arrpemar. Anwantherr iteth aneyel ikwer-angkwarr. Jesus rarl itethirrek-apeny, anwantherr itethirrem arrpemar. ⁹ Akngeyel Christ renh ipmepenh itethilek, rarl anwenhantherr ipmepenh itethileyenh arrpemar. ¹⁰ Ra ilwek anyent-inger-antey. Ra intem iteth anem, Ingkart Akngey ikwer-itwek. ¹¹ Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem arrantherr iteth intem-antey aneyenh arrpemar. Arrantherr anyentirrek Akngey-warl. Jesus-el Christ iwerr mpwarek.

¹² Arrantherr iterretyek mwantye. Arrekantherrenh-angkwarr amentewarl alhey-angenh, apmwangkwarr alhey-angenh. ¹³ Arlka apmwangkwarr anthelhey-alhey, Rant arrenhantherr itethilek, arrewaly ayntenh-penhan. Akngey-kenh-angkwarrant anthelhetyek menty, mwerr-angkwarr-ayteng, itethilenh-ilenh impen-angkwarr-antey, arraty-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek. ¹⁴ Akngeyel iwerr mpwarek. Angka Akngey-kenh-angkwarrant apenterl-ayntetyek, impen-angkwarr nthakenh apmwelhiley-angenh. Jew-kenh arwkekely-angkwarr angath-anteyarl arrangkwarl, nthakenh Akngey-angkwarr arratyirrey-angenh ikwer-angkwarr.

¹⁵ Akngeyel iwerr lyerteny anwekantherr mpwarek, Jesus-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek. Ingwer-rnem iterreyel angka arwkekely Moses-kenh ikwerety amentirretyek, alakenh rernem amentewarl alhem. Arrangkw innga, anwantherr alakenh iterrey-angenh. Nthakenh anwantherr apmwel-areth mpwarey-angenh, mwerr-angkwarr anayntetyek. ¹⁶ Arrantherr arlka apmwek anthelhenty, arrantherr apmwakert-antey ilweman, apmwa atyetyart arrekantherrenh anem. Arrantherr Ingkart arlka anthelhenty, arrantherr Ingkart-kenh-angkwarr arraty anem. ¹⁷ Ayeng Akngey inkwerelheyl, arrantherrarl ikwer-warl angkepirrek. Awank-akerr arrantherr apmwangkwarrant apentenh, apmwek anthelhemel. Aley arrantherr Akngey-kenh angka apenteyel, angka innga renh arrenhantherr akalty-anthek, renhant apenterl-ayntetyek. ¹⁸ Alakenh-they arrantherr Akngey-kenh ingkerrenh-anem ikwerenhant-anem apenterl-ayntetyek warrkenh ikwerenh-rnem aneyel, apmwangkwarr apentey-angenh.

¹⁹ Arrantherrarl ywarn iterreyelarl-kety atha arrenhantherr mwantye-antey ileyl. Awank-akerr arrantherr arlka apmwek anthelhek. Aley arrantherr Akngey-kenh-angkwarr-anem apenteyel, mwerr-angkwarr-ayteng.

²⁰ Awank-akerr arrantherrarl apmwangkwarrant apentenh Akngey awelhey-angenh. ²¹ Lyert arrantherr nyerr-anem irreyel. Apmwangkwarrant apententy, Akngeyel ngenh atwem, ngap ilwem-anem. ²² Lyert anwantherr apmwangkwarr aney-angenh-anem. Akngeyel-anem arrenhantherr rlterrkilettyek, Akngey rant-anem atyetyart arrekantherrenh aneyel. Arrantherr warrkenh ikwerenh. Ra arrenhantherr ayerrpileyenh, iteth intem-antey aneyenh. Ranem arrenhantherr itethileyenh. ²³ Apmwangkwarr apententy, rap kel ilwem apmwakert-antey. Akngeyel arrernek, ingkerrenh iteth atnyenetyek. Alakenh-anyem anwekantherr iwerr mpwarek. Ingkart

anwekantherrenh Jesus Christ renh apentey, anwantherr iteth aneman, ikwerenh-angkwarr anyentirrem.

7

Angka arrwekeleny apenteyek ilwetyek-atwety

¹ Atyenh-rnemay, arrantherr ingkerr kel akalty, ahern-arenyel angka arrwekeleny apenteyek ilwetyek-atwety, itetharl aneyel-rnemek. Ipmernemek arrangkwarl. ² Artwa ra iteth aneyel-antey, anew ikwerenh kel aneyel ikwer-itwek. Artwa ilwenty, arelh ra kel menty-anem ament-anem anem. ³ Arelh ra anew ingwer ikngwenty, artwa ra iteth-antey aneyel-angkwarr, ra apmwelhilem. Artwa ikwerenh ilwek-kety, ra kel ingwer-itwek itengirreyek. Nthakenh ingwerentyel renh ayntarrp-iley-angenh. Arelh ipmelhem-anem. Alakenh-anyem ahern-arenyel angka arrwekeleny apenteyek ilwetyek-atwety, itetharl aneyel-rnemek. Ipmernemek arrangkwarl. Ahern-areny itetharl aneyel-rnemek angka arrwekeleny aynteyek.

⁴ Lyertyeny-angkwarr apenteyek Christ-kenh-angkwarr anwantherr itethirreyek. Atyenh-rnem, arrantherr itethirrey-angenh angka arrwekeleny-angkwarrant, alakenh-anyem anyentirrek Jesus Christ-warl, angka ingwer renhant-anem apenteyek, Christ-kenh. Akngeyel renh ipmepenh akemelhilek, anwantherr renh apenteyek, arraty Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apenteyek. ⁵ Anwantherr ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarrant apenteh, alakenh anwantherr Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny-angkwarrant apmwelhilek. Akngeyel anwenhantherr tyatyemilek. ⁶ Aley Akngeyel anwenhantherr tyatyemiley-angenh. Anwantherr Akngey-angkwarrant-anem apenteyek. Akngeyel anwenhantherr ayntarrp-iley-angenh. Itnweng Akngey-kenhel anwenhantherr lyertyeny-ilem. Angka arrwekeleny-angkwarr arrangkwarl, ikwerenh-angkwarrant anwantherr apenterl-aynteyek, Itnweng-angkwarrant.

Anwantherr iterl-arelheyl angka arrwekeleny-angkwarr; anwantherr apmwakert aneyel.

⁷ Angka arrwekeleny apmwa apek? Arrangkwa ingga! Ayeng akwerrp ananekerr, ayeng Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny-angkwarrant akaltyirrek, impeneky-antey, Angka alakenh aynteyek: “Nga iterrey-angenh ingwerenty-kenh ampwal anyelkel inetek.” Kel angka iterl-arek atha. ⁸⁻⁹ Ayeng artwa apmwantey aneyel. Alakenh ayeng ywarn arrkernelnhenh, Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny-angkwarr apenteyek. Angka arrwekeleny-wenyankel ayeng mwerr-arrpantey anenh. Ayeng angka arrwekelenyek akwerrp, mwerrarl ayeng anenh. Ikwer-penh angka atha awek-penh, ywarn ayeng arratyirreyek arrkernelnhenh, ayeng iterl-arelhek-anem ayeng apmwangkwarr-tangkwel anenh. ¹⁰ Ayeng itethirrey-angenh angka arrwekeleny-angkwarr. Angka arrwekeleny-angkwarr ayeng ywarnarl arrkernelnhenh. ¹¹ Angka arrwekeleny awek-penh, ayeng apmwangkwarr anenh, Akngeyek irrpelthirrenh, iteth-warl-athek apentey-angenh. ¹² Angka arrwekeleny impen-antey. Angka arrwekeleny ingkerr impen, mwerr-ayteng. Akngeyel anwantherr arrernek, arraty-ayteng anwantherr apenteyek.

¹³ Angka arrwekeleny mwerrrel ayenh apmwiley-angenh. Arrangkwa ingga! Angka ingkerrenh-angkwarr atha iterl-arelhek-anem, “Ayeng apmwanteyarl aneyel, angka Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apentey, ilwey-angenh-ayteng.” Apmwangkwarr ingkerrenh aneyelek arwa angka nhenh anaynteyek.

¹⁴ Angka arrwekeleny irrwerl-areny-kenh. Ayeng artwa ahern-areny apmwamwam. Ayeng apmwakert-antey aneyel, apmwangkwarrant apenteyek. ¹⁵⁻¹⁶ Ayeng ilkelhey-angenh apmwangkwarr apenterl-aynteyek. Ayeng ywarn arrkernelheyl, arraty-angkwarr apenterl-aynteyek-arrpantey. Ayeng ywarn iterreyek. Angka arrwekeleny mwerr atha iterl-areyl. ¹⁷⁻¹⁸ Ayeng ywarn arrkernelheyl mwerr-angkwarr anetyek-arrpantey. Ayeng akalty, arlka ayeng rlterrk-weny, ayeng ywarn-antey mwerr anetyek arrkernelheyl. Ayeng apmwelhileyl-antey. ¹⁹ Arratyirreyek-arrpantey ayeng arrkernelheyl ywarn-antey, athap apmwangkwarrant apenteyek. ²⁰⁻²¹ Apmwa kwenel aneyel, atyengel-arleng. Apmwangkwarr alheyl apmelerr. Aray, ayeng arrkernelheyl mwerr-angkwarr anetyek, ywarn-antey. Ayeng mwerr-angkwarr anetyek ilkelhenty, ayeng apmwekety angkepirtetyek-ane-anem, ywarn-antey. ²² Ayeng Akngey-kenh angkek ingga inkwerelhetyek arrkernelheyl. ²³ Mwerr-angkwarr anetyek arrkernelheyl ayeng, arlka atyenh arrkernelheyl mwerr-angkwarr irretyek-arrpantey anyent-angkwarr, apmwangkwarr apek tnhwerlewerreyek. Atherr-angkwarr apenteyek apmwangkwarr-then-antey. ²⁴ Ayeng nthakenh irreyenh, Akngeyel ayenh ipmek atweyenh ayeng apmwangkwarrant apenterl-anenty. Angwenhel ayenh itethileyenh? ²⁵ Ayeng Akngeyek inkwerelhem, rarl ayenh itethilek, Jesus Christ, Ingkart anwekantherrenh-angkwarr.

Ahern-areny-angkwarr atha mwerr-angkwarr apentetyek-arrpantey iterreyel ayeng apmwelhilem-antey Akngey-kenh-angkwarr.

8

Itnwengel renh-rnem rlterrkileyel

¹ Arrantherr Christ Jesus-angkwarr apententy, Akngeyel arrenhantherr atwey-angenh, awerr-wenyarl arrekanterr mpwelheyen, arlta ingkernel. ² Arrantherr Jesus renh tnakenty, Itnweng Rlwartel arrenhantherr itethilem apmwekety, arrantherr iteth intem-antey aneyen, ipma ayntey-angenh. Nthakenh ayntarrp-iley-angenh angka arrwekeleny-angkwarr. ³ Ahern-areny-rnem amentewarl alhenh, arratyirreyek-arrpantey ywarn-antey angka arrwekeleny-angkwarr amentel. Akngeyel Jesus renh thwenek ahern nhenh-warl, ahern-areny anayntetyek, arlka menty anthehlyek anwekantherr: Ra apmwa antengilek, anwekantherr ingkerrenhek arwerl iylpeyl-atherrel ilwemel. ⁴ Itnweng Rlwart-akertan rernem arternpirreyek, Akngey-kenh-angkwarr rernem ingkerrenhel arraty apentetyek, ament-warl alhey-angenh.

⁵ Ingwer-rnem ahern-arenyek iterreyel, ingwer-rneman Itnweng Rlwart-akertan irrwerl-arenyek iterreyel, apenterl-ayntetyek. ⁶ Anwantherrap ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarr apenterl-anenty, anwantherrap ilwemarl. Itnwengel akwerrng arratyileyel. Anwantherr Itnweng Rlwart-akert anwantherrap iteth aneman, mwerrant-arey anem. ⁷ Apmwangkwarr apenterl-anenty, anwantherrap Akngey-kety amentirremarl. Rernem Akngey-kenh-angkwarr artewentyel iterrey-angenh. ⁸ Anwantherr apmwangkwarr apententy, Akngey-angkwarr arraty aney-angenh. Akngey ranap anwekantherr inkwerelhey-angenharl.

⁹ Ahern-areny-angkwarr ament-warl alhey-angenh. Arrantherr Akngey-kenh Itnweng-akertan mwerr arraty iterreyek. Itnweng Christ aney-angenh, ngap amentewarl iterrerl-anem, apmwangkwarran. Itnweng Christ-kenh-kety amentirreman. ¹⁰ Christ-akert nga iteth aneyen. Akngeyel ngenh inek, arratyilemel, ikwerenh-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek. Arlka kel ilweman, itnweng itetharl aneyel, ntwarl Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apenteyelan. ¹¹ Akngeyel Jesus renh itethilek. Akngey-kenh Itnweng ngkweng-itwel aneyel. Ra itnwengel arlka ahern-areny ngenh akemelhileyen.

¹² Atyenr-nnem, apmwangkwarr apentey-angenh, amentewarl alhey-angenh. ¹³ Ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarrant apenterl-anenty, ngap ilwem intem-anteyarl. Awerr anwantherr anetyek, apmwangkwarr apentey-angenharl. Itnwengel anwenhantherr rlterrkilem, anwantherr iteth anayntetyek. ¹⁴ Itnweng Rlwart-akert-rneman alerikw Akngey-kenh-rnem ingkerr. ¹⁵ Akngeyel itnweng apmwa arrekanterr-warl thweney-angenh. Itnweng ikwerenhel anwenhantherr ater athey-angenh. Itnweng Rlwart-akertelant anwantherr irrwerl-areny renh Akngey akem. Arrangkwarl, arrangkwarl. ¹⁶ Itnwengel anwenhantherr akalty-anthem, anwantherrarl alerikw Akngey-kenh aneyel.

Mwerr-angker anwekantherr mpwelheyel, alker-areny-kenh

¹⁷⁻¹⁸ Ahern nhel apmwangketyarr aynteyneyel. Ahern nhel anwekantherr rlterrk aynteyel, ingwer-inger anwekantherr mwerr-awaty aynteyen. Alakenh-anjem anwantherr artewentyel iterl-arayntetyek. Mwerr-angker anwekantherr mpwelheyel, alker-areny-kenh-angkwarran. Ingkerrenhel areyen Akngey renh, rlterrk ilkwakert. Anwantherr Jesus Christ-itwek aney-alpeyen, apmer mwerr-angker-itwel intem-antey. ¹⁹ Ahern-areny ingkerrenh, Akngeyelarl arppmernek, rernem mpwelheyel Akngey ikwerenhek-rnem, rernem aremirreyen ingkerrenhek, ingkerrenhel renh-rnem iterl-arenyen. ²⁰ Aray, ahern-areny-rnem apmwelhilekarl, Akngeyel ahern nhenh apmwilek awank-akerr. Ahern-areny-rnem apatemel mpwelheyel ikwer, ra ahern nhenh mwerri-leyneyek angkep arppemarl. ²¹ Ahern renh-anem Akngeyel mwerrileyen, ingkerrenhel aketh-antey aretyek, alerikw ikwerenr-nnem mwerr aneyel-apeny.

²²⁻²³ Anwantherr akalty, aley-anjem ingkerrenh ahern-areny apmwakert, ahern-areny arntety irreyel. Anwantherr alerikw ikwerenr-nnem Itnweng ikweren-akert, anwantherr aketh-antey renh areyen, ra anwenhantherr arlka alker-areny-apeny antheyen. ²⁴ Akngeyel anwenhantherr kel itethilek. Anwantherr angetherr arey-angenh-penh, anwantherr mpwelheyel alerl-antey. ²⁵ Anwantherr anngel angetherr arey-angenh, anwantherr arternp ikwer mpwelheyel, ra anwenhantherr mwerrileyek.

²⁶⁻²⁷ Anwantherr rlterrk-wenyarl, anwantherr apateyel, Akngey renh ayerneyek. Itnwengel anwenhantherr rlterrkileyel. Itnweng ra Akngey-warl angkem. Itnwengel anwekantherr katy ayerneyel arraty-angkwarr. Akngeyel anwenhantherr iterl-areyel,

anwantherr iterreyel-angkwarr. Akngeyel anwenhantherr aketh-antey areyel Itnweng-akertan.

²⁸ Akngey ra iwerr mwerr-angker mpwareyel ingkerrenhek, rernemarl renh apenteyelek-rnem. Ra arrernek ikwer-rnem arrwekel. Ingwer-rnemel renh-rnem ilperturey-angenh. ²⁹ Akngeyel arrwekel-antey rlwanek, alerikw ikwerenh-rnem ane-tyek, rernem alerikw ikwerenh anyent arrwekeleny-apeny anetyek. ³⁰ Akngeyel ikwer-rnem arrernek arrwekel, renh-rnem rlwatetyek, rernem ikwerenh anyantetyek. Ranem iwerr mpwarek ikwer-rnem, rernem ikwerenh-angkwarr aylpetyek. Ranem renh-rnem arraty innga arek ikwerenh-angkwarr, ranem renh-rnem rlterrkilek.

³¹ Akngeyel anwenhantherr arntarnt-areyel. Anwantherr kel alakenh ilem. Alakenh-anyem anwantherr iterreyek, Akngey ra anwekantherr-itwel aneyel, ingwerel anwenhantherr ywarn ilperturem. ³² Akngeyel alerikw ikwerenh ayerrpiley-angenh arrangkw. Ra menty antheke, anwekantherr ilwetyek. Alakenh-anyem Akngeyel anwenhantherr intem-antey arntarnt-areyenh irrpelthel. ³³ Akngeyel kel anwenhantherr ayerrpilekarl, ikngwerel anwenhantherr ywarn irrywerremel aytarrp-iley-angenh. Akngeyel anwenhantherr arratyant areyel. ³⁴ Alakenh-they ingwerel anwenhantherr ywarn irrywerremel aytarrp-iley-angenh, Jesus Christ ra anwekantherr kel ilwekarl. Ra arrewaly ayntenh. Akngeyel renh angkep itethilek. Aley ratherr ilkwant-atherr irrwerl-itwek arrwekel mpwelheyl. Ranem intem-antey Akngey ayerneyel, ra anwenhantherr arntarnt-aretyek.

³⁵ Christ ra anwekantherr inkwerelheyl, ingwerel anwenhantherr nthakenh ikwer-they akngakey-angenh. Rernem anwenhantherr ilperturek arrkernelheyl, anwekantherrery rernem arlkarirreyel apek, arntety anthetyek Akngey-kenh-angkwarr alheyl-kety. Christ-el anwenhantherr intem-antey atnyenem arppemarl. Rernem anwenhantherr amern-weny ileyl apek, rernem arnkwa anwekantherrrenh rakem apek, anwenhantherr ipmek atwem apek, rernem anwenhantherr Christ-they akngakey-angenh arrangkw, ra anwekantherr-itwel intem-antey aneyel. ³⁶ Alakenh Akngey-kenh angka aynteyel: "Ngkweng-angkwarr apenteyel-rnemek ingwer-rnem anwekantherr arrkernelheyl, anwenhantherr ilperturek. Rernem anwenhantherr atwetyek arrkernelheyl, artwel yep-eparl akerek atwek-apeny." ³⁷ Ingwer-rnem anwekantherr arrkernelheylarl ra anwenhantherr rlterrkilek, anwantherr ingkerrenh rlterrk ane-tyek. Christ ra anwekantherr inkwerelheyl. ³⁸⁻³⁹ Ayeng akalty innga anem, ingwerel anwenhantherr ywarn Akngey-they akngaketyek arrkernelheyl, rarl anwenhantherr inkwerelhemel areyl. Anwantherr iteth aneyel apek, anwantherr arrewaly ayntem apek, Akngeyel anwenhantherr intem-antey areyenh. Angel-rnemel-then, arrenty ingkerrenhel alker irrwerl-areny ingkerrenhel anwenhantherr ywarn Akngey-they akngakeyenh. Rernem irrwerlel aneyel, rernem ahern nhel aneyel apek, rernem anwekantherr lyert irrpelthirreyel apek, rernem anwenhantherr Akngey-they akngakey-angenh. Inggart anwekantherrrenh Jesus Christ ra anwekantherr ilwekarl, Akngey ra anwekantherr ilkelheyl.

9

Akngeyel Israel-areny-rnem-tangkwel rlwanek, ikwerenh-rnem anetyek

¹ Ayeng Jesus Christ-angkwarr arraty angkeyel, irrywerremel angkey-angenh, arraty ayeng angkeyel. Itnweng Rlwart ra akalty ayengarl angkek-penh. ² Ayeng aleth amperrngirreyel. ³ Ayeng artewentyel iterreyel atyenh-rnem Christ-warl anyentirreyek, ⁴ Akngeyel Israel-areny-rnem rlwanek, rernem alerikw ikwerenh-rnem anetyek, Ra renh-rnem ilkwilek. Ran ikwer-rnem lwewarrernelhek ra atyetyart rlterrk ilkwakert aneyel. Akngeyel ikwer-rnem angka arrwekeleny arrernek. Ra renh-rnem ilek ikwer-rnem-itwel anyantetyek. Akngeyel renh-rnem akalty-antheke, rernem arraty-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek tyaty ilkwitwel. Ra iwerr mpwarek ikwer-rnem akngerr-inger. ⁵ Arrwekeleny rernem atyetyart ilkwernem anenh, Abraham, Isaac, Jacob. Ikwer-rnem-they-anem Jesus Christ aremirrek ingkern-penh. Anwantherr Akngey tnaketyek atyetyart ilkwa ingkerrenh-kenh.

⁶ Akngey-kenh angka aynteyel-antey, ipmelhey-angenh. Inggern-penh ingwer-rnem Israel-kenh-rnem-arrpantey illelheyl. Arrangkw, rernem Israel-kenh-angkwarr apentey-angenh arrangkw, ikwerenh aney-angenh arrangkwarl. Iwerr rarl mpwarek Jew ikwer-rnem, Jew ingwer-rnemel renh arraty apentey-angenh. ⁷⁻⁸ Ingwer-rnem aytarrp-ilelheyl Abraham-kenh-rnem-arrpantey. Rernem Abraham-kenh-rnem aney-angenh. Akngeyel renh ilek, "Isaac-angkwarr atha ngkwenh-rnem akngerram-akngerrileyenh." Arrangkw ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarr. Ikwerenh-rnemant, Akngeyel

arrwekel alhelenhey-alpenhan. Rernem Akngey-kenh-rnem innga. ⁹ Akngeyel Abraham renh ilek, "Aherrety anyent-penh ayeng apey-alpeyenh. Sarah-el ampa akely atnyeneyenh." Isaac renhey-antey Akngeyelarl alhelek-antey.

¹⁰ Angka nhenh iterl-aray! Rebekah-kenh atyewenheng-atherr, aynikw anyent-kenh-antey, artwamp Isaac-kenh, awey atherr, awayikw ikwerenh ayteyikwek awelhetyek. Alakenh-anyem Akngeyel arrernek ikwer. ¹¹⁻¹² Jacob Esau awey mwerrant-atherr. Akngeyelant ayteyikw rlwanek arrwekel-antey, ratherr born-irrey-alenty. Ra Rebekah renh ilek, "Awey ilkwa arrwekeleny ayteyikw ikwerenhek awelhetyek." Ikwerenh-angkwarrant ra renh rlwanek. Ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarr renh arrerney-angenh arrangwarl. Ra rlwanek, angka ikwerenh arlpimpil-ayntetyek ikwer-angkwarrant. Alakenh ra arrernek ikwer arrwekel. ¹³ Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny aynteyel: "Ayeng Jacob-ek inkwerelhek, Esau-ek arrangwarl."

¹⁴ Nthakenh? Akngeyel arraty ikwer arrernek, ngay? ¹⁵ Ra Moses renh ilek alakenhey armpemarl, "Ayengan ilkelhenty, atha ingwer-rnem rlwanek, kelarl arntarnt-arem renh-rnem. Ingwer-rneman arrangwarl." ¹⁶ Ran ilkelheyel-angkwarr, Akngeyel ingkerrenh arntarnt-arey-angker. Alakenh-anyemarl aynteyel, ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarr-weny, ikwerenh-angkwarrant. Angka ikwerenh alakenh aynteyel, anyent. ¹⁷ Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny alakenh aynteyel. Akngeyel Pharaoh renh ilek, "Atha ngenh atyetyart arrernek, ingkerrenhel ayenh iterl-aretyek, ayengarl rlterrk ilkwakert. Angka atyenh arlpimpirreyenh apmer arpanenh-warl." ¹⁸ Alakenh-anyem Akngeyel ingwer-rnem ingkerrenh arntarnt-arem arwa alhewer, ra ilkelhentyan. Ra ilkelhenty, ra ingwer-rneman awerrarl mpwarem, ikwer awelheyangarl.

¹⁹ Ingwerentyel ayenh ayernem, "Alakenh anwekantherr arrernek kel arrwekel-antey. Ilekek-anem Akngeyel anwenhantherr akngakem?" ²⁰⁻²¹ Artwa ingwerentyel ahern atnthepeh mpwarem tyampit apek, kap apek. Anwantherr ahern-penh arnwarnekarl armpemarl, ahern-arenyarl. Alakenh-anyem ahern-arenyel Akngey renh nthakenh tyerney-angenh. Ikwerenh-angkwarr arraty innga aynteyel, ament armpemarl. Apmwamwam mpwarem, mwerr-angeran mpwarem. Alakenh atnthepeh armpemarl, ingwer apmawamwam ingweran mwerr-angerarl arnwarnetyek, rarl ilkelheyel-angkwarr.

²²⁻²³ Alakenh-apeny Akngeyan. Ra ingwer-rnem mpwarem, ikwer-rnem ahelirrek, renh-rnem ywerrelhiletyek-aneke. Ranem renh-rnem menty amek-arek. Ranem ilkelheyel rernem ikwerenh-angkwarrant apenterl-ayntetyek. Ingwer-rnem ra arrwekel-antey rlwanek, ra renh-rnem arntarnt-aretyek. Alakenh ingkerrenhel renh iterl-aretyek rarl rlterrk innga aneyel. ²⁴ Akngeyel akngerr anwenhantherr arrwekel-antey rlwanek, Jew-rnem-then, Jew-weny-rnem-then.

²⁵ Hosea-kenh pip alakenh aynteyel: Akngeyel renh-rnem ilek, "Akngerr ingwer-rnem atyenh-rnem-weny, rernem atyenh-rnem alerl aneyenh. Awank-akerr ayeng inkwerelhey-angenh ikwer-rnem anenh. Ayeng ikwer-rnem inkwerelheyenh-anem. ²⁶ Arrwekel atha renh-rnem ilek, 'Arrantherr atyenh-rnem aney-angenh.' Apmer ingwer-areny-rnem atha antwey, 'Aleray atyenh-rnem.' Ayeng innga itetharl aneyel. ²⁷ Isaiiah-kenh pip aynteyel armpemarl, irrkaty-angkwarr, pip ingwer-itwek aynteyel armpemarl, 'Israel-kenh-rnem akngerr innga aneyel, atha irrpetyap itethileyenh. ²⁸ Atha Ingkartel anamerl arratyiletyek ayerneyenh arlta ingkernel, arraty ilelhetyek.' ²⁹ Isaiiah-ek arrwekel ingkwernek pip-warl, 'Ingkartel rlterrk Sodom-areny-rnem-then Gomorraah-areny-rnem-then althenek. Ra menty atwey-angenh Jew arrwekeleny-rnem altheney-angenh, ywerrelhiletyek-aneke. Ra Jew ingkerrenh altheney-angenh, ingkern-penh anwantherr aneyel-antey.'"

Israel-kenh-rnemel Akngey renh arraty tnakey-angenh

³⁰ Jew-weny-rnem arrkernelhey-angenh-antey angka arrwekeleny-angkwarr arraty anetyek. Akngeyel renh-rnem arraty arek, rernemarl renh tnakek. ³¹ Israel-kenh ingwer-rnem arrkernelhenh arraty anetyek-arrpantey, angka arrwekeleny-angkwarr apentemel. Ywarn-antey ipantey rernem arrkernelhenh. ³²⁻³³ Alakenh-anyem Akngey-kenh angka pipel aynteyel. Akngey angkek, "Atha apmer Zion-el apwert arrkngert arrernek. Ingwer-rnem aytne-m-apeny atyenh-angkwarr-kety, rernem aytne-m, angath-antey. Renh-rnem ankertewek angath-antey. Angath-antey aytnek. Rernem atyenh-angkwarr apenteh angath-antey. Alakenh-anyem rernem apmwewarl angkepirrek. Alakenh-anyem ra apwert aynteyel. Ingwerentyel Akngey renh tnakenty, ra nthakenh apatey-angenh apmwewarl irrey-angenh."

10

¹ Atyenh-rnem, ayeng arlkwenteyel, Akngeyel Israel-kenh ingkerrenh itethiletyek. Alakenh-anyem atha Akngey renh ayerneyel ikwer-rnem. ² Atha iterl-areyeyel rernem Akngeyeyek artewentyel innga arrkernelheyl. ³ Rernem apal innga arrkernelheyl. Rernem iylpelirrek, Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apentey-angenh. Rernem arratyirretyek-arrpantey arrkernelheyl ikwerenh-angkwarr. Rernem amentel arratyirretyek-arrpantey, angath-antey.

⁴ Christ rarl arraty-angkwarr apenteh angka arrwekeleny-angkwarr, apmwelhiley-angenh arrangkw. Artwa anyentel angka arrwekeleny apenteh akertek-atwety. Angka akertant-anem Christ arrkngert, ngwampenyant-anem mpwarek. Angka arrwekeleny ipmelhek, ywerrek nhek-atwety. Rernem renh tnakenty, rernem Akngey-kenh-angkwarr arraty aneman.

⁵ Moses-el angka alakenh arrernek: "Angka arrwekeleny-angkwarr arratyant apententy innga, ngap iteh inrem aneman." ⁶ Akngey-kenh angka alakenh aynteyel: "Akngey-kenh-angkwarr arraty apententy alakenh iterrey-angenh, 'Angwenh alker-warl nganem, Christ renh atwarrelhiletyek irrwerl-they?'" ⁷ Alakenh iterrey-angenh, "Angwenh ahern kwen-warl aylpetyek, renh irrwerliletyek kwen-they?" Arrangkwant-atherr. Nthakenh Ingwerenty, ikwerant-arelh. Ament anwantherr nthakenh nthweyang ikwer anwekantherrenh-angkwarr. ⁸ Akngey-kenh angka Christ-akert arrer-antey anwekantherr aneyel. Anwantherr angka renh tnaketyek, angka ilerl-apayntetyek. ⁹ Ntwa Jesus Atyetyart antwenty, ntwa renh tnakemel, Akngeyelarl renh ipmepenh itethilek, ranemarl ngenh itethilem arppemarl. ¹⁰ Ntwa renh tnakenty, nga ikwerenh-angkwarr arraty anemarl. Ntwa Jesus renh Atyetyart antwenty, Akngeyel ngenh itethilem. ¹¹ Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny aynteyel Christ-akert, "Ingwerel renh tnakenty, ra nthakenh apatey-angenh apmwewarl irrey-angenh. Akngeyel renh arntarnt-areyl." ¹² Kel angka nhenh ingkerrenhek aynteyel, Jew-rnemek, ingwer-rnemek, ingkerrenhek-antey. Ingkart anyent impen ingkerrenhek aneyel. Ran ingkerrenh arntarnt-arey-angker rernem renh ayernenty. ¹³ Akngey-kenh angka ingwer alakenh aynteyel arppemarl, "Ingwerel-rnem Ingkart renh ayernenty, Akngeyel renh-rnem itethileyen."

¹⁴ Rernem Akngey-kenh angka ywarn awem, renh tnakey-angenh, renh ayerney-angenh. Ingwerel-rnem renh-rnem angath-antey akalty-anthenh. Akngey-kenh angka arleng-alenty akalty-anthem. ¹⁵ Ingkart-kenh angka away-angenh akwerrp, angkakert thweney-angenh-antey. Angka Akngey-kenh alakenh aynteyel; angkakert impen apmer arrpanenh-warl alhem, angka mwerr-angker ilerl-apayntetyek. Mwerr-angkwarr rernem angka ilerl-apeyel ingketyel.

¹⁶ Israel-kenhel-rnem angka nhenh-angkwarr apentey-angenh. Angkakert Isaiiah-el arrwekel-antey ingkwernek, "Ingkartay, angwenhel angka anwekantherrenh-angkwarr apenteyel?" ¹⁷ Angka mwerr-angker awem-penh, Akngey renh tnakem, angka mwerr-angker Jesus Christ-kenh.

¹⁸ Kel rernem angka mwerr-angker awek. Angka Akngey-kenh alakenh aynteyel: "Angka apmer arrpanenh-warl arlpimpirrek angka ilpirtel-warl." ¹⁹ Moses-el ingkwernek arrwekel, Akngeyel ileyeyel, "Atha apmer ingwer-areny-rnem arntarnt-arem, arrantherr iterretyek, ingwer-rnem arlkarirretyek, arrantherr angkepirretyek atyeng-warl. Israel-kenhel-rnem angka iterl-arey-angenh, rernem apatenh."

²⁰ Isaiiah-el ingkwernek arppemarl, "Akngeyel ilek, 'Ayeng aremirreyenhl arleng-areny-rnemek, akwerrp-rnemek, atyeng iterrey-angenh-rnemek, apatemel anew-aneyel-rnemek.'"

²¹ Israel-areny-rnem-ek Isaiiah-el ingkwernek, "Ayeng ywarn arrkernelnenh renh-rnem arratyiletyek-arrpantey, iylpelant rernem awayel, awalhey-angenh. Ayeng ingkerrenh-itwek mwerrant-arey anetyek."

11

Akngeyel Israel-areny irrpetyapant atnyeneyel

¹ Atha ayernem arppemarl, Akngeyel ikwerenh-rnem menty ipmek? Arrangkw. Ayeng Israel-kenh aneyel arppemarl, Abraham-kenh arppemarl, Benjamin-kenh. ² Aray, Akngeyel ikwerenh-rnem menty ipmey-angenh, arrwekel ikwer-rnem arrernek. Angka arrwekeleny alakenh aynteyel, Elijah-iperrek. Elijah-el Israel-kenh-rnem ayntarrp-ilek. ³ "Ingkartay, angkakert ngkwenh-rnem ipmek-antey atwek. Rernem apwert ilperr-ilperr ngkwenh-rnem akek. Ayeng anyentant ngkweng inkwerelheyl. Rernem atyeng nthweyl, ayenl atwetyek arppemarl." ⁴ Akngeyel Elijah renh alakenh ilek, "Atha artwa

7,000 atyenh atnyeneyel-antey, rernemarl atyenety iparelhey-angenh-antey, ingkart-arrpantey Baal-ek inkwerelhey-angenh.”⁵ Aley alakenh-apenyarl aynteyel, irrputyapant aneyel-antey, Akngey-kenh, iwerr ilenh arrernek arrwekel. Akngey rantey renh-rnem rlwanek, renh-rnem arntarnt-aretyek.⁶ Aray, Akngeyel arrwekel-antey renh-rnem rlwanek, rernem ikwer awelhey-angenh anenhel. Rernem amentewarl alhenh. Akngey-kenh alakenh aynteyel. Ra ikwer-rnem ilkelheyel-antey, rernem angkepirretyek.

⁷ Israel-kenh-rnem Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny-angkwarr arraty anetyek-arrpantey arrkernelhenh. Irrputyapant Akngey-kenh-angkwarr arraty anenh, renh-rnem rlwanek-rnemant, ingwer-rnem arrangkw-antey. Ingwer-rnem awerrarl anenh amentewarl anenh. Akngeyel renh-rnem awerr mpwarek.⁸ Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny alakenh aynteyel: “Akngeyel renh-rnem ilpertilek, anngernem apmwilek, rernem arraty arekerr. Ra iylpa renh-rnem apmwilek, rernem arraty awekerr.” Akngey renh iterl-arey-angenh, aparrng-apeny anenh, iylpa arwengk-apeny, arraty awey-angenh. Aley aynteyel-antey.⁹ David-el Akngey renh ilek, “Akngeyay, rernem tyenkerr aternpel arlkweyel amernekant artewentyel iterremel, renh-rnem ilpertilay, renh-rnem atwa.¹⁰ Akngeyay, annga renh-rnem aparrngilay, warrk ilkwa anthay.”

Ingwer-inger Akngeyel ingwer-rnem itethileyenh

¹¹ Atha ayernem arrpemar. Israel-kenh-rnem amentirrek Akngey-kety, Akngeyel renh-rnem aleth-antey ipmey-angenh Arrangkw. Rernem amentirrek Akngey-kety, Akngeyel-anem apmer ingwer-areny-rnemant-anem itethilem. Israel-areny-rnem-anem iterretyek, angkepirretyek apek.¹² Israel-kenh-rnem Jesus-kenh angka ikwerety kel ipmelhek. Akngeyel-anem ingwer-rnemant itethilek. Israel-kenh-rnem angkepirrenty, ingkerrenh-anem inkwerelhem.

¹³⁻¹⁴ Ayeng arrekanterr-warl angkem, arrantherr Jew-weny arleng-areny-rnem. Akngeyel ayenh arrekanterr-warl thwenek, athan arrenhantherr akalty-anthetyek. Warrk impen innga atha arrenhantherr akalty-anthetyek. Jew-rnem rernem arenty, rernem alharlkwem. Rernem iterrem-anem angkepirretyek Akngey-warl. Ikwer-penh Akngeyel-anem renh-rnem itethileyenh.¹⁵ Jew rernem Jesus-kenh angkety ipmelhek. Akngey ingwer-rnemek inkwerelhek. Israel-kenh-rnem angkepirrenty, Akngeyel renh-rnem itethileyenh.¹⁶⁻¹⁷ Artekeran mwerr-akert, arwerl mwerr arrpemar, alperr-rnem arlenyirrey-angenh. Israel-kenh-rnem rernem arwerl mwerr-apeny anenh. Arlperr arlenyirrekarl, Akngeyel iwek, ingwer-anem rnkernemel. Arlperr apely-rneman Jew-weny arrantherr-apenyarl. Akngeyel arrenhantherr pweytilek Jew arrwekel anenh-rnem-warl, ingkerrenh-anem arrenhantherr arntarnt-aretyek, arwerl mwerr-warl pweytillem-apeny.

¹⁸ Arrantherr tnakelhey-angenh anetyek. Arrantherr iylpangketyek, Akngeyel arrenhantherr pweytilek ingkernan, Jew-rnem-tangkwel arrernek arwerl impen-apeny. Arrwekel ikwer-rnem-angkwarr-tangkwel. Jew-rnem-angkwarr ayntenhey-alpek Jesus-warl-athek.¹⁹ Alakenh arrantherr angkeyel, “Arwerl arleny-rnem iwek-apeny, ra Jew-rnem iwek, anwenhantherr pweytillem ikwer-warl, arwerl mwerr-warl pweytillem-apeny.”²⁰ Arrantherr kel arraty angkeyel. Akngeyel renh-rnem iwek arlperr arlenyarl iwem-apeny, rernemar Jesus ikwer irrpelthirrenh. Rernem renh tnakey-angenh-they ra renh-rnem iwek. Jesus renh tnakety mwerrarl, ikwer iterretyek, renh tnaketyek arrekanterrrenh-angkwarr rlterrk-weny arrangkwarl. Rant iwerr arrekanterr mpwarek ingkerrenhek. Alakenh tnakelhey-angenh arrangkw, mwanty iterretyek.²¹ Akngeyel Jew-rnem arrwekeleny-rnem amek-arey-angenh-apeny, ra nthakenh arrenhantherr amek-arey-angenh arrpemar.

²² Iterl-aray! Akngey ra ingkerrenhek inkwerelhem, ra nthakenh amek-arey-angenh. Israel-kenh-rnem Jesus ikwerety amentirrek, ra renh-rnem kel amek-arey-angenh iwek. Arrekanterr ra inkwerelhek. Amentirrenty, ranem iweyenh arwerl arleny iweyenh-apeny. Arrantherr ikwerenhangkwarr apententy, ra mwerr arntarnt-arem.²³ Israel-areny-rnem Jesus renh tnakety, ra renh-rnem itethilem, rnkernem angkep, anyentelhilem ikwerenhangkwarr-warl.²⁴ Iterl-aray, arwerl anyent-apeny, Jew-rnem-tangkwel anenh, angka anyent-angkwarr apentenh. Angkep anyentelhilem ikwerenhangkwarr-warl. Angkep rnkerneynem ikwerenhangkwarr-warl, angkep aylpeyneyel ikwerenhangkwarr-warl. Amentew-ament alherl-alhenty-apeny.

²⁵ Atyenh-rnem, atha arrenhantherr angka anyelkel-antey ilem, arrantherr iterretyek, tyak iterl-arelhetyek. Akngeyel Israel-kenh-rnem ilpertilek, Jew-weny-rnem apmer arpanenh-they Akngey-warl anyentirretyek.

²⁶ Ikwer-penh Israel-kenh-rnem itethileyenh, Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny aynteyel arrpemar, “Apmer Zion-they itethiley-angker ra apetyeyenh, Israel-kenh-rnem

apmwekety mwerrileyenh. ²⁷ Atha apmwa ikwer-rnem-kety iweyenh. Alakenh atha iwerr mpwarem ikwer-rnem.”

²⁸ Jew-rnem menty angka mwerr-angkerek ipmelhekarl-kety rernemarl arlkarirrenharl-kety, ranem angka arrernek Jew-weny-rnemek, rernem-anem apentetyek ikwerenh-angkwarr, Jesus renh tnaketyek. Jew arrwekeleny-tangkwel ra arntarnt-arek, Jew-rnemek iypelirrey-angenh-antey. Angka arrernek ikwer-rnem arrwekel inngantey, ipmelhey-angenh arrangkw. ²⁹ Arrwekel ra renh-rnem alhelek anthetyek. Akngeyel renh-rnem rlwanek, ilek-ilek renh-rnem antheek. Ra angka ikwer-rnem arrernek. Ra nthakenh ikwer-rnem-kety iypelirrey-angenh, aleth-antey arntarnt-areyel.

³⁰ Alethang-rnem, arrwekel arrantherr Akngeyel awelhey-angenh. Aley-anyem ra mwerr-angkwarr arrekantherr lwewarrernelhek, Israel-kenh-rnem ikwer awelhey-angenh-kety, Jesus renh tnakey-angenh-kety. ³¹ Lyert Israel-areny-rnem Akngeyel awelhey-angenh. Akngeyel renh-rnem mwantey arntarnt-arenh, rarl arrenhantherr mwantey arntarnt-areyenh-apeny. ³² Aray, Akngeyel ingkerrenh ilem, rernem arraty awelhey-angenh anem. Ranem ahern-areny ingkerrenh mwantey arntarnt-aretyek.

Paul Akngey ikwer inkwerelheyel

³³ Akngey ranem tyak innga, akalty innga aneyel ingkerrenh-angkwarran, ahern-areny-rnem-angkwarr. ³⁴ “Ahern-arenyel nthakenh Akngey akalty-anthey-angenh.” Angka ingwer aynteyel, ³⁵ “Ahern-arenyel nthakenh Akngey renh antheyney-angenh.” ³⁶ Rantey ahern-then alker-then arrpmernek. Lyert ra anterrkweyel. Ra arppemarl ingkerrenh lyertenylem. Ran rlterrk innga aneyel. Ahern-arenyel renh tnaketyek intem-antey. Amen.

12

Akngey warrkirr-ayntetyek

¹ Atyenh-rnem, Akngey arrekantherr mwerr-angkwarr lwewarrernelhek. Alakenh atha arrenhantherr ileyel. Arlka arrekantherrenh Akngey-kenh-angkwarr anthehetyek, ra impen arrekantherr inkwerelhetyek. Apmwek anthehetyek-angenh. Alakenh-angkwarr arraty apenterl-ayntetyek ikwerenh-angkwarrant. ² Ingwer-rnem apmwangkwarr ilper-tilekerr ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarr, Akngey-kenh-angkwarr arraty apenterl-ayntetyek. Akngey rant akwerrng arratyiletyek, arrantherr ikwer iterr-ayntetyek. Arrantherrap iterl-arayntetyek Akngey rarl ilkelheyel-angkwarr-antey.

Tnakelhey-angenh, arratyant iterl-arehetyek

³ Akngeyel ayenh rlwanek, ayeng angkakert apetyem arrekantherr-warl, arrenhantherr ileyetyek. Ingkart-areny ingwer-rnem-angkwarr mwerr-angkwarr tnakelhey-angenh Ingkart-kenh-angkwarr. Anwekantherrenh-angkwarr-weny, rant iwerr anwekantherr arrernek, alakenh anwantherr apentetyek ikwerenh-angkwarr. ⁴⁻⁶ Anwantherr anyentirretyek ikwerenh-angkwarr anyent-apeny ilterrey-angenh, anyent-angkwarr, arlka anyent-apeny. Akngeyel anwenhantherr arrernek, amentew-ament ikwer warrkirr-ayntetyek. Arlkan ilyakert, anngakert ingkety-akert amentew-ament mpwareyel. Arlka amentew-ament arlpertry mpwareyel-apeny, tyaty-areny ingkerrenh rernem amentew-ament mpwareyel arppemarl, angka anyent-angkwarr-antey, Christ anyent ikwer-antey. Angka anyelk anayntiley-angker, ra ingkerrenhek anayntilem. Akngeyel ingwerel arrernek, rernem angka ileyetyek angkakert arwa alhewer Akngey renh tnakemel. ⁷ Akngey-kenh warrk alakenh. Ingwer-rnem arntarnt-aretyek apek, kel mwerr. Ntwa apek Akngey-kenh angka anayntileyetyek, kel mwerr. ⁸ Ingwer-rnem rlterrkil-ayntetyek, irrkngrneyarl arntarnt-arayntetyek, man antheytyek irreperrn-rnemek, arnkatyel akalty-antheyntetyek nyerrirrey-angenh, kel mwerr. Ingwer-rnemek amperrngirretyek, antheytyek mwerrarl.

Ingkart-kenh-angkwarr arraty apentetyek

⁹ Arrantherr ingwer-rnemek innga inkwerelh-ayntetyek, arntarnt-arayntetyek mwerr-angkwarr. Arraty-angkwarr innga apenterl-ayntetyek apmwangkwarr apentey-angenh. ¹⁰ Ingwer-rnem arntarnt-arayntetyek, ngkwenh-rnem-apeny, ngkwenh-rnem arntarnt-areyel-apeny, ament-angkwarr-weny, mwerrant-arey anayntetyek, mwerrant-arey arntarnt-arerr-ayntetyek. ¹¹ Ingkart-angkwarr intem-antey apenterl-ayntetyek, Itnweng rlterrk-akertel, irrkngrney anayntetyek, ipmelhey-angenh. ¹² Intem-antey irrkngrney anaynta, Ingkartek mpwelhemel. Ipmelhey-angenh ingwer-rnem-kety.

Akngey intem-antey irrkngerneyel ayern-ayntetyek, ipmelhey-angenh. ¹³ Ingkart-areny-rnem arntarnt-arayntetyek, irreperrn-rnem anthayntetyek. Alethang ingwer-rnem arntarnt-arayntetyek.

Ahelengkw-rnem arntarnt-araynta

¹⁴ Ingwerenty ngkweng irrpelthirrenty, ntwā Akngey ayernetyek, renh atwey-angenh, ra renh arntarnt-aretyek mwerr-angkwarr, apmwangkwarr tyarlewey-angenh. ¹⁵ Ingwer-rnem apek irrkngerney aneyel, ikwer-rnem-angkwarr irrkngerney arrpemarl aneyel. Ingwer-rnem apek amperrngirreyel, ikwer-rnem-itwek amperrngirremel ana. ¹⁶ Artwa ingwer-rnem-itwek mwerrant-arey anayntetyek, atyetyart ilkwarrpantey tnakelhey-angenh, artwa apmwamwam-kety irrentelhey-angenh anetyek.

¹⁷ Ingwerentyel ngenh apmwangkwarr mpwarenty, angkep apmwangkwarr mpwarey-angenh ikwer. Arratyelirretyek weth-ikwer, ingkerrenhel ngenh arraty iterl-aretyek. ¹⁸ Arrantherr ingkerrenh mwerrant-arey anayntetyek arrkernelhem. ¹⁹ Angkep atwey-angenh, Akngey-kenhant. Akngeyelant renh menty apmwangkwarr tyarlewey, ra ament atwelhetyek. Angka Akngey-kenh alakenh aynteyel: "Ayengarl angkep atwey-angeran." Ingkart ilelhek. ²⁰ Angka Akngey-kenh alakenh aynteyel: "Ingwerenty ngkweng ahelirrenty, ntwā amern anthem arlkwetyek, ntwā kwaty anthetyek antywyetyek, ra nyerrirremel iterl-arem-anem." ²¹ Mwerr-angkwarr apententy, ngenh atweyelarl-kety, ngenh ilteyelarl-kety, anwantherr arrenty renh antengiletiek.

13

Atyetyart-rnemek awel-h-ayntetyek

¹ Atyetyart ilkwernemek awelhetyek. Akngeyel renh-rnem arrernek, rernem ingkerrenhek atyetyart anetyek. ² Ingwer-rnem atyetyart-rnemek irrpelthirrenty, rernem Akngeyek irrpelthirrem arrpemarl. Rernem Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apmwelhilem. Akngeyel renh-rnem ayerneyenh. ³ Aray, Akngeyel renh-rnem rnkernek, rernem apmwernemant ater-anthetyek, mwerr-rnem ater-anthey-angenh anetyek. Nga arternp anetyek, atyetyart-rnem-kenh-angkwarr. Ikwer-penh arrantherr arternp anem, ikwer-rnem-kety aterirrey-angenh anetyek. ⁴ Atyetyart rernem Akngey-kenh warrkenh aneyel, ngenh mwerr arntarnt-aretyek. Nga apmwangkwarr anenty, nga kel aterirrem atyetyart ikwerety. Ra Akngey-kenh warrkenh aneyel, ranem apmwernem atwey-anger. ⁵ Alakenh-anyem nga atyetyart ngkwenh ek awelhetyek, ngan irrkngerney awelheyel-angkwarr, ra ngenh atwekerr. Alakenh-anyem iterl-arelhetyek ntwarl mwerr-angkwarr arraty apentenh.

⁶ Alakenh-anyem arrantherr tax-areny atyetyart man anthayntetyek. Rernem Akngey-kenh warrkenh-rnem aneyel, rarl renh-rnem arrernek ingkerrenh. ⁷ Tax manye anthetyek mwerr-angkwarr. Ntwā man alhelenty, pwekap ngkwenh areyilenty, ntwā renh angkep anthem, atyetyart-rnemek awelhemel arraty-angkwarr.

Ingwer-rnemek ilkelh-ayntetyek

⁸ Angkep anthemā, man-rnem-then, ampwal-rnem-then. Alakenh renh arntarnt-arem. Ingwer arntarnt-areny, Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny-angkwarr arraty aneman. ⁹ Angka arrwekeleny Akngey-kenh alakenh aynteyel: "Ingwer-kenh anewikw ikngwey-angenh anetyek. Ntwā ingwer ipmek atwey-angenh. Ntwā ampwal ingwer-kenh irryertel iney-angenh. Ntwā apmwal ingwer-kenh inetyek iterrey-angenh." Angka akngerr aynteyel Akngey-kenh-angkwarr. Angka impen nhanyem, "Ingwer-rnem arntarnt-arem, ngkwenh-rnem arntarnt-arem-apeny." ¹⁰ Ingwer-rnem arraty-angkwarr arntarnt-areny, renh-rnem apmwiley-angenh. Alakenh-angkwarr apententy, kel Akngey-kenh arrwekeleny-angkwarr arraty apenteman.

Ikwerant iterretyek, arlta ikwerenh arrerirreyelarl-kety

¹¹ Ingkart-kenh arlta arrerirreyelarl-kety, anwantherr arraty-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek iterretyek, anwantherr ikwer mpwelhetyek. Arlta ikwerenh arrer-anem, ra ikwerenh-rnem inerl-alpeyek apmer iteth-kenh-warl akngeyneyek. ¹²⁻¹³ Ingwerel-rnem apmwangkwarr mpwarey el ingwemerntel. Arlta ikwerenh arrer-anemarl rarl apey-alpeyengan, ingkerrenhel renh-rnem areyenh, ingwemerntel-apeny aney-angenh. Terangk irrey-angenh, apmwangkwarr alhey-angenh, ingwer-kenh anewikw ikngwey-angenh. Atwerrey-angenh, ingwer-rnemek irrpelthirrey-angenh. ¹⁴ Arrantherr Ingkart Jesus Christ-ek iterretyek, ikwer awelhetyek, amentewarl alhey-angenh apmwangkwarr.

14

Ingwer-rnemek tyel-angkey-angenh

¹ Ingkart-areny ingwer-rnemel apek alyep apenteyel Akngey renh artewentyel tnakey-angenh. Nthakenh mwerr-arrpantey tnakelhey-angenh, renh-rnem iltey-angenh mwerrant-arey anayntetyek Akngey-kenh-angkwarr. ² Artwa ingwer aker arlkwey-angker, artwa ingwer amernant arlkwey-angker, amernant arlkwetyek, aker-kety arlkarirreyel. Ra iterreyel aker arlkwetyek, apmwangkwarr irrekerr-arrpantey Ingkart-kenh-angkwarr. ³ Aker arwa alhewer arlkwey-angker, ra ingwer apmwa antwey-angenh anetyek. Anyent ingwer ra aker ikwerety arlkarirreyel, ra ingwer apmwa antwey-angenh anetyek arppemarl. Akngeyel renh atnyenyel. ⁴ Ingwer-kenh warrkenh anwantherr apmwan antwey-angenh. Atyetyart ikwerenhelant renh ileman. Ingkartelant renh rlterrkilem, ra arraty alhetyek. Nthakenh ra amentewarl alhey-angenh.

⁵⁻⁶ Artwa ingweran iterreyel, arlta anyent impen inggarl. Artwa ingwer angkeyel arlta arrpanenhel Akngeyek inkwerel-ayntetyek, impeney-antey. Kel mwerr ngkweng, ngarl iterreyel-angkwarr. Arlta anyent impen inkwerelhetyek, alakenh Ingkart-kenh-angkwarr-antey. Ra apek aker arlkwetyek, amern-then, kel alakenh Akngey-kenh-angkwarr anteyel. Ra amernant arlkwenty, ra Akngey-kenh-angkwarr arlkweyel, mwerr-antey arppem, nthakenh apmwelhiley-angenh. Alakenh mwerrarl, rernem Akngeyek inkwerelhetyek ingkerrenh. ⁷ Anwantherr anthelhetyek Ingkart ikwerant. Nthakenh ingwerenty amentewarl aney-angenh, Ingkart-kenh-angkwarrant apentetyek ilwetyek-atwetyek. ⁸ Anwantherr iteth anetyek Ingkart-kenh-angkwarr ikweren-angkwarr apentemel. Anwantherr iteth apek, ipma ayntem apek, anwantherr Ingkart-kenh-antey. ⁹ Jesus anwekantherr katy ilwek rap anwekantherr akemirrek, Ingkart ingkerrenhek anetyek, iteth aneyel-rnemek apek, ipmernemek.

¹⁰ Nthakenh-angkwarr anwantherr Ingkart-areny ingwer-rnem ayntarrp-iley-angenh. Anwantherr renh-rnem apmwarrpantey akngakey-angenh. Arlta anyent ikwerel Akngeyel anwenhantherr ayerneyenh-anem. ¹¹ Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny alakenh aynteyel: "Ingkerrenhel ayenh tnaketyek kwenirremel, atyeng ilelhetyek. Angka innga nhanyem."

¹² Ingkerrenh ikwer ilelheyen, arlta ikwerenhel.

¹³ Alakenh-they anwantherr ilerrey-angenh anetyek. Anwantherr arntarnt-arrerrerrl-ayntetyek, anwantherr Ingkart-areny ingwer-rnem ilpertilékerr. ¹⁴ Ayeng akaltyarl, Akngey arrkngert angkey-angenh amernek, akerek. Ingkart Jesus-el ayenh ilek. Ingwer iterreyel-angkwarr mentyarl, aker arlkwey-angenharl.

¹⁵ Ntwa aker arlkwem, ingwerenty ilpertilékerr, ra amentewarl irrekerr, ran ipmelhekerr Christ kel ikwer katy ilwek arppemarl. ¹⁶ Ngkweng-angkwarr kel mwerr aker arlkwetyek. Nthakenh apmwelhiley-angenh ingwer-rnem aker arlkwemelan. Ingwer-rnem iterrekerr, apmwarrpantey ayntarrp-ilekerr kel aker menty ayntey, arlkwey-angenh. ¹⁷ Akngey-kenh-angkwarr alakenh ayntey-angenh, akerek-then amernek-then arlkwetyek, antyetyek. Alakenh-anyem ra iwerr mpwarek. Akngey-kenh-angkwarr alakenh aynteyel: "Itweng Rlwart ra arrekantherr-itwel aneyel. Ra arrenhantherr rlterrkilem, alakenh arrantherr atyeng-angkwarr arraty anetyek. Ayeng arrekantherr mwerr aneyel irrkngerney anayntetyek." ¹⁸ Alakenh-anyem Christ-ek awelhenty iylparethel, Akngeyel renh artwa arraty arem, ra ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarr arraty anem arppemarl.

¹⁹ Alakenh-they anwantherr aleth-antey arrkernelhetyek, anwantherr mwerrant-arey anetyek, rlterrkilerretyek. ²⁰ Ntwa ingwer-rnem ilpertiléy-angenh, Ntwa aker-then amern-then arlkwetyek arwa alhewer, Ingkart-areny ingwer-rnem arlkarirrenty, kel menty ipmem, ilpertilékerr. ²¹ Ingkart-areny arlkarirrenty, aker-kety, wayn-kety, ra apmwék-arrpantey iterrekerr kel mwerr ntwa ipmetyekant, rernem Christ-kety amentirrekerr. ²² Ngarl iterreyel-angkwarr kel aker arlkwetyek, wayn antyetyek, arltek iterretyek, Akngeyek-then ngkweng-then. Ingkart-areny ra aker arlkwem, Akngey renh tnakemel, mwerr-antey. Irrkngerney ana ywarn iterrey-angenh. Alakenh-anyem Akngey ngkweng inkwerelheyel. ²³ Ingwerentyel aker arlkwek apek, Akngey renh tnakey-angenhel, ra Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apmwelhilek. Rernem Akngey tnakenty, aker arlkwemel, rernem mwerr aneyel Ingkart-kenh-angkwarr. Ngarl iterreyel-angkwarr mwerrarl. Arrangkwelan, ywarn iterremel nga amentewarl alhem, ngap Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apmwelhilem.

15

¹ Anwantherr Akngey riterrk tnaketyek. Ingwer-rnemel riterrk tnakey-angenh. Anwekantherrenh-angkwarrant iterrey-angenh anetyek. Anwantherr arternpel renh-rnem arntarnt-aretyek, aker ikwer-rnem-itwek anngetherr arlkwey-angenh. ² Anwantherr ikwer-rnem iterretyek arppemarl. Anwantherr renh-rnem arntarnt-aretyek, rernem Akngey renh tnaketyek. ³ Christ ra apentye-angenh, rarl ament iterrenh-angkwarr, Akngeyekant awelhenh, rarl ikwer arernernek arrwekel-antey. Alakenh ingwer-rnem ikwer arlkarirrenh. Angka Akngey-kenh alakenh aynteyel: "Ingwer-rnem ngkwengety arlkarirreyel, rernem atyengety arlkarirreyel arppemarl." ⁴ Aray, angka Akngey-kenh arrwekelenyel ingkwernek, anwenhantherr ingkern-ipperr-nem akalty-anthetyek. Anwantherr arternp Jesus Christ ikwer mpwelhetyek, aletham-aleth ikwer arrkernelhetyek, ipmelhey-angenh.

⁵ Atha Akngey renh ayernem, rwewarrant-arey anyent-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek Jesus Christ-kenh-angkwarr, arrantherr mwarrant-arey rapeny anayntetyek, ⁶ Ikwerpenhan arrantherr Akngey, Ingkart anwekantherrenh Jesus Christ-kenh akngey renh mwerr antwetyek ikwer inkwerelhemel anyent-angkwarr. ⁷ Arrantherr mwarrant-arey anayntetyek, ikwer-rnem inkwerelhetyek, Christ-el arrekantherr inkwerelhek-apeny, ingwer-rnemel Alakenh Akngey renh tnaketyek. ⁸ Aray, Christ apey-alhek, Jew ingkerrenh itethiletyek, Akngyel arrwekelenyel-rnem ilek-apeny. Alakenh-anyem rernem Akngey iterl-aretyek, ran inngarl aneyel, irrtwyerrey-angenh. ⁹ Christ apey-alhek, arleng-areny-rnemel Akngey renh tnaketyek, renh-rnem arntarnt-aretyek. Angka Akngey-kenh arrwekeleny alakenh aynteyel, David-elarl ingkwernek, "Arleng-areny-rnem-itwek ayeng ngkweng inkwerelheyen aylehemel." ¹⁰ Angka Akngey-kenh arrwekeleny alakenh aynteyel: "Arleng-areny-rnemay, Akngey-kenh-rnem-warl inkwerelhemel anyentirrenherr-arey!"

¹¹ Alakenh angka Akngey-kenh aynteyel: "Jew-weny arleng-areny-rnem Akngyek inkwerelheyay! Kel ingkerrenh Akngey ikwer inkwerelhetyek!" ¹² Isaiah-el ilek, "Ingkern-penh artwamp Jesse-kenh, ra atyetyart irreyen ingkerrenhek, Jew-weny-rnemek. Arleng-areny-rnem mpwelheyen ikwer, renh-rnem itethiletyek." ¹³ Atha Akngey renh ayernem, ra arrenhantherr irrknerney anthetyek, ra arrekantherr mwerr aneyel, Itnweng Rlwartel arrenhantherr arnkatyiletyek, arrantherr Jesus Christ-ek mpwelhetyek, ikwer iterretyek innga.

Paul-el angka Akngey-kenh ilerl-apeyel

¹⁴ Atyenh-rnemay, ayeng akalty, arrantherr ingkerrenh iylypareth aneyel. Arrantherr Akngey-kenh angkek akalty, arrantherr innganem Akngey-kenh angkek irrpelthel akalty-antherrey-areny. ¹⁵ Pip nhenh-angkwarr atha arrenhantherr arratyant ilek, arrantherr Angka Akngey-kenh arraty akalty-anthetyek. Akngey mwerr atyeng anem. ¹⁶ Ayeng warrkenh Jesus Christ-kenh anetyek. Ra innganem ayen angkakert thwenek, apmer arpanenh-warl, rernem Akngey-kenh angka mwerr-angker iletyek, Itnweng Rlwartel ikwer-rnem-itwek anetyek. Itnweng Rlwartel renh-rnem riterrkiletyek, ikweren-angkwarr arraty apentyek. ¹⁷ Atha Christ Jesus renh nakem, rarl ayen riterrkilek, Akngyek warrkurr-ayntetyek. ¹⁸ Ayeng tnakelhey-angenh. Alakenh-they ayeng angketyek angka ikwerenhel Christ ra ayen arernernek. Ra warrkirretyek atyeng-angkwarr arleng-areny rernem Akngyek awelhetyek. ¹⁹ Itnweng Rlwartel ayen riterrkilek, atha ilek-ilek-angkwarr mpwaretyek, arntety-rnem mwerril-ayntetyek atyeng-angkwarr Jerusalem-they atha angka mwerr-angker Christ-akert ilerl-apenh apmer arpanenh apmer Illyricum-ek-atwety. ²⁰ Ayeng iterrenh, arrangkw anew-aneyel-rnem-warl alhetyek, rernem Jesus-kenh angka awey-angenh-antey, artwa angkakert ingwerenty ikwer-rnem-warl alhey-angenh-antey. ²¹ Akngey-kenh angka alakenh aynteyel: "Angka awey-angenh-rnem, rernem angka ikwerenw awetyek, rernem renh iterl-aretyek." ²² Alakenh ayeng arrekantherr-warl alhey-angenh-antey, atha ingwer-rnem akalty-anthenharl-kety. ²³ Kel atha warrk atyeh ywerrelhilek apmer nhenh-ampenyel. Ayeng iterreyel arrekantherr-warl inwekel alhetyek, ankwa arpanenhel. ²⁴ Ayeng-anem alyep arwa iterretyek, apmer ikwer-itwek anenheyek, apmer Spain-warl-athek alhey-alenty. Amern-akert, maney-akert arrantherr anamerl ikwer-warl thwenetyek.

²⁵ Lyert ayeng Jerusalem-warl alhem, man-angketyarr, Ingkart-areny-rnemek. ²⁶ Macedonia-areny-rnem-then Achaia-areny-rnem-then iterrenh, man inetyek, ingkart ingkerrenh man ikwerel arntarnt-arayntetyek, irreperr-nem Jerusalem-areny-rnemek. ²⁷ Rernem-antey ilkelhek, man inetyek. Alakenh Jew-rnemel arleng-areny-rnem angka mwerr-angker akalty-anthek-penh rernem ngkwelty angkep anthem, mareny-angkwarr.

²⁸ Man ampwerrk-antey atha man iwenhem Jerusalem-warl, arrekantherr-warl, apmer Spain-warl alhey-alenty. ²⁹ Ayeng kel akalty, ayeng arrekantherr-warl apetyem, Christ-el arrenhantherr-then ayenh-then rlterrkileyenh.

³⁰ Atyenh-rnem, Akngey-warl angka atyeng, Ingkart anwekantherrenh Jesus Christ-angkwarr. Itnwengel arrenhantherr rlterrkilem, arrantherr mwerrant-arey anetyek. Arrantherr ingga angkenh-arey arppemar Itnweng-angkwarr. ³¹ Akngey-warl angkay, ra ayenh arntarnt-aretyek Jerusalem-areny-rnem-kety, Ingkart-kety arlkarirreyel-rnem, Jesus tnakey-angenh yanh-rnem-kety. Akngey ayerney Jerusalem-areny-rnem manek inkwerelhetyek, man atharl akngem ikwer-rnem-warl. ³² Ikwer-they Akngey iterreyel-angkwarr apek, ayeng-anem arrekantherr-warl inkwerelhemel irrkngerney alhetyek, arrekantherr-itwel ilkwatherr anetyek. ³³ Akngey ra mwerrant-arey ingkerrenhek aneyel, anwekantherr-itwel anetyek intem-antey. Amen.

16

Paul-kenh angka anyent ingwerant-anem

¹⁻² Arelh anyent, itnan Phoebe, ra Ingkart-areny aneyel. Rantey arppemar Ingkart-areny-rnem arntarnt-arey Cenchreae tawen-itwek. Ra Rome-warl alhenty, Mwerr-angkwarr angketyek ikwer, renh alpemiletyek. Mwerr awelh-ayntetyek ikwer, rarl ayenh arntarnt-arek, ingwer-rnem-then ingkerr.

³ Priscilla Aquila atherr, ntwaa arem, rernem Christ-Jesus-angkwarr apenteyel arppemar. ⁴ Ingwer-inger ratherr ilwetyek-anek ayenh alpemiletyek, ayeng ikwer-atherr intem-antey iylpangkeyel, ayengant-weny, ingwer-rnem-then, Jesus Christ tnakeyel-rnemel.

⁵ Ntwaa ingwer-rnem arem, warl-itwek anew-aneyel-rnem, Ingkartek inkwerelhetyek. ⁶ Ntwaa Mary apek arem, rarl warrkirrenh arrekantherr-itwel, arntarnt-arenh. ⁷ Andronicus, Junia ntwaa arem arppemar. Anewart-atherr, Jew atherr atyenh. Ratherr atyeng-itwel anenh tyayl kwenel. Ratherr-tangkwel renh tnakenh arrwekel, ayeng Ingkart-kenh-wenyankel. Ratherr Ingkart-kenh angkakerk atherr ingga. ⁸⁻¹⁰ Artwa Ampliatius ntwaa arem arppemar. Atyenh arppemar ayeng ikwer ilkelheyl Ingkart-angkwarr. Ingkart-kenh-angkwarr. Urbanus arppemar, Ingkart-angkwarr apenteyel arppemar, atyeng-itwel warrkirreyel arppemar. Apelles Ingkart-angkwarr-apenteyel arppemar. Aristobulus-then ikwerenh-rnem-then. Stachus arppemar, atyenh arppemar, Ingkart-kenh-angkwarr. ¹¹ Herodion atyenh arppemar, Narcissus-kenh-rnem-then, Ingkart-kenh-angkwarr apenteyel-rnem. ¹² Ntwaa areyenh Tryphaena, Tryphosa atherr, Ingkartek warrkirreyel ingga. Arelh Persis arppemar. Ra Ingkartek warrkirreyel ingga. Ayeng ikwer inkwerelheyl. ¹³ Rufus, Ingkart-kenh warrkenh, Ingkartelar renh rlwanek ikwer warrkirreyek iylparethel. Amikw ikwerenh-then, rarl ayenh arntarnt-arenh, amey atyenh inngel arntarnt-arey-apyen. ¹⁴ Artwa Asyncritus, Phlegon, Hermes, Patrobas, Hermas-then. Ingkart-areny ingwer-rnem-then. ¹⁵ Philologus, Julia, Nereus ikwerenh ayteyikw arppemar. Olympas-then, Ingkart-areny ingwer-rnem-then. ¹⁶ Ingkart-areny-rnem ingkerrenh arrekantherr inkwerelheyl arppemar.

¹⁷ Atha arrenhantherr ileyl, arrantherr arntarnt-arelhetyek, apmwernemel ilpeltetyek arkernelheyl-kety. Rernem ingkerrenh ilpeltilem, apal akalty-anthemel. Ikwer-rnem-kety ament-warl anayntem. ¹⁸ Rernem alakenh-anyem akalty-anthem, rernem Ingkart anwekantherrenh Jesus Christ-angkwarr apentey-angenh. Rernem ikwer-rnem-kenh-angkwarr iterreyel, rernem angka mwerr-arrpantey ilemel. Rernem akwerrp ikngwer-rnem apmwangkwarr ilpeltilehem. ¹⁹ Ingkerrenh akalty arrantherrarl Ingkartekant awalheyl. Alakenh-they ayeng irrkngerney aneyel. Ayeng arrekantherr ilkelheyl, arrantherr akalty anetyek, mwerr-angkwarr apentetyek. Apmwangkwarr apentey-angenh arla anetyek. ²⁰ Akngey mwerr arrekantherr aneyel. Ra Satan renh antengiletyek. Ingkart Jesus ra arrekantherr mwerr anayntem. ²¹ Timothy, warrkenh arppemar, ra arrekantherr inkwerelheyl arppemar. Artwa Lucius, Jason, Sosipater rernem arrekantherr inkwerelheyl arppemar, ayeng inkwerelheyl-apyen. Rernem Jew ingkerrenh aneyel. ²² Tertius, atha pip nhenh ingkwernek angka Paul-kenh. Ayeng-anem arrekantherr inkwerelheyl arppemar. Atha Ingkart tnakem arppemar. ²³ Gaius arrekantherr inkwerelheyl arppemar. Ayeng warl ikwerenh-warl alhek, ingwer-rnem-then. Anantherr anyentirrek pipek warl ikwerenh-warl. Artwa Erastus ra man arntarnt-arey, ra arrekantherr inkwerelheyl arppemar, Quartus atyenh arppemar, Ingkart-kenh-angkwarr apenteyel arppemar. ²⁵ Akngey tnakay, ra arrenhantherr rlterrkilem angka ikwerenhel. Atha arrenhantherr angka mwerr-angker akalty-anthek, Jesus

Christ-akert. Angka mwerr-angker Akngeyel irrtuertewenh arrwekel-antey. ²⁶ Aley-anyem ingkerrenhel angka mwerr-angker renh ileyel-anem, Akngey-kenh angkakert-rnemel awank-akerr ingkwernenh-angkwarr-antey. Kel anaynt-anem, ingkerrenhel iterl-aretyek. Akngey aknganek iteth aleth aneyel. Akngeyel arrernek ingkerrenhek, angka renh thwenek apmer arrpanenh-warl, rernem renh tnaketyek, ikwer awelhetyek. ²⁷ Akngey rant tyak innga aneyel rlterrk ilkwakert. Anantherr renh tnaketyek, Jesus Christ-angkwarr. Amen.

Galatians

Angka Galatians alakenh aynteyel

Paul-el pip thwenek apmer Galatia-warl, rernem renh angka impen iterl-aretyek, tyaty-areny ingkerrenhek apmer Galatia ikwer-ampenyel, apmer Pisdian Antioch, apmer Iconium, Lystra, Derbe. Jew-weny-rnem-tangkwel anenh arrwekel apmer ikwer-ampenyel. Jew-rnem arlpimpirrek apmer ikwer-itwek ingkern-anem.

Paul-el angka mwerr-angker ilerl-apenh-penh, Ingkart-areny-rnem akngerram-akngerrirrek. Jew ingwer-rnem apetyek. Rernem renh-rnem Jew-kenh-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek. Ingkart-kenh-angkwarr ament arrpemar. Alakenh rernem angka ilpertilityek arrkernelhenh.

Paul-el pip thwenek Galatia-areny-rnem-warl, rernem angka impen iterl-aretyek, Jesus renh tnaketyek. Ingkerrenh arrayirretyek Jesus-angkwarrant, rarl katy ilwek anwekantherr arwerl iylpeyl-atherrel. Jesus-angkwarrant apentyek, anwantherrap itethirreman, anwantherr Ingkart-angkwarr arrayt aneman. Jew-kenh-angkwarr arrangkwarr, nthakenh arrayirrey-angkenh Ingkart-angkwarr. Paul-el pip thwenek ikwer-rnem-warl, rernem iterretyek, angkepirretyek. Alakenh angka nhanyem aynteyel. Angka mwerr-angker ingkerrenhek aynteyel.

Galatians Romans angka anyent-anteyarl aynteyel anayntiley-angker.

Paul-el pip thweneyel Galatia-areny-rnem-warl

¹ Ayeng Paul, Christ-kenh angkaker. Ingkart Akngeyelant-then ayenh thwenek, Jesus Christ-elant-then ayenh thwenek, angka ikwerenh ilerl-apayntetyek. Ahern-arenyel ayenh thweney-angenh. Ingkart Akngey rant Jesus renh ipmepenh itehilek. ² Atyenh-rnemel-then anwantherr ingkerrenhel pip nhenh thwenem, arrantherr Galatia-areny Ingkart-areny ingkerrenhel reytemilemel aretyek. ³ Ingkart Akngeyel-then Jesus Christ-el-then, arrenhantherr mwerr arntarnt-aretyek, arrantherr mwerrant-arey anetyek. ⁴⁻⁵ Ingkerrenhel Akngey renh iterl-arenyen, rarl rlterrk ilkwakert aneyel. Jesus Christ Ingkart Akngey awelhemel, anwekantherr katy ilwek, apmwa anwekantherrety iwetyek, apmwekety anwenhantherr itehilityek, anwantherr Akngey-angkwarr arrayt apenterl-ayntetyek intem-antey. Arrayt inngarlap ran, ra arlka menty anthehlek.

Angka Akngey-kenh anyent impen

⁶ Ayeng-anem apatek, arrantherrarl Akngey-kety angkepirrek, rarl arrenhantherr rlwanek, ikwerenh-rnem anetyek-arrpantey. Arrantherr Jesus-kenh angka ikwerenh-angkwarr apentye-angenh, arrantherr ingwer-angkwarrarl apentyel. ⁷ Akngey-kenh angka mwerr-angker Jesus-akert inngan aynteyel, anyent impen. Ingwer-rnem arrkernelheyl, Akngey-kenh angkety arrenhantherr ilpertilityek, arrantherr iylpelirretyek. ⁸ Ingwerel angka mwerr-angker Jesus-akert ikwerety ingwer-angkwarr akalty-antheyk, artwa ahern-areny anyent ingwerentyel apek, irrwerl-arenyel apek, Akngey renh arntety anthem. Anantherr Akngey-kenh angka Jesus-akert arrayt-angkwarr akalty-antheyk, angka arrayt ikwerenh-angkwarr-antey. ⁹ Arrwekel ayeng wetharl angkek-angkwarr, ayeng angkem arrpemar, Akngey ingwerenty arntety anthem, ra ingwer-angkwarr akalty-antherl-anenty. ¹⁰ Ayeng nthakenh tnakelhey-angenh, ingwerel-rnem ayenh thakekerr. Arrantherr apek atyeng iterreyel, ayengarrp ament ingkart atyetyart arrernelhenty-arrpantey, Jew-kenh-angkwarr-kety amentirrenty-arrpantey. Ayengan Christ-kenh warrkenh. Atha ahern-areny-angkwarr apentye-angenh. Ayeng Akngey irrwerl-arenyekant awelheyl, ahern-arenyek awelhey-angenh.

Jesus Christ-el Paul renh rlwaneyel, angka ilerl-apayntetyek

¹¹ Atyenh-rnemay, angka Jesus-akert innga atha ileyelan, atyenh-wenyarl wenh! ¹² Ahern-arenyel ayenh akalty-anthey-angenh. Jesus Christ-angkwarrant ayeng akaltyirrek, rarl anaynt-anem atyeng aremirrek. ¹³ Kel arrantherr ayenh iterl-arey, ayengarl Jew anenh. Ayengarl apmwangkwarr-tangkwel anenh Ingkart-areny-rnem ywerrelhilityek ayeng arrkernelhenh. ¹⁴ Ayeng Moses-kenh angkakerarl anenh, atha angka ikwerenh-angkwarr apentenh ywerreyek-atwety, ingwer-rnem-they intwarr. ¹⁵⁻¹⁷ Akngey atyeng inkwerelhek, ra arrwekel-antey ayenh rlwanek, ayeng ahern-nhenh-itwek aney-angenh-antey. Ra alerikw ikwerenh atyeng anayntelhelek, atha angka ikwerenh ingwer-rnem-warl ilerl-apayntetyek ingkerrenhek. Artwa ahern-areny-rnem atha awaye-angenh-antey. "Nthakenh-angkwarr atha Jew-weny-rnem akalty-anthem?" Ayeng Jerusalem-warl alhey-angenh-antey angkaker atyetyart ingwer-rnem awetyek.

Atha angka arratyiley-angenh ikwer-rnem-itwek, apmer arrpanenh-warl alhey-alentyel. Ayeng alhek ahern arlpaw Arabia-warl. Ikwer-penhan ayeng angkep-anem alpek Damascus-warl-anem.

¹⁸ Aherrety irrpety-penh ayeng alhek Peter renh ilerl-alpetyek apmer Jerusalem-itwek. Ayeng ikwer-itwek aney-alhek arlta 15-ek-atwety. ¹⁹ James, Ingkart-kenh ayteyikw, rethenant ayeng-then ankerrek. Atha Akngey-kenh angkakert ingwer-rnem awey-angenh, Peter James, angkakert ingwer-rnem-then, angka arratyiley-angenh ikwer-rnem-itwek. ²⁰ Akngeyelant angka Jesus-akert atyeng anayntilek. Akngeyel arem, ayeng irrywerrey-angenh, arraty innga atha ileyel. ²¹ Ikwer-penhan ayeng apmer Syria-warl Cilicia-warl alhek. ²² Ingkart-areny Judea-areny-rnem atyeng akwerrp-antey anenh, ayenh iterl-arey-angenh-antey. ²³ Rernem angka atyeng-penh awekant, "Artwa weth Ingkart-areny-rnem-tangkwel atwenh, ywerrelhiletyek, aleyan ra angka mwerr-angker-anem Jesus-akert ilerl-apeyel!" ²⁴ Rernem-anem Akngeyek inkwerelhek ingkerrenh-antey, ayenharl Akngeyel ahelengkw-penh angkepilik, ayeng Akngey-angkwarr anayntetyek.

2

¹⁻² Akngeyel ayenh thwenek, ayeng alhetyek Jerusalem-warl. Aherrety 14-penh ayeng Jerusalem-warl alhek arrpemar. Atha Barnabas-then, Titus-then atnwenhek, atha tyaty Jerusalem-areny atyetyart-rnem awetyek, nthakenharl rernem atyeng angkem, mwerr apek, arrangkw apek. Ayeng ikwer-rnem illehek, "Ayeng ingwer-rnem-warl alhetyek, angka mwerr-angker Jesus-akert atha ilerl-apayntetyek."

³ Titus-el Greek-kenh-angkwarr apentenh, Jew-kenh-angkwarr aylpey-angenh, akwerrp-antey. Atyetyartel-rnem renh menty tyarlewek, artweweny-antey. ⁴ Ingwer-rnem apetyek, ingkart-arrpantey, angka irrywerremel anwekantherr ilerl-apayntetyek, anwernenhantherr angkepilyetek-arrpantey irrywerremel, ikwer-rnemant-anem anwantherr awelhetyek. Angka amperl ilpertiley-angker rernemey! Arraty-arrpantey rernem illehek. Rernem angkek, "Jew artwernem-kenh-angkwarr-tangkwel aylpetyek, arrantherr akwerterp-antey alhewer ingkartirrey-angenh. Alakenh-angkwarr arrantherr aylpem, Jesus Christ arraty apentel-ayntetyek." ⁵ Anwantherr ikwer-rnem awelhey-angenh-arl, Jesus-kenh-angkwarrant apentetyek, arrekantherr angka mwerr-angker arraty iletetek. ⁶ Ingwerel-rnem atyetyart ilkwarrpantey renh-rnem antwenh. Akngeyel renh-rnem areyel, arrangkwarr. Rernem ayenh menty tyarlewek, atha ingwer-rnem Jew-weny-rnem akalty-anthayntetyek. ⁷ Ikwer-penh, rernem ayenh kel iterl-arek-anem, Akngeyelarl ayenh thwenek, atha Jesus-kenh angka ingwer-rnemek ilerl-apayntetyek, arraty-angkwarr, Peter-el Jew-rnemek angka arraty-angkwarr arwewel ilerl-apenh-apeny. ⁸ Ingkartel Peter renh angkakert thwenek Jew-rnem-warl. Alakenh-apeny ra ayenh angkakert thwenek ingwer-rnem-warl-anemarl, Jew-weny-rnem-warl. ⁹ James-then Peter-then John-then rernem akwel atyetyart anenh tyaty-areny-rnemek. Rernem Jew-rnem-warlant angkakert alhek. Aylernanth ingwer-rnem-warl angkakert alhetyek. Alakenh-anyem rernem aylernekanth kel inkwerelhek Barnabas-then, Akngeyelarl aylernanthen thwenek ingwer-rnem-warl alhetyek. ¹⁰ Atyetyart rernem angka anyent-angkwarrant aylernekanth ilek, Jerusalem-areny man-weny-rnemant arntarnt-arayntetyek. Kel ayeng alakenh-anyem ayeng iterrek arrpemar.

Peter ra apmwelhilek

¹¹⁻¹⁴ Peter-el amern arlkwenh Jew-weny-rnem-itwek, apmer Antioch-itwek. Ikwer-penhan James-el Jew tyaty-areny irrpety thwenek apmer Antioch-warl. Ra renh-rnem aremel Peter ra aterirrek, ikwer-rnem-kety, ipmelhek-anem. Peter arlkarirrek, ingwer-rnem-kety amentirrek-anem, Jew-rnemel renh ilekerr. Ra ingwer-rnem-itwek amern arlkwey-angenh anenh. Ra Jew ingwer-rnem ilek, ingwer-rnem-itwek amern arlkwey-angenh aney-alhetyek. Atha renh arraty ilek ingkerrenh-itwek, rarl apmwangkwarr ingkerrenh akalty-anthen, "Peter, ntwan Jew-kenh-angkwarr apenteyel angath-anteyarl. Ntwa ingwer-rnem iley-angenh, rernem Jew-rnem-apeny anetyek. Amern alhewer arlkwayntetyek ingwer-rnem-itwek arlkarirrey-angenh. Alakenh-anyem Ingkart-kenh-angkwarr aynteyel. ¹⁵ Anwantherr ingkerrenhel Jew-rnem-angkwarr apentenh akelyankel. ¹⁶ Anwantherr Akngey-angkwarr arraty anem, Jesus Christ renhant apentey, Jew-kenh-angkwarr-weny. Anwantherr Jesus renhant tnakenty, Akngey anwekantherr inkwerelhemarl. Jew-kenh angkwangkwarr ywarnarl anwantherr

arrkernelheyel-kety, anwantherr arraty-angkwarr apentetyek. ¹⁷ Anwantherr Jew-rnem arrkernelhenh, Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apentetyek. Anwantherrap apmwakert-antey ingkerrenharl aneyel! Anwantherr apmwangkwarr alhey-angenh Christ-kenh-angkwarran. Arrangkw! Anantherr Jew-kenh-angkwarr apentety, anwantherrap arrangkwarr. Christ-kenh-angkwarr apentety, anwantherrap arraty Akngey-angkwarr aneman. ¹⁸ Ntwa Jew-kenh angkarl angkep apentety, nga Akngey-angkwarr-kety apmwelhilemarl. Ingwer-rnem-itwek amern arlkwetyek alhewerarl, Jesus apenterl-ayntetyek, alakenh mwerrarl. ¹⁹ Atha renh-rnem kel apentey-angenh. Christ-kenh anyent-angkwarr atha apentem alhewer. Ayeng ipmelhem Jew-rnem-kenh angka apentekerr. ²⁰ Kel ayeng Jesus Christ-warl anyentirrek. Alakenh-anyem ayeng iteh aneyenh intem-antey. Atha Akngey-kenh alerikw tnakeyel, rarl atyeng ilkelheyel, atyeng katy ilwek, apmwa atyengety iwetyek. ²¹ Ayeng nthakenh ikwerety intwemelirrey-angenh, rarl atyeng katy ilwek, ayenh itethileyek. Jew-kenh-angkwarr anwantherr Akngeyek arratyiretyek-arrpantey arrkernelhenty, Jesus anwekantherr arrkent-apeny ilwek, arrangkwarr. Atha Jesus ikwerenh-angkwarr apentetyek intem-antey.”

3

Jesus renh tnakenty, Akngey-angkwarr anem

¹ Galatia-areny, arrantherr arweng ingkerrenh! Kel atha arrenhantherr aketh ingga Jesus Christ-penh akalty-anthek, rarl arwerl iylpeyl-atherrel ilwek-penh. Ingwerentyel arrenhantherr ilpirtilekan, Akngey-kety angkepirretyek? ² Rernem Jesus renh tnakenh, Akngeyel Itnweng thwenekarl, angka arrwekeleny Jew-kenh-angkwarr-weny. ³ Arrantherr angkepirrek Akngey-kenh Itnweng-kety. Nthakenh arrantherr ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarr apenteyel? ⁴ Arrkent arwarl arrantherr angkepirrek Akngey-kenh angke mwerranty awelhekerr. ⁵ Arrantherr Christ-ekant awelhenh, Akngeyel kel Itnweng renh thwenek, arrenhantherr rlterrkiletyek. Moses-kenh-angkwarr arrangkwarr!

⁶ Akngey-kenh angka alakenh aynteyel: Abraham-ant Akngeyek inkwerelhemel awelhek, Akngeyel renh artwa arraty ingga arek, rarl Akngeyek awelhenh. ⁷ Alakenh-anyem iterrenherr-arey, arrantherr Akngeyek awelhenty, arrantherr Akngey-angkwarr arraty anem Abraham Akngey-angkwarr arraty anenh-apeny. ⁸ Akngey-kenh pip alakenh aynteyel: awank-akerr Akngeyel Abraham renh arrwekel ilek, ra alethang-rnem itethileyek, rernem ikwer awelhenty. Alakenh Akngeyel Abraham arrwekel alhelek, “Ngkwenh-rnem-angkwarr angka atyenh arlpimpirreyenh apmer arrpannehel, ingkerrenhel ayenh iterl-arayntetyek.” ⁹ Abraham rarl Akngey renh arrwekel tnakek-apeny, ingkern-penh-rnemel renh tnaketyek arrpemar. Akngeyel ingkern-penh-rneman ingkerrenh arntarnt-arem arrpemar, Abraham renh arntarnt-arenh-apeny arrpemar.

Jew-kenh-angkwarr apentey-angenh

¹⁰ Jew-kenh-angkwarr anwantherr ywarn arrkernelheyel, Akngey-angkwarr arratyiretyek-arrpantey. Moses-kenh angka arrwekeleny aynteyel: “Jew-kenh-angkwarr ntwa arraty apentetyek-arrpantey arrkernelhem, Akngeyellarap ngenh arntety antheman. Alakenh-anyem aynteman ra.” ¹¹ Jew-kenh-angkwarr anwantherr ywarn arrkernelheyel, Akngey-angkwarr arraty anetyek. Angka Akngey-kenh alakenh aynteyel: “Akngeyekant rernem awelhenty, rernem Akngey-angkwarr arraty anem. Akngeyel renh-rnem ingkerrenh ipmepenh itethilem.” ¹² Jew-kenh-angkwarr ingwer-rnem iteh anetyek arrkernelheyel, Akngey-kenh arrwekeleny angkek awelhey-angenh. Jew-kenh-angkwarr anwantherr Akngey-kenh angkek ywarnarl awelheyel-kety. Jew-kenh angkel anwantherr iteh aney-angenh, Akngey-kenh-angkwarrantarl anwantherr itethan anem. ¹³ Jesus-el anwenhantherr itethilek, ra arwerl-itwel ilwekel. Akngeyel renh menty anthek, ra anwekantherr katy ilwetyek, anwenhantherr itethileyek. Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny arrwekel ayntekar, “Ingwerenty apek arwerl-warl atanthenty, Akngeyel renh arntety anthem.” Akngeyel anwenhantherr arntety anthem-angenh, Jesus-el anwekantherr katy ilwek arrkngert, apmwakert ingkerrenhek, apmwa anwekantherrity iwetyek, anwenhantherr mwerrileyek, itethileyek. ¹⁴ Jesus Christ ra arwerl iylpeyl-atherrel ilwek ingkerrenhek. Ra iwerr mpwarek ingkerrenhek, apmer arrpannehk. Akngey-kenh angka arlpimpirrek apmer arrpanenh-warl, Akngey rarl Abraham arrwekel alhelek-angkwarr-antey. Anwantherr Jesus renh tnakenty, Akngeyel-anem Itnweng impen ikwerenh anwekantherr-warl arrernem.

Angka arrwekeleny Akngey-kenh

¹⁵ Atyenh-rnemay, atha arrenhantherr ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarr arrekanterr anyntiley. Nthakenh iparey-angenh. Alakenh-anyem akngey-kenh arrengey-kenh angka aynteyel arrwekeleny-kenh. Ywerrey-angenh, arrangkw, aleyarl aynteyel. ¹⁶ Alakenh-anyem Ingkartel Abraham renh alhelek, anyent impen ikwerenh thwenetyek, rernem ikwer-angkwarr Christ-angkwarr anyentirretyek. Alakenh angka arrwekeleny aynteyel. Akngey-kenh angka alakenh aynteyel, iparey-angenh arrangkw, ywerrey-angenh. ¹⁷⁻¹⁸ Angka renhey-antey Akngeyel Abraham arrwekel alhelek. Aherrety 430-penh Akngeyel angka ingwer arrernek, Moses-warl, ingkern-theyarl. Akngeyel Abraham renh alhelek, ikwerenh-rnem arntarnt-aretyek, rernem renh tnakenty. Angka arrwekeleny nthakenh iparey-angenh, akngartewey-angenh. Arratyam-arraty Akngey-kenh angka nhenh aynteyel, ywerretyek arrangkw, intem-antey aynteyel, aleyan aynteyel-antey. ¹⁹ Akngeyel angka ikwerenh Moses-anem antheh, rernem apmwewarl irrekerr; rernem arraty-angkwarr anetyek, mwerr-angkwarr iterl-arelhetyek, rernem apmwakert aneyel, anyent impen ranem aremirretyek-atwety. Anyent renhey-antey, Abraham-arl alhelek. Irrwerl-areny-rnemel angka Moses renh antheh. Moses-el angka arrernek ingkerrenhek, rernem apenterl-ayntetyek. ²⁰ Angkakert renh ikwer-rnem-warl thwenem, Akngey rantey Abraham renh alhelek, ra renh angkakert-angkwarr alheley-angenh. ²¹ Angka impen anwantherr apentetyek, Akngeyel Abraham renh arrwekel alhelek. Anwantherr Jew-kenh angka ingkerrenhek ywarn awelheyel. ²² Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny aynteyel, ingkerrenh apmwakert aneyel. Rernem apek Jesus renh tnakenty, ikwer-angkwarr arraty anetyek, Akngeyel Abraham alhelek-apeny. Akngeyel Abraham renh artwa arraty arek, rarl Akngeyek awelhenh.

Alakenh ilwey-angenh, Jesus renh tnakenty

²³ Jesus ra apetyey-angenh-antey, anwantherr Moses-kenh angka arrwekeleny-akert anenh. Angka arrwekeleny atyetyart-apeny anwekantherr anenh. ²⁴ Angka arrwekeleny anwantherr apentenh, Christ ra apetyetyek-atwety. Ikwer-penh Christ ra apetyek, anwantherr anem Akngey-angkwarr arraty anetyek, anwantherr Christ renh tnakentyel. ²⁵ Lyert anwantherr Christ tnakem-anem. Aleyan angka arrwekeleny anwekantherr atyetyart aney-angenh-anem. ²⁶ Aley anwantherr Akngey-kenh alerikw-anemarl, arrantherrarl Jesus renh-anem apententy. ²⁷ Baptise inentyel arrantherr Christ-angkwarr anyentirrem, arrantherr Christ-kenh-rnem ingkerrenh. ²⁸ Arrantherr anyentirrekarl ingkerrenh-anem anem. Alakenh-anyem arrantherr ingkerrenh-antey anyent-anem, Jew-rnem-then Greek-rnem-then warrkenh-rnem-then atyetyart-rnem-then artwernem-then arelh-rnem-then. ²⁹ Arrantherr apek Jesus Christ-kenh, aleyan arrantherr Abraham-kenh-rnem arppemarl, anyent-angkwarr apenteyel. Akngeyel arrenhantherr alhelek, arrenhantherr arntarnt-aretyek arppemarl, rarl artwamp Abraham renh-tangkwel alhelek-apeny, renh arntarnt-aretyek.

4

Anwantherr Akngey-kenh alerikwant-anem aneyel

¹ Apmerek-artwey rernem apmer atnyeneyel. Ampa akely-rnem alerl-antey ilkwerrentyant-anem rernem apmer atnyeneyenh, apmerek-artwey. ² Rernem alerl-antey mpwelheyenh. Artwa ampwel-rnem renh-rnem-tangkwel akalty-anthem, amangkem-anem. Akely-penh ilkwerrentyelant-anem rernem apmerek-artwey irremman. ³ Ampapenyarl anwantherr awankarl anenh akwerrp, ingkart-arrpantey ingwernemant apentenh. ⁴ Arlta ikwerrenhel, Akngeyel alerikw ikwerenh ahern nhenh-warl thwenek, rarl arrwekel awank-akerr alhelek, renh thwenetyek. Akngey-kenh alerikw irrkgarl-anem ayntek, ra Jew-kenh-angkwarr arraty apentenh. ⁵ Anwantherrarl Jew-rnem-kenh-angkwarrant apentenh, ra alerikw ikwerenh thwenek, anwenhantherr ithihetyek, Akngey-angkwarrant arraty apenterl-ayntetyek. Akngey-kenh alerikw-rnem arppemarl anwantherr aneyenh. ⁶ Anwantherr kel Akngey-kenh alerikw aneyel. Ra Itnweng anwekantherr-warl thwenek, anwekantherr-itwek kwen anayntetyek. Anwantherr renh Akngey akem, rarl Itnwengel anwenhantherr akalty-antheyel-angkwarr. ⁷ Arrantherr kel alerikw ikwerenh-rnem aneyel, Jew-kenh-angkwarr arrangwarl. Arrantherr Akngey-kenh alerikw-rnem, arrantherr apmer ikwerrenhel aney-alpeyenh.

Paul Galatia-areny-rnemek amperrngirreyel

⁸ Arrwekel arrantherr apatemel anenh, ingkart-arrpantey-rnemant apentenh. ⁹ Arrantherr ingkerrenhel Akngey iterl-areyel, rarl arrenhantherr atnyeneyel. Nthakenh arrantherr angkepurretyek iterreyel, ingkart-arrpantey irrywerreyelarl ilenh-rnem-warl? ¹⁰ Arrantherr ilkelheyel Moses-kenh-warl anyentirretyek, arlta arrpanenhel,

alkent arrpanenhel, aherrety arrpanenhel. ¹¹ Atha arrenhantherr ywarn-antey akalty-anthek, arrantherr atyeng awelheteyek-arrpantey. ¹² Atyenh-rnem, Jew-kenh-angkwarr apentey-angenh. Arrantherr ayenh apmwewarilley-angenh, arrantherr atyeng iylpareth awelhenh. ¹³ Arrantherr kel akalty. Awank-akerrarl ayeng arntety anenharl, atharl arrekantherr angka mwerr-angker renh akalty-anthek. ¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Arrantherr atyeng iterrenh, Akngey-kenh warrkenh-weny-arrpantey, ayengarl aleth arnteyirrenhek. Arrantherr ayenh arek-penh, arrantherr atyeng irrpelthirrey-angenh. Arrwekelan arrantherr atyeng inkwerelhek-tangkwel! Arrantherr atyeng inkwerelhek angel-ek inkwerelheyl-apeny, Jesus Christ-ek inkwerelheyl-apeny. Aleyan arrantherr atyengety arlkarirreyelanem. ¹⁶ Angka atha arrekantherr ileyl arraty. Arrantherr atyeng awelhey-angenh. Arrantherr atyengety arlkarirreyel. ¹⁷ Atyengety Jew-kenh-angkwarr apenteyel-rnem rernem arrenhantherr ilpeltiteyek arrkernelheyel, ikwer-rnem-angkwarr apentetyek. ¹⁸ Arrantherr Jesus-kenh angkek inkwerelhek arrwekel, arrantherr-anem ingwer-angkwarr apenteyel, ament-anem. ¹⁹ Ayeng arrekantherr artewentyel iterreyel, Jesus Christ arrantherr arraty tnaketyek, ikwer inkwerelheteyek. ²⁰ Ayeng ilkelheyel ayeng arrekantherr-warl alheteyek, ayeng arrekantherr-itwek angketyek. Ayeng arrekantherr artewentyel iterreyel, amperrngirremel.

Hagar Sarah atherr

²¹ Ingwer-rnem ilkelheyel, Moses-kenh angka apenterl-ayntetyek. ²² Akngey-kenh angka alakenh aynteyel. Abraham-kenh alerikw awey atherr anenh. Arelh warrkenh-kenh awey anyent anenh. Awey ingweran apmerek-artwey-kenharl anenh. ²³ Awey anyentan warrkenh-kenh, apmwamwamarl Hagar-kenharl. Ingweran Sarah-kenh, Akngyelanel antheh, ra arrwekel alhelekarl. ²⁴⁻²⁵ Arelh ingwerant-atherrarl anayntileyel. Arelh warrkenh anyent, Sinai-areny Hagar arlarl anenh, apmerek arrrangkw. Jew-kenh-angkwarr apenteyel-rnem rernem ahern-areny-angkwarr apenteyel, Jew-kenh-angkwarrant. ²⁶ Arelh ingweran, Sarah mwerr-angkwarr apenteh, Ingkart arraty-angkwarr apenteyel-rnem-apenyarl, alker irwerl-areny-rnemelarl apenteyel-apenyarl. ²⁷ Alakenh angka anayntileyel. "Arelh anyent ampek arrrangkw. Ra inkwerelheyl, Akngyelarl renh alhelek ikwer-they ampa akngerram-akngerrirreyenh, arelh ingwer-rnem-angkwarr." ²⁸ Isaac anenh, Akngyelarl Abraham renh-tangkwel arrwekel alhelek-angkwarr. Atyenh-rnem, alakenh-apeny arrantherr Akngey-kenh alerikw armpemarl aneyel, Akngyelarl arrwekel alhelek arrantherr ikweren-rnem anetyek arppemarl. ²⁹ Abraham-kenh alerikw ingweran Ishmael, awey arlarl ilenhel irrwernek Isaac, awey alhelenty renh, Akngey-kenh Itnwengelarl renh antheh, Akngey-angkwarr ra anetyek. Aley-anyem Akngey-angkwarr aneyel-rneman alwarnemal irrwerneyel arppemarl. ³⁰ Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny arrwekel aynteyel, amehng-atherr Hagar atherr arlarl, ratherr apmerek-artwey-weny arrrangkw. Renh-atherr irrenta! Amehng ingwer-atherran Sarah-then Isaac atherr ratherrantarl apmer atnyenteyek. ³¹ Anwantherr arelh anyent Sarah mwerr-angkwarr apentetyek, arelh warrkenh Hagar apentey-angenh, mentyarl. Alakenh anayntileyel. Akngyelarl arrwekel alhelek, anwantherr ikweren-rnem anayntetyek. Anwantherr mwerr ilenh-angkwarr apentetyek.

5

Christ-el ingkerrenh anyentelhileyel, rernem arraty anetyek

¹ Christ-el anwenhantherr anyentelhilek, arrantherr ikweren-angkwarr, alhewer anayntetyek. Jew-rnem-angkwarr apentey-angenh. ² Jew artwernem-kenh-angkwarr aylpenty, Christ-kenh-angkwarr-kety anwantherr amentirrem. Christ-kenh-angkwarran arrangkwarl. ³ Arrantherr Jew-kenh-angkwarr angka apentey, arrantherrap angka ingkerrenh-anem apentetyek, ywerreyek-atwety. ⁴ Jew-kenh-angkwarrarl aylpenty, arrantherr arraty Akngey-angkwarr aney-angenh. Christ-angkwarr-kety arrantherr amentirrekerr impen-kety, Akngyel arrenhantherr arntarnt-arey-angenh anekerr. ⁵ Anwantherr Jesus renh tnakety, Itnweng Rlwartel anwenhantherr akalty-anthemarl, anwantherr arraty Akngey-angkwarr anayntetyek. ⁶ Jew artwernen-angkwarr aylpetyek arrangkwarr. Alakenh-anyem angka impen ra aynteyel, anwantherr Jesus-angkwarrant apentetyek, ingkerrenh arntarnt-arayntetyek.

⁷ Aray, arrantherr mwerr-angkwarr apenteh. Angwenhel arrenhantherr ilpeltilekan. ⁸ Akngyel arrenhantherr rlwanekarl, arrantherr ikweren-rnem anetyek. Ra anyent ikweren thweney-angenh arrangkwarl, apmwangkwarr arenhantherr akalty-anthetyek. ⁹ Amern arlwarilley-angker anyentel amern akngerr mpwarey-angker-apeny, artwa ahelengkw anyentel apek akngerr ilpeltilem, ikweren-angkwarr apentetyek, Akngey-angkwarr apentekerr. Iylarnem ingkerrenh-anem atwerreyek, ilterreyek.

¹⁰ Arrantherr Ingkart-kenh-rnemar. Arrantherr atyengant awelhetyek, ingwerek awelhey-angenh. Ingwerenty arrkernelhenty, arrenhantherr ilpertilityek, Akngey-angkwarw apentekerr; Akngeyel renh arntety antheyenh. ¹¹ Atyenh-rnem, ingwer-rneman atyeng iterreyel, atha Jew-kenh-angkwarw akaltyilerl-anenty-arrpantey, rernem aylpetyek Jew artwernem-kenh-angkwarw. Jew-rnemel ayenh atwetyek alwerneyel, atharl ingwer-rnem akalty-anthek, Jesus rarl ilwek anwekantherr ingkerrenhek. Anwantherr Jesus-kenh-angkwarwarrant apentetyek, Jew-angkwarw-weny. ¹² Rernem arrenhantherr ipmey-areny, Jew-rnem-kenh apmwangkwarran aleth apentekerr. ¹³ Ingwer-rnem iterreyel Ingkart-kenh-angkwarw-arrpantey, ingwer-rnem arntarnt-arey-angenh anayntetyek, arwa alhewer amentewarl alhayntetyek. Alakenh apmwangkwarr alhey-angenh, ingwer-rnem arntarnt-arayntetyek. ¹⁴ Akngeyel anwekantherr angka arrayt ileyel, impen. Akngey-kenh angka alakenh aynteyel, arrantherr ingkerrenh mwerrant-arey anayntetyek, Akngey-kenh-angkwarw. ¹⁵ Arrantherr ilterrerl-anenty, atwerrerrl-anenty, arrantherr Akngey-kety intem-antey amentirremarl.

Anantherr ament-warl alhey-angenh, Itnweng Akngey-kenh apentetyek

¹⁶ Alakenh-anyem atha arrenhantherr ileyel, arrantherr Akngey-kenh Itnwengek awelhetyek, ament-warl alhey-angenh. ¹⁷ Apmwangkwarr-then Akngey-kenh Itnweng-angkwarw-then amentant-atherr aynteyel. ¹⁸ Itnwengek awelhenty, ahern-areny-kenh angkek awelhey-angenh. Akngey-kenh Itnweng atyetyart arrekantherr aneyel, arrenhantherr arrayt-angkwarw akalty-anthetyek. ¹⁹ Ingwer-rnemel apmwangkwarr apententy, anew ingwer-kenh ingwerl-anem ilpertilityek, apmwangkwarr iterreyel, mwerr-angkwarw-kety iylpelirrem. ²⁰⁻²¹ Ingwer-rnem ingkart-arrpantey-rnem apentem, ingwer-rnem arlkarirrem ingwer-rnem-kety, ingkerrenh-they amentirrem. Ingwer-rnem alharlkwerrem, ingwer-rnem ahelirrem ingwer-rnemek, ingwer-rnem ampwal-rnem rakerrem, ingwer-rnem terangk irrem. Rernemap Ingkart apentey-angenh, rernem nthakenh Akngey-kenh apmer-warl aylpey-angenh. ²² Akngey-kenh Itnweng-akert-rnem ingkerrenh irrknerney aneyel, mwerr aneyel, ingwer-rnemek awelheyel. Rernem iylpareth aneyel, ingwer-rnemek amperrngirremel. ²³ Rernem arternp aneyel mwerr-angkwarw, tnakelhey-angenh. Ingwer-rnem arrekantherr nthakenh arrknngert angkey-angenh, arrantherr mwerrant-arey anayntetyek. ²⁴ Jesus ilwek apmwa arrekantherrety irrarlketyek, ywerrelhileyek. Arrantherr Christ Jesus-warl anyentirrek. Ra apmwa arrekantherrety ywerrelhilek. ²⁵ Akngey-kenh Itnweng anwekantherr-warl antelhek, anwantherr ikwerrenh-angkwarw apentetyek intem-antey. ²⁶ Anwantherr tnakelhey-angenh anetyek, ingwer-rnem-kety arlkarirrey-angenh anetyek, ingwer-rnem alharlkwey-angenh anetyek.

6

Ingkerrenh arntarnt-araynta

¹ Atyenh-rnem, ingwerenty apek apmwangkwarr alhenty, arrantherr renh mwan-tyel Akngey-warl-athek angkemel, angkepilyek. Arrantherr arntarnt-arelhetyek armpemarl, arrentyel arrenhantherr arrkernekerr. ² Anantherr Ingkart-kenh-angkwarw ingwer-rnem arntarnt-arayntetyek, alakenh Christ-elarl ilek-angkwarw-antey. ³ Nga mwerr-arrpantey tnakelhenty ingwer-rnem-warl, ngap irrtwyerremel ilelheyel. ⁴ Akngey-kenh-angkwarw nwa mwerr arntarnt-arayntetyek, ingwer-rnemek tnakelhey-angenh anayntetyek. ⁵ Akngeyel anwenhantherrenh ayerneyenh anyentarl-anyentarl. ⁶ Arrantherr Akngey-kenh angkakert arntarnt-arayntetyek, ilek-ilek anthayntetyek, man anthayntetyek Akngey-kenh-angkwarw. ⁷⁻⁸ Apmwel-areth iterrey-angenh, Akngeyel aketh-antey arey-el-kety. Ngarl apmwangkwarr alhenty, apmwel-aretharlap ngkweng aneman. Nga apmwangkwarr alhenty, Akngey ngkwengenty meny ipmelheyenh. Nga Akngey-kenh Itnwengek awelhenty, ngap iteth intem-antey aneyenh. ⁹ Arrantherr ipmelhey-angel, ingwer-rnem arntarnt-arayntetyek intem-antey. Akngeyel arrenhantherrenh arntarnt-areyenh armpemarl ipmelhey-angenh. Arla ingkernel Akngeyel arrenhantherrenh atnyeneyenh. ¹⁰ Alakenh-anyem, anwantherr ingwer-rnem arntarnt-arayntetyek. Ingkart-areny-rnem impen arntarnt-arayntetyek.

Paul-el renh-rnem artwerileyel anyent-inger-antey

¹¹ Arrantherr alheng-arey el pip nhenh reytemilemel, atharl anyentelant pip nhenh-warl ingkwernek, itna ilkwernem iltya atyenhel ingkwernek. ¹²⁻¹³ Jesus Christ arwerl iylpeyl-atherrel ilwek. Rernem angka Jesus-akert akalty-anthey-angenh, ingwer-rnem ahelirrekerr. Rernem Jew-rnem-kenh-angkwarwarrant akalty-antheyel. Rernem Jew-kenh angka angath-antey apenteyel, Jew artwernem-kenh-angkwarwarrant. Rernem ilkelheyel,

arrantherr Jew artwernem-kenh-angkwarr apentetyek, rernem atyetyart ilkwarrpantey anetyek. ¹⁴ Ayeng tnakelhey-angenh, atharl Jesus Christ anyentant tnakeyel, rarl arwerl iylpeyl-atherrel anwekantherr ilwek. Ra anyentant aketh anayntelhilek. Ayeng ahern-arenyek awelhey-angenh, arrangkw. ¹⁵ Ingwer-rnemel apenteyel Jew artwernem-kenh-angkwarr. Ahern-areny-kenh angka arwarl, arrangkwarl. Christ-kenh-angkwarr anwantherr apentetyek arraty. Angka impeney-antey nhanyem, Akngeyelant anwenhantherr kel lyertenyilemarl. ¹⁶ Arrantherr angka nhenhek awelhenty, arrantherr Akngey-kenh-rnem ingkerrenh anem. Akngey ranem arrekingkerr mwerr-angkwarr anayntelhileyenh, Ingkart-areny ingwer-rnemek-then. ¹⁷ Arlka ayeng arlety-angketyarr, ayenharl atwek ingwer-rnemel, atharl Jesus Christ-kenh angka ilerl-apenh. Alakenh-anyem rernem ayenh iterl-aremer, rernem atyeng irrpelthirrey-angenh anetyek, ayeng innga Jesus-kenh angkakert. Arrantherr atyeng awelh-ayntetyek. ¹⁸ Athanem Jesus Christ ayernem, ra arrenhantherr arntarnt-aretyek. Amen.

Colossians Colossae-areny-rnem-warl Paul-el pip nhenh thwenew Colossae tawen-areny-rnem-warl.

Ingwerentyel arrwekel-antey tyaty arrernew, Paul-el Colossae-areny tyaty arrerney-angenh. Paul ingkern-they apetyew. Paul ranem atyetyart irrew ikwer-rnemew. Angkakert-rnem ra thwenew ilerl-apaynteyew, Ephesus-areny-rnem ra thwenew. Ephesus ra anenh apmer ilkwa Asia-ampenyel, Rome-areny-rnem atyetyart anenh. Paul-el awenh ingwer-angkwarr, rernem akalty-anthenh, ilpertenleh.

Akalty-anthey-angker apmwamwam mwanty iterl-arey-angenh anenh. Rernem ament-warl ikwer-rnem-wenh akalty-anthenh. Ikwer-rnem-wenh-angkwarr apententy, ngap itetherreyew-arrpantey arrkernelhem. Arrangkwarrap ran. Aker arlkwey-angenh, alakenh rernem iterrenh. Jesus-wenh-angkwarr apentewerr, arraty inngewety.

Paul-el pip ikwer-rnem-warl thwenew, renh-rnem akalty-anthaynteyew angka arraty-angkwarr. Jesus Christ-wenh-angkwarrant rernemap itetherreman. Ament-angkwarr akalty-antheyel arrangwarl, nthakenh itetherrey-angenh, "Jesus renh nakenty, ngap itetherreman." Jesus Christ-elant ingkerrenh itethelem. Ingkartel ahern arrpmernew. Alakenh-they Paul-el angka ikwer-rnem-warl thwenew.

¹ Atha Paul thwenew, Ingkartel ayenh arrernew angkakert Christ Jesus-wenh. Timothy-el-then, Ingkart-wenh-angkwarr apenteyel arrpemar.

² Timothy aylanth pip nhenh thwenem arrewantherr-warl, Colossae tawenel aneyel-rnem-warl, iylpareth awelheyel-rnem-warl. Akngey anewantherrenh Ingkartel arrenhantherrenh mwantey arntarnt-arem, arrantherr mwerrant-arey anaynteyew. ³ Anantherr arrewantherr aleth-antey ayerneyel Ingkart Jesus Christ. Ingkartew anantherr inkwerelheyel, aynikw ikwerenhew. ⁴ Anantherr kel awew arrantherrarl Jesus Christ nakeyel, arrantherr Ingkart-areny ingkerrenh arntarnt-areyel. Alakenh-anyem anantherr Ingkartew angkem inkwerelhemel. ⁵ Arrantherr Ingkart nakeyel, rarl arrwekel ilew, arrantherr iteth intem-antey anaynteyew. Arrantherr angka mwerr-angker Ingkart-wenh awenh. ⁶ Angka mwerr-angker Ingkart-wenh arlpimperreyel apmer arrpanenh-warl. Rernem apmer arrpanenhew akalty-antheyel. Rernem nakew inkwerelhemel. Alakenh-anyem arrantherr angka akwerrp awenh arrpemar, "Ingkart ingkerrenhew ilkelheyel" wenh. ⁷ Artwa Epaprahas-el arrenhantherrenh akalty-anthenh alakenh, "Ingkart ingkerrenhew ilkelheyel" wenh. Ra Ingkart Jesus-angkwarr warrkerrenh, anantherr warrkerreyel-apeny. ⁸ Ranem arrenhantherrenh akalty-anthenh, Ingkart-wenh Inwengel arrenhantherrenh akalty-anthenh arrpemar, ingwer-rnem-itwew mwerrant-arey anaynteyew. Alakenh-they anantherr angka awekanem, arrewantherr-penh.

⁹⁻¹⁰ Alakenh-anyem anantherr Ingkart renh-anem ayernew. Anantherr aleth-antey ikwer angkeyel, arrantherr Ingkart-wenh-angkwarr arraty apenteyew, rarl iterreyel-angkwarr, Inweng Mwerr-angkerel arrenhantherrenh akalty-antheyew, arrantherr arraty iterreyew. Inweng-angkwarr akaltyerrey-aynteyew aleth-antey, ingwer-rnem arntarnt-araynteyew mwerr-angkwarr. Arrantherr artwentyel innga akaltyerreyew angka ikwerenhew. ¹¹ Ingkartel arrenhantherrenh rlterrkam-rlterrkeleyenh. Ingwerentyel arrenhantherrenh apmwewarlelewerr, arrantherr inkwerelhemel aleth apent-aynteyew ikwerenh-angkwarrant mwerr-angkwarr-ayteng. ¹² Anantherr-anem Akngeyew inkwerelheyew, rarl angka arrwekel arrernew, arrantherr apmer alker-itwew aney-alpeyew. ¹³ Ran anenhantherrenh apmwewety rakew, rantey arrpemar alerikw ikwerenh arrernew, Atyetyart anewantherrenh aneyew, anantherr ikwerenh-rnem anaynteyew. ¹⁴ Ingkart-wenh alerikw ranem anewantherr katy ilwew, apmwa anewantherr-wety iweyew, anantherr iteth intem-antey anaynteyew.

Alerikw ahern-areny ingkerrenhew aneyew

¹⁵ Anantherr nthakenh Akngey irrwerl-areny arey-angenh. Alerikw ikwerenh atyetyart apmer arrpanenhew. Alerikw retangkwelel arrwekel anenh ahern-wenyankel. Alerikw ikwerenh ingkerrenhew anaynterrew-anem, Ingkart anyent rey-antey. ¹⁶ Rlterrk ikwerenhel ra irrwerl-areny-rnem-then ahern-areny-rnem-then arrpmernew. Aleyarl anantherr areyel-anem. Ikwer-angkwarr inweng-rnem-then

ingkerrenh arrpmernew, nthakenh arey-angenh-rnem. Alerikw rltterrk ikwerenh-angkwarr ra ingkerrenh arrpmernew, atyetyart ingkerrenhew anaynteyew. ¹⁷ Alerikw ra kel anenh, ahern nhenh-wenyankel. Ingkartel ahern-areny-rnem-then arrpmerney-angenh-antey, rant anenhan. Alerikwel ingkerrenh-antey atnyeneyel, ahern-areny-rnem ingkerrenh atnyeneyew. ¹⁸ Christ-then Tyaty-areny-rnem anyent-antey, Jesus Christ akapwert-apeny atyetyart aneyel ingkerrenhew. Anyent arlka ikwerenh-apeny anem, inweng anyent-akert rey-antey ikwer-rnem warrkerreyel. Ingkartel renh-tangkwel ipmepenh akemelhelew, alerikw ra ingkerrenhew atyetyart aneyew. ¹⁹ Aray, Ingkartelant alerikw ikwerenh arrernew, ikwer-apeny anaynteyew Ingkart irrkaty-antey ikwer-apeny, anyent-antey. ²⁰ Alerikw ikwer-angkwarr alker-areny ahern-areny ingkerrenh ikwerenh-rnem ayerrpelew. Alerikw ikwerenh arwerl iylpeyl-atherrel ilwemel, ra mwerr-angkwarr mpwarew ingkerrenhew anantherr apenterl-aynteyew, mwerrant-arey anaynteyew, arternpel.

²¹ Arrantherr Ingkart-wety ament-warl alhenh. Arrantherr apmwangkwarr alhenh ament iterremel, Ingkart-wety arlkarrerrenh. ²² Alerikw-anem arwerl iylpeyl-atherrel ilwew, arrantherr Ingkart-wenh-angkwarr arraty aneyew. Ra ikwer-warl anyentel-helew, alyelk mwerr anaynteyew, Ingkartel arrenhantherrenh tyatyemeley-angenh. ²³ Arrantherr Ingkart-wenh-angkwarr aneyew, angka mwerr renh rltterrk nakemel. Arrantherr-anem angkew iylpelerrey-angenh, Ingkartel arrewantherr arrernew, arrantherr iteth item-antey anaynteyew. Ingkartel ayenh rlwanew, angka mwerr-angker Ingkart-wenh ilerl-apaynteyew ahern-areny ingkerrenhew.

²⁴ Ayenh apek menty atwem mwerrarl. Christ Jesus arlka menty anthelehew. Ayeng arlka menty anthelehew arrpemarl tyaty-areny ingkerrenhew. ²⁵ Akngeyel ayenh arrernew, tyaty-areny-rnemew, warrkerreyew, angka ikwerenh ingkerrenhew akalty-antheyew, ingkerrenhew warrkerreyew. ²⁶ Arrwekel angka anyelk-tangkwel ayntenh, Aley angka anaynt-anem Ingkart-areny ingkerrenhew, rernem aketh-antey aweyneyel. ²⁷ Ingkart ilkelheyel arrantherr Jew-weny-rnem akalty aneyew, angka ikwerenhew, arrantherr apmer mwerr-angker-itwew aney-alpeyew, Christ-wenh-angkwarr.

²⁸ Rernem-anem Jesus Christ-warl anyenterremel, Jesus Christ nakeyenh. Anantherr renh-rnem akalty-anthem, rernem arraty-angkwarr apenterl-aynteyew, ingwer-rnem renh-rnem ilpertelewerr. ²⁹ Christ-el ayenh rltterrkeleyel. Alakenh-anyem ayeng war-kerreyel, alhengkerr irrey-angenh. Atha ingwer-rnem akalty-anthaynteyew ipmelhey-angenh.

2

¹ Arrantherr iterl-areyew ayeng arrewantherr warrkerreyel, ingkerrenhew-antey, ingwer-rnem Laodicea tyaty-areny-rnem-then, ayenh iterl-arey-angenh-rnem-then. ²⁻³ Arrantherr arnkaty aneyew, mwerrant-arey ingkerrenhew anaynteyew. Angka anyelk awank-akerr ayntenh rernem iterl-areyew. Alakenh-anem ingkerrenhew akwerrngel Ingkart-wenh-angkwarr arraty iterl-araynteyew. Arrantherr Christ-ew akalty aneyew. Christ ra Ingkart-wenh angka ingkerrenhew akalty, arratyant anaynteyew. ⁴ Atha arrenhantherrenh arratyant ileyel, ingwerentyel arrenhantherrenh irrtwyerremel ilew-er, akaltyel-arrpantey angka ingwer-angkwarr. ⁵ Ayeng arrewantherr-itwew aney-angenh arrangkw, ayeng aleth-antey iterreyel arrewantherr. Ayeng inkwerelheyel, atha awewarl, arrantherr arraty apenteyel, Christ rltterrk nakemel aleth.

Jesus anyent impen

⁶ Arrantherr Christ Jesus nakeyel, Ingkart arrewantherr. Kel ikwerenh-angkwarrant apenteyew arrantherr. ⁷ Ikwerenh-angkwarrant akaltyerreyew, aleth-antey ikwer angkaynteyew. Renh rltterrk nakaynta, anantherr arrenhantherrenh akalty-anthep-apyen. Rltterrk nakaynteyew, iylpelerrey-angenh.

⁸ Akalty-arrpantey ingwer-rnem-wety, arrantherr ikwer-rnem-wety arntarnt-arelhewey, rernem arrenhantherrenh ilpertelewerr apmwewarlewewerr ahern-areny-wenh-angkwarr Christ-wenh-angkwarr-wety akgewerr.

⁹ Christ Ingkart anyent rey-antey, inweng anyent-akert. ¹⁰ Christ ra inngarl aneyel, anewantherr-itwel, arrantherr ikwerenh-angkwarr anyenterrew arrpemarl. Christ rey-antey arrpemarl, atyetyart ingkerrenhew aneyel atyetyart ahern-areny-rnemew, irrwerl-areny-rnemew-then. ¹¹ Arrantherr Jesus Christ-warl anyenterrew, arrantherr apmwangkwarr ahern-areny-wenh-angkwarr apentey-angenh anaynteyew. Apmwamwam ahern-areny-wenh ament arrpemarl. Ra apmwa arrewantherr-wety iwew rltterrk ikwerenhel, arrenhantherrenh ithelew arrpemarl. ¹² Rernem arrenhantherrenh baptise-emelew, arrantherr Jesus Christ-angkwarr aypem-apyen. Arrantherr

ilwem-apeny, arrantherr itetherrem-apeny. Arrantherr itetherrew, Ingkart renh rlterrk nakemel. Arrantherr Ingkart renh nakew, rarl Christ renh ipmepenh itethelew¹³ Awank-akerr arrantherr apmwangkwar-tangkwe apentenh, akwerrp-antey anenh. Arrantherran ipmapeny anenh. Ingkartel arrenhantherrenh itethelew, Christ-angkwarr, apmwa arrewantherr-wety iwew.

¹⁴ Ingkartel anenhantherrenh menty arew, tyatyemeley-angenh. Apmwa irrarlkew Jesus Christ-el, arwerl iylpeyl-atherrel ilwewel. ¹⁵ Ran arrenty-rnem antengelew arwerl iylpeyl-atherrel ilwemel. Ra arrenty-rnem ywerrelhelew.

¹⁶ Ingwer-rnem apatemel iterreyel Alakenh-anyem rernem angka ingwerek-ingwer ilpirtel arrenyew-arrpantey ahern-areny-wenh-angkwarr, “Nthakenh anantherr arlkweyew, nthakenh antyweyew.” Arlta ltyerrey-angker anyenterr-aynteyew-arrpantey ayntarrp-ileyel. ¹⁷ Ingkart-wenh angka arrwekeleny anantherr arrwekelant apentenh, alyep, arrkay-apeny. Jesus Christ ranem aremerrew. Aleyan ikwerrenh-angkwarrant apenteyel aketh innganem. ¹⁸ Ingwer-rnem arraty-arrpantey nakelheyel, rernem ilelhem “altery areyel” wenh, “antyerl-rnem areyel” wenh. Ikwer-rnem-wety arntarnt-areha, rernem apal-angkwarr apenteyelarl-wety. ¹⁹ Aray, rernem Jesus Christ renh ipmew. Christ ra tyaty-areny-wenh atyetyart aneyel, akapwert. Alwerrngel arlka anterrkwem. Arlwerrng-akerr arlka rlterrk. Arlwerrng-weny arlka thapelelrem, apekup, nthakenh akngelhey-angenh. Arlwerrng-apeny Christ-el ikwerrenh-rnem ingker anterrkweyel, rlterrkweyel arppemarl.

²⁰ Arrantherr Christ-angkwarr anyenterrew-apeny-arrpantey, arrantherr ahern-areny-wenh apenteyel-antey apmwantey. Arrantherr awelheyel, ahern-arenyew, rernem arrenhantherrenh ilerl-anenty, “Alakenh mpwareyel” wenh. ²¹ Rernem ilem, “Ampwal yanh arney-angenh” wenh, “amern yanh arlkwey-angenh” wenh. ²² Amern ahern-areny-wenh arwa aynteyel, apmwerrey-angker. Amern arlkwent, anamerl ywerrem-anem. ²³ Ingwer-rnem iterreyel ikwer-rnem-wenh-angkwarr mwerr-arrpantey. Rernem irrtwyerremel ileyel, arraty-angkwarr aneyew-arrpantey. Alakenh-anyem rernem ywarn arratyerreyew-arrpantey arrkernelheyel. Rernem ywarn-antey ilelhem, rernem mwerr-angkwarr anerl-anenty-arrpantey.

3

Ingkartel anenhantherrenh itethelew Christ-angkwarr

¹ Ingkartel arrenhantherrenh itethelew, Jesus Christ-angkwarr. Arrantherr-anem Ingkart-wenh-angkwarr anterr iterreyew, Ingkart-wenh apmerew iterreyew. Christ ra Akngey-itwel aneyel. ² Arrantherr-anem anterr iterreyew irwerl-areny-wenh-angkwarr, ahern-areny-wenh-angkwarr-weny. ³ Arrantherr ahern-areny-wety ywerrew-apeny, Christ-wenh-angkwarr anyenterremel. Arrantherr innganem Christ-angkwarr intem-antey iteth aney-alpeyenh. Ahern-arenyel arey-angenh, Ingkartelant areyel. ⁴ Ingwer-inger Jesus Christ ra apey-alpeyenh rlterrk innga. Ikwer-penh ingwerel-rnem arrenhantherrenh areyenh rlterrk innganem.

⁵ Alakenh-anyem arrantherr ahern-arenyew inkwerelhey-angenh. Arrantherr apmwangkwar alheyel-rnemew inkwerelhey-angenh. Arwa alhewer ingwer alwernerrey-angenh anterneyew, apmwangkwar iterrey-angenh. Ampwal ingwer-wenhew iterrey-angenh ngkweng ineyew. Alakenh-anyem Ingkart-wenh-angkwarr irrtwyerreyelarl. ⁶ Apmwangkwarr alheyel-rnemew Ingkart ahelerreyel. ⁷ Awank-akerr arrantherr apmwangkwar apentenh. ⁸ Aleyan arrantherr apmwangkwar apentey-angenh. Ingwer-rnemew ahelerrey-angenh, iltey-angenh, irrentey-angenh aneyew. ⁹ Arrantherr apmwewety ipmelhew. Arrantherr ingwerew irrtwyerrey-angenh. ¹⁰ Arrantherr kel rlengkeny-anem, Jesus-wenh-angkwarr. Ingkartel arrenhantherrenh intem-antey akalty-antheyel, rapeny-anem irreyew, akalty innga irreyew. ¹¹ Ingkart-wenh-angkwarran arrantherr ingkerr mwerrarl aneyel, apmer ingkerrenh-areny, Jew-rnem-then ingkerrenh, Jew-weny-rnem-then, apmwangkwar alheyel-rnem-then, warrenh-rnem-then atyetyart-rnem-then. Mwerrarl anem, anantherr ikwer-warl anyenterrewarl. Christ ra anewantherr-itwel aneyel.

¹² Ingkart arrewantherr ilkelheyel ingkerrenhew. Alakenh ra iwerr mpwarew ingkerrenhew arrwekel-antey, ingkerrenhel renh arraty-angkwarr apenteyew, rernem ingwer-rnemew amperrngerreyew atwey-angenh, rernem nakelhey-angenh ingkerrenh mwerrant-arey aneyew. ¹³ Arrantherr iparrp anamerl ahelerrey-angenh. Ingkart-areny ingwerel arrenhantherrenh ilenty, arrantherr renh ilteyney-angenh. Kel menty renh atwey-angenh, Christ-el arrenhantherrenh menty atwey-angenh-apeny. ¹⁴ Kel mwerrant-arey ingkerrenhew aneyew. Ikwer-penh arrantherr anyent-apeny anem.

¹⁵ Arrantherr ingkerrenh arlka anyent-apeny aneyel, Jesus Christ-wenh. Christ-el arrenhantherrenh ayerrpelew mwerrant-arey ingkerr inkwerelheyew. Mwerrant-arey atwerrey-angenh anaynteyew Ingkart ikwer inkwerelhemel. ¹⁶ Christ-wenh angkwew iterreyew, arraty akaltyel ingwer-rnem akalty-anthaynteyew, mwerr illelhemel. Arrantherr aylelhey-angker, psalm-then aylelh-aynteyew, Ingkartew inkwerelheyew. ¹⁷ Arrantherr angkerreyew Ingkart-wenh-angkwarr; arrantherr intem-antey Ingkart Jesus-ew iterreyew. Ingkart Akngeyew inkwerelhemel, Jesus-wenh-angkwarr.

¹⁸ Arelh-rnem, artwew awelh-aynteyew. Alakenh Ingkart-wenh-angkwarr arraty aneyel.

¹⁹ Artwernem, arrantherr anew-rnem mwerr arntarnt-araynteyew. Arrantherr renh-rnem atwey-angenh.

²⁰ Ampernem aleth amewikw aynewikw awelh-aynteyew, Ingkartarl ilkelheyel-angkwarr. Ingkart-wenh-angkwarr alakenh aynteyel.

²¹ Aynikw-rnem, arrantherr ampernem irrentey-angenh, rernem antwerr alhewerr. ²² Warrkenh-rnem, arrantherr atyetyart-rnemew awelh-aynteyew intem-antey, rernem arrenhantherrenh areyel-angkwarr; rernem arrenhantherrenh arey-angenh apal aneyel-angkwarr. Ingkartel areyel. Ingkartew mwerr warrkerr-aynteyew. ²³ Arrantherr iylpareth iytekerr-antey atnwenterrey-angenh warrkerreyew Ingkartew, ahern-arenyew warrkerrey-angenh. ²⁴ Arrantherr kel akalty, Ingkart rarrp arrenhantherrenh ilek-ilek antheyenh apmer ikwerenh-itwew. Arrantherr Ingkart Christ ikwer warrkerrey-alpeyenh. ²⁵ Ingkart anyentewant ilkelhey-angenh, ingkerrenhew ilkelherl-aynteyew. Ingkartel ingkerrenh arraty tyatyemeleyel.

4

¹ Atyetyart-rnem, arrantherr warrkenh-rnem mwanytel arntarnt-areyew, ilek-ilek arraty anthaynteyew. Arrantherr atyetyart arrewantherrenh iterl-areyel, irrwerl-they areyelarl-wety.

Akngey ayerneyew ipmelhey-angenh

² Intem-antey Ingkart-warl angkerl-aynteyew, ikwer arraty iterr-aynteyew, ikwer inkwerelheyew. ³ Arrantherr Ingkart-warl angkeyew, ra ingkerrenh iylpa altyw-ereleyew, ingkerrenhel angka Christ-wenh arraty aweyew. Angka anyelk-tangkwel ayntenh. Angka atha ilerl-apenh arwa alhewer. Ingwer-rnem arlkarrenh, alakenh ayenh rernem tyayel-warl akwernew. ⁴ Arrantherr Ingkart renh ayerneherr-arey, ra ayenh rlterrrkeleyew, atha angka anyelk-penh arraty anaynteleyew ingkerrenhew.

⁵ Arrantherr akwerrp-rnem angka ikwer akalty-antheyew, rernem iterl-araynteyew arppemar. ⁶ Arrantherr arternp ilaynteyew ikwer-rnem. Rernem ngenh ayernenty, ntwara renh-rnem arraty ileyew.

⁷⁻⁸ Artwa Tychicus-el ra atyenh aneyel arppemar, Ingkartew iylpareth. Ra Ingkartew warrkerreyel arppemar. Athanem renh arrewantherr-warl thwenem, ra atyeng-ipperr ingkerrenhew ileyew, arrenhantherrenh arternpeleyew, atyeng iterrerl-anewerr. ⁹ Onesimus atha thwenem arppemar arrewantherr-warl. Ratherr atherrel-antey angka anewantherr-ipperr ileyew.

¹⁰ Aristarchus ra atyeng-itwel aneyel arppemar, tyayl-itwew. Ra angka thwenem arppemar. Ingwer-rnemel angka thwenem arppemar Mark ikwer-penh, Barnabas-wenh ankelikw. Ra apetyenty, arrantherr ikwer inkwerelhem arppemar.

¹¹ Jesus itnan ingweran Justus. Artwa Jew irrpety rernemant Jesus Christ renh nakeyel arraty. Rernem anewantherr-itwew warrkerreyel. Rernem anenhantherrenh arternpeleyel.

¹² Epaphras arrewantherrenh arppemar apmer nhak-areny, Jesus Christ-wenh warrkenh arppemar 'hello' angkeyel arppemar. Ra rlterrk aleth Ingkart ayerneyel, ipmelhey-angenh, arrenhantherrenh rlterrrkeleyew, arrantherr arraty-angkwarr apenterl-aynteyew. ¹³ Ayeng akalty, ra arrewantherr iterreyel aleth, tyaty-areny-rnem ingkerrenhew, Laodicea-areny-rnemew, Hierapolis-areny-rnemew.

¹⁴ Arntety mwerreley-angker wethey, Luke-el angka thwenem arppemar, Demas-el angka thwenem arppemar.

¹⁵ Laodicea tyaty-areny-rnem ileyew arppemar, "Ayeng iterreyel arrewantherr" wenh, arelh Nympha arppemar, ingwer-rnem-then meeting-ew akarreyel ikwer-warl.

¹⁶ Arrantherr pip nhenh reytemeleyew arppemar. Arrantherr pip nhenh thwenem Laodicea-areny-rnem-warl, rernem reytemeleyew arppemar. Arrantherr pip reytemeleyew arppemar. Pip atha arrwekel thwenew Laodicea-warl, arrantherr reytemelemel areyew, iterl-areyew.

¹⁷ Artwa Archippus ileyew, “Ingartew warrkerreyew angka ikwerenh ywerrel-heleyew, akalty-anthemel, rarl ngkweng arrernew-angkwarr-antey.”

¹⁸ Ayeng inkwernelheyel angka atyenh, Paul. Atyeng iylpangkenh-arey, ayengarl tyaylel aneyelew. Ingartel arrenhantherrenh mwantyel arntarnt-arem. Kel-antey.

Pip Thessalonica-areny-rnem-warl, Namp 1 Angka nhenhan alakenh aynteyel

Paul-el Silas-el Timothy-el-akerr rernem pip nhenh thwenew akngerr Akngey-wenh-rnemew apmer Thessalonica-warl. Pip-angkwarr rernem akngerr ilem arraty, rlterrk anaynteyew Akngeyew.

Thessalonica tawen ayntenh apmer Macedonia-itwew. Paul Silas Timothy-akerr alhew apmer ikwer-warl, angka mwerr-angker Jesus-akert ilaynteyew. Apmer ikwer-areny-rnem ampwal ahern-areny-rnemew-tangkwelel kwenerrenh. Akngeyan rernem iterl-arey-angenh. Rernemarl angka mwerr-angker Jesus-akert awew, ingwerenty Christian-anem irrew.

Jew ingwer-rneman arlkarerrenh, angka Jesus-akert awewerr: Rernemap arlkarerrenh Paul-rnem-wety, apmer ikwer-they renh-rnem irrentenh. Rernemap anterrew tawen Berea-warl, ikwer-they tawen Corinth-warl-anem. Angka nhenhan aynteyel Acts-itwew (Acts 17:1-16).

Timothy ra angkep alpew Thessalonica-warl, Christian rlengkeny-rnem rlterrk-el-aynteyew. Rarl apew-alpew angkakert Corinth-warl Paul-rnem-warl, rernemap pip nhanyem-anem ingkwernew, thwenew-anem Thessalonica-areny-rnem-warl.

Thessalonica-areny-rnem Akngeyew arraty anenh mwerrant-arey. Paul-rnem inkwerelhew ikwer-rnem artewenty. Ingwerentyan intem iterrenh arlta ikwer, Jesus-arl apetyeyenhew angkep. Ingwer-rnem warrk-wety ipmelhew, apmwel-ayeth iterrew, "Jesus angkep rlengk-antey apetyeyenh." Ingwer-rneman artewenty iterrenh ahaperrewarl-rnemew. Rernem iterrenh apmwel-ayeth, "Jesus-arl angkep apetyeyenhel, ikweren-rnem ineyew, ra renh-rnem iwerl-alhewerr."

Paul-rnemel alakenh pip nhenhan ingkwernew, renh-rnem akalty-antheyew arraty. Aley-anem angka aynteyel "Thessalonica-areny-rnem-warl Namp 1" (1 Thessalonians).

¹ Atharl Paul-el pip nhenhan angkakert ingkwerneyel. Atha Silas-el Timothy-el-akerr anantherrarl thweneyel angka nhenhan arrewantherr, Akngey-wenh-rnemew Thessalonica-areny-rnemew. Arrantherran Jesus Christ apenteyel-rnem. Anantherrap Akngeyarl ayern-ayntem, arrewantherr athamerr-aynteyew, inweng-then arternpel-aynteyew.

Akngeyel Thessalonica-areny-rnem rlterrk-eyel

² Anantherran Akngey nakem, arrantherrarl renh mwerr-angkwarr apenteyel. Anantherrarl angkem Akngey-warl-athek, renhap ayern-ayntem arrewantherr. ³ Anantherr iterl-areyel, arrantherrarl warrk mwerr-angker mpwarem intem, rlterrk iterremel ikwer. Arrantherran inggarl ilkelheyel ingwer-rnemew, mwerr-angker-then intem mpwareyel ikwer-rnemew. Arrantherrap rlterrk anem, ingwer-rnemelarl arrenhantherrenh irrwernem-angkwarran. Arrantherr arternp arntarnt-arelyel, Jesus rarl apetyeyenhew angkep.

⁴ Anewantherrenh-rnemay Christian-rnem! Akngey ilkelheyel arrewantherr, arntarnt-areyel mwanty arrenhantherrenh. Anantherran iterl-areyel, rarl arrenhantherrenh ayerrpelew. ⁵ Arrantherrap awew, arrakertelarl anantherr ilenh. Inweng Mwerr-angker-akertel anantherr akalty-anthenh, ilek-ilek mwerr-angker mpwaremel. Arrantherran iterl-areyel, anantherrarl arrewantherr-itwew mwerr-angkwarr anenh. ⁶ Arrantherrap arew-anem, anenhantherrenhap iwarrernew-anem. Arrantherrap Ingkart-thenarl iwarrernew alakenh. Ikwereng-arey ingwer-rnemel arrenhantherrenh irrwernem-angkwarran, Inweng Mwerr-angkerel arrenhantherrenh rlterrkelenh, inkwerelhewel awel-aynteyew angka ikwerew. ⁷ Awethem arrantherr yanh-angkwarr irrew, ingwer-rnemel areyew. Apmer atherr-areny-rnemelap arrenhantherrenh arew; Macedonia-areny-rnemel-then Achaia-areny-rnemel-then. ⁸ Aknggerrel angka Jesus-akert awew apmer ikwer-atherr-itwew, apmer ingwer-rnem-they-then. Rernem ingkerrenhel awew, arrantherrarl Akngeyew iterrew arraty-angkwarr. Nthakenh anantherr iley-angenh arrewantherr-akert, rernemarl kel amentel-antey awew. ⁹⁻¹⁰ Apmer ingwer-areny-rnemelarl angka arrewantherr-akert awew, rernemap ingkerrenh ilew. Ingkerrel-anem iterl-areyel, arrantherran Thessalonica-areny-rnem anewantherr inkwerelhew, anantherrarl angka Akngey-wenh mwanty anayntelemel ilew. Rernem ilenh, arrantherr kwenerrenh ampwal apmwa ahern-areny-rnemew-tangkwelel itethew-arrpantey. Aleyan arrantherrap ipmelhew-anemarl alakenh-wety. Apmwangkwarr-tangkwelel arrantherr iterrenh, aleyan Akngeyewant-anem iterreyel. Rarl anyent itetharl aneyel intem, rap Alerikw ikwerenit itethew ipmethew. Arrantherr arntarnt-arelyhemel

mpwelheyel, Jesus-arl angkep apetyeyenhew irrwerl-they. Ikwerenh-rnemarl ra inerl-alpeyenh. Akngey ra nthakenh ikwer-nrem awakelhey-angenh, rarl ingkerrenh court-emelemel ayerneyenheng-areyan.

2

Paul-el angka mwerr-angker ilew Thessalonica-itwew

¹ Anewantherrenh-rnemay Christian-rnem! Arrantherr iterl-areyelarl, anantherran arwa arrkent akalty-anthey-angenh. Arrantherrap iylparethel awew. ² Arrantherr iterl-areyel arrpemarl, anantherrarl apmer Philippi-warl-tangkwel alhew. Akngerr apmer ikwer-areny-rnemel iltew, pwarrk anthew anenhantherrenh. Anantherrap alhew apmer arrewantherrenh-warl-anem. Akngeyelanap anenhantherrenh rlterrkelew-antey, ingwer-rnemelarl artewentyel irrwernenheng-arey. Alakenh-angkwarranap anantherr angka mwerr-angker arrewantherr alhewer-anemarl ilenh. ³ Mwerr-angkwarr anantherr arrenhantherrenh ilenh. Arrenhantherrenh apmwel-ayeth akalty-anthey-angenharl, arrantherr apmwangkwarr alheyew, arrangkw. Anantherran arrkernelhey-angenharl, ilkwa aneyew, arrangkw, arrantherraw areyew nakemel. Anantherr terikemeley-angenh arrenhantherrenh, arrangkw. Alakenhan anewantherrenh-angkwarr-weny. ⁴⁻⁵ Nthakenh anantherr ingwer-rnem ikwer-rnem-wenh-angkwarr iley-angenh, rernemaw nheng awelheyew-awayt, rernemaw apwert antheyew-awayt anewantherr ikwer-penh. Arrangkw. Nthakenh anantherr irrtiyertel ingwer-rnem nakey-angenh, renh-rngem irrngerney-antheyew. Arrangkw. Akngey renhant anantherr irrngerney-anthaynteyew. Ra iterl-areyelarl, anantherr ikwerenh-angkwarr iterreyel. Anantherr array-angkwarr angkem intem-antey apmelerrel-ayeth. Akngeyel awem, rap angkem, "Rernem array-angkwarr angkeyel. Rernemaw angka atyenhan intem-antey ileyn-aynteyew." Ranap aweyelarl, anantherrarl alakenh angkeyel arrewantherr. ⁶ Anantherrap warrkerreyel ikwerenh-angkwarr. Alakenhap anantherr ilkelhey-angenh, ingwer-rnemel anenhantherrenh nakaynteyew, ilkwa antwemel.

⁷ Anantherr alhew arrewantherr-warl, Christ rarl thwewen anenhantherrenh. Artwa ilkwernem-apenyap anantherran. Kel pwerep-anthey-angenh arrenhantherrenh, arrangkw. Alyepel-antey angkenh arrewantherr athamerremel, amikwarl ampa ikwerenh-rnemew athamerrem-apeny-angkwarr. ⁸ Anantherrap ilkelhew arrewantherr artewenty inggarl, anyent-anem irremel arrewantherr-itwel. Inkwerelhemelap arrenhantherrenh ilew angka mwerr-angker, Akngeyel rarl anthew. ⁹ Arrantherr iterl-areyelarl, anantherrarl ilyel warrkerrenh, arrenhantherrenharl akalty-anthenheng-arey. Arlta arpanenhelap warrkerrenh anantherr, apwert amernew ineyewan, arrewantherrew aparelhey-angenhel.

¹⁰ Anantherr anew-anenh array-angkwarr arrewantherr-itwel, arrantherr arenh. Akngeyelan arew arrpemarl irrwerl-theyan. ¹¹ Arrantherr iterl-areyelarl, anantherrarl arrenhantherrenh arntarnt-arenh, aynelikwarl alerikw ikwerenh-rnem arntarnt-arem-apeny. Alakenh. Akalty-antherl-apenh rlterrkelemel arrenhantherrenh. ¹² Ilemel arrenhantherrenh, arrayt anyaynteyew, Akngeyaw inkwerelheyew-ayteng. Rlwaneynew ra arrenhantherrenh, alpeyew aney-alpeyew ikwer-itwel irrwerl, rarl atyetyart ilkwa aneyel-itwel.

¹³ Anantherrarl anenh arrewantherr-itwel, angka Akngey-wenh ilenh, arrantherrap inkwerelhemel iylpareth awelhew. Aleyan Akngeyan nakemel iterl-arem anantherr, arrantherrarl arrayt iterrenh alakenh: "Angka nhenhanap artewewenh-weny, arrangkw. Innga angka Akngey-wenharl nhenhan." Akngeyan arrewantherr angkew, alakenh rlterrk-ayteng iterr-aynteyew ikwer. Aleyan ra angkeyel-antey.

¹⁴ Anewantherrenh-rnemay! Arrewantherrenh-rnemel arrenhantherrenh irrwampenh-anthenh. Apmer ingwer-itwew Judea-itwew-tangkwel alakenh ayntew arrpemarl. Jew ahelengkw-rnemel Christian-rnem atwenh apmer ikwer-itwew. ¹⁵ Awank-akerr Jew ahelengkw-rnemel atwenh ipmew angkakert Akngey-wenh-rnem-tangkwel. Alakenh arrpemarl Jew ahelengkw ingwer-rnemelan Jesus renh ipmew atwew. Aleyan anwenantherrenh-anemarl irrentew apmer ingwer-rnem-they. Rerneman akngerr-wety ilkelhey-angenharl. Kel Akngeyan ikwer-rnem inkwerelhey-angenh arrpemarl. ¹⁶ Nthakenh anantherr alethang-rnem angka mwerr-angker iley-angenh, ahelengkw-rnemel-anem anenhantherrenh artwerelenharl. Alakenhan ingwer-rnem apatelhelenh, angka awewerr, angkepperrenhey-alpewerr Akngey-warl-athek. Rernem intemarl apmwelhelenh alakenh, apmwa ingganemap mpwarew artewenty. Kel Akngeyanap artewenty inggarl ahelerreyel ikwer-rnem, rap renh-rnem irrwampenh-antheyenh-anem artewenty.

Paul-rnem ilkelheyel, Thessalonica-areny-rnem areyew

¹⁷ Jew ahelengkw-rnemel anenhantherrenh artwerelenh, anantherrap alpew-tangkwe Thessalonica-they. Anantherrap alharntew arrewantherr; ampa akely iwerl-alhenty-apeny. Anantherr artewentyel iterrenh arrewantherr intem-antey, ywarn iterremel, arrenhantherrenh arerl-alpeyew. ¹⁸ Ayeng Paul arrkernelnew akngerr-inger, arrenty ilkwelanap arrngertewew. ¹⁹⁻²⁰ Anantherr inkwerelheyel innga arrewantherr: Jesus-arl apey-alpeyenhel, ingkerrenh ayerneyew, anantherrap inkwerelhemel ileyenh angka arrewantherr-akert. Ya, innga anantherran inkwerelheyel arrewantherr.

3

¹ Kel arleng-alenty anantherr anenh tawen Athens nhenh-itwew, alharntemel anenh arrewantherr. Silas aylanth angkerrew, “Mwerrangay aylanth arteny anem? Timothy-ant apek alhemer Thessalonica-warl.” ² Renhantap aylanth thwenew arrewantherr-warl. Anantherr ingkerr warrkerreyel, angka mwerr-anker Akngey-wenh ilerl-apaynteyew apmer arpanenh-itwew. Renhap aylanth thwenew, rlterrkelelem akalty-anthaynteyew arrenhantherrenh. ³ Akngeyel ilew arrwekel-antey, ingwer-rnemelarl irrwernerl-aneyenh. Rernemap apmelerr-angkwarr irrwernem Christian-rnem anenhantherrenh. Anantherran iterrew arrewantherr, angekerrewerr apek Akngey-wety, ingwerentyel arrenhantherrenh irrwernentyel. ⁴ Anantherrarl anenh arrewantherr-itwel, anantherr ilenh alakenh, “Ingwer-rnemelan Christian-rnem anenhantherrenh irrwerneyenh, apmwangkwarr mpwaremel.” Inngarlap anewantherr alakenh-anyem ayntheyel. ⁵ Alakenh-wety anantherr artewentyel iterrenh arrewantherr, angekerrewerr arrantherr. Anantherr iterrenh alakenh, “Alep Akngeyant rernem apentyel-antey? Arrangkw apek. Ywarn apek akalty-anthenh renh-rnem. Arrenty ilkwel apek renh-rnem arrkernew, rernem Akngey-wety ipmelhenheyew.” Alakenh-wety aylanth Timothy thwenew. Anantherr iterl-areyew, arrantherr arraty anentyew Akngeyew.

Timothy inkwerelhemel apey-alpew angkakert

⁶ Aylanthap mpwelhenh arppemarl Timothy-ew, rarl apey-alpenhew. Rarl apey-alpewel, iley-alpew-anem aylewanth, “Weth-rnem arraty-antey aneyel Akngey-angkwarr, Jesus apentemel. Mwerrant-arey aneyel arntarnt-arerremel. Rernem inkwerelhemel arppemarl iterreyel anewantherr. Rerneman ilkelheyel, mpwelenhanthenh areyew arppemarl.” ⁷ Ya, aylantharl angka awew, aylanthap inkwerelhew artewenty. Angkap arrewantherr-akert awew, aylernanthenhap irrngerney-anthew. Ingwer-rnemel irrwerneyel-antey anenhantherrenh, arlkanap alpweleyeylel. Anantherranap inkwerelhemel-antey iterreyel arrewantherr. ⁸ Aleyan arlka mwerr-anem anantherr awelhem iterl-aremel, arrantherrarl Akngeyew aneyel-antey intem rlterrk. ⁹ Ya, anantherr iterl-areyew alakenh, Akngeyelarl arrenhantherrenh arntarnt-areyew. Alakenh-anyem ra anenhantherrenh irrngerney-anthem. Anantherr intem-antey inkwerelhemel renh nakem, arrantherrarl ikwer awelheyneyel. ¹⁰ Anantherr rlterrkel mwanty Akngey ayernem, thweneyew angkep arrewantherr-warl. Arrantherran akaltyerreyel-antey Akngey-wenh-angkwarr. Anantherran intem-antey akalty-anthaynteyew arrenhantherrenh.

¹¹ Alakenhewarl Akngeyan anantherr ayerneyel Jesus-then, “Thwenenh-atherr, anantherr alheyew Thessalonica-warl, renh-rnem areyew.” ¹² Anantherrap Jesus ayernem, arrantherraw mwerrant-arey anaynteyew, arntarnt-arerr-aynteyew athamerremel ingwer-rnemew-then. Anantherrarl arrewantherr athamerrem-apeny, alakenh. ¹³ Jesus anantherr ayernem, arrenhantherrenh rlterrkeleyew, arrantherr arraty anaynteyew intem-antey. Akngeyelap arem, arrantherrarl arraty aneyel apmwewety. Rap inkwerelheyenh arrewantherr; Jesus-arl apey-alpeyenhel irrwerl-they antyerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert.

4

Intem-antey anaynteyew alakenh, Akngey inkwerelh-aynteyew

¹⁻² Anewantherrenh-rnemay! Anantherr akalty-anthenh, Akngeyew arraty anaynteyew, raw inkwerelheyew. Arrantherrap awelhew. Akngeyan inkwerelhem artewentyel arrewantherr. Aleyan Jesus ilkelhem, anantherr ileyn-aynteyew arppemarl: arraty-angkwarr anaynteyew, anantherrarl akalty-anthenh-angkwarr arrwekel-antey. Nthakenh anantherr angka anewantherrenh iley-angenh, arrangkw. Angka Jesus-wenhant anantherr ilenh.

³ Akngeyanap ilkelhem alakenhew: arrantherran ingwer-rnem-apeny-weny anem, apmwel-ayeth aney-angenh. Artwethen arelh-then ingwer-wenh angwarey-angenh,

arrangkw. ⁴⁻⁵ Akngeyan ilkelhem, arelh Christian anaynteyew artwa anyentelant. Artwan irrkaty-angkwarr arrpemar! anaynteyew arelh anyent-akert. Nthakenh iwerrrey-angenh! Arntarnt-arerr-aynteyew! Ingwer-rnem-apeny irrey-angenh, Akngey iterl-arey-angenh-rnem-apeny. Artwethen arelh-then rernem rakerrem. ⁶ Akngeyan angkeyel, "Nthakenh ingwerentyak-wenh irrtiyert-ingwey-angenh." Artwa apekarl ywerrem arleng, arelh nthakenh ingwey-angenh anteng. Akngeyanap ahelerremar! ikwer artewenty, rap pwarrk anthem irrtiyert-awarr renh. Arrantherr iterl-areyel-anem, anantherrarl angka nhenh ilenh arrwekel-antey arrpemar! arrewantherr. ⁷ Akngyelan anenhantherrenh ayerrpelew, ikwerenhanem anaynteyew. Alakenh-anyem anantherr intem-antey mwerr anerl-anemer rapeny, angkepellarreng apmwelheley-angenh. ⁸ Ingwer-rnemelanap angka ikwerenhanem iylpelant aweyel. Angka nhenhan artwewenhan-wenyarl, arrangkw. Angka Akngey-wenhan rernem iylpelant aweyel. Akngyelan rantap Inweng Mwerr-angker anthew arrewantherr. Inweng Mwerr-angker renhanap nthakenh iylpelant awey-angenh, arrangkw.

⁹ Akngey ra arrenhantherrenh akalty-anthew, mwerrant-arey arntarnt-arerr-aynteyew. Arrantherrap ikwer awelhewarl. Nthakenh anantherran akalty-anthey-angenh arrpemar! pip nhenh-the. ¹⁰ Anantherr iterl-areyel, arrantherrarl arntarnt-areyel Christian ingwer-rnem apmer arpanenhanem apmer Macedonia-itwew. Anantherr pip nhenh-angkwarr ileyneyel, arrantherr intem-antey alakenh mpwaraynteyew. ¹¹ Mwerr-angkwarr aynteyel, arraty-anem anaynteyew akeleyt. Ingwer-rnem irrwerney-angenh, ingwer-rnemew-then tyel-angkey-angenh. Mwerr-angkwarr arrpemar! alakenh aynteyel. Arrantherr warrkerremer, apwert inaynteyew, arnkwethen amern-then payemeleyew. Anantherr ilanthew alakenh arrwekel-antey. ¹² Akngey iterl-arey-angenh-rnemel areyel, arrantherrarl arraty aneyel mwerr, rernemap arrenhantherrenh nakemar! Arrantherr arraty anenty intem-antey, arrantherrap inkwerelhemel anenhanem, ingwer-rnemew aparelhey-angenh-anem.

Alakenh-anyem aynteyenh, Jesus-ar! angkep apetyeyenhel

¹³ Anewantherrenh-rnemay! Arrantherran iterl-areyel, Christian ingwer-rneman ahaperrewarl. Rernemar! ithen anenhanem, rernemap Akngey apenteh. Nthakenh arrantherr intem-antey amperrngerrey-angenh ikwer-rnemew, arrangkw. Akngey iterl-arey-angenh-rnemant intem-antey artnemel anem apal. ¹⁴ Anantherr ingkerrel Akngey iterl-areyel, Alerikw ikwerenhanem Jesus itethelew ipmethey. Anantherrap iterl-areyel, Christian ikwerenhanem ra itethelem arrpemar! ipmethey irrkaty-angkwarr. Rernem itetherreyenhel, Akngyelan renh-rnem akarreyenh Jesus-warl irrwerl. Rernemap aney-alpeyenh intem-antey Akngey-itwel, Christian ingkerr.

¹⁵⁻¹⁶ Christian ingwer-rnem-alew, aleyarl ahern nhenh-itwew ithen aneyel-rnem? Nthakenhanem rernem irrem, Jesus-ar! apey-alpeyenhel? Jesus-el ilenh alakenh. Rarl apey-alpeyenhel, alakenh-tangkwelap irreyenhan. Antyerl ilkwan arlkeyenh. Antyerl ingwerelan angkelh-angelheleyenh terampet atayel innga. Jesus ranem atwarreyenh irrwerl-the, atayel ilanthelem, Christian ipmepenh-rnem itetherrenhanem-alpeyew. Rernem-tangkwelap itetherreyenhan ipmethey. Christian ithen-nthakenhanem arrwekel irrey-angenh, Akngey-itwel aney-alpeyew.

¹⁷ Ikwer-theyan Akngyelan Christian ithen-rnem anenhantherrenh ineyenh, rap akarreyenh ingkerrenhanem anenhantherrenh kwenpay-angkwarr. Jesus-anem rl-wateyenh irrwerl alker-itwew, rarl apetyeyenh ingweyew anenhantherrenh. Anantherr aney-alpeyew ikwer-itwel intem-antey. ¹⁸ Arrantherr Thessalonica-areny-rneman intem-antey ilerrerrl-anemer angka nhenh impen arlta ikwerew-atety, irrngerney-antherremel.

5

¹⁻² Anewantherrenh-rnemay! Arrantherr iterl-areyarl angka weth, Jesus-ar! apetyeyenh-akert. Nthakenh anantherr akalty-anthey-angenh intem pip nhenh-the. Anantherr ingkerrel iterl-arey-angenharl, rarl apetyeyenh. Ikwereng-arey akngerran anerl-aneyenh apal, angka Akngey-wenhew awelhey-angenh. Wetharl irrtiyert-awarr alhem-apeny apmer ingwer-warl ingwel, ran aynteyenh. Apmer ikwer-areny-rnemap apelparl ayntem, ikwer arntarnt-arey-angenh. Irrkaty-angkwarr arrpemar! Jesus ran apetyeyenh anamerl-antey, akngerr ikwer arntarnt-arey-angenh anerl-aneyenh. ³ Ikwerel-antey akngerr angkerrel-aneyenh apal alakenh, "Anantherran mwerrarl aneyel. Nthakenh ingwer-rnemel anenhantherrenh atwey-angenh!" Akngyelanap renh-rnem pwarrk antheyenh arwapenyarl. Nthakenh irrtiyert anterrey-angenh, irrtiyert aylpeyew, arrangkw. Mwerrant-arey rernem apal anew-anerl-aneyenh arlengew-alenty. Ikwer-penhan renh-rnem Akngyelan pwarrk antheyenh arwapeny artewenty innga.

4-8 Arrantherran ingwer-rnem-apeny-wenyarl, Akngey iterl-arey-angenharl. Atemwengkel-apeny rernem aneyel. Atemwengkel nthakenh arey-angenharl wethey. Christian-rnemew anewantherr alakenh-wenyarl. Lyenentyel-apeny anantherran aneyel. Lyenenty-angkwarran anayntarl arem. Anantherrap intem arntarnt-arelhemer Jesus ikwer, rarl apey-alpeyenhew. Ingwer-rneman ankwel atwenty-apeny aneyel. Wetharl ingwerenty atyek-atek arntarnt-arelhemer-apeny, alakenh arppemarl aynteyel anewantherr Akngey-angkwarran alakenh-anyem. Anantherrap mwerrant-arey arntarnt-arerremey, iterl-arerl-anemel, anantherrarl aney-alpeyenh ikwer-itwel intem-antey. ⁹ Ra anenhantherrenh ayerrpelew ikwerenh-anem, nthakenh anewantherr awakelhey-angenh. Ra anewantherr ilkelhew, anantherr Jesus apentyew. Jesus rap anenhantherrenh akngeyneyenh, Akngey-itwel aney-alpeyew intem-antey. ¹⁰ Rarl katy ilwew anewantherr, anantherrap alpeyenh, aney-alpeyew ikwer-itwel intem-antey. Christian anyent iyplelerlewem anantherr, kel mwerrarlap alakenhan. Christian ipmepenh iteth-rnem-then ingkerrenh alpeyenh, aney-alpeyew ikwer-itwel. ¹¹ Arrantherr angka nhenh aley ilerreyel-antey, arrantherrap rlterrkerremarl alakenhan. Intem-antey ilerrerl-ayntenh-arey, arrantherr aneyew inkwerelhemel, intem apentemel.

Alakenh-anyem intem aneyew Akngeyew

¹² Anewantherrenh-rnemay! Mwanty-antey awelh-ayntenh-arey angka nhanyemew. Akngeyel irrpetyap arrernew, atyetyart aneyew Christian-rnemew arrewantherr. Rernem arrewantherr artewenty warrkerrem, mwantyl arntarnt-araynteyew arrenhantherrenh. ¹³ Arrantherran ikwer-rnem awelhemer, rernemarl arrenhantherrenh akalty-antheyel, arraty-angkwarr Akngeyew anaynteyew. Intemarl apnyemew ikwer-rnem ilkelh-ayntenh-arey, rernemarl Akngeyew warrkerreyelewan. Akeleyt mwerrant-arey anayntenh-arey, akwetyemel angkey-angenh.

¹⁴ Angka ingwerew nhenhew arrantherr awelhemer arppemarl. Arrantherr ingwer-rnem warrk-wety ipmelhew. Renh-rnem ilemer, rernem warrker-aynteyew intem-antey. Ingwer-rnem atererremel anem. Alyep ikwer-rnem angkemer, rernem inkwerelheyew. Ingwer-rneman arlka rlterrk-weny, angkeperrem apek Jesus-wety. Alyep arppemarl ikwer-rnem angkemer, rlterrkelemel renh-rnem. Anamerl-antey ingwer-rnemew ahelerrey-angenh, arwa alpemelemant renh-rnem. ¹⁵ Ingwerentyel apek apmwel-ayeth mpwarem ingwerew. Ra apek ikwer awakelhewerr, arrantherrap renh artwerelemarl. Mwerr arppemarl anayntenh-arey Christian-rnem arrantherran. Mwerrant-arey anayntenh-arey Jesus iterl-arey-angenh-rnemewan.

¹⁶ Inkwerelhemel anayntenh-arey intem-antey. ¹⁷ Akngeyew intem-antey angkayntenh-arey, ipmelhey-angenh. ¹⁸ Rlterrk apek anem arrewantherr aleyan. Kel mwerrarl alakenhan. Intem-antey renh nakayntenh-arey. Akngeyan ilkelheyel, intem-antey anaynteyew alakenh, Jesus-wenh-anemarl arrantherran.

¹⁹ Inweng Mwerr-angker apek angkenty, iyplent awey-angenh. ²⁰ Ingwerenty apek angkem, "Inweng Mwerr-angker atyeng angkew." Mwantyap awelhenh-arey angka ikwer. ²¹⁻²² Akngeyap ayernenh-arey alakenh, "Arratyang ra angkeyel?" Arraty apekarl ra angkeyel, awelhenh-arey angka ikwer. Arrangkwel apekan, angka ikwer awelhey-angenharl. Ra apek angka arraty awey-angenh. Angka arratyewant awelh-ayntenh-arey. Angka apmwan mentyarl awayntenh-arey.

²³ Anantherr Akngey ayerneyel, arrenhantherrenh arntarnt-araynteyew mwantyl, arrantherr inkwerelhemel mwerrant-arey anaynteyew. Anantherr ayerneyel renh, arntarnt-araynteyew arrenhantherrenh inweng-then arlkethen ingkerr-antey, arrantherrap anayntem apmwewenyarl. Jesus-arl apetyeyenhel angkep, rap arrenhantherrenh mwerr antweyenh. Nthakenh ingwerentyakel ayntarr-iley-angenh. ²⁴ Inngarlap Akngeyelan mpwarem alakenh arrewantherr, rarl ayerrpelew arrenhantherrenh. Rap nthakenh iwerl-alhey-angenh arrenhantherrenh, arrangk-anemarl.

²⁵ Anewantherrenh-rnemay! Anewantherran Akngey ayern-ayntenh-arey arppemarl. ²⁶ Arrantherrarl akarrerreman ingkerrenh, inkwerelhemelap atyenerrenh-areyan.

²⁷ Angka ingwerant-anem anyent atha Paul-el ileyew arrewantherr, Jesus-elarl aweyel-wety: "Pip nhenhan inenh-arey, reytemelemel Akngey-wenh-rnem ingkerrew, rernemarl akarrerremew ingkerr."

²⁸ Anantherrap Akngeyarl ayern-ayntem, arrewantherr athamerr-aynteyew, inweng-then arternpel-aynteyew.

Kel-antey.

Pip Thessalonica-areny-rnem-warl, Namp 2 Angka nhenhan alakenh aynteyel

Paul-el Silas-el Timothy-el-akerr rernem pip nhenh thweneu akngerr Akngey-wenh-rnemew apmer Thessalonica-warl. Pip nhenh-angkwarr rernem akngerr ilem, rlterrk anaynteyew Akngeyew, rernemarl pip ingwer-itwew ingwernew-apyeny. Pip renh itnewem "Pip Thessalonica-areny-rnem-warl Namp 1."

Nhenhan ingwer-anemarl pip, Paul-el Silas-el Timothy-el-akerr ingkwernewarl. Rernemap thweneu-anem Akngey-wenh-rnem-warl apmer Thessalonica-warl. Thessalonica-areny-rnem intem arraty mwerrant-arey anenh Akngeyew, ingwer-nrnan arlkarerrenharl ikwer-rnem-wety.

Ingwerentyan intem iterrenh arlta ikwer, Jesus-arl apetyeyenhew angkep. Ingwer-nrnan warrk-wety ipmelherrenh, apmwel-ayeth iterrenh, "Jesus-an angkep rlengk-antey apetyeyenh." Ingwer-nrnan apmwel-ayeth iterrenh, "Jesus-an akwel kel-antey apew-alpew." Thessalonica-areny-rneman ilpertelelherrenh apal, atererremel anenh.

Pip nhenh-angkwarr Paul-rnemel alakenh ilew, "Jesus-an apew-alpey-angenh-antey, arrangk-antey. Akngerr Akngey-wety-tangkwelel angkeperrerr-aneyenh. Artwa apmwa ranem aremerreyenh, irrtywerremel ilaynteyew ingkerrew, rernemap apmwangkwarr-anem anerl-aneyenh. Jesus rarl angkep apetyeyenhel, artwa renhap ipmew atweyenh."

Paul-rnemelap ilew arppemarl, "Arrantherr warrkerr-aynteyew intem, apwert in-aynteyew, amern payameleyew."

Rernem pip nhenhan ingkwernew, renh-rnem akal-anteyew arraty-angkwarr. Aleyan angka aynteyel, "Thessalonica-areny-rnemew Namp 2" (2 Thessalonians).

¹ Atha Paul-el pip nhenh angkakert thweneuel. Atha Silas-el Timothy-el-anem anantherrarl angka nhenh ingkwerneyel arrewantherr Akngey-wenh-rnemew Thessalonica-areny-rnemew. Arrantherran Akngey-wenh-rnemarl, Jesus Christ-arl apenteyel-rnemarl. ² Anantherr ayernem Akngey Alerikw Jesus-then, athamerr-aynteyew arrewantherr, inweng-then arternpel-aynteyew.

Akngeyelan court-emeleyenh ingkerrenh arraty irrkaty-angkwarr

³ Anewantherrenh-rnemay Christian-rnem! Anantherran Akngey nakem intem arrewantherr. Mwerr anantherr inkwerelhemel angkem ikwer-warl, arrantherrarl intem apenteyel-antey arraty. Iterreyel rlterrk ikwer-warl irrpeltherrey-angenh. Arrantherrap intemarl ingwer-rnem arntarnt-areyel arraty-angkwarr. Arraty alyep-tangkwelel arrantherr apenteh, aleyanap arraty inngangkwarr-anem apenteyel. ⁴ Alakenhap anantherr arrenhantherrenh nakayntem, anantherrarl alheyelel, Akngey-wenh-rnem arerl-apaynteyew apmer arpanenhew. Anantherr renh-rnem ilem, arrantherrarl rlterrk iterremel aneyel Akngeyew, ipmelhey-angenh. Ingwer-rnemel arrenhantherrenh irrwerneyel. Arrantherranap renh apenteyel intem-anteyarl.

⁵⁻⁶ Anantherr iterrem intem arrewantherr. Rlterrkarl aynteheng-arey, arrantherr rlterrk-anteyarl anenh. Akngeyelan ikwerrenh-rnem arntarnt-arem intem-antey, rlterrkarl anemewan ikwer. Ingwer-ingweran ra ingkerrenh rnkern-ayneyenh, ayern-aynteyew renh-rnem. Court-emeleyenh ra ingwer-rnem, ikwerrenh-rnemarl irrw-ernenhew. Akngey ran ingkerrenhew arraty aneyel intem. ⁷ Rap mwerr mpwareyenh anewantherr, rernemarl anenhantherrenh ingkerrenh irrwerrenh-wety. Rap alakenh mpwareyenh, Jesus-arl aremerreyenh irrwerl-ity aneyel ikwerrenh-rnem-akert, rwethen-akert. Rernem ingkerr apetyeyenh arawerrng ilkwakert, rwakert-then. ⁸ Akngeyelan pwarrk ilkwa antheyenh renh iterl-arey-angenh-rnemewan. Rernem anenh, angka ikwerrenhew Jesus-akertew awelhey-angenh. ⁹⁻¹⁰ Nthakenh rernem aney-alpey-angenh Jesus-itwel irrwerl, rarl atyetyart ilkwa aneyel-itwelan. Arlta ikwerel ra renh-rnem irrenteyenh, rarl apetyeyenh arawerrng ilkwakert. Rernemap aney-alpeyenh ament arppemarl arleng ingwer-rnem-wety intem-antey, Arlta ikwerel ikwerrenh-rneman aney-alpeyenh anyentel ikwer-itwel. Ya, Christian-rnem ingkerr aney-alpeyenh, atayel-anem renh nakey-alpeyenh irrwerl-itwew alakenh, "Jesus ran inngarl mwerr-angker!" Arrantherran angka ikwerrenhew awelhenh, anantherrarl ilerl-apenhew, arrantherrap ikwer-itwel aney-alpeyenh nakemel arppemarl.

¹¹ Alakenh-wety Akngeyan ayernem intem, arrenhantherrenh arntarnt-araynteyew, arrantherraw ikwer-angkwarr anaynteyew. Anantherrap ayernem, arrenhantherrenh

rlterrk-el-aynteyew, arrantherraw ikwer warrkerr-aynteyew. Arrantherr ikwer warrkerreyew, rlterrk ikwerant iterremel. ¹² Arrantherr ikwer alakenh warrkerrem, ingwer-rnemelap arayntemar. Rernem inkwerelhem arrewantherr, Jesus nakemel. Arranhantherrenhap rernem nakem arppemar. Akngeyel rethen arrenhantherrenh nakem. Alakenh ayntem, Akngey-then Jesus-then ratherr mwerrarl mpwarem arrewantherr.

2

Artwa Akngey-wetyarl arlkarerreyel apmwa inngakert

¹ Anewantherrenh-rnemay! Angka nhenh anantherr ilew arrewantherr, Jesus-arl apetyeyenh-akert angkep. Anantherr ilew, rarl anenhantherrenh akarreyeyenh ikwer-warl ingkerrenh. Angka nhenhanap arrantherr iterl-areyalar.

Angka ingwer nhenhew-anem awelhenh-arey. ² Ingwerentyan apal alakenharl angkem, "Paul-rnemarl anenhang-areyan anewantherr-itwel, Inweng Mwerr-angker ikwer-rnem-angkwarr alakenh angkew, 'Jesus-an kel weth-antey apetyew ahern nhewarl.'" Ingweran alakenh apal angkem, "Atha awew, Paul alakenh angkenty, 'Jesus-an kel weth-antey apetyew ahern nhewarl.'" Ingwer-anemarl alakenh apal angkem, "Paul-rneman akwel pip-angkwarr angkew, 'Jesus-an kel weth-antey apetyew ahern nhewarl.'" Arrantherr awem, alakenh ingwerenty angkenty, ilperteleherrey-angenh. Artewenty iterrey-angenh. ³ Menty awelhey-angenh ikwer irrtwyerreyelarlew. Anantherran alakenh angkey-angenh, arrangkw.

Ran alakenh aynteyenh, Jesus apetyeyew-alentyan angkep. Akngerr ingwer-rneman angkerperreyenh-tangkwe Akngey-wety. Anyentan aremerreyenh itnan "Artwa Akngey-wetyarl arlkarerreyel apmwa innga". ⁴⁻¹² Arrantherr iterl-aremer, anantherrarl angka ikwer-akert ilenh arwewel-antey, arrewantherr-itwelarl anenhang-arey. Aleyan akngerran apmwel-ayeth aneyel, Akngeyew awelhey-angenh. Apmwa ingwerentyelan renh-rnem apmweleyel, apmwel-ayeth aneyew. Renhap iterl-arey-angenh anantherr. Irtyertel aneyel. Ingwerentyan arrngert aneyel ikwer aleyan, ra akngerr apmwelewerr innganem. Ingwer-ingweran artwa apmwa ra irtyert-aney-angenh-anemarl, rap arwapeny aremerreyelpeyenh. Aleyan arrngert-antey ikwer aynteyel, nthakenh ra aremerreyelpey-angenh-antey, arrangkw-antey. Arrantherran iterl-areyel anyent, rarl arrngert aneyel ikwer. Akngyelantap arltan rlwaneyenh artwa apmwa ikwer, rarl aremerreyenhewan. Arlta ikwerel Akngeyel tyarleweyenh-anem, artwa rap aremerreyenh-anem. Rarl aremerreyenhel, ilek-ilek lwewarrerneyenh arrenty Satan-wenh arawerrng apmwakertel. Rap aylpeyenh Akngey-wenh tyaty ilkwewarl, rap anerl-aneyenh alakenh angkerl-aneyenh, "Akngerr ingwer-rneman kwenerrem ampwal ahern nhenh-areny-rnemew. Arrangkwarlap yanh-rneman. Akngey irrwel-arenyanap arrangkw arppemar. Ayengant ilkwa innga ingkerr-angkwarr. Atyengant-anem ingkerr kwenerremer, atyengant awelhemel." Rap irtyerremelarl ilerl-aneyenh akngerrrew, apalelap renh apenteyenh ilkwarrpantey. Rerneman awelhemer angka mwerr-angker Akngey-wenhew, ikwerant iterremel. Alakenh iterrentyan ikwer-itwelap intem-antey aney-alpem. Arrangkwarlap rerneman! Ikwer iterrey-angenh rernem, Akngeyel rap ilperteleyenharl renh-rnem. Artwa apmwa ikwerant-anem rernem awelherl-aneyenh, rarl irtyerremel ilerl-aneyenhew. Rernemap apmwel-ayethant-anem inkwerelhemel apenteyenh, iylpelant-anem awerl-aneyenh angka Akngey-wenh inngan.

Ikwer-penhap ingwer-ingwer Jesus angkep apetyeyenh, amparrkemel arawerrng ilkwakert. Rap artwa apmwa renh pewelemel atweyenh ipmew-antey. Akngyelap renh iweyenh-anem rwa ilkwewarl, intemarl ampeyel-warl. Rap ayerneyneyenh-anem ingkerrenh court-emelemel. Artwa apmwarl apenteh-rneman rap renh-rnem apmwa antweyenh, irrentemel intem-antey.

Akngey rlterrk-el-antey apent-aynteyew, ipmelhey-angenhel

¹³ Arrantherran Akngey-wetyarl angkerperrem-rnem-apeny-wenyarl, arrangkwarr. Akngayan arrewantherr ilkelheyel artewenty, intem-anteyap anantherr nakaynteyewan renh. Rarl ayerrpelew arwewel-antey arrenhantherrenh, ikwerrenh-rnem anaynteyew, rarl ahern-then alker-then arnwarnenhang-arey. Inweng ikwerenh arrewantherr anthemel ra ayerrpelew arrenhantherrenh, apmwa irrarlkeyew. Ra alakenh mpwarew, arrantherrarl angka ikwerenhew awelhow, arraty-angkwarr apentemel. ¹⁴ Ya, ra anenhantherrenh ilanthew, angka mwerr-angker arrewantherr ileyew. Rap ilkelheyel, Jesus-apeny arrantherr anaynteyew intem, aney-alpeyew-anem ikwer-itwel intem-antey. ¹⁵ Angka ikwerenhew mwanty-antey iterr-aynteyew, anantherrarl ilenhew weth. Pip angkakert wethew mwanty arppemarl iterr-aynteyew. Angka ikwer awelheyn-aynteyew intem-antey.

¹⁶⁻¹⁷ Jesus Aynikw ikwerenhel-then ratherr arntarnt-arem anenhantherrenh ingk-renneh. Akngyel rltterkelem irrngerney-anthemel. Alakenh-anyemap ananther inkwerelhemel arntarnt-arelh-aynteyewan Jesus ikwer. Ran arrwekel-antey ilew, rarl apey-alpeyenh akngeyneyew, ikwer-itwel aney-alpeyew intem-antey. Alakenh-anyemarl iterreyelelan ananther, ingwer-rnem anantherr arntarnt-araynteyew, mwerrant-arey angkererl-anemel.

3

Akngy renhan rernem intemarl ayernerl-anemer Paul-ew-rnem

¹ Anewantherrenh-rnemay, angka nhenh-then arrewantherr ileyew. Akngayan intemarl ayern-ayntenh-arey anewantherr, anantherrarl alheyelewan, angka ikwerenhi lerl-apaynteyew. Anantherr ilkelheyel, apmer arpanenh-they aweyew angka renh. Rernem inkwerelhemel awelheyew, arrantherrarl awelheh-apeny, anantherrarl ilew-angkwarr. ² Apmwernemanap angka Jesus-akertew awelhey-angenharl, arrangkw. Rernemap irrwerneyenharl, anenhantherrenhap atweyenharl. Akngyantap ayern-ayntenh-arey, anenhantherrenhaw arntarnt-aremel rltterkel-aynteyew ahelengkw-rnem-wety. ³ Jesus arner-anteyarl anayntem ikwerenhi-rnem-itwewan, nthakenh iwerl-alhey-angenh. Ra arntarnt-arem arrenhantherrenh, rltterkelemel arrenty ilkwewety. ⁴ Arrantherranap arraty-anteyarl aneyel, anantherrarl ilew-angkwarr-antey. Jesus-elap akalty-anthemarl, intem-antey alakenh anynteyew. ⁵ Anantherr Jesus renh ayern-ayntem arrewantherr; rltterkel-aynteyew apmwa ayntey-angkwarran, rarl rltterk aneyel-apeny. Alakenhanap arrantherr iterl-aremarl, Akngyarl arrewantherr ilkelheyel artewentyel.

Warrkerr-aynteyew; nthakenh arwa aney-angenh

⁶ Anewantherrenh-rnemay! Arrwekel-antey anantherr angka nhenh ilew: "Ingkerr warrkerr-aynteyew, apwert inaynteyewan, amern payemeleyew." Ingwerentyakel iylpelant aweyel, arwa anerl-anemel, ingwer-rnemewant aparelherl-anemel. Jesus rantey angkeyel alakenh: "Warrk-wetyarl arlkarerreyel-rnem-itwel aney-angenh." ⁷ Anantherran arwa aney-angenh alakenh-anyem, arrewantherr-itwelarl anenhang-areyan. Warrkant irrenh anantherran, arrantherrap iterlarl-areyel. Anantherr-apenyap arrantherr anemeran. ⁸ Ingwerentyelarl amern anthenh-penh, apwertarlap ikwer angkep antheynenhan. Itwernew-then ingwel-then anantherr warrkerrenh artewentyelarl, apwert inaynteyewan. Ingwer-rnemew anantherr aparelhey-angenh, arrangkw. ⁹ Kel warrkenh Akngy-wenh-rnem anantherr mwerr ingwer-rnem ayernem amernew, Akngy-wenhewarl angkw anantherr akalty-antheyel. Anantherranap iterrew, "Nthakenh ayerney-angenh alakenh. Mwerr-angkwarrant akalty-antheynteyew." Warrkerrenh anantherr; arrantherraw areyew-awaty alakenh iterremel, "Ya, anantherr warrkerremer armpemarl Paul-rnem-apeny." ¹⁰ Arrewantherr-itwelarl anenhang-arey, anantherr alakenh arratyelenh: "Ingwerentyarl warrk-they ipmelhem, rap amernyarl aneman."

¹¹ Ingwerentyel anenhantherrenh ilew, ingwer-rneman arrantherr arwarl aneyel-rnemarl, warrkerrey-angenh. Arwarl amperremel alherl-apeyel, ingwer-rnemew tyel-angkerl-apeyel, ingwer-rnem-thenap warrk-itwel apatelhelerl-apeyel. ¹² Anantherrap renh-rnem ileyel pip nhenh-angkwarr; "Jesus-arl angkeyel-angkwarr; 'Arratyerreyew! Warrkerr-aynteyew intem, amern inaynteyew!'" ¹³ Arrenhantherrenh anantherr ingkerrenh-antey ileyel, "Warrk-wety ipmelherrey-angenh-antey! Intem-antey arraty anyntenherr-arey!"

¹⁴ Ingwer-ingwer arrantherr akarrerreyenh tyaty-warl. Ingwerentyel pip nhenh reytemeleyenh, arrantherrap aweyenh-anem. Anyent apekan awelhey-angenharl angka nhenhew. Apmwel-ayetharlap ra iterreman. Kel tyaty-areny-rnem ilenh-arey, ament armpemarl ikwer-wety aneyew. Ra apek nyerrereyew mwanty iterremel. ¹⁵ Kel arrantherr ikwer mwanty iterrenh-arey, ran Akngy-wenh armpemarl. Akeleytan ikwer angkenh-arey ahelerrey-angenh, raw arraty-angkwarr-anem aneyew.

Kel angka nhenh ywerrelhelem-anem

¹⁶ Jesus-elant anenhantherrenh akeleytelem. Anantherrap renh ayern-ayntem, arner anynteyew arrewantherr-itwel, inweng-then arternpel-aynteyew.

¹⁷ Athanem Paul-el nhenhan ingkwernerel. Ingwerentyakel katy ingkwernerew angka nhenh pip-warl. Athanem nhenhan itep atyenhel-anemarl ingkwernerel pip akert-warl. Alakenh-anyem atha ingkwernerel-aneman. Arrantherrarl alakenh-anyem arem,

arrantherrap iterl-arem, atharl thwenewarl pip nhenhan. Ingwerentyakel thweney-
angenharp renhan, arrangkw.

¹⁸ Anantherran Jesus Christ ayern-ayntem, arrenhantherrenh arntarnt-araynteyew
intem-antey mwanty.

Kel-antey.

1 Timothy

Paul-el pip nhenhan ingkwernew, rap thwenew Timothy-warl-anem.

Angka nhenhan alakenh aynteyel

Paul-el angka nhenh pip-warl ingkwernew, rap thwenew artwa akely-warl Timothy-warl. Paul-wenh alerikw-apenyarlap ran anenh. Ratherrap alhenh, angka mwerr Akngey-wenh ilerl-apenh. Timothy rap artenyarl anew apmer ingwerelarl Ephesus-itwewarl. Paul rap alhew Macedonia-warlarl. Apmer nhenh-they rap thweney-alhew pip nhenhan.

Pip nhenh-angkwarr ra Timothy ilew alakenh: “Ntwa Ephesus-areny-rnem akalty-antheyew array-angkwarr. Ingwer-rnemelan akalty-antheyel apmwangkwarr, akngerr ilpertelelh-aynteyew. Ntwa renh-rnem akalty-anthaynta mwerr-angkwarr.”

Paul-el ilew Timothy arppemarl: “Ingwer-rneman rlwaneyew, atyetyart aneyew tyatyew.”

Paul-el pip ingkwernew, rap thwenew Timothy-warl

¹ Ya Timothy, ayeng nhanyemarl Paul. Athan thweneyel pip nhenhan ngkweng-warl. Awank-akerr Akngeyel ilew, “Ingwerentyarl inweng anhelhem Jesus Christ-warl, athan renh arntarnt-arayntem. Rap atyeng-itwel aney-alpem intem-antey, ilwey-angenh.” Alakenh ananther arternp-antey Jesus-ew mpwelhayntem, rarl ingwer-ingweran angkep apetyeyenhew. Ratherr ayenh rlwanew alhaynteyew, angka mwerr-angker Jesus-akert ilerl-apaynteyew apmer arpanenhew.

² Timothy, ayeng ngkweng artewenty ilkelheyel. Ngan alerey atyenh-apenyarl aneyel, ntwap Jesus-ew iterreyel ayeng-apeny. Athan intem Akngey ayern-ayntem Lord Jesus-then alakenh: “Akngeyay, nga athamerr-aynteyew Timothy-ew. Renh arntarnt-araynteyew mwanty-antey, raw mwerr anaynteyew.”

Ingwer-rnemelan akalty-antheyel apmwangkwarr

³ Aylanth anenh Ephesus-itwew-tangkwele. Ayengan Macedonia-el-anem aney-alpew. Apmer Ephesus-itwew artwa ilkwernem anenh tyaty-itwew, rernem angka apmwaw akalty-anthenh. Atha ngenh ilew, arteny anaynteyew, ntnwa renh-rnem arrayel-aynteyew. Athap ngenh ilew, renh-rnem akeleyteleyew. Nthakenh rernem alakenh akalty-anthey-angenh! Atha ngenh ileyep pip nhenh-angkwarr: artwa yanh-rnem ilaw, apmwel-ayeth akalty-anthey-angenh! ⁴ Rerneman aleth akalty-antheyel angka apmwernem, angkernem-then iternem arwekeleny-rnem-akert. Christian-rnem apateyel-anem itna yanh-rnemew. Artwa ilkwa yanh-rnem warrkerrey-angenh-anem Akngeyew, arrangkw. Akngey-wenh-rneman ikwerant iterreyew, itna yanh-rnemew iterrey-angenh-anem.

⁵ Timothy, ngan angkeyew Christian-rnemewarl, rerneman inweng anhelheyew Akngeyew-anem. Akngey ra aleth iterreyel ilek-ilek mwerr-angkerew. Renh-rnem ila, iterreyew irrkaty-angkwarr-antey. Renh-rnem ila, aneyew array-angkwarr-antey. Renh-rnem ila, awelheyew Jesus-wenh angkew, renhant apenteyew. Rerneman alakenh-anyem mwerr-angkwarr anem, rernemap ingwer-rnemew-then ilkelhem arppemarl. Alakenh-anyemap rernem aleth anemer. ⁶ Artwa yanh-rnemanap apmwangkwarrarl alheyel, intwemelerreyel Akngey-wety. Rerneman arlkarerreyel Akngey-wety, ingwer-rnem-wety-then arlkarerrem arppemarl. Rerneman aleth angkeyel apmwel-ayeth arwa arrangkwew. ⁷ Rerneman ilkelheyel, angka Moses-wenh akalty-antheyew. Arrangkwarr-lap ran. Rernemanap akwerrparl, Moses-wenh angka iterl-arey-angenh. Rernemanap aleth-antey akalty-antheyel, iterl-arey-angenharl, arrangkwarl!

⁸ Kel ananther iterl-areyel, angka Moses-wenh mwerr anewantherr aynteyel. Angka yanh-penh anantherr array-angkwarr aneyew. ⁹ Anantherr iterl-areyel arppemarl, akngerran Moses-wenh angkew awelheyel. Akngeyelan angka yanhan anthey-angenh Moses-ew, renh-rnem arrayeleyew, arrangkw. Ran anthew, ingwer-rnemew arrayeleyew, apmwangkwarrarl aneyelew, Akngeyew awelhey-angenh-rnem. Rerneman aleth amentewarl aneyel, aleth arrkent aneyel. Rerneman Akngeyew iterrey-angenh ingwer-rnemew-then. Ilek-ilek apmwangkwarr rerneman mpwareyel. Ingwer-rnemelan atwem anyikw-then amikw-then ipmew-antey. Ingwer-rnemelan arwa atwem ipmew ingwer-rnem arrkent, arwa arrangkwew. ¹⁰ Ingwer-rneman mpweny alherleweyel artwa ingwer-wenh arelh-itwew. Ingwer-rneman mpweny

alherleweyey arelh ingwer-wenh artwitwewarl. Artwa atherran itengerrem apmwangkwar; ratherr anewart-arrpantey aneyew. Arrangkwarlap ran! Ingwer-rnemelan ingwer-rnem antwerrkem, warrkemeleyew ikwer-rnem. Ingwer-rneman irrtywaltharl. Rernemap apmwangkwar ayntarrp-ilem, irrtywerremel ilemel court-areny ilkwernem-warl. Rerneman alakenhaymarl ileyey, angka Akngey-wenh apmwangkwar akaly-antheyel. Akngeyey angka rlterrk yanhon Moses-ew anthew, apmwangkwararl aneyel-rnem arratyeyew. ¹¹ Angka mwerr-angker nhenhan Akngeyey anthew atyeng-then, atha ilaynteyew ingwer-rnemew-then, apmer arrpanenhel aneyelew. Akngeyan aneyel mwerr-angker inngey. Angka ikwerenhan mwerr-angker inngarl.

Paul-an inkwerelheyl Akngeyew

¹² Ayengan inkwerelheyl Jesus Christ-ew, rantarl ayenh rlterrkeleyel. Rap ayenh iterl-areyey awank-they. Awank-akerran ra iterrew, "Paul-el ra ayenh apent-aynteyew, atyeng warrkerremel." Alakenh-anyem-wety ra ayenh inew, warrkerr-aynteyew ikwer. ¹³ Ayengan anenh arrwel apmwangkwar: Ayengan anenh ahelengkwarl, Jesus iterl-arey-angenh, ament anenh. Ayengap apmwangkwar ikwer angkenharl, ikwerenhrnem-wetyap ilkelhey-angenh anenh. Aleth athant Christian renh-rnem atwenh. Ayengan Akngeyew awelhey-angenh anenh. Akngeyanap atyeng amperrngerrew, ranap mwerr-angkwarr atyeng ilkelhew, ayenh awakelhey-angenh-anem. ¹⁴ Ra ayenh ilew, rarl ilkelheyl atyeng artewentyel athamerremel, ayenh arntarnt-areyey mwerrantey. Alakenh-anyem athanem Jesus Christ apenteyel, ikwerant awelhemel. Alakenhap ayeng Christian ingwer-rnemew ilkelheyl-anem.

¹⁵ Timothy, ntwan iterl-areyey, Christian-rnem anantherran alakenh-anyem angkeyel: "Anantherr ingkerrenh apmwel-ayeth, ahern nhenhelarl aneyel-rneman. Akngey ranap anenhantherrenh atyew-angenharl. Rap thwewew Alerikw ikwerenhrantey, katy ilweyew anewantherr ingkerrew." Inngarlap ran. Rap atyeng-then ilew arrpemar. Ayengan Paul-an ahelengkw innga anenh ingwer-rnem-angkwarran. ¹⁶ Ayengan apmwangkwar-tangkwe anenh, Akngeyanap atyeng ilkelhenh-anteyarl. Rap atyeng athamerremel arternp mpwelhenh. Akngerrelan ayenh anenharl. Alakenh rernem iterl-areyey-anem, Akngey rarl ingkerrenhew athamerremel aneyel. Rernemap ikwer-warl-athek angkepperreyew, ikwerant iterremel. Rernemap alpem, ikwer-itwel aney-alpeyew intem-antey. ¹⁷ Alakenh-anyem anantherr Akngeyant nakaynteyew aleth-antey. Ra ingkerrenhew atyetyart aneyel, aleth-anteyap ra ilkwa aneyel. Ra nthakenh ilwey-angenharl, arrangkwl! Nthakenh renh arey-angenharl anngel. Ran ilkwa ingkerrenh-angkwarr aneyel! Nakemel aylelherreyew! Kel innga!

Apenteyew angka Akngey-wenhant

¹⁸ Timothy, nganap alerey atyenh-apeny inngarl. Tyatyew-artey-rnemelan ngkwengwarl akapwert-warl itep arrernew, ngenh tyaty-areny ilkwa arrerneyew, ayernemel Akngey ngkweng. Inweg Mwerr-angkerel ikwer-rnem-angkwarr ngenh ilew, ikwer warrkerr-aynteyew, tyaty arrpanenh-angkwarr alherl-apaynteyew. Athan ngenh ileyey angka irrkaty-angkwarr-anem. Aleth iterr-aynteyew angka nhenhew, iylpelerrrey-angenh. Alakenh-anyeman nga artwa army-areny-apeny, rlterrk anaynteyew Jesus-angkwarr arrenty-wety. ¹⁹ Ngarl alheyelan, angka ntwan ilerl-apeyel, iterrrelap-aynteyew rlterrk-antey Akngeyew. Ntwan kel iterl-areyey, arraty-angkwarr anaynteyew. Aleth anaynteyew alakenh-anyem. Ingwer-rnemelan kel iterl-areyey arraty-angkwarr, rernemap mentyarl aneyel. Alakenh-anyem rerneman intwemelerrew Akngey-wety, iterrey-angenh ikwer, arrangkwl-anem. Rernem-apeny alakenh aney-angenh. ²⁰ Artwa yanh-atherr, Hymenaeus-then Alexander-then, ratherr alakenh aneyel, apmwangkwar. Nthakenh ratherr apmwel-ayeth ikwer angkey-angenh-anem. Menty arrenty Satan yanhel renh-atherrenh irrwampenh-anthem, ikwerenhrangkwarr. Atha renh-atherrenh menty tyarlewew, ratherr iterl-areyew-awaty, apmwel-ayetharl ratherr aneyel.

2

Christian-rnem akarrerr-aynteyew ingkerr; Akngey-warl-athek angkaynteyew

¹ Atha ngenh ileyew Christian-rnem-then alakenh-anyem: arrantherrarl akar-rerreyel, Akngey ayern-ayntenh-arey ingwer-rnemew-then, rernemap angkepperrenhey-alpeyew ikwer-warl-athek. Arrantherrap nakemel angkem, ra mwerrarl ingkerrew. ² Ilkwernemewan apmer arrpanenhew ayern-aynteyew Akngey, kapment-areny-rnemew-then. Arrantherr alakenh Akngey ayernem, mwerrantyarlap rernem arntarnt-araynteman ingkerrenh anenhantherrenh. Kel anantherr arternp-anem mwerrant-arey anaynteyew, Akngey-anem apent-ayntemel. ³ Alakenh-anyeman mwerrarl, anantherrarl

renh ayerneman, renh irrnerney-anthemel. Rarl anyentel anenhantherrenh arntarnt-arayntem mwerranty, ⁴ rarl artewentyan ilkelheyel anewantherr. Ran mpwelheyel ingkerrenhew, ikwer-warl inweng anthelheyew, iterl-aremel angka arraty ikwerenh. Alakenhap ra ilkelheyel. ⁵ Akngey ran anyent aneyel ingkerrenhew-antey. Rarl alerikw ikwerenh thweneh ahern nhenh-warl. Jesus ran artwarl anenh, anantherr-apeny. Rant anyentel anenhantherrenh anyenteley-angker Akngey-warl-athek. ⁶ Rarlap katy ilwewan anewantherr ingkerrew, itetheleyew anenhantherrenh ipmewety. Awank-akerr Akngeyelan anenhantherrenh iley-angenh angka Jesus-akert. Aley-anyeman ra ileyelan anyant-anem anenhantherrenh, anantherr ilaynteyew ingwer-rnemew-then. ⁷ Nhenhanap angka inngarl. Alakenhap ra ayenh ilenhan, angka ikwerenh-akert anyanteyew. Ayengap alheyel ingweram-angkwarr, angka ikwerenh ilaynteyew. Ayenhan thweneh-angenharl ra Jew-rnem-warlan, arrangkw. Ra ayenh thweneh ingwer-rnem-warlarl, rernemaw angka Jesus-akert iterl-araynteyew. Athan irrtwyerremel iley-angenh; arraty-angkwarrarl ayengan angkeyel.

Christian-rnem rernemarl akarrerreyel, alakenharl ra ayntemer

⁸ Athan artwa Christian-rnem tyaty arpanenh-angkwarr iley, arraty-angkwarr anyanteyew. Akngey-warl rernem angkem, nthakenh rernem apmwangkwarr ingwer-rnemew aney-angenharl, arrangkw ilterrey-angenh rernem. Akngey-warl angkeyew, itep irrwerlerremel ikwer-warl.

⁹ Athap arelh-rnem-then iley, arraty-angkwarr anyanteyew. Rerneman mwerr-angker inggelheley-angenharl. Alta mwerranty mpwarelhey-angenh, ilengem mwerr-angker altewarl arरणey-angenh, ilengem pretty one-rnem gold-penh arरणey-angenh arरणemarl. Arnkwethen arlkeny-arlkenyey aylpey-angenh, menty, artwernemel arewerr tyaty-itwew. ¹⁰ Arelh-rnem atha iley arरणemarl, rernemarl Christian ilelhem, rernem ingwer-rnem arरणem-arayntemarl mwerr-angkwarr, ikwer-rnem mpwaraynteyew mwerr. Alakenh-anyemanap mwerr-angker inngarl mpwarelheyel. Nthakenh rernemant ament mwerr-angkwarr mpwarelhey-angenh, arrangkwarl.

¹¹ Arelh-rnemarl tyaty-itwew akarrerrem, rernemap awelheyew akater, angka Akngey-wenh awayew akaltyerremel. Artwewarl angka akalty-anthem, arelh-rnem mwerranty awelheyew, ilterrey-angenh. ¹² Paul ayeng angkeyel, arelh-rnemel nthakenh akalty-anthey-angenh tyaty-itwew. Nthakenh rernem artwangkwarr anpererrey-angenh. Nthakenh rernem artwernem akalty-anthey-angenh. Alakenhap ayeng angkeyel, arelh-rnem anyanteyew akeleytarl tyaty-itwewan.

¹³ Alakenhap ran; artwethen arelh-then anantherr aneyel ratherr-apeny, arrwewekarl anenh-apeny, Adam-then Eve-then. Akngeyel artwa yanhan Adam-an renh-tangkwal mpwarew. Ikwer-theyan arelh yanhan Eve-anem mpwarew. ¹⁴ Arrenty Satan ran irrtwyerl-amperney-angenh Adam-an, arrangkw. Eve-arl ran irrtwyerl-ampernew. Eve-an awelhewarl ikwer, rap intwemelerrew Akngey-wety. Apmwangkwarr-anem Eve ra anenh. Alakenh-wety ayeng angkeyel arelh-rnemew, rernem nthakenh akalty-anthey-angenh, nthakenh artwernem-angkwarr anper aney-angenh, arrangkw. ¹⁵ Arelh-rnem artewenty iterreyew Akngeyew, rlterrk aneyew ikwer-angkwarr arraty. Rerneman Christian ingwer-rnemew-tangkwal ilkelherl-anemer, nakelhey-angenh ament. Alakenh-anyeman, Akngey ranap inkwerelheyel ikwer-rnem. Rernemarl ampa akely atnyenem, rap renh-rnem arरणem-aremarl mwerrantyelarl.

3

Angka tyatyew-artey-akert

¹ Timothy, ntwaw iterl-areyel, Christian-rnem anantherr angkeyel-angkwarran alakenh-anyemarl: "Ingwerenty apekarl iterreyel, ra tyatyew-artey aneyew, kel mwerrarl." ² Alakenhap ran artwa tyatyew-arteyan arratyarl anem intem-anteyarl, mpwangkwarr-wenyarl. Rap atnyen-ayntem arelh anyent-antey intem. Akeleyt-antey ra anem artern ingwer-rnem-akert, mwerr-angkwarr ikwer-rnem angkemel. Ingwer-rnemelan renh mwerr antewarl. Rernem apetyenty apmer ikwerenh-warl, menty tyarlewem renh-rnem mwerr aynteyew apmer-itwew. Ra iterl-areyew, mwerr-angkwarr akalty-antheyew, rernemaw arraty-angkwarr angka Akngey-wenh awayew. ³ Ra mwerr aneyew terangerrey-angenh. Nthakenh ra ahelerrey-angenh anyanteyew, ra atwey-angenh ingwer-rnem, arrangkw. Ra nthakenh aleth iterl-aney-angenh ingwer-rnem. Ra nthakenh anketyerrey-angenh manew. ⁴⁻⁵ Rap mwanty-antey arelh ikwerenh

arntarnt-araynteyew ampemnem-then. Ra renh-rnem apek mwerranty arntarnt-arey-angenh, ranap tyaty-areny-rnem-then arntarnt-arey-angenh armpemarl. Tyatyew-artweyelan arntarnt-areyew ikwerenh-rnem-tangkwel. Ampemnem-anap ikwer awelhaynteyew, ilterrerl-aney-angenh.

⁶ Artwa anyentan iterrem apek, tyatyew-artey aneyew, kel mwerr. Rap Akngey-angkwarr arleng-alenty-tangkwel anem. Mentyarl Christian rlungkeny aneman, tangkemel ra nakelherl-anewerr. Nthakenh alakenhan aney-angenh, Akngeyel renh atwewerr. Irrkaty-angkwarr arrenty Satan yanh ra atwew armpemarl. ⁷ Tyatyew-artey ra aneyew arraty-angkwarr armpemarl. Akngey iterl-arey-angenh-rnem rerneman arem artwa mwerrarl ra. Rernemap apek iterreyel, ra apmwarl. Ingwer-rnemelan renh ilem Christian-arrpantey, rap nyerrerrem-anem. Satan yanhelan renh antwerrkem-anem irrwernemel, apmwangkwarr alhaynteyew.

Warrkenh ingwer-rnem-akert tyaty-areny-rnem-akert

⁸ Ingwerenty apek tyaty-areny-rnemew warrkerreyew. Irrkaty-angkwarr armpemarl ran arraty aneyew. Rap angkaynteyew arraty-antey, irrtwyerremel iley-angenh. Ra mwerr anem terangkerrey-angenh. Ra manew-then anketyerrey-angenh. ⁹ Iterl-areyew kanper-antey angka arraty-then Jesus-akert awelhemel. Ra nyerrerrewerr; ra aleth-antey arraty-angkwarr anaynteyew, apmwelheley-angenh. ¹⁰ Ntwa warrkenh tyaty-areny arrenyew-alenty, ntwap renh arrkernem-tangkwel. Alakenhap tyaty-areny-rnemel iterl-arem, rarl arraty-angkwarr Akngeyew anem. Innga apek ra arraty-angkwarr anem, kel mwerrarl. Rap anemarl, tyaty-itwew warrkerr-aynteyew.

¹¹ Alakenh armpemarl arelh ikwerenh ra arraty-angkwarr armpemarl aneyew, ingwer-rnemel areyew, mwerr-angkwarrarl ra arraty anem. Rernemap arelh renh mwerr antwemarl. Ran mwerr-angkwarr angkaynteyew ingwer-rnemew, tyel-angkey-angenh, irrtwyerremel iley-angenh, arrangkw.

¹² Artwa warrkenh tyaty-arenyel ra arelh anyent-anteyarl atnyen-ayntem. Rap mwantyle arntarnt-arayntem arelh ikwerenh ampemnem-akert. ¹³ Rap riterrkel Jesus iterl-araynteyew. Ra apek arraty-angkwarr tyaty-angkwarr anem, rernemap renh mwerr antwemarl. Alakenhap ra riterrkerremarl, alhewerarl ra alheyel, angka mwerr-angker Jesus-akert ilerl-apeyel.

Angka mwerr-angker Jesus-akert riterrk inngarlap ran!

¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Timothy, atha ngenh areyew apmer ngkwenh-itwew. Ilengemel ayenh artwerelem apek, atha iterl-arey-angenh. Alakenh-they atha angka nhaym ingkwernem pipwarl, ngkweng thweneyew. Pip nhenh-angkwarr ntwa iterl-areyew, Christian-rnem akalty-antheyew, rernemarl akarrerreyel ngkweng-warl. Rernemap iterl-arem, mwerr-angkwarr anaynteyew, apenteyew angka Akngey-wenh, ntwarl akalty-antheyel-angkwarr. Akngey ran intem-antey aneyel, rap ikwerenh-rnem anenhantherrenh arntarnt-areyel. Ran anenhantherrenh riterrkeleyel arraty-angkwarr; angka ikwerenh apent-aynteyew. Rap angka ikwerenh akalty-antheyel anenhantherrenh, ingwer-rnem-anap awelhemarl, inweng anthelheyew ikwer-warl. ¹⁶ Akngeyelan angka nhenhan anthe anenhantherrenh. Angka mwerr-angker inngarlap ran. Anantherran akwerrp anenh, iterl-arey-angenh, rap anaynt-anem anewantherh ilew. Angka nhanyemanap alakenh aynteyel:

Jesus renh atnyenew ahern nhenh-itwew anantherr-apeny.

Inweng Akngey-wenhelan renh itethelew ipmepenh.

Alakenhap anantherr renh iterl-areyelarl, ran Alerikw Akngey-wenh.

Antyerl-rnemelan renh arew armpemarl.

Angka nhanyem ikwer-akert ingwer-rnemelan apmer arrpanenh-warl ilerl-apenh.

Apmer ahern nhenh-areny-rnem ingkerrenh angkew awelhew, riterrk iterremel Jesus-ew.

Akngeyelan renh akngeynew irrwerl-warl, ikwer-itwel aney-alpeyew intem-antey arawerrng ilkwakert.

4

Tyatyew-artey ingwer-rneman intwemelerremarl Akngey-wety

¹ Akngey-wenh Inwengelan ayenh ileyel anaynt alakenh: Jesus-an apey-alpeyew-alenty, ingwer-rneman ipmelheyenh, Akngey-wenh angkew awelhey-angenh. Inweng apmwernemew Satan-wenh-rnemew rernem awelheyenh, angka apmwernem apenteyenh. ² Tyatyew-artey yanh-rnemel irrtwyerremel ileyel arrenty apmwakertel,

ingwer-rnem akalty-anthemel apmwangkwar. Nthakenh rernem arraty iterrey-angenh-anem. Rernemap aleth apmwangkwarr angkem, nyerrerrey-angenh. ³ Rernemap irrywerremel ilem ingwer-rneman, rernemaw intwemelerreyew Akngeywety. Alakenhap rernem angkem, "Nthakenh anewarterrey-angenh! Nthakenh amern yanh-ikwer arlkwey-angenh!" Angka nhelkwer apmwarl.

Akngeyanap alakenh angkey-angenh, arrangkw. Ra anenhantherrenh alakenh mpwarew, anewart aneyew. Rap amern ilek-ilek mpwarew, anantherr arlkwaynteyew. Anantherrarl innga renh iterl-arem, anantherrap inngarl inkwerelhemel amern ilek-ilek alhewer arlkwem. ⁴ Akngeyelan ilek-ilek ingkerrenh mpwarew. Ingkerrenhap mwerr-angker. Alakenhap anantherran mwerr-angkwarr anewart itengerrem. Alakenhanap anantherr inkwerelhemel angkem ikwer, amern arlkweyew-alentyan. Kel mwerr innganem. ⁵ Alakenhap ra aynteyel: Akngeyel anenantherrrenh ilew angka ikwerenhangkwarr, mwerr anantherr anewart itengerrem. Rap ilew, amern ikwerenhangkwarr. Kel anantherr mwerr-angkwarr angkem ikwer amern arlkweyew-alenty. Alakenh anantherr mwerr-angker ilek-ilek arlkwem alhewer.

Mwerr arraty warrkerreyew Jesus-ew

⁶ Timothy, aleth-antey Christian-rnem akalty-anthaynta, ayengarl angkeyel-angkwarr. Alakenh-anyemap ngan mwerr-angkwarr warrkerrem Jesus Christ-ew tyaty ikwerenhew-then. Akngey-wenh-angkwarr inngarl aynteyel. Ngan aleth-antey akaltyerr-aynteyew angka ikwerenhangkwarr, ntwap aleth apent-ayntem, rltterkerremel. ⁷ Awelhey-angenh ingwer yanh-rnemew, angka altyerr-penh-rnem-arrpanteyarl ngkweng ileyew. Menty ipmay. Ngan aleth-antey awelhey-aynteyew angka Akngey-wenhew. ⁸⁻⁹ Ntwa iterl-areyel, ingwer-rnem alakenh angkeyel: "Nga alakelheyew arrkent, ilengem awerr apek irrwerlel-aynteyew, ngenh arlka rltterkel-aynteyew." Alakenh-anyem anantherrap akwel rltterkerrem. Ranap mwerr inngarl aynteyel, inwengant mwerr rltterkeleyew, Akngeyaw anantherr aleth apent-aynteyew. Anantherrap ngwalem ikwer-itwel aney-alpem aleth-antey. Angka nhenhanap inngarl.

¹⁰ Alakenh-anyem aleth anantherr warrkerrem-aynteyew. Akngey ranap anenhantherrenh itethelem, anantherrarl inweng ikwer-warl anthelhehew. Rap aleth aneyel, anantherr iterl-areyellarl. Rap ingkerrenhangkwarr arntarnt-arayntem. Renh apenteyel-rnemanap rernem alpem, ikwer-itwel aney-alpeyew intem-antey. ¹¹ Ntwa aleth-antey Christian-rnem akalty-anthaynteyew, ayengarl angkeyel-angkwarr. Renh-rnem ilaynteyew, angka nhenh aleth apent-aynteyew arraty-angkwarr.

¹² Timothy, artwa akely-antey nga aneyel. Ingwer-rnem Christian-rnem ngkweng awelhey-angenh-antey apek. Mwerr artewenty iterrey-angenh-antey. Ikwer-rnem aleth-antey angkaynteyew mwerrant, arraty-antey. Aleth-antey ilkelh-aynteyew ikwer-rnem. Rltterk-antey iterr-aynteyew Akngeyew. Ilek-ilek apmwa menty ipma. Christian yanh-rnemel arem, ngarl aneyel arraty-angkwarr, rernemap ngenh iwarrernemarl. ¹³ Aleth-antey angka Akngey-wenhan reytemel-aynteyew, rernemarl ingkerr akarrerrem tyaty-warl. Aleth-antey renh-rnem akalty-anthaynteyew, rernemap arratyarl aneman. Aleth-antey alakenh mpwaraynta, ayeng alheyew-atety ngkweng-warl.

¹⁴ Ntwa apek iterl-areyel, artwamp ilkwernememarl tyaty-areny-rnemel ngenh ar-rernew, tyatyew-artey aneyew? Rernem Akngey ngkweng ayernew, ngkweng-warl itep ar-rernemel. Akngeyelan ngkweng-warl ar-rernew Inweng ikwerenhangkwarr, rap ngenh antheh arawerrng ilkwa, ikweraw warrkerrem-aynteyew. Arawerrng ilkwakert nga aleth-antey warrkerrem-aynteyew.

¹⁵ Angka nhenh apent-aynteyew, pip nhenhel ileyel-angkwarr. Alakenh-anyem Christian ingwer-rnemel arem, ngan mwerr-angkwarr Akngeyew warrkerreyel, warrkerrem ngenh anthehew. ¹⁶ Mwenty anaynteyew ilperlel-hewerr, iwerr apmwangkwar apentewerr. Aleth-antey iterr-aynteyew angka Akngey-wenhew, ntwap akalty-anthem rltterk arraty-angkwarr. Nga arntarnt-arelhew mwerrant arraty, ntwap ingwer-rnememarl akalty-anthem, mwerr-angkwarr. Ntwap iwerr arraty-angkwarrarl apentem, nga aney-alpem Akngey-itwel intem-antey, ngkwenh-rnem-akerr.

5

Paul-el Timothy ilew, renh-rnem arraty-angkwarr akalty-anthaynteyew

¹ Tyaty-areny anyentarl apmwangkwarr alhem apek, mwerrant nga angkeyew ikwer, ntwap arratyeyew renh mwerr-angkwarr. Mwerr angka artwampew, aynengkw ngkwenhew-apeny. Renh iltey-angenh. Artwa akelyew mwerr angka, ayteyengkw ngkwenhew-apeny. ² Mwerr angka arelhampew, amengkw ngkwenhew-apeny. Mwerr angka aleyakew, ayteyengkw ngkwenhew-apeny.

³ Arelh inpert-rnem aneyel arrangkw apek, ikwer-rnem-wenh arrangwarl. Ngan amperrgerreyew ikwer-rnemew. Tyaty-areny-rnemel arntarnt-aremer renh-rnem mwanty. ⁴ Inpert ingwer-rneman mwerrarl apek aneyel ikwerenh-rnem-akert. Nthakenh ikwerenh-rnemel renh-rnem iwey-angenh, renh-rnemarl alkenhelew-penh. Angkeparlap inpert-rnem arntarnt-areman, rernem renh-rnem arntarnt-arenh irrkaty-angkwar. Alakenh-anyemarl inpert-rnem aneyel, Akngeyanap ikwer-rnem inkwerel-heyel. ⁵ Inpert ingweranap arrangwarl aneyel apek, ingwerentyel arntarnt-arey-angenharl. Angkepellareng ra aleth ayerneyel Akngey, renh arntarnt-araynteyew. Renhap tyaty-areny-rnemel arntarnt-araynteyew. ⁶ Arelh inpert ingweran ilelhem Christian, ranap ilkelheyl apek, arrkent alhaynteyew. Ra arraty-angkwar aney-angenh, arrkent alhaynteyew apmwangkwar; Akngey apentey-angenh-anem. Inwengan ikwerenh apmwarl.

⁷ Ntwa Christian-rnem ingkerrenh ila angka inpert-rnemew, rernem arraty aneyew, ingwerentyel renh-rnem ayntarrp-ilewerr. ⁸ Christian-rnemel aleth ikwer-rnem-wenh arntarnt-arem, ampwety-ampwernem-then akely-rnem-then. Akngey-wenh-angkwar alakenh-anyemarl. Rerneman anerl-anenty, ikwerenh-angkwar apentey-angenharl, rernemap arwantey Christian-arrpanteyarl. Akngey rernem inngarl iterl-arey-angenh.

⁹⁻¹⁰ Aleyanap akngerrarl inpert-rnem arrangkw aneyel apwert-weny-then, ingwerentyel arntarnt-arey-angenh. Ntwanap iternem ingkwerneyew inpert yanh-rnem ingkerrenh pip-warl. Yanh-rnem-tangkwe arternpel ara. Ampwa innganem rernem aneyel, 60 apek. Arelh inpert ingwer-rnem ingkwerney-angenh-antey, alerl-antey rernem aneyel. Arelh inpert ampwa anyent ra artwa anyentant-akert anenh, mpweny ingwerew alhey-angenh arrangkw. Ran ingwer-rnem arntarnt-arenh mwerrantey, alethang-rnem-then ra arntarnt-arenh apmer ikwerenh-itwew mwerranteyel. Ran ampa ikwerenh-rnemarl alkenhelew arraty-angkwar mwerranteyel, rap rlererk anenh tyaty-angkwar. Ingkety ingwer-rnem-wenh ra lhewenh Christian-rnem, Jesus-elarl kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ingkety lhewenh-apeny. Rlterrkarl ayntenh-angkwararl, ranap athamerrenh ingwer-rnemew. Inpert nhelkwerant Akngey-wenh-angkwar arratyarl anenh, pip-warl ntwa ingkwerneyew.

¹¹⁻¹² Inpert akely-rnem-alew? Ingkwerney-angenh-antey, mentyarl. Rernemarl apek inperterrew, rernem angkw alakenharl: "Ayengan amentewarl anerl-aneyenh, anewarterrey-angenh. Ayeng anaynteman amperrrel-antey, tyaty-itwew warrker-aynteyew." Alakenh-anyemanap mwerrarl. Ingwer-ingweranap rernem iterrem apek, "Artwa yanhe ayeng ilkelheyl innga. Ayeng anewarterreyew-anem." Alakenh rernemap iylpelerrew-anem, rernemarl angkw-penh, nyerrerrew-anem. Akngeyan ikwer-rnem awalhem apek, rernemarl irrtyerremel ilew-wety renh. ¹³ Inpert akely ingwer-rnem apek anewarterrey-angenh-antey, rernemap alakenh apek iterrem: "Tyaty-areny-rnemelan ayenh aley arntarnt-arey-anem, mwerr-anem ayeng anayntem, warrkerrey-angenh-anem." Alakenh rernem arnmerreyel-anem, apmer ingwer-rnem-wenh-warl-anem alherl-apeyel, ilek-ilekew aparelh-aynteyew. Rernemap ingwer-rnemew tyel-angkemal alherleweyel.

¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Inpert akely yanh-rnem kel intwemelerrew Akngey-wety, arrenty-angkwar-anem apenteyel. Alakenh ayeng angkeyel inpert akely-rnemew, "Mwerr-awaty anewarterreyew, ampurnem atnyeneyew ilkwatherr, renh-rnem alkenheleyew, arraty innga anaynteyew. Nga amperrrel aney-angenh, nga apmwelhel-anewerr." Ingwer-rnemelanap inpert akely yanh areyel, rernem arewerr, rernemarl apmwangkwar alheyel. Rernemap ilem Christian anenhantherrenh ingkerrenh apmwarl.

¹⁶ Arelh Christian-wenh angkwerikw inpert apekarl aneyel. Rap arntarnt-aremer angkwerikw inpert ikwerenh. Nthakenh arelh Christian ra alakenh iterrey-angenh, "Mwerr tyaty-areny-rnemel angkweraty renh arntarnt-arem. Ayeng arlarl." Alakenh-wenyaw, menty. Rantey renh arntarnt-aremer. Nthakenh tyaty-areny-rnemel arntarnt-arey-angenh inpert-rnem ingkerrenh. Rernemap arntarnt-aremer inpert amentarl aneyel-rnemant, arrangwarl aneyel-rnem.

Tyaty-areny ilkwernem-akert

¹⁷ Timothy, atha ngenh ilenh arrwekel-antey artwa arrwekeleny-rnemew tyatyew-arty-rnemew. Artwa ilkwernem irrngerney warrkerreyel iylpareth tyaty-itwew. Rernemap arrenhantherrenh akalty-antheyel, Jesus apent-aynteyew. Rernemap angka mwerr-angker ikwer-akert ileyel ingwer-rnemew. Alakenh-anyem ikwerenh-rnem awelh-aynteyew nakemel. ¹⁸ Akngey-wenh pwekel alakenh-anyem ileyel, "Artwa warrkenh payemelem warrk-penh!" Pwek ra alakenh ileyel arrpemar, "Pwelek apek

warrkerreyel artwa ikwer. Pwelek rap amern weyt lthweyel, ntang akatweyew ilpeyew-alenty. Nthakenh pwelek-wenh arrakert arertney-angenh. Mentyar! pwelekelan ntang arlkwayntem.” Alakenh-anyem aynteyel artwa tyatyew-artey yanh-rnemew, mwerr-angkwarrrarl rernem warrkerreyel tyaty-itwew. Apwert anthaynteyew ikwer-rnem.

¹⁹ Tyatyew-artey anyent apek apmwelhelem. Anyent ingwerentyarl ayntarrp-ilem renh apek. Nthakenh awalhey-angenh ikwer anyentew. Artwa atherrel apek, irrpetyel apek, angka tyatyew-artey ikwer-akert ilem, rar! apmwelhelew. Ngap awalheyewarl. ²⁰ Tyatyew-artey ra apek akwetyemel apmwelhelenh. Ntwa tyaty-itwew renh nyerrel-anthemel, angka ikwer-akert ilemel, tyaty-areny-rnemel aweyew-awaty. Alakenh-anyem rernem iterl-aremarl, arraty-angkwarrr-anem anyanteyew.

²¹ Atha ngenh alakenh ileyey: Akngey, Jesus anyerl-rnemel-thenarl areyel-wety. Anyerl yanh-rnemarr Akngeyew rlwanew ikwer. Alakenh-anyem ntwa mpwareyew, atharl pip nhenh-angkwarrr ngenh ileyey. Nga mwerr anyew ingkerrenh-angkwarrr irrkaty-angkwarrr. Ngkwenh-rnemew mwerr anyanteyew alethang-rnemew-then. Mwerr anyel-rnemew mwerr anyanteyew. Apmwangkwarrarl anyel-rnemew-then mwerr anyanteyew arppemarl.

²² Ingwer-ingwer nga iterrem, ntwa ingwerenty arrerneyew, warrkerreyew tyaty-itwew. Alerl-antey iterreyew mwerranty-antey. Nthakenh itep arrerney-angenh akapwert-war! anamerl-antey. Renh arntarnt-arey, ra arraty anerl-anenteyew. Ra tyatyew-artey apmwa anewerr, rap ngenh-then apmwangkwarr akalty-anthewerr. Ngantey mwerr-angkwarrr anyanteyew arraty.

²³ Ingwer-ingwer ngan atnert kwarnelhem, kwatyantar! ntwa antyweyel. Ntwap pweytelem kwaty-then ngkwar! wayn akely-then ilpertelelhemel. Yanh-penh nga mwerr-anem awalhem.

²⁴ Anyent apmwangkwarr alhem apek, ingwer-rnemelan areyelar! Ingkerrel areyel. Anyent ingweran apmwangkwarr alhem, ingwer-rnemel arey-angenh apekar! Ingwer-rnemel iterl-arey-angenh, rar! apmwangkwarr alheyel. ²⁵ Anyentan mwerr-angkwarrr alhem, ingwer-rnemel areyelar! Anyent ingweran mwerr-angkwarrrarl alhem, ingwer-rnemel apek arey-angenharl. Ingwer-ingwer ingkerrel iterl-arem, rar! mwerr-angkwarrr anenh intem.

6

Artwa ilkwernem, artwa warrkenh-rnem-then ikwer-rnem-wenh

¹ Timothy, ayengan akngey artwa warrkenh Christian ingwer-rnem-akert-anem. Rerneman warrkerreyel arlta arrpanenhel ingwa arrpanenhel, aleth-antey warrkerreyel tyayl-itwew-apeny. Rernemap artwa ilkwa ikwer awalheyew, ikwer tyel-angkey-angenh. Ingwer-rnem Akngey apentey-angenh-rnemel rernem areyel anenhantherrenh. Rernemap iterl-arem, Akngey-wenh-rnem Christian-rnem anantherr warrkerrem arraty. Rernem iterl-araynteyew, Akngey-wenh-angkwarrran mwerrarl. Alakenh-anyeman rernemap nthwekern apmwel-ayeth angkey-angenh angka Akngey-wenhew, anantherrar! akalty-antheyelan tyaty-itwew. ² Artwa ilkwa anyent Christian apekar! anyel. Warrkenh ra nthakenh iterrey-angenh alakenh: “Artwa ilkwa ra Christian-ar! anyel. Mwerrarl ayengan armerr-ayntey, warrkerrey-angenh.” Arrangk, alakenh-weny. Ra ikweran warrkerrem iylparetharl, Akngey-angkwarrrarl ra aneyelew. Ntwan alakenh-anyem tyaty-areny-rnem akalty-anthaynteyew, rernem arraty-angkwarrr anyanteyew.

Christian-rnem arraty anyanteyew, anketyerrey-angenh manew

³ Jesus Christ rar! anenhantherrenh akalty-anthenh, arraty Akngey-angkwarrr anyanteyew. Ingwer-rnemelanap akalty-antheyel arrenhantherrenh apmwangkwarr. ⁴ Rernem akwerrp, iterl-arey-angenh, rernemap arrangkwel akalty-antheyel. Tangkemel rernem nakelheyel mwerr-angker-arrpantey. Rernem irrwerney-angker-rnem. Angka apmwa rernem ileyey, Christian-rnemap ilterrem-anemarl. Irrtywerremel rernem ileyey, ingwer-rnemapan arwelth-rnemarl. ⁵ Christian ingwer-rnemelan awalhemarl ikwer-rnem, rernemap ingkerrenh ilterrem arppemar! apatelhelemel. Rernemap apmwerrem kwen akwerrng. Rernem alakenh iterrem, “Akngey atha apententy, athap man akngerr inngarl inem.” Arrangk, alakenhan inngeweny.

⁶⁻⁷ Alakenh-anyemap ra: anenhantherrenhar! ahern nhenh-itwew atnyenew, anantherrap man atnyeney-angenh, arrangkw. Ingwer-ingwer anantherr ilwem ingkerrenh. Anantherrap ahern nhenhan iwerl-alhem man-weny-antey. Nthakenh anantherr akngeyney-angenh. Christian ingwer-rnemel apek manarl atnyenem, ingwer-rnem apekan arrangkwarl. Kel mwerraw. Anantherran itengant-anem ingkerrenh anyew

inkwerelhemel, apentemel Akngey-angkwarr, angka ikwerenhew awelhemel. Nthakenh anantherr anketyerrey-angenh ilek-ilek ahern-arenyew. ⁸ Anantherr anaynteyew inkwerelhemel amernew-then arnkwey-then. Man ilkwew anantherr anketyerrey-angenh, ilek-ilekew ahern-arenyew-then.

⁹ Ingwer-rneman apek inkwerelheyel, man akngerrarl ineyew. Alakenh-anyeman arrenty ilkwelan renh-rnem arrkernemar. Ra renh-rnem akngapety-iwem apmwangk-warr, rernemaw ilek-ilekew angwaremel ilkelheyew. Rernemap arwengkerrem-anem, apmwerremel-anem inngarl. ¹⁰ Ingwerenty apekan anketyerreyel, rap irrwernelhem artewentyel inngey. Rap irrwerneyel ingwer-rnem-then. Alakenh-anyem ra ipmelhem-anem Jesus-wetyan, intwemelerrem-anem. Rap apatemel-anem apwely-anem anem. Alakenh-anyem man ra apmweley-angker.

Akngeyew iyipareth item warrkerr-aynteyew

¹¹ Timothy, nganap alakenh aney-angenharl. Ngan warrkenh Akngey-wenharl aneyel. Artwa ilkwernem tyatyew-artey-arrpantey, rernem arrangkwarr. Rernem-apeny aney-angenh. Ilek-ilek apmwewety intwemelerreyew. Mwerr-antey anaynteyew array Akngey-wenh-angkwarr. Ikwerant iterremel anaynteyew. Aleth ingwer-rnem arntarnt-araynteyew athamerremel. ¹² Rlterrk-antey Akngeyew anaynteyew, ipmelhey-angenh. Alakenh-anyeman nga alpey, aney-alpeyew Akngey-itwel item-anteyarl. Awank-akerrarl ran ngenh rlwanew, ntwaw renh apent-aynteyew, ngap awelhewarl. Ntwap alakenh ilew tyaty-areny-rnem, "Ayengan inweng anthelhehew Jesus-warl." Inngap rernem awewan.

¹³ Ntwan Akngey iterl-areyew. Rant anyentel iteth atnyeneyel ingkerrenh. Ntwap Alerikw Jesus iterl-areyew. Ran awank-akerr arrwekel rtnew artwa ilkwa yanh-itwew Pontius Pilate-itwew, ikwer ilelheyew. Akngeyel Jesus-el-then atherrel-antey ayenah areyew, pip ingkwernerl-anenty ngkweng-warl. Nga ilelha, ratherrarl areyew-wety, ngap awelh-aynteyewarl. ¹⁴ Aleth-antey ilek-ilek arrayat mpwaraynteyew, atharl ileyew-angkwarr pip nhenh-angkwarr. Alakenh-anyem mpwaraynteyew, Jesus rarl apey-alpeyehew-atety. ¹⁵ Akngey rant anewantherr ilkwa aneyel ingkerrenhew-antey, ranap ilkwa aneyel atyetyart ingkerrenhew. Ingwer-ingwer ra ingkerrenh arrayatelem, rap thwenem Jesus-anem angkep ahern nhenh-warl. ¹⁶ Akngey anyent rant iteth anem, nthakenh ra ilwey-angenharl, arrangkw. Ran artewentyel arrtyerem lyenenty ilkwel. Nthakenh ingwerentyan ikwer-warl arrer alhey-angenh, arrangkw. Nthakenh renh anngel arey-angenh. Ran aneyel arawerrng ilkwakert. Anantherrap renh nakaynteyew aleth-antey. Alakenh-anyem mwerr.

¹⁷ Tyaty-areny ingwer-rneman man akngerr-akertarl ilek-ilek-then akngerr atnyeneyel. Ntwan ileyew alakenh-anyem: "Arrantherr man akngerr-akert-rnem! Nthakenh arrantherr nakelhey-angenh man akngerr-akert. Man apek arrangkw ywerrewerr. Man yanhapan ahern nhenh-arenyarl, nthakenh ngenh iteth atnyeney-angenh aleth. Arrantherrap iterr-aynteyew Akngeyewant anyentew ikwerant. Rant anyentel ilek-ilek mwerr-angker anthem. ¹⁸ Alakenh-anyemanap ntwaw renh-rnem ileyew, rernem ingwer-rnem-angkwarr mwerrarl anem, athamerremel ingwer-rnemew. Ingwerenty arrangkw aneyel, rernemap anthemarl." Alakenh-anyem ntwaw ilem. ¹⁹ Rernem alakenh arrayat mpwarelheyel Akngey-angkwarr. Rernem ilwenty, rernemap alpeyew aney-alpeyew ikwer-itwel item-antey ilek-ilek mwerr-angker-akert.

²⁰ Timothy, Akngeyel ngenh anthew angka ikwerenh arrayat innga. Ntwan arrayat-antey angka akalty-anthaynteyew, ingwer-rnemel apmwangkwarrrarl akalty-antheyel-wety. Rernem iterreyel array-arrpantey. Rernemanap angkeyel apmwangkwarrr, akwerrp-rnem, iterl-arey-angenh. Ikwer-rnem awelhey-angenh. ²¹ Irrepern ingwer-rnemanap ikwer-rnem awelhew, intwemelerrew Akngey-wety.

Athan Akngey ayerneyel arrewantherr alakenh: "Akngeyay, aleth-antey mwerranteyel-antey arntarnt-aynteyew Timothy ikwerenh-rnem-akert."
Kel-antey.

2 Timothy

Paul-el pip nhenh ingwer-anem ingkwernew, rap thwenew Timothy-warl-anem Angka nhenhan alakenh aynteyel

Paul-el pip atherr thwenew Timothy-warl. Pip anyent itnan 1 *Timothy*. Pip nhanyeman itnan 2 *Timothy*-arl. Paul anenh tyayl-itwew apmer ilkwitwew Rome-itwew, rap pip nhenh thwenew tyayl ikwer-they. Timothy-an apmer ingwer-itwew anenh Ephesus-itwew.

Timothy ran artwa tyatyew-artey anenh Ephesus-itwew. Paul-an ikwer ilkel-henh, ikwer artewenty iterremel. Ingwer-rnemelan angka apmwarl akalty-anthenh, Christian-rnem ilpertelenh. Timothy-el mwerr-angkwarr akalty-antheyew Akngey-wenh-angkwarr.

Ingwer-rnemelan Christian-rnem irrwernenh. Timothy rap rlterrk-antey anyanteyew Akngey-angkwarr, angka Jesus-akert ilaynteyew.

¹ Ya Timothy, ayeng nhanyemarl Paul angkeyel. Atha pip nhenh ingkwerneyel, ngkweng-warl thweneyew. Akngeyel ayenh ilew, alheyew apmer arpanenh-warl, angka mwerr-angker Jesus-akert ilerl-apaynteyew. Awank-akerr Akngeyel alakenh ilew, “Ingwerenty inweng anhelhem Jesus Christ-warl, athan renh arntarnt-aremarl, nthakenh iwerl-alhey-angenh. Rap aney-alpem intem-antey atyeng-itwel, nthakenh ilwey-angenharl.” Alakenh-anyem Akngeyel thwenew Alerikw ikwerenh Jesus. ² Timothy, ayeng ngkweng ilkelheyel. Ngan alerey atyenh-apenyarl. Athan intem Akngey ayern-ayntem Lord Jesus-then alakenh: “Akngeyay, nga athamerr-aynteyew Timothy-ew. Renh arntarnt-araynteyew mwanty-antey, raw mwerr anyanteyew.”

Rlterrk-antey anyanteyew Akngeyew

³ Ayeng inkwerelhemel angkeyel Akngeyew arlta arpanenhel, athap renh ayerneyel ngkweng. Ayeng ikwer warrkerreyel mwerr alhewer, nyerrerrey-angenh. Akngey atyenh warrkerrenh ikwer awank-akerr, arrengey atyenh-rnem-then. Itwernen-then ingwel-then atha renh ayerneyel ngkweng, ra ngenh arntarnt-araynteyew.

⁴ Atha ngenh iterl-areyel, ngarl artnew atyeng, atharl iwerl-alheweng-arey. Yanh-penh ayeng amperrngerreyel ngkweng. Ayengan ngenh areyew artewentyel, inkwerelhemel ngkweng. ⁵ Atha iterl-areyel, ntwarl Jesus apenteyel. Awank-akerr aperley ngkwenh Christian anenh, itnan Lois. Amengkw ngkwenh itnan Eunice, ran Christian arpmearl anenh. Aleyn ngan iterreyel, Jesus ntwā apent-aynteyew arpmearl, yanh-atherrel-apeny.

⁶ Ntwā iterl-areyel, atharl itep ngkweng-warl akapwert-warl arrernew, perayerrew-anem ngkweng. Ikwereng-arey Inweng Akngey-wenhel ngenh arawerrng anthew. Nthakenh nga iylpelerrey-angenh Akngey-wenh arawerrng ikwer. Ngap arawerrng ikwer-akert warrkerr-ayntem rlterrk-antey Akngeyew. ⁷ Nthakenh anantherr atererrey-angenh ingwer-rnem-wety. Akngey-wenh Inwengel anenhantherrenh rlterrk-akert, ilek-ilek mwerr-angker ingwer-rnemew mpwaraynteyew. Ran anenhantherrenh arntarnt-arem. Arawerrng ikweren-akertel ayeng-antey artwerekelhem, apmwangkwarr alhew-err. Arrantherran irkaty-angkwarr artwerekelheyew.

⁸ Alakenh-angkwarr nga nyerrerrey-angenh, angka Jesus-akertan ilaynteyew. Nthakenh nyerrerrey-angenh atyeng-wety, ayengarl tyayl-itwew aneyel-wety. Ayeng apmwangkwarr alhey-angenh anenh! Athan angka Jesus-akert ilenh, ingwer-rnemanap apmwel-ayetharl angkenh atyeng. Ingwer-rnemel angka apmwa arpmearl ngkweng-akert ilerl-anewerr. Nthakenh nga artewenty iterrey-angenh. Akngeyel ngenh rlterrk-ayntem ikwer-rnem-wety.

⁹ Ra anenhantherrenh rlwanew, ikweren-rnemew anyanteyew, arraty-angkwarr ikwerant anyanteyew. Anantherr apmwangkwarrarl-tangkwel anenh, ranap anewantherr athamerrew. Arrwekel-antey ra anewantherr iterrenh, rarl Jesus ahern nhewarl thweney-angenhel-antey. ¹⁰ Rap renh itethelew ipmepen, anantherrap iteth arpmearl anyanteyew. Anantherrap iterl-arayntem angka nhenh Akngey-wenh. Angka ra ilem, rarl anewantherr athemerrem. Alakenh-anyem anantherr Akngey-angkwarr anem aleth-antey, ikwer-warl alpeyew, aney-alpeyew intem-antey.

¹¹ Akngeyelan ayenh rlanew, ayeng intem-antey alhaynteyew apmer arpanenh-warl, angka mwerr-angker ikweren-ilerl-apaynteyew, ikweren-rnem akalty-anthaynteyew.

¹² Mwerr ayeng awelheyel Akngeyew. Ingwer-rnemel ayenh irrwernenew, ayenh

akwernemel tyayl-warl. Ayengan nyerrerey-angenh, ayengap iterremel aneyel rlterrk-antey Jesus-ew. Atha renh iterl-areyel. Ra ayenh arntarnt-arayntemarl, ayeng apmwangkwarl alhewerr. Ra aleth ayenh arntarnt-arem arlta yanhew-atety, Jesus rarl apey-alpeyenhew-atety.

¹³⁻¹⁴ Akngeyel ra ngenh anthew angka ikwerenh. Ntwarl angka akalty-antheyel ingwer-rnem, mwanty-antey angka irrkaty-antey ilaynteyew, atharl awank ngenh ilew. Nthakenh ngenh ingwerentey ilay-angenh, ntwal angka apmwangkwarl ilaynteyew. Ngan iterr-aynteyew Jesus-ew intem-antey, ingwer-rnemew-then ilkelh-aynteyew intem-antey. Inweng Mwerr-angker ngkweng-itwel aneyel, rap ngenh arntarnt-areyel, alakenh-anyem anaynteyew.

Artwa anyent Onesiphorus ra Paul irrngerney-anthenh tyayl-itwew

¹⁵⁻¹⁸ Ntwal kel iterl-aremel awew, yanh-rnem Christian-rnem Asia-itwew atyengwety intwemelerrew. Phygelus-then Hermogenes-then ratherr intwemelerrew atyengwety arppemarl. Onesiphorus ranap alakenh-wenylarl. Ra apetyew nhenh-warl Rome-warl, rap nthwenh atyeng apmer arpanenhel, ayenh arey-alheyew-atety tyayl-itwew. Ranap apetyew alhewer arnkaty-antey. Ayengan inkwerelhey-ayntew rwanng ikwer. Artwa yanh-atherr arangkwarl. Ratherr nyerrerenh, nhenh-warl tyayl-warl apetyewerr. Alakenh-anyem athanap Akngey intemarl ayerneyel, Onesiphorus renh arntarnt-araynteyew ikwerenh-rnem-then. Ntwal iterl-areyalarl, ayengarl anenh Ephesus-itwew. Ran ayenh arntarnt-arenharl. Athan Akngey ayerneyel, ra athamerr-aynteyew Onesiphorus ikwer arlta ikwerel, Jesus rarl apey-alpeyenhel.

2

Jesus-wenh warrkenh mwerr-angker anaynteyew

¹ Timothy nganap alerey atyenh inggapenyarl aneyel. Alakenh-anyem atha ngenh ileyel, rlterrk-antey nga anaynteyew. Jesus Christ-el ngenh rlterrk mpwarem, rarl ngkweng athamerreyelarl. ² Ntwan ayenh awenh, angka mwerr-angker Jesus-akert atharl akalty-anthenh akngerr-warl. Ntwanem angka yanhan ingwer-rnemew ilaynteyew. Mwerr-rnem rlwana, renh-rnemarl ingwer-rnemel kel iterl-areyel. Renh-rnem akalty-antha, rernemaw ingwer yanh-rnem-anem akalty-anthaynteyew.

³ Ntwan iterl-areyel, Jesus Christ-wenharl ngan aneyel. Artwa ahawarr-apeny ngan aneyel ikwer, artwa army-areny-apeny. Artwa ahawarr-rnem pwarrkerrem, rernemap ipmelhey-angenharl, arangkwarl. Rernemap pwarrk aneyelpey-angenh, aleth atwerrey-angker anayntem, ipmelhey-angenh. Ngan alakenh-anyem aneyew. Ingwer-rnemel ngenh Jesus-wenh arem, rernemap ngenh atwemarl. Ngan aneyew artewenty iterrey-angenh, ayengarl aneyel-apeny. ⁴ Ntwal iterl-areyalarl, artwa ahawarr nthakenh warrk ingwer-warl aylpey-angenh, rarl army-itwew aneyeleng-areyan. Ranap artwa ilkwa ikwerenhewant warrkerreyel, renh irrngerney-anthaynteyew. Kel alakenh-anyem Jesus ra ngkwengew-artey aneyel. Ngan awelh-aynteyew ikwer, ntwap ilek-ilek mpwaraynteyew, rarl ileyel-angkwarr.

⁵ Atha ngenh ileyel angka ingwer-anem anterreyelarl-akert. Artwernem anterreyel ingkerrenh-antey iwerrel-antey. Rernemap iterl-areyel, arraty-angkwarr anterreyew, rwewarr. Nthakenh akwerterrp-angkwarr anterrey-angenh. Alakenh artwa anyentan anterrem arraty, ranap ingwer-rnem antengelemarl, rap inem ilengem mwerr-angker. Alakenh-anyeman ngap intem warrker-ayntem Jesus Christ-ew, arraty-antey alhayntemel, rap ngkweng anthem mwerr-angker.

⁶ Artwa katenew-arteyew-anem nga iterreyew. Ranap rlterrk inngey warrker-aynteyew, ntang arrern-aynteyewan, amern lyapelhel-aynteyew. Amern yanh ampengerrenty, remernt arlkwem amern ingwer-rnemew-wety. ⁷ Aleth angka yanh-rnemew iterr-araynteyew, atharl pip nhenh-angkwarr ileyel. Akngeyel angka renh-rnem ngkweng anayntel-aynteyew.

⁸ Timothy, nga iterr-aynteyew Jesus-ewant. Ranap Atyetyart David-wenh-anteyarl, awank-akerrarl anenh. Rernemap Jesus-an irrwernenh, renhap atwew ipmew-antey. Akngyelalanap renh itetheleynew angkeparl. Athan angka nhenh ileyel-antey ingwer-rnemew. ⁹ Ingwer-rnemelan ayenh irrwernenh, tyayl-warlap ayenh akwernewan. Ayenhap arlaw atherr arertnew tyeynel irrtiert-awarr-apeny. Nthakenh tyeynel rernem angka Akngey-wenhan arertney-angenh, arangkwarl. Aleyan apmer arpanenharl ingwer-rnemel angka yanhan ilerl-apeyel.

¹⁰ Alakenh-anyemay ayeng ipmelhey-angenh anaynteyew, rlterrkarl aynteyel-angkwarr atyeng. Ayengan inkwerelhemel aneyel tyaylel, akngerrelan angka mwerr-angker Jesus-akert awayel-anteyarl. Yanh-rneman Akngeyel renh-rnem arwewekel-antey

rlwanew, rap renh-rnem artarnt-arayntem intem-antey. Rernemap aney-alpem ikwer-itwel intem-antey, ilwey-angenh, arrangkw. ¹¹ Angka nhenh-rneman iterl-araynteyew, anantherrarl apmelerr angkerremarl. Inngarlap rerneman.

Anantherr renh apententy, apmwewety ipmelhemel,

ingwer-ingweran anantherr anayntem-anem ikwer-itwel.

Anantherr ilwew-apeny, Jesus rarl ilwew-apeny arwerl iypeyl-atherrel,

nthakenh anantherr apmwangkwar aney-angenh-anem.

¹² Anantherr Jesus renh apententy,

ingwer-rnemelan anenantherrrenh irrwern-ayntemarl.

Anantherranap artewentyel iterrey-angenharl,

ingwer-ingweran anantherr aney-ल्पemarl ikwer-itwel,

atyetyart-rnem-then ingkerrenh aney-ल्पem.

Anantherrarl apek angkem, "Atha renh iterl-arey-angenh,"

ingwer-ingweran ranem angkem, "Athan ngenh iterl-arey-angenh arppemarl!"

¹³ Anantherr apek intwemerlerrem ikwer-wety,

ranap nthakenh anewantherr-wety intwemerlerrey-angenharl.

Ran mwerr aneyel intemarl, rarl ilew-angkwar.

Ranap alakenh-anyem intem anayntem.

Akney ranap ilkelheyl warrkenh nhelkwer-anyemew

¹⁴ Angka nhenh aleth-antey ilaynteyew tyaty-areny-rnemew apmer yanh-itwew Ephesus-itwew, rernem iyelperrewerr. Rernemap nthakenh ilterrey-angenh anaynteyew, angka ilek-ilek-they ilterrey-angenh, arrangkw. Ingwer-rnemel awenty, rernemap intwemerlerrem-anemarl Akney-wety. ¹⁵ Alakenh-anyem nga aleth-antey warrkerr-aynteyew. Mwerr-angkwar akalty-anthey-angkerarlap nga anaynteyewan.

Akney ranap ngkweng inkwerelh-ayntemarl. Ranap warrkenh nhelkwer-anyem ilkelheyl. Aleth-antey angka mwerr-angker ilaynteyew nyerrerrey-angenhel. ¹⁶ Yanh-rnem angka apmwernemarl angkeyel-rnem, menty angkey-angenh ikwer-rnem. Rerneman akalty-antheyel angka apmwarl. Angka yanh-lkwerelan ingwer-rnem apatelheylel, rernemap intwemerlerrem Akney-wety. ¹⁷ Angka yanh rap tywen-apenyarl, arlkewarl arlpimperrey-angkerarl, ipmew atwey-angker. Artwa yanh-atherr, Hymenaeus-then Philetus-then, ratherr tywen-apeny alakenh-anyem. ¹⁸ Awank-akerr ratherr Akney apententh arraty-angkwar, aleyanap ratherr apmwangkwar-anem apenteyel. Alakenh ratherr akalty-antheyel: "Akneyel kelarl awank itethelew akngerr ipmepen. Anantherranap arrangkwarl. Anantherran iteth-antey aneyel ahern nhenhel. Anantherr ilwenty, nthakenh Akneyel anenhantherrrenh itetheley-angenharl, arrangkw."

Alakenh ratherr akalty-antheyel, inngewenyarlap yanh-an! Apmwel-ayeth ratherr akalty-antheyel. Ingwer-rneman awelheyl ikwer-atherr, rernemap iterrey-angenh-anem Akneyew.

¹⁹ Akneyel angka ikweren inngarl anewantherr anthew. Angka yanh-an rlterrkarl apwert-apeny. Nthakenh ingwerentyel apwert yanh arnangeley-angenh. Akneyel angka rlterrk atherr apwert yanh-warl ingkwernew. Angka anyent ingwerelan alakenh-anyem ileyl: "Akneyelan kel iterl-areyl ikweren-rnem." Angka ingwerelan alakenh-anyem ileyl: "Ingwerenty ra inweng anhelhem Akney-warl, ranap intwemerlerremel apmwewety anaynteyew."

²⁰ Atha ngenh ilem angka ingwer-anem pety-angkwar. Warl ilkwitwew ampwal ilek-ilek aynteyel. Ampwal ingwer-rneman mwerr-angker inngernemarl, man ilkwewantew-arelh - irrkweren gold-penh, spoon-rnem thilp-penh apek. Ampwal yanh-lkwer-rnem-itwew amern mwerr-angker arlkwem. Ampwal ingwer-rneman arwerl-penharl, ingwer-rneman atntheppenharl. Ampwal nhelkwer-rnemanap apmwamwamew-arelh-then arternngew-arelh-then. ²¹ Akney-wenh-rnemanap alakenh irrkaty-antey arppemarl. Anantherr ipmelhem apmwewety, anantherrap anem mwerr-angker, ampwal gold-penh-apeny. Anantherrap ikweren-rnem mwerr-angker impen-rnem anem. Akneyelanap anenhantherrrenh rlwanem, ikwer warrkerreyew. Anantherranap arraty-angkwar anaynteyew, ranap anewantherr inkwerelhem-anem.

²² Artwa akely-rnem arelh aleyak-rnem-then rerneman amentarl ikwer-rnem-wenh-angkwararl alheyl. Rerneman mpweny ayntew-aynteyel, ilek-ilek apmwel-ayeth mpwaremel. Timothy, nthakenh ngan alakenh alhey-angenh apmwangkwar, nga intwemerlerreyew alakenh-anyem-wety. Arraty-angkwar-antey alakenh anaynteyew mwerr-angkwar, Akney-angkwar-antey intem ikwerewant iterremel, ingwer-rnemew mwerr-angkwar ilkelhemel anaynteyew, ahelerrey-angenh ingwerentyew. Arternp

anaynteyew alakenh intem Akngeyarl apenteyel-rnem-itwel, Akngeyewant perayer-remel, mwerr-angkwarrant. ²³ Ingwer-rnemanap arwengk aneyel, nthakenh awalhey-angenh. Rernemap akwerrp-antey, arrangkwel aleth ilterreyel. Ikwer-rnem-wety menty anaynta! ²⁴ Nga warrkenh Akngey-wenh, nthakenh ntwaw ingwer-rnem-then iltey-angenh. Jesus-ew rlterrk iterr-aynteyew, ingwer-rnemelarl irrwerneyel-angkwarr. Mwerr-angkwarr nga anaynteyew, Akngey-wenh angkant ilayntemel ikwer-rnem. ²⁵⁻²⁶ Arrenty ilkwa ra ingwer-rnem irrtwyerremel ileyel. Ra renh-rnem ilpertelelheyel, ikwerenh-angkwarr apent-aynteyew. Rernem ilterreyel arrangkwel. Akngey-wenh warrkenhelan mwerranteyel renh-rnem akalty-anthaynteyew, rernemarl ahelerreyel ikwer. Kel rernemap iterrem arraty-angkwarr apek, Akngeyarl ikwer-rnem arternp-antey angkeyel. Rernem apek amperrngerremel angkeperrem ikwer-warl.

3

Jesus apely-alpeyew-alenty, akngerran intwemerlerreyenh ikwer-wety

¹ Timothy, nga angka ingwerew-anem iterr-aynteyew. Rlterrk-anem aneyenh Akngey-wenh-rnemewan, Jesus apely-alpeyew-alentyan.

² Akngerranap ingwer-rnemew ilkelhey-angenh aneyenh. Ament inkwerelhemel anerl-aneyenh, ikwer-rnemewant iterr-aynteyenh. Rernemap ilkelh-aynteyenh man akngerrew ilek-ilek-thenew, nakelhemel inkwerelhemel anerl-aneyenh, ingwer-rnem-wety arkarerremel. Akngerran angkerl-aneyenh angka apmwel arrarletyel-then ingwer-rnemewarl. Rernemap ikwer-rnem-wenh-thenew awalhey-angenh, antwerraynerl-aneyenh ikwer-rnem. Ingwer-rnemelan inerl-aneyenh ilek-ilek ingkerrenh ingwer-rnem-wety, inkwerelhey-angenh-anemarl ikwer-rnemew. Rernemap antwerraynerl-aneyenh ikwer-rnem. Rernemap awalhey-angenh Akngeyew, apmwangkwarr-antey alherl-aneyenh. ³ Ingwer-rneman mwerr aney-angenh ingwer-rnemew. Atwerranty-penh amperrngerrey-angenh, antwerraynerl-aneyenh-antey. Rernemap alherl-aneyenh tyel-angkaynteyew ingwer-rnemew. Rerneman iterr-ane-yenh-antey, apmwangkwarrant anaynteyew arrkent. Ahel-antey anerl-aneyenh, ingwer-rnem atwaynteyew. Ilkelhey-angenh, mwerr-angkwarr anaynteyew. ⁴ Ingwer-rnemelan ikwer-rnem apely ahay-iwerl-aneyenh ingwer-rnemew, renh-rnem atwaynteyew ipmew. Alhewer rernem ilek-ilek mpwarerl-aneyenh, mwerrantey-tangkwelel iterray-angenharl. Rernemap inkwerelherl-aneyenh tyak, nakelherl-anemel-antey. Rerneman anerl-aneyenh Akngeyew iterrey-angenh, arwa arrkentant alherl-aneyenh, iterrey-angenh ingwer-rnemew. ⁵ Christian-rnem-arrpantey rerneman iterr-ane-yenh. Arrangkwarr, Akngey iterl-arey-angenharl. Inweng Mwerr-angker aney-angenh ikwer-rnem-itwew, arawerrng ikwerenh atnyeny-angenharl. Menty ikwer-rnem-itwew aney-angenh.

⁶⁻⁷ Artwa weth-ikwer-rneman alherlewem warl arrpanenh-warl, angka apmwa ilaynteyew arelh-rnemew. Arelh yanh-rneman nthakenh rlterrk iterrey-angenh, rerneman nyerrerreyelar, awankarl apmwel-ayeth anenh. Rernemap intem apmwangkwarr aneyel, intem awalhemel angka apmwew-antey. Arelh rernem angka rlangkeny-angkwarrant awewey, angka Jesus-akert iyplelerrewerrarl.

⁸ Timothy, ntwaw angka awankeney iterl-areyel artwa ilkwa atherr-akert, awankakerrarl Egypt-itwew anenh, itnanap Jannes-then Jambres-then? Rather atyetyart ilkwa Pharaoh artwerelew, Moses-el angka Akngey-wenharl ilenh-wety. Alakenh arrpemar artwa weth-rnemelan aley ingwer-rnem artwereleyel, angka mwerr-angker Akngey-wenh awewerr. Irtywerremel rernem ileyel apmwangkwarr, ilterreyel ingwer-rnem-then. Akngeyelanap renh-rnem irrenteyenh. ⁹ Ingwer-ingweranap ingkerrenhel iterl-areyenh, rernemarl arwengk-rneman angkeyel. Ingwer-rnem ikwer-rnemew anerl-aneyenh awalhey-angenh-anemarl.

Akngey-wenh angkan aleth apent-aynteyew, ingwer-rnemelarl irrwerneyel-angkwarrant

¹⁰ Timothy, ngan ingwer yanh-rnem-apeny-weny aneyel, apmwangkwarrant akalty-antheyel-rnemarl. Ntwaw iterl-areyel, angka atharl akalty-antheyelan, ayenganap aneyel arraty-angkwarrant. Ntwaw ayenh arenh, Akngeyewarl ayeng warrkerrenh intem, ikwerant awalhemel. Ntwaw ayenh arenh, arraty intemarl ayeng anenh. Ntwaw ayenh arenh, warrk yanh atha iwerl-alhey-angenh-antey, rlterrkarl atyeng anenh-angkwarr. Aleth-antey ayengan warrkerrenh, angka Akngey-wenh akalty-anthemel. Ntwaw ayenh arenh, ayengarl inkwerelhenh ingwer-rnemewan, aleth-antey ikwer-rnem ilkelhemel.

¹¹ Ntwan iterl-areyelarl, ilek-ilek atyeng rltterrk anenh tawen irrpety yanh-rnem-itwew, Antioch, Iconium, Lystra-itwew. Artwa apmwernemelan atyeng rltterrk nngey arrrerenh, irrwampenh-anthemel innga. Akngeyelanap ayenh arntarnt-arenh intem, ayengap anenh iteth-antey. ¹² Alakenhap ra apmellerr aynteyel Akngey-wenh-rnemew, rernemarl ikwerenh-angkwarr aneyel arraty-angkwarr, ikwerant iterremel. ¹³ Apmwa yanh-rnem anyelk-awarr-rnem, rernemarl irrtwyerremel ileyel, aleth-anteyap rernem anem apmwel-ayeth. Ingwer-rnemelan irrtwyerremel arppemarl ikwer-rnem-warl ilayntem.

¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Timothy nganap alakenh-wenyarl. Ngan intemarl arraty-angkwarr anaynteyew. Ntwap iterl-areyel, ingwer-rnemelarl angka mwerr-angker ngenh anthew. Angka ranap inngarl, ntwan iterl-areyelarl. Ngarl akelyank anenhel, ngap angka ikwer akaltyerrenharl. Akngeyelan artwa angkakert-rneman ilenh, rernem ingkwern-aynteyew pip-warl awank-akerr: Awelhemel anaynteyew ikwer. Angka yanhelan ileyel, Akngeyel anenhantherrenh itethelem apmwewety. Anantherran iterl-araynteyew, Jesus-arl katy ilwew anewantherr: Anantherrap intwemerlerreyew apmwewety, renhap ayern-ayntemel, anenhantherrenh arratyel-aynteyew. ¹⁶ Akngey ra ament-antey angka ilek-ilek ilew pip ikwerenh-itwew. Awank-akerr ra artwa angkakert-rnem ilenh, angka ikwerenh ingkwern-aynteyew pip-warl. Angka ikwerenh-angkwarran ran anenhantherrenh akalty-antheyel, arraty-angkwarr anaynteyew. Angka yanh-angkwarr rap anenhantherrenh ilteyelarl, anantherrarl apmwangkwarr-anem aneyel. Angka yanh-angkwarr ra anenhantherrenh arratyeyel, anantherrap anerl-aneyenh rapeny-anem. ¹⁷ Alakenh-anyemap ra ikwerenh-rneman anenhantherrenh akalty-antheyel, anantherrap mwerr-angkwarr-anem warrkerreyew ikwer. Rap anenhantherrenh ilem, anantherrap awelheyew mwerr-angkwarr.

4

¹ Timothy, iyplelerrey-angenh-antey angka nhenhew: Jesus ran inngarl apey-alpeyenh ahern nhenh-warl. Ranap aneyel atyetyart ilkwarl, rarl ingkerrenh ayernerl-aneyenh ikwerenh-angkwarr. Alakenh-anyemarl ingkerrenhel iterl-areyenh, rernemarl arraty-angkwarr anenh, arrangkw apek. Iteth-rnem-then ipmepenh-rnem-then ra ayernerl-aneyenh. Ntwan kel iterl-areyel. Alakenh-anyem atha ngenh rltterrk-antey ileyel, Akngeyel-then Jesus-el-then aweyel-wety: ² aleth-antey angka Akngey-wenh ilaynteyew. Ingwer-rnem apek ngkweng awelhem, arrangkw apek. Arwa aleth-antey ilaynteyew. Ntwa apek ingwer-rnem arem, apmwangkwarrarl alheyel, ila renh-rnem arternp-antey alakenh: "Arrantherran apmwangkwarr-antey alheyel." Renh-rnem akaltyeyew mwerranteyel-antey, nyerrel-anthey-angenh. ³ Ingwer-ingwer apek rernem awelhey-angenharl ngkweng. Ra aynteyenh alakenh-anyem: angka Akngey-wenh-wetyan akngerr arlkarrerreyenharl. Rerneman artwa apmwernemewant awelherl-aneyenh, angka apmwewarl akalty-antheyel-rnemewant. Angka nhenh-ikwerew rernem ikel-heyenh awelh-aynteyew. Artwa yanh-rnemelan alakenh-anyem akalty-antheyn-ayntem. ⁴ Rernemap iyipa akentelhemarl, angka arraty awewerr. Rernemanap ilkelheyenh, angka apmwewant awelh-aynteyew, arraty-angkwarr-weny.

⁵ Nganap aley ikwer-rnem-apeny-wenyarl. Aleth iterr-aynteyew arraty-angkwarr. Ingwer-rnemelarl irrwernem-angkwarr, aleth rltterrk-antey anaynteyew. Ingwer-rnemel ngenh irrwernenty, ngan artewenty iterrey-angenharl. Aleth ileyn-aynteyew angka mwerr-angker Jesus-akert. Akngeyelan ngenh anthew warrk ilkwa, kel nga warrkerreyew ywerrelheleyew-atety.

⁶ Ayengan artwamp-anemerrew, ayengap ingwer-ingwer ilweyenh-anem. Ntwan iterlarl-areyel, artwa ingkart-rnemelarl aker rwewarl ampernemel anthenh Akngey-warl. Alakenh-anyeman ayeng-anem anthelem ikwer-warl. ⁷ Ayengan warrkerrenh artewentyel Akngeyew. Warrk yanh rarl anthew, ayeng warrkerreyel-antey, ipmelheyew-atety. Aleyan ayeng Akngeyew iterreyel-antey. ⁸ Aleyan ayeng arternp-antey mpwelheyel ikwer, rarl apey-alpeyenhew. Arlta yanhel rarl apey-alpeyenhel, ra ingkerrenh ayernerl-aneyenh arraty-angkwarr. Rap atyeng antheyenh mwerr-angker, ayengarl ipmelhey-angenh anenhew. Ingwer-rnemarl mpwelhenh-rnemew ikwer, rap ikwer-rnem antheyenh mwerr-angker arppemarl.

Paul angkeyel Timothy-ew, "Apyetyew atyeng-warl."

⁹⁻¹² Timothy, anamerl atyeng-warl apetya. John Mark akngetya ngkweng-angkwarr. Ran mwerrarl, ra atyeng-angkwarr warrkerreyew. Akngerr atyenh-rnem rernem alpew

apmer ingwer-rnem-warl. Demas ran ilkelheyel, arrkenterr-aynteyew ilek-ilek aknger-rél. Rap arlkarrerrew, ayeng-wety anewerr, ayenh iwerl-alhemel, apmer Thessalonica-warl-anem alpew. Crescens ra apmer Galatia-warlarl alpew, Titus-an alpew apmer Dalmatia-warlarl. Tychicus-an atha thwenew apmer Ephesus-warl ngkweng-warl pip nhenh-akert. Aleyan Luke-ant-anem atyeng-itwew aneyel Rome nhenh-itwew. INSERT MAP? ¹³ Ngarl apetyem apekan, ngap alhem apmer yanh-angkwarr Troas-angkwarr. Athan apmer yanh-itwew panty atyenh iwerl-alhew artwa Carpus-itwew. Ntwa panty akngetya atyeng-warl. Pwek atyenh-rnem-then akngetya. Nga iylpelerrey-angenh-antey pwek nanikwet yemp-penh yanh-rnemew, ntwa akngetyarl, impen-antey.

¹⁴ Ntwa renh iterl-areyel artwa yanh Alexander? Ran ilek-ilek mpwarey-angkerarl ayen-penh. Ra ayenh irrwernenh. Menty renh tyarlewem, Akngeyant awakelheyew ikwer. ¹⁵ Mwerranty-antey ikwer-wety arntarnt-arelheyew, ra ngenh-then irrwernenewerr. Ra anenhantherrenh aleth iltenh, anantherrarl angka mwerr-angker ilenh-wety. Ran arrkernelnhenh, anenhantherrenh arternp artwereleyew.

¹⁶ Ayengarl court-itwew rtnenheng-arey, rerneman ayenh ayntarrp-ilenh. Ingwerenty apekarl, atyeng-they angkey-angenh. Rerneman ingkerr-antey anterrew aterel. Kel mwerraw. Athan Akngey ayerneyel, rernem menty aneyew, ikwer-rnem awakelhey-angenh. ¹⁷ Akngeyan yanh-antey atyeng-itwew arrer-antey anenh court-itwew. Artwa court-ew-arteyelan ikwerenh-rnem ilanthey-angenharl, ayenh layen-rnem-warl antheyewan. Akngeyelan ayenh intem arntarnt-arenh, ayeng rlterrkereyew-atety. Rap ayenh alpemelenh, angka mwerr-angker Jesus-akert ilaynteyew apmer ikwer-areny-rnem-warl. Rerneman Jew-wenyarl, rernemap Akngey iterl-arey-angenh. ¹⁸ Akngeyelan ayenh intemarl arntarnt-arayntem, ingwer-rnem apmwangkwarr atyeng tyel-angkerl-anewerr. Rernem ayenh atwem, kel mwerr. Akngeyelan ayenh akngeynem irrwerl, ikwer-itwel aney-alpeyew intem-antey. Ran aneyel ilkwa aleth-antey. Aley ingkerrenhel renhant nakemel anaynteyew. Inngarlap ran.

Kel angka nhenh ywerrelhelem-anem

¹⁹ Arelh Priscilla-warl “Hallo” katy angka atyeng, artwa anewikw-warl-then Aquilawarl. Artwa Onesiphorus-warl “Hallo” katy angka atyeng, ikwerenh-rnemew-then. ²⁰ Artwa Erastus apmer Corinth-el ingkernarl arteny aneyel. Artwa ingweran Trophimus atha iwerlerlpew apmer Miletus-itwewarl, arntetyerrewarl. ²¹ Timothy nga arrkernelha, anamerl apetyeyew nhenh-warl, alyangkw irrewerr-anem. Ingwer-rnemel Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem apmer nhenh-itwew, rernem “Hallo” ngkweng angkeyel. Artwernem Eubulus, Pudens Linus-then rernem “Hallo” angkeyel, arelh Claudia-then. ²² Timothy, ayeng perayerreyel Jesus-warl alakenh-anyem, “Jesus, ngan anaynteyew Timothy-itwew. Ngan athamerr-aynteyew ikwer, ikwerenh-rnemew-then.”

Kel-antey.

Titus

Akwerlp kwaty alay ampepel, apmer itnan Crete. Artwa ingwer itnan Titus apmer Crete-areny anenh. Paul-el pip thwenek Titus-warl, ingkart arrernetyek apmer ikwer-areny-rnem, rernem angka Akngey-kenh arraty-angkwarr apentetyek.

¹ Ayeng Paul Akngey-kenh warrkenh, Jesus Christ-kenh angkakert. Atha Akngey-kenh angka arraty akalty-anthetyek, rernem Ingkart-angkwarr arraty innga apenterlayntetyek, iterl-arayntetyek. ² Awank-akerr Akngeyel arrwekel anwenhantherr alhelek, ingkerrenh itethiletiek, anwantherr intem-antey iteth anayntetyek. Akngeyel ileyel innga, irrtwyerremel iley-angenh. ³ Akngeyel angka anwekantherr arrwekel arrernek, anwantherr renh iterl-aretyek arraty innga. Aley anwantherr-anem Akngey-kenh angka iterl-aretyek innga. Akngeyel ayenh ilantheke, atha arrenhantherr ingkerrenh angka mwerr-angker akalty-anthetyek. ⁴ Titus, athan pip nhenh ngkweng-warl thwenem. Ingkart-areny arppemarl ngan, ayeng-apeny. Aylanth Akngey anyent tnakeyalarl, ikwerant inkwerelheyalarl. Ingkart Akngeyel ngenh arntarnt-arem, atnyenem Jesus Christ-el-then, nga mwerr-angkwarr anetyek Christ Jesus-angkwarr.

Titus-el ingkart-rnem rnkernetyek

⁵ Apmer Crete-itwek atha ngenh iwerl-alhek, ntwawarr ngkwenh ywerrelhiletiek, ingkart-rnem-anem rnkernetyek, rernem tawen arpanenhel warrkirr-ayntetyek. ⁶ Rernem mwerr-angkwarr anetyek ingkerrenh, ampernem-then ingkerrenh. Rernem anew ikwer-rnem-kenh-akert anayntetyek Ingkart-kenh-angkwarr-antey. Ampernem apmwangkwarr apentey-angenh anetyek, ingwerel-rnem nthakenh ayntarrp-ilemel iley-angenh anayntetyek.

⁷ Artwa tyaty-areny Ingkart-kenh atyetyart rernem ayntarrp-ilemel iley-angenh anayntetyek, Akngey-kenh angkant rernem ilayntetyek, ahelirrey-angenh anayntetyek, tnakeyalarl-angenh anayntetyek, man anyelkel iney-angenh ingwer-rnem-kenh. ⁸ Rernem mwerr-angkwarr anayntetyek, ingwer-rnem-akert, renh-rnem arntarnt-aretyek ingkerrenh, angka mwerr nhek inkwerelhemel awelhetiek. Rernem ikwa arraty-angkwarrant itengirretiek, apmwangkwarr apentey-angenh. ⁹ Rernem angka arratyant apentayntetyek, ingwer-rnemek awelhey-angenh, rernem ingwer-rnem angka arraty akalty-anthayntetyek, ingwer-rnem rernem ilpeltelhilerl-anekekerr Akngey-kenh angkekety.

¹⁰ Ingwer-rnemel Jew-rnem-angkwarr apenteyel-rnem rernem apmwangkwarr akalty-antheyel. ¹¹ Rernem manekant iterreyel, Rernem alakenh akalty-antheyel, ingwerel-rnem renh-rnem man anthayntetyek. Arrantherr renh-rnem artweriletiek, rernem apmwangkwarr akalty-antheyel-kety. ¹² Awank-akerr artwa apmer Crete-areny anyent, artwa tyak ra angkek, "Crete-areny-rnem irrtwyerremel iley-angker-rnem. Rernem ankety, warrkirrey-angenh-anem, atnwenh ateralth-rnem-apeny. Rernem apmwangkwarr mpwareyel."

¹³ Angka nhenh arraty inngarl aynteyel. Ntwawarr Ingkart-areny-rnem artewentyel akalty-anthayntetyek, Akngey-kenh angkek, arraty innga, rernem Akngey-angkwarr arraty anetyek. ¹⁴ Renh-rnem ilay, Jew-rnem-kenh angkek awelhey-angenh anetyek. Angka ilehnan rernemarrp mpwarek arraty-wenyarl. Angka Jesus-akert arratyekant awelhayntenherr-arey.

¹⁵ Rernem apmwangkwarr akalty-antheyel. Amern-then akert-then alhewer arlkwetyek, mwerr-angkwarr apenterlayntetyek. Amern-then akert-then arlkwemel, nthakenh Akngey-angkwarr apmwelhiley-angenh. ¹⁶ Rerneman ilehem, rernem Akngey-akalty-arrpanteyarl. Anantherr areyel, rernemarl apmwangkwarr apenteyel arraty-angkwarr-arrpantey, rernem Akngey-akwerrp inngarl aneyel. Rernem Akngey-awelhey-angenh. Rernem mwerr-angkwarr Akngey-awelhey-awelhey-angenh.

2

Titus-el Ingkart-areny-rnem ingkerrenh akalty-anthetyek

¹ Titus-ay, arraty-angkwarr ntwawarr akalty-anthayntetyek angka Jesus-akert. ² Artwa apmwernem ingkerrenh ilay, wayn akngerr antywey-angenh, rernem iylpareth anayntetyek, Akngey-kenh-angkwarr, rernem arraty-angkwarr apenterlayntetyek ipmelhey-angenh. ³ Arelh apmwernem ilay, rernem mwerr-angkwarr anayntetyek, Ingkartek intem-antey iterrel-ayntetyek, rernem angka ingwerek iley-angenh anayntetyek, rernem ngkwarl wayn akngerrek artewentyel inkwerelhey-angenh anayntetyek. ⁴⁻⁵ Rernem arelh-rnem arraty-angkwarr akalty-anthayntetyek, rernem mwerr

iterretyek, rernem anew ikwer-rnem-kenhek inkwerelhemel awelhetyek, ampa ikwer-rnem-kenhek inkwerelhetyek, arraty-angkwarr itengirretyek, warl ikwer-rnem-kenh arntarnt-aretyek, anew ikwer-rnem-kenhek awelhetyek. Rernem alakenh arraty apententy, ingwer-rnemel kel renh-rnem arraty-angkwarr tnakem, Akngey-kenh angkek irrpelthirrey-angenh anetyek.

⁶ Artwa anthey-rnem ilay, rernem arternpel ilayntetyek, arraty-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek. ⁷ Nga mwerr-angkwarr anenty, ingwerel-rnem ngenh mwerr-angkwarr apentem. Ntwa ngkwenh-rnem arraty-angkwarr akalty-antheytyek, rernem arraty-angkwarr ngenh apenterl-ayntetyek arppemarl. ⁸ Angka mwerr-angkwarr angkaynta ingwer-rnemek, angka apmwangkwarr angkey-angenh, apmwernemel ngenh ywarn ayntarrp-ilekerr, apmwangkwarr ntwa akalty-antherl-anenty-arrpantey. ⁹ Artwa warrkenh-rnem akalty-anthay, rernem atyetyart-rnemek awelh-ayntetyek, ikwer-rnem angkep angkeyney-angenh.

¹⁰ Anyelkel ikwer-rnem-they iney-angenh, mwerr-angkwarr anayntetyek. Rernem mwerr-angkwarr apententy, ingwer-rnem rernemap iterl-arem-anem Akngey-kenh angka renh, "Arraty inngarl nhel-rneman apenteyel." ¹¹ Akngey ingkerrenhek inkwerelheyl, rap ahern-areny ingkerrenh itethiletyek. ¹² Ra anwenhantherr akalty-anthek, anwantherr apmwekety itelhetyek arraty-angkwarr, mwerr-angkwarr, ahern nhel anetyek. ¹³ Anwantherr iterl-areyel, anwantherr ingkerrenh alerl-antey ikwer mpwelheyl, rarl rlterrk ilkwakert apey-alpeyennek, Jesus Christ, itethiley-angker ilkwa anwekantherrenh. ¹⁴ Ran katy ilwek anwekantherr, anwenhantherr apmwekety itethiletyek. Ra anwekantherr ilkelhek, anwantherr ikwerrenh-rnem anayntetyek, ikwerrenh-angkwarr arraty apent-ayntetyek.

¹⁵ Ingwer-rnem arraty-angkwarr akalty-antheytyek ywerreyek-atwety. Renh-rnem ilay, mwerr-angkwarr rernem anetyek rlterrk, rernem arntarnt-areh-ayntetyek. Ingwer akengenty angkenty, ikwer arrrngert angketyek, artweriletyek. Nyerrirrey-angenh renh-rnem ilay, arraty-angkwarr!

3

Mwerr-angkwarr apentetyek

¹ Ntwa renh-rnem akalty-antha, rernem atyetyart ilkwernemek inkwerelhemel iylpareth awelh-ayntetyek. ² Rernem mwerrant-arey ingkerrenh anayntetyek, ilerrey-angenh. ³ Awank anwantherr apmwangkwarr anenh. Ampwal ingwer-kenh-they anwantherr alharlkwerrenh. Anwantherr artwerrety anenh, ingwer-rnem-kety arlkarirrenh, ingwer-rnem anwekantherrety arlkarirrenh arppemarl. ⁴⁻⁶ Ikwer-theyan Akngeyel Jesus renh thwenek anwekantherr-warl, anwenhantherr itethiletyek, anwantherr arraty Akngey-angkwarr anayntetyek anwekantherrenh-angkwarr-weny, ikwerrenh-angkwarrant anwantherr anayntetyek. Anwekantherr-angkwarr nthakenh anwantherr iteth intem-antey aney-angenh. Ran anwenhantherr arntarnt-areh. Ingkart Akngeyel Itnweng renh thwenek, Jesus-angkwarr, anwenhantherr lyerteniyiletyek, anwantherr iteth intem-antey anayntetyek. ⁷ Akngeyel anwenhantherr atnyeneyel ipmelhey-angenhel, anwantherr arraty Akngey-angkwarr anayntetyek, anwantherr iterl-aretyek anwantherr ikwer-itwek intem-antey aney-alpetyek. ⁸ Angka nhenh arraty inngarl aynteyel. Ayeng ilkelheyl ntnwa angka nhenh rlterrk innga akalty-anthayntetyek, Jesus-arl tnakeyel-rnem rernem mwerr-angkwarr apentetyek, ingwer-rnem arntarnt-aretyek. Angka nhenh rlterrk innga athan ileyl, impen-angkwarr. ⁹ Arrwekeleny-rnem-kenh angkethy ilerrey-angenh anayntetyek, Jew-rnem-kenh-they, amentirretyek Jew ikwer-rnem-they. ¹⁰⁻¹¹ Ahel iltey-angker-rnem rernem apmwangkwarrarl iterreyel, ahel atwerrerl-ayntetyekantarl. Alakenh-angkwarrarl rernem apmwelhilleyel. Renh-rnem artweriletyek, "Ahel ilerrey-angenh, anwantherr anetyek mwerrant-arey." Rernem ngkweng awelhey-angenh irrpelthirremel, ntnwap renh-rnem iletyek arppemarl anyent-inger-antey. Ikwer-theyan ament-anem ikwer-rnem-kety anayntetyek.

¹² Atha artwa Artemas, artwa Tychicus apek ngkweng-warl thwenem. Apetyay, ayenhl rwatetyek apmer Nicopolis-itwek. Ayeng ilenhel ngwang aneyenh alyangkwyekety. ¹³ Zenas court-areny-then Apollos-atherr renh-atherr ntnwa arntarnt-araynta, ampwal ilek-ilek renh-atherr antha, rernem Akngey-kenh angka ilerl-apayntetyek. ¹⁴ Ingkerrenh mwerr-angkwarr aleh akaltyirretyek, ingwer-rnem arntarnt-arayntetyek, rernem apatemel anerl-anekerr. ¹⁵ Atyeng-angkwarr aneyel-rnem, rernem ngkweng inkwerelheyl. Apmey-areny ilenh-rnem-warl Jesus renharl tnakeyel-rnemek ntnwa angka mwerr-angkwarr iley-alha.

Akngeyel arrenhantherr mwantyl arntarnt-arem.

**Pip James-wenh
James-el pip nhenh ingkwernew,
Akngey-wenh-rnem-warl-anem thwenew apmer
arrpanenh-warl
Angka nhenhan alakenh aynteyel**

Artwa anyent James ra ingkwernew angka nhenh pip-warl. Ranap Jesus-wenh ayteyikwarl apek, ingwer apek. Iterl-arey-angenh-antey. Jesus-wenh ayteyikw ra amentewarl-tangkwe anenh. Jesus-arl ipmethy itetherrew, Aynikw ikwerenh-warl alpew irrwerl-warl, James rap Christian-anem irrew. Ikwer-penhan James tyatyew-artey anenh tawen Jerusalem-itwew. Jew ingwer-rneman apmer arrpanenh-areny Christian irrew arrpemar. Ra apek thwenew pip nhenh ikwer-rnem-warl.

James-el rap akalty-anthenh alakenh renh-rnem pip-angkwar: “Nga Christian anem, ntwap Akngeyant-anem apentemer, ingwer-rnemel areyew. Nga apek apwert-weny, artewenty iterrey-angenh. Ingwerenteyel apek rlterrk mpwarem ngkweng, ipmelhey-angenh. Anamerl-antey ahelerrey-angenh. Mwerr mpwaraynta ingwer-rnemew. Ingwer-rnemew tyel-angkey-angenh. Akngeyan ayerna, ngenh akalty-anthaynteyew, arraty iterr-aynteyew. Angkeperra arrenty ilkwewenh iwerr-wety. Nakelhey-angenh. Akngeyant ayern-aynta ingwer-rnemew.”

Alakenh-anyem James-el akalty-anthenh.

¹ Atha James-el pip nhenh ingkwerneyel. Ayengan Akngeyew warrkerreyel Jesus Christ-ew-then. Atha pip nhenhan thweneyel arrewantherr ingkerr-warl Akngey-wenh-rnem-warl, apmer arleng-areny-rnem-warl-then.

Rlterrk ayntentyeng-arey, inkwerelhemelant intem anenhewey

²⁻³ Atyenh-rnem Christian-rnem, angka nhew iterr-ayntenh-arey. Arrantherran inkwerelhemelant anemer, apmwarl ayntemeng-arey. Ingwer-rnemel arrkernemeng-arey arrenhantherrenh, Akngeyewantap anyentew iterr-ayntenh-areyan. Alakenh-angkwar arrantherr rlterrkerrrem, ipmelhey-angenh-anemar. ⁴ Ya, intem renh apententy arrantherr, arrantherrap inngarl arratyerrrem, rlterrkerrrem Jesus-apeny. ⁵ Christian anyent apatemel iterrem apek, “Akngey-wenh-angkwarra atha iterl-arey-angenharl. Nthakenh irrem ayeng?” Ra Akngey ayernemer, renh akalty-antheyew. Akngeyel mwerr-angker anthey-angker, nthakenh menty awey-angenh. ⁶ Anyentel renh ayerneyew arraty-angkwar, irpeltherrey-angenhel. Raw alakenh iterreyew, “Ya, Akngeyelan inngarl ayenh alpemeley-angker.” Nthakenh ra atherr-angkwarl iterremel ayerney-angenh, “Akngey atyeng awelhey-angenh apek.” Ra iterrenty atherr-angkwar, ranap kwatyel alperr irrwerlap-anenty-apenyarl, arwarl irrwerlap-aneyelarl. ⁷⁻⁸ Alakenhanap ra rlterrk-weny-anteyarl. Akngeyelanap nthakenh anthey-angenharl, alakenh-anyem ayernentyan. Nthakenh renh akalty-anthey-angenh, arrangkwar.

Apwert akngerr angwarey-angenh

⁹ Christian anyent arrangkwar apek apwert-weny anem. Ra iterl-aremer, Akngeyarl ikwer artewentyel ilkelheyel. Alakenh iterl-aremel ra inkwerelhemel anem. ¹⁰ Christian ingwerelan apwert akngerr apek atnyenem. Nthakenh ra tangkemel apwert-akert aney-angenh. Ra iterl-aremer arrpemar, Akngeyarl ikwer-then artewentyel ilkelheyel. Alakenh iterl-aremel ra inkwerelhemel anemer arrpemar. Artwa apwert akngerr-akert ra pretty-apeny, ahernelarl rtneyel-apeny. ¹¹ Aherretyelan ingkeny tyerrelhenhey-alhem, rwenp-anem irrem. Ingkenyel ampemem pretty renh, rap arleny-anem irrem, aytmem-anem. Alakenh-anyem artwa apwert akngerr-akert rap atnengkanerrem-anem, apal-antey apwertewant inkwerelherl-anenty. Ilek-ilek mwerr-angker ikwerenh arrangkwerreyelpem pretty yanh-apeny.

Rlterrkarl ayntemeng-arey

¹² Ingwer-rnemel arrenhantherrenh irrwernem, awelhey-angenh ikwer-rnem. Rlterrk-antey Akngeyan apent-aynteyew, rap inkwerelhemarl arrewantherr. Rap akngeynem, ikwer-itwel aney-alpeyew intem-antey. Rap alakenh-anyemarl aynteyel ikwerarl ilkelheyel-rnemewan.

¹³ Anyent apek iterrem apmwel-ayeth-angkwar. Nthakenh ra alakenh angkey-angenh, “Akngeyan ilkelheyel, ayeng apmwel-ayeth iterreyew.” Arrangkwar alakenhan!

Akngeyan alakenh ilkelhey-angenharl. Anyentel Akngey renh nthakenh arrkerney-angenh, apmwel-ayeth mpwareyew. ¹⁴ Anyent iterrenty, ikwerenharrp-angkwarr alheyew, rap apmwelhelemarl. Ament-antey ra ilkelhem, apmwangkwarr alheyew. Alakenh iterremel-antey ra angkeperrem Akngey-wety, rap irrwernelhem ament-antey. ¹⁵ Ra iterrem, ikwerenharrp-angkwarr alheyew, rap anamerl-antey apmwa mpwarem. Rap apmwelhelem innganem, nthakenh ipmelhey-angenh-antey. Akngeyelap renh ilteyeh arlta anyent ikwerel, ingkerrarl ra ayerneyeheng-arey. Rap renh irrenteyeh intem-antey.

Akngeyel anthem mwerr-angker

¹⁶ Atyenh-rnem, mwanty awelhenh-arey angka nhenhew, arrantherr apmwangkwarr-anem alhewerr. ¹⁷ Ilek-ilek mwerr-angker anantherr arem ahern nhenh-itwew. Akngeyel rarl anyentel mpwarew, rarl anthew anewantherr. Ra mpwarew ingkeny, alkent, antyarr-akerr. Rernemap ingwer-anem irrem itwernew-then kwenyel-then. Akngey ran nthakenh ingwererrey-angenh, arrangkw. Irrkaty intem ra aneyel. ¹⁸ Angka arrayat ikwerenh ilew anewantherr; anenhantherrenh-tangkwel ayerrpelemel, ikwerenh-anem aneyew. Angka nhenhel iteth atnyenem intem-antey. Anantherran impen ikwerenharl. Ilek-ilek ingwer-rneman ra mpwarew anantherr-apeny-wenyarl.

Angka Akngey-wenhew awel-aynteyew

¹⁹ Atyenh-rnem, mwanty awelhenh-arey, atharl akalty-antheyel-angkwarr. Ingwerarl angkeyelew, arternp-tangkwel awelheyew ikwer. Anamerl-antey rwenperremel angkey-angenh. Alakenh-weny. ²⁰ Artwa ahelengkwan nthakenh arrayat aney-angenh Akngey-warl-ilweng. ²¹ Rap ipmelhemer apmwewety-tangkwel, raw Akngeyew-anem warrkerreyew. Arrantherr apmwel-ayeth-tangkwel anenh. Aleyan arrantherr ingwer-rnem-apeny-weny anemarl, Akngey apentey-angenh-rnem-apeny-weny. Angkarl ra arrewantherr anthew, intem-antey itetheleyew. Nthakenh arrantherr apmwel-ayeth iterrey-angenh, arrangkw-anem.

²² Arrantherran angka Akngey-wenhew awel-aynteyew. Arrkentant iylpelant away-angenh. Intem-antey mpwaraynteyew, rarl akalty-antheyel-angkwarr. ²³⁻²⁴ Ingwerel apek awem angka ikwerenh, arwarlap ra aweman. Ranap glass-itwewarl inngerr arelheyel-apeny, rap iylpelerremel-anem anperl-alhem inngerr ikwerenhew. Alakenh arrantherr nthakenh arrkentant angka away-angenh, iylpelerrewerr angka ikwer. ²⁵ Angka yanh mwerr-angker inngarl! Ra akalty-antheyel, Akngeyel rarl apmwewety irrarlkw. Anantherr inkwerelhemel ikwer awelhem inteman iylpelerrey-angenh, Akngeyelanap inngarl anenhantherrenh irrngerey-anthem. ²⁶ Anyentan alakenh iterrem, "Ayengan Christian inngarl, Akngeyantarl apenteyelarl." Angka apmwel apek ra iltem. Apmwel-ayeth apek ra angkem ingwer-rnemew. Ranap mwerr-arrpantey nakelhem ament-antey. Akngeyarl ra apenteyel-arrpantey. ²⁷ Christian inngan ingwer-rnemew athamerrem. Ampa alhamp-rnem ra arntarnt-arem arelh inpertrnem-then, rlterrkarl ayntemeng-arey. Ingwerentyel renh arrkernem, apmwangkwarr alheyew, rap mentyarl rlterrkkel awem, angkeperrey-angenhel.

2

Akngey-angkwarran anyent-anteyarl aneyel ingkerrenh

¹ Atyenh-rnem, anantherr ingkerrenh Jesus Christ apenteyel-rnemarl. Rlterrkarlarp ran ingwer-rnem-angkwarran, irrkaty-angkwarr arppemarl ra ingkerrenhew ilkelhem. Alakenh arrantherr lipwel ingkerrenh anynteyew, ilkelhemel mwerrant-arey. Angka nhenhew awelhenh-arey, arrantherraw iterl-areyew. ²⁻³ Arrantherrarl tyaty-warl akarrerrem, alethang atherr apek apetyem arrewantherr-warl. Anyent apekan arnkwa rlungkeny-akert, iltyew-arelh-then gold-penh-akert. Ingwerentyel renh arem iterremel, "Nhayman apwert akngerrew-artey!" Rap alakenh ikwer angkem, "Nga apetya, atyeng-itwel aneyew!" Alethang ingweran arnkwa apmwakert apekarl, ilterrelhewel-akertarl. Ingwerentyel renh arem iterremel, "Nhayman apmwarl!" Ikwer amperrngweny alakenh angkem, "Nhak alhaw, arleng aneyew!" ⁴ Apmwel-ayeth inngarlarp alakenhan. Arnkwa rlungkeny-akertant ra arntarnt-areman. Irrepern ingwer-wetyan ra arlkarrerremarl. Arrantherr anerl-anemerey anyent-antey ingkerrenh arrayat-angkwarr.

⁵ Ya, atyenh-rnemay! Arternp awelhenh-arey, atharl akalty-antheyel-angkwarr. Akngerrel arem artwa irrepern yanh-apeny-rnem, rernemap athamerrey-angenh ikwer-rnem. Akngeyanap ikwer-rnem ilkelhem artewentyelarl. Yanh-ikwer-rneman ra ayerrpelem. Rernemant iterrem ikwer rlterrk, ipmelhey-angenh. Rernemap aney-alpem ikwer-itwel. Rernemantarl artewenty ilkelheyel ikwer. Ra renh-rnem arntarnt-arem

intem-antey. ⁶⁻⁷ Arrantherranap apmwel-ayeth ikwer-rnem angkem, apmwa antwemel. Ingwer-rnemewant arrantherr mpwarem mwerran, apwert-akert-rnemewant. Ilekewarl alakenhan? Artwa yanh-ikwerelap arrenhantherrenh irrwernemarl. Court-emeleyew arrenhantherrenh, irrtwyerremel ayntarrp-ilemel. Rernemap Jesus-anem arkentelhelem. Alakenh irrem apwert akngerr-akert-rneman Akngey-wenh-rnemewan.

⁸ Alakenharl Akngeyelan ilantheyel angka ikwerenh-angkwarr: "Ilkelh-aynteyew ingwer-rnem arntarnt-aremel, ngarl ament arntarnt-arehem-apeny." Arrantherrarl angka nhenh awem, arrantherrap arraty anem. ⁹ Arrewantherr-wenh-rnemelant arrantherr anerl-aneman inkwerelhemel, ingwer-rnem apekan amperelerl-anemarl. Alakenh irrentyan, Akngeyanap arrantherr arraty apentey-angenharl. ¹⁰ Angka ingwerek-ingwer aynteyel Akngey-wenh pipel. Anyent apekan iylpelerrem angka anyentew, ranap mwanty awelhey-angenharl. Anyent-inger apek ra apmwelhelem. Kel ingwerenty apek-anem angka ingkerrew-anteyarl iylpelerrem, ranap artewenty arppemarl awelhey-angenharl. Akngerr-inger apek ra apmwelhelem. Akngeyelanap artwa renh-atherr areyel irrkaty-angkwarr anayntarl. Rap renh-atherr court-emelem irrkaty-angkwarr. ¹¹ Angka nhenhew-anem awelhenh-arey. Artwa anyentel apek akely artwa ingwer-wenh irrtiert-inem. Rap iterrem alakenh, "Mwerrarl ayengan. Ingwerenty atha ipmew atwey-angenharl." Akngeyanap ikwer angkem, "Ya, atha iterl-areyel, ntwa ingwerenty ipmew atwey-angenh. Ntwanap artwa ingwer-wenh akely irrtiert-inew, ngay? Nganap angka anyentew awelhey-angenh-anteyarl. Alakenhanap ntwa angka ingkerr-antey awey-angenharl."

¹² Arrantherr angka Akngey-wenh apententy, angka yanhelan apmwan irrarlkemarl. Ingwer-ingweran Akngeyel arrenhantherrenh ayerneyenh. Rap alakenh ayerneyenh amentew-ament, "Ntwanang angka atyenhan apentenh arraty?" Ingwerentyel apekan arratyarl apentenh, ingwerentyan arrangk wapekarl. ¹³ Ingwerenty athamerrey-angenh ingwer-rnemew, renh-rnemap Akngeyel court-emeleyenh. Atha anyent ikwerel athamerrey-angenh-anemarl ra ikwer-rnem. Ingwer-rnemarl athamerremel anenh ingwer-rnemew, rap athamerreyenh ikwer-rnemant, mwerr antwemel renh-rnem. Arla ikwerel rernem rtneyenh ater-weny, rarl ingkerrenh ayerneyenheng-areyan.

Christian-rneman mwerr mpwaremel anemer

¹⁴ Atyenh-rnem, awelhenh-arey. Anyent apek athamerrey-angenh ingwer-rnemew. Christian ra ilehem. Irtywerremelarl ra angkey alakenh. Ingwer-rnemew ra athamerrey-angenh, ranap Akngey-wenh-angkwarr aney-angenh alakenhey, arrangk. Akngeyel nthakenh apmwa ikwer-wety irrarlkey-angenh, rarl alakenh iterreyelan. ¹⁵ Irrepern anyent apek aneyel tyaty arrewantherrrenh-itwew; panty apek atnyeny-angenh, arnkeweweny-then amern-weny-then arrangk. ¹⁶ Anyent apek ikwer angkem, "Arntarnt-arelh-aynta! Arnkwa ntywety-warl aylpaynta, amern-then arlkwaynta!" Nthekwern alakenh angkey-angenh. Arwarl arrakertelant arrantherr angkeyel alakenhan, ingga anthey-angenh irrepern ikwer. Ran aneyel-antey atheperreyel angayakw. ¹⁷ Nthakenh Akngey akwerrngelant apentey-angenh, arrangk. Mwerr mpwaraynteyew ingwer-rnemew alpemelemel, rarl angkeyel-angkwarr-antey. Arrantherr ingwer-rnemew amperrngerrey-angenh, arrantherrap Akngeyan apenteyel irrtwyerremelarl.

¹⁸ Anyent apek alakenh angkem, "Ayengan Christian-arl, athan Akngeyarl iterl-areyellarl." Ingwer apek-anem alakenh angkem, "Ayengan Christian, atharl athamerremel mwerr mpwarem ingwer-rnemew." Ayeng James alakenh angkem, "Ayengan Christian-arl, athan Akngeyarl iterl-areyel, atharl mwerr mpwarem athamerremel ingwer-rnemew." Alakenh-anyem Akngeyan apenteyew. ¹⁹ Anyent apek alakenh angkem, "Ayengan Christian. Iterl-areyel Akngey. Rant anyent atyetyart ilkwa." Kel mwerr alakenh. Arrenty-rnem-alew? Rerneman iterl-areyel arppemarl, Akngey anyent atyetyart ilkwan. Rernemap atererremel arrewem ikwer-wety.

²⁰ Ingwerenty apek apmwel-ayeth-antey iterreyel? Angka arraty nhenhew mwanty awelhemer arppemarl, raw iterl-areyew. Ra athamerremel mpwarey-angenh ingwer-rnemew, rap nthakenh Christian ilelhey-angenharl. Irtywerremel ra angkeyel.

²¹ Arrantherr angka iterl-areyel artwamp Abraham-akert. Akngeyellarl ilanthew, alerikw ikwerenh-antey Isaac antheyew, rap awelhelew. Isaac-anem ra tywenew rwewarl irrwerleng, renhap ipmew artyyew-anew. Akngeyelanap anamerl-antey renh artwewelew. Ra arew, Abraham-el inggarl apentenh, rap renh arraty ingga antwew. ²² Abraham riterrkarl intem iterrenh ikwer, mwerr mpwaremel, Akngeyellarl ilenh-angkwarr. Ra renh inggarl iterl-arenh, rarl anenh alakenh-anyem. ²³ Alakenh Akngey-wenh pipelan aynteyel: "Akngeyelan Abraham arraty ingga antwew, rarl riterrk ikwer iterrenh." Rap renh itnew "Atyeng apely." ²⁴ Anantherran Abraham-apeny

anemer, rlterrk iterremel Akngeyew, mwerr-then mpwarem ingwer-rnemew. Alakenh-anyem Akngeyan apenteyew.

²⁵ Arrantherr iterl-areyel angka ingwer akelty Rahab-akert. Ra anenh apmwangkwarrtangkwel. Awank-akerr artwa Israel-wenh atherr warl ikwerenh-warl irrtiyert-aylpey-alhew, artwernemarl nthwenh-wety, ipmew renh-atherr atweyew. Rahab-el rap renh-atherr alpelemeu, mwanty-antey irrtiyert-anterreyew. Akngeyelan Rahab arraty innga antwew arrpemar, rarl mwerr-angkwarr mpwarew.

²⁶ Anayntang arrantherr aweyel? Ingwerentyel athamerremel mwerr mpwarey-angenh ingwer-rnemew, nthakenh ra Christian ilelhey-angenh. Ranap artwa weyangkey-angenh arl irrem-apenyarl. Rwarrr-weny irrem, atnengkanerrem-anem ra. Christian anyentel mwerr mpwarey-angenh ingwer-rnemew, rap rwarrr-weny-apenyarl aneyel.

3

Mwanty angkaynteyew

¹⁻² Nthakenh akngerr atyetyart aney-angenh tyaty-itwew, ingwer-rnem akalty-anthaynteyewan. Angka ikwerenh akalty-anthey-angker-rnem Akngeyel rlterrk ingangkwarrr court-emeleyen. Alakenh-wety rernem arraty aney-angker-rnem anemer. Mwanty anantherran anerl-anemer, apmwel-ayeth anantherr ingwer-rnemew angkewerr. Ingwer-ingweran Akngeyel ingkerrenh ayerneyenh-wety, nthakenh-nthakenh ingkerrenh anghenhan. Rlterrk anewantherr, mwerr-angkwarr angkaynteyewan intem. Ingwerentyan apek arraty angkey-angker, rap arratyarl anem aney-angker.

³ Artwa nantew-arenyew iterrenh-arey. Ra ampwal akely ayen-penh arrernem nantew-warl arrakert-warl, rwepel arertnemel. Artwel rwep renh antwerrkerl-apaynteyew, nantew ilkwa arratyel-aynteyew. ⁴ Rtnwa ilkwew iterrenh-arey. Ampwal akely anteng-itwew ayntem turn-emeleyew-arelh rtnwa renh. Artwa rtnwew-artery ampwal akelyel alpelemeu, rtnwa ilkwa arraty akngaynteyew kwaty alay-itwew. ⁵ Alenyew-anem iterrenh-arey. Irrkarty-angkwarr arrpemarl aynteyel. Akelyarlap ran, ilkwarl arlkan. Ranap angkeyew-arehlarl. Ikwerel anantherr angkem ingwerek-ingwer nakelhemel, anper-then aneyew arrkernelhem. Ranap lherrm akely-apenyarl. Lherrm akely-tangkwel ampem, rap ampem ilkwanem ilkwanem, antywer-angkwarr arlpimperem. ⁶ Alenyan rwa lherrm-apeny arrpemar. Arlka kwenanap ampem, ilpotelem. Aleny ranap ahelengkw-anem irrem, ingkerrenh apmwewey-angker. Rwa yanh-lkweranap arrenty ilkwewenh apmer-theyarl apetyem.

⁷ Atnwenh ateralth ilek-ilekew iterrenh-arey. Atnwenh ilek-ilek anantherr antwerkemel artrnpelem: ahern-areny, alker-areny, kwaty-areny. Apmer-itwew-anem atnyenerl-anemel. ⁸ Alenyanap arrangkw-anteyarl! Aterelerrey inngarl, rtnwem ahelengkw-apenyarl.

⁹⁻¹⁰ Alenyl anantherr mwerr-then apmwangkwarrr-then angkem. Akngeyew anantherr nakemel aylelherrem, ingwer-rnemew tyel-angkemel-antey arrpemar. Alakenharl angkeyelan apmwel-ayetharl. Akngeyelan yanh-rnem mpwarew arrpemar. Nthakenh anantherr atherr-atherr angkey-angenh, arrangkw.

¹¹⁻¹² Atyenh-rnem, kwaty kwerrinpew iterrenh-arey. Kwaty irlwart arrnginp-then nthakenh ayntey-angenh kwerrinp anyent-itwew. Amern tywerrk nthakenh arlketyerr-angketyarrel aney-angenh. Amern arnwekety nthakenh alatyeyt-angketyarrel aney-angenh. Irrkarty-angkwarr nthakenh anantherr angkey-angenh atherr-atherr alenyl, arrangkw.

Akwerrng mwerr-angkwarran alakenharl aynteyel

¹³ Ingwerenty apek iterrem, rant akalty anper. Rap arraty anemer, ingwer-rnemel renh areyew akalty. Rap mwerr mpwaremer, ament nakelhey-angenh. ¹⁴ Artwa akaltyel ra nthakenh alharlkwey-angenh, ahelerrey-angenh-then. Nthakenh ra ilkwa aneyew arrkernelhey-angenh. Nthakenh irrtiyerremel-then iley-angenh, ingwer-rnemaw akwel ikwer iterreyew akaltyew-arrpantey. ¹⁵ Artwa nhelkweranap irrwel-arenyel alakenh akalty-anthey-angenh, arrangkw. Ranap artwa akalty-arrpanteyarl, ahern nhenh-areny-anteyarl. Arrenty ilkwelarl alakenh renh akalty-anthew. Inweng Akngey-wenhelanap nthakenh renh akalty-anthey-angenh alakenh, arrangkw. ¹⁶ Ingwerenty alharlkwey-angkerel, ingwer-rnemanap ra irrwernemarl. Ingwer-rneman ilkwa anaynteyew arrkernelhem, rernemap ilpotelem, ilek-ilek apmwa mpwaremel ingwer-rnemew.

¹⁷ Akngey-wenh-angkwarranap mwerrarl. Ikwerenh-angkwarran arratyarl: nthakenh ingwer-rnem irrwerney-angenharl, ament ingwer-angkwarr iterrey-angenharl,

ahelengkw-weny, anyelk-awarr-wenyarl. Mwerrant-arey anem, athamerremel ingwer-rnemew, mwerr mpwaremel. ¹⁸ Anyentel ingwer-rnem alpemelem, mwerrant-arey akeleyt anaynteyew, mwerrarlap alakenhan. Rernemap ingkerrenh inkwerelhemel Akngey apentem arraty-angkwarr.

4

Akngey-angkwarr intem anaynteyew

¹ Arrantherran intem ilterreyel. Alakenh irrem, arrantherrarl ament-antey iterreyel. Arrantherrap ament iterr-ayntem, inkwerelhemel anaynteyew, ingwer-rnemew iterrey-angenh. Alakenh-anyemap arrantherr ilterreyel. ² Angwarem arrantherr ilek-ilek mwerr-angker rlungkeny, nthakenh iney-angenh. Arrantherrap ilterrem atwerremel ikwer-rnem-they. Ipmew apek-anem ingwerenty atwem, ampwal renh-rnemap iney-alkenh. Arraty-angkwarran Akngeyant-tangkwel ayerneyew. ³ Nthakenh ra arrenhantherrenh anthey-angenh, arrantherrarl ament iterremel ayerneyelan. Apmwel-ayetharlap alakenhan ayerneyel, ingwer-rnemew iterrey-angenhel.

⁴ Arrantherr Christian illehem, Akngey arraty apentey-angenh, ilek-ilek ahern nhenh-arenyewarl arralty-aneyelan. Alakenh-wenyarl ra aynteyel. Arrantherr apentem ahern nhenh-areny-rnem, nthakenh arrantherr Akngey apentey-angenharl. ⁵ Ran anenhantherrenh kanper iterl-areyel. Ra iterl-arem, anantherr ilek-ilek angwarey-angker. Alakenhewarlap ra anenhantherrenh mpwarewan. Angka ikwerenhelanap alakenh-anyemarl aynteyel.

⁶ Ra anthem ilek-ilek mwerr-angker irrwerl-areny anewantherr athamerremel. Angka ikwerenhel alakenh aynteyel: "Anyent ilkwa illehem, Akngeyan ikwer athamerrey-angenharl. Ingwer akely illehem, Akngeyan ikwer athamerremarl."

⁷ Alakenh-wety arrantherr Akngey-warl anthehemer, warrkerremel ikwer. Arrenty ilkwewety rlterrk anemel, Akngeyewant awelhemel. Arrenty rap anterremarl arrewantherr-wety. ⁸ Akngey-warl angkeperrenhey-alpenh-arey, rap arer ingga anem arrewantherr-itwel. Ipmelhenh-arey apmwewety. Arratyrenh-arey-anem. Intem iterrey-angenh arrewantherrenharrp-angkwarr. Akngey-wenh-angkwarrant iterr-aynteyew. ⁹⁻¹⁰ Inweng antheheyew ikwer-warl, rap inkwerelhem arrewantherr nakemel. Nthakenh arrantherr nakelhey-angenh. Nyerrerremel ilelhenh-arey, angkeperrenhey-alpemel apmwewety.

¹¹ Atyenh-rnem, tyel-angkey-angenh ingwer-rnemew. Ingwerenty apek tyel-angkem ingwerew ayntarrp-ilemel, rap angka Akngey-wenh arraty apentey-angenharl. Alakenh angkemel rap angka renh apmwelemarl. ¹² Akngey rant anyent atyetyart anewantherr aneyel. Rarlap angka anewantherr anthew. Rant anyentelarl court-emelem anenhantherrenh. Ingwerenty ra ayerrpelemarl, ingwerentyan ra irrenteyenh rwa ilkwewarl intem ampweyl-warlarl. Mwanyelhelenh-arey! Nthakenh tyel-angkey-angenh ingwer-rnemew.

Anantherr ingkerrel iterl-arey-angenh, nthakenh arla ingwerelan irreyenh

¹³ Ingwer-rneman arrantherr angkem alakenh: "Ingwelarrang anantherr alhey, ilek-ilek akngemel apmer ingwer-warl arleng. Anantherrap aney-alhey apmer ikwer-itwew arleng-alenty, tharlemel-aynteyew ilek-ilek inaynteyew-then. Alakenhanap apwert akngerrarl mpwarem." ¹⁴ Nthakenh alakenh angkey-angenh! Apal arrantherr angkeyel. Nthakenh arrantherr iterl-arey-angenh, ingwepenharl irreyenhelan. Arrantherr kwert-apeny, wetharl rlwar anem-tangkwel, rap ywerrenhem-anem. ¹⁵ Alakenh angkenty mwerrarl: "Akngey ilkelhentyan, ingwepen anantherr iteth-anteyarl anem. Ra ilkelhentyan, kel anantherr alhem apmer ingwer-warl, tharlemel-aynteyew." ¹⁶ Nthakenh arrantherr nakelhemel ilkwarrpantey angkey-angenh. Alakenh angkentyan apmwel-ayetharl.

¹⁷ Ingwerentyel apek iterl-areyel, alakenh aneyew arraty-angkwarr, rap alakenh anemer. Alakenh apek ra aney-angenh, Akngey-angkwarranap apmwel-ayetharl mpwarem.

5

Pwertay mwanyelhelenh-arey, ilek-ilek akngerrarl atnyeneyel-rneman

¹ Ingwerentyel arrantherr akngerrarl atnyenem. Irrpetyapewant ayeng angkeyel aleyan. Ampwal akngerrel arrenhantherrenh ilperteley-angker. Arrantherrap artnemer artewentyel, ingwer-ingweran apmwanemarl aynteyenh-wetyarl. ²⁻³ Rap alakenh

aynteyel, ilek-ilek mwerr-angker arrewantherrenh kwaty-apenyarlap ran. Ilkwetangk-wel, rap artwerreyerrem-anem. Amern arrewantherrenh intenty-apeny. Arnkwa mwerr-angker arrewantherrenh interrkel arlkwenty-apeny, altywer-altywerelem. Apwert arrewantherrenh apmwerrenty-apeny. Ya, ilek-ilek mwerr-angker arrewantherrenh apmwerreyen. Ilek-ilek akngerr mwerr-angker atnyenem arrantherr ankyet irremel, ament atnyenem. ⁴ Arrantherrap akngerr arrernem, warrkerreyew katen-itwew, ilemel payemeleyew renh-rnem arraty-angkwar. Innganap arrangkwarr! Arrantherrap akelyant payemelem, warrk ipmelhentyelan. Rernemap artnem arrewantherr. Akngeyelanap renh-rnem awemarl artnentyan. ⁵ Arrantherrap ilek-ilek mwerr-angker akarrelem, ahern nhenh-itwew inkwerelhemel anemel. Yew-yew, artewenty innga Akngayan arrewantherr ahelerrem. ⁶ Mwerr-rnem-alew, arrantherrarl ayntarrp-ilemel atwem arwa? Rernem arraty anem, arrantherrap ikwer-rnem-wety arlkarerremarl. Rernem ahelerrey-angenh arrewantherr, arrantherrap renh-rnem ipmew atwem.

Akeleyt mpwelhaynteyew, Jesus-arl apey-alpeyenhew

⁷ Atyenh-rnem, arternp akeleyt mpwelhaynteyew, Jesus-arl apey-alpeyenhew. Artewenty iterrey-angenh. Artwa amern atherrk lyapelheley-angkerew iterrenh-arey. Ra ahern-tangk-wel angernem, ntang-anem riker-anthem. Rap arternp mpwelhem kwatyew rntwentyew. Rap arternp mpwelhem amern atherrk lyapentyew ahern-itwew. ⁸ Kel alakenhap arrantherran Jesus-ewan arternp mpwelhemer, rlterrk anemel, inngarl ra apey-alpeyenh-wety. ⁹ Nthakenh arrantherr ilterrey-angenh, tyel-angkerrey-angenh, Akngeyel arrenhantherrenh court-emelewerr. Yew-yew, ingwer-ingweran Jesus-arl apetyeyenh-wety, ayern-aynteyew ingkerrenh.

¹⁰⁻¹¹ Atyenh-rnem, angkakert-rnemew iterrenh-arey. Awank-akerr rernem angka Akngey-wenh ilerl-apenh. Ingwer-rnemel renh-rnem irrwernenh, pwarrk anthenh. Rernemap ipmelhey-angenh, arrangkw. Arternp rlterrk mpwelhenh Akngeyew intem. Rap inkwerelhenh ikwer-rnem, mwerr antwemel. Arrantherr renh-rnem iwarrernemer. Artwamp Job wethew iterrenh-arey. Rlterrkarl ikwer ayenteh, Akngeyewant ra intem iterrenh. Rlterrkarl ayntew-penh, Akngayan ikwer athamerrenh. Aleyan lengk Akngey athamerrem ikwerenhrnemew irrkaty-angkwar.

¹² Atyenh-rnem, angka rlterrk ingwer nhenhew iterrenh-arey. Arraty angkaayntenh-arey intem. Nthakenh angkey-angenh irrywerremel. Nthakenh ingwer-rnem terikemeley-angenh. Arwa arraty-angkwarant angkaayntenh-arey! Alakenh arrantherr tyernemer arraty-antey. Arrantherr apek arraty angkey-angenh, Akngeyelanap apmwa antweyenh arlta anyent ikwerel, rarl court-emeleyenheng-arey akngerr.

Item-antey Akngey-warl-athek angkaaynteyew, irrpeltherrey-angenh

¹³ Rlterrk anyentew apekan aynteyel, ra apek arlka apmwarl aneyel. Ra Akngey ayernemer alpelemeleyew. Ingweran irrngerney apek aneyel. Ra Akngeyew inkwerelhemel aylelhemer. ¹⁴ Ingweran arntety apek aynteyel. Ra atyetyart tyaty-areny-rnem ilemer, apetyeyew ikwer-warl. Rerneman Akngey ikwer ayernemer, itepel renh arnep-arnemel, anter alipel renh apernemel. Alakenh-anyem Akngey ikwer ayernemer mwerreleyew, itna Jesus itnewemel. ¹⁵ Arrantherrarl alakenh ayernem, iterremel Akngeyew, arntety rap mwerreleleml. Ra apek arntetyerrew, apmwel-ayeth-tangk-wel ra anenharl. Akngeyelan apmwa ikwer-wety irrarlkem, awakelhey-angenh ikwer.

¹⁶ Alakenh-wety Christian anyentan ilelhemer Christian ingwer-rnemewan, rarl apmwelhelew, sorry-anem angkemel. Rap ilemer, Akngey ikwer ayerneyew. Ra apek arntetyerrew, apmwel-ayetharl anenh, Akngeyelan renh mwerreleml.

Alakenharl aynteyel: ingwerenty Akngeyew arraty aneyel, rap Akngayan alhewerarl ayernem. Rap renh awemarl, mwerr mpwaremel ikwer. ¹⁷ Artwamp Elijah wethew iterrenh-arey. Artwamp ra angkakert Akngey-wenh anenh awank-akerr. Artwa anantherr-apyenarlap ran. Rap Akngey angka rlterrk-angkwar ayernew alakenh, "Apmer nhenh arlentyela!" Inngarlap aherrety irrpetyew-atety ayntew artwerrety. Kwaty rntwey-angenh, arrangkw. ¹⁸ Ikwer-penhan ra ayernew, kwaty thwenyew-anem. Inngarlap kwatyan rntwew apmer ikwer-itwew. Amern atherrkeny-akerr-anem angkep lyapew ikwer-itwew.

¹⁹ Atyenh-rnem, anyent apek angkeperrem Akngey-wety, apmwel-ayeth-anem anemel. Christian ingwerelan renh alpelemeleml. Arternp-antey ikwer angkemer, raw Akngey-warl angkeperrenhey-alpeyew. ²⁰ Alakenhan mwerrarl. Akngeyel apmwa ikwer-wety irrarlkem-anem awakelhey-angenhel, iylpelerremel-anem apmwa ingkerrew.

Kel-antey.